
Social Security Bulletin

Annual Statistical Supplement, 1990

The **Social Security Bulletin** (ISSN 0037-7910) is published monthly by the Social Security Administration, Van Ness Centre, 4301 Connecticut Avenue, NW., Room 205, Washington, DC 20008.

Second class postage is paid in Washington, DC and additional mailing offices. The detailed tables published in the **Annual Statistical Supplement** to the **Bulletin** augment the monthly and quarterly tables carried in the regular issues of the publication.

The **Bulletin** is prepared in the Office of Research and Statistics, Social Security Administration. Suggestions or comments concerning the **Supplement** should be addressed to the Office of Research and Statistics at the above address. Queries concerning the data in particular tables should be directed to the individual whose name appears below the table.

The **Bulletin** is for sale by the Superintendent of Documents, U.S. Government Printing Office, Washington, DC 20402. The cost of a copy of the **Annual Statistical Supplement** to the **Bulletin** is included in the annual subscription price of the **Bulletin**.

Price: **Bulletin** (12 issues) and **Supplement**, \$19.00 a year domestic and \$23.75 foreign; single copies, \$4.50 domestic and \$5.63 foreign. Price of the 1989 **Supplement** is \$17.00 domestic and \$21.25 foreign.

Postmaster: Send address changes to **Social Security Bulletin**, 4301 Connecticut Avenue, NW., Washington, DC 20008.

Note: Contents of this publication are not copyrighted; any items may be reprinted, but citation of the **Social Security Bulletin** as the source is requested.

Louis W. Sullivan
Secretary of Health
and Human Services

Gwendolyn S. King
Commissioner of
Social Security

Charles P. Maloney III
Deputy Commissioner for
Policy and External Affairs

Peggy S. Trout
Acting Director
Office of Research
and Statistics

Publications Staff

Marilyn R. Thomas, Director
Diane E. Green, Managing Editor
Phyllis A. Marbray, Senior Editor
for the Supplement

Emil L. Loomis, Jr., Art Director
Sherman E. Caldwell
Annie M. Danna
Lelia E. Findley
Debra L. Hayward
Celine D. Houget
Thelma L. Manley
Karen R. Morris
Louise A. Segal
Karyn M. Tucker
Antonia J. Washington
Marian E. Wilson

Foreword

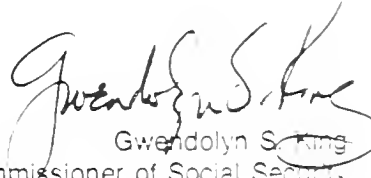
Throughout its history, the Social Security program has provided financial support and protection to millions of American workers and their families. A program this vital to the lives of so many must constantly measure its effectiveness in meeting the needs of the public it serves.

Through publication of the **Annual Statistical Supplement**, the Social Security Administration continues its longstanding tradition of providing to a diverse audience information necessary to promote understanding of the Nation's social insurance and social welfare programs. The technical information featured combines historical perspective and current developments to trace the programs' evolution.

The 1990 edition offers not only a new look, but also two new features to assist new and long-time readers: a List of Abbreviations and an Index.

The collaborative efforts of individuals in the Social Security Administration and other agencies throughout the country make this volume one of the most comprehensive data sources in the field. Administrative records are the primary source of **Supplement** data; household survey data are used when administrative data are not available.

For those entitled today, for those protected tomorrow, and for the generations yet to come, these data provide benchmark information on which to base decisions that will assure the continuation of America's successful management and planning of its Social Security programs.


Gwendolyn S. King
Commissioner of Social Security

December 1990

Acknowledgements

Supplement Committee

Social Security Administration

Office of Research and Statistics

Jack Schmulowitz, Chairman

Ann Kallman Bixby

Joseph Bondar

Gregory K. Diez

Mayer Feldman

Herman Grundmann

William J. Kehring

Philip R. Lerner

Barbara A. Lingg

Joan W. Loeff

Phyllis A. Marbray

Beatrice K. Matsui

Michael D. Packard

Shirley B. Queen

John W. Wagner

Office of the Actuary

John Richard Nagel

Office of Legislation

and Congressional Affairs

Michael A. Cronin

Office of Disability

Cheryl L. Bugg

Clarina Nelson

Clara B. Powell

Office of Retirement and Survivors Insurance

Philip B. Springer

Office of Supplemental Security Income

Alfreda M. Brooks

Family Support Administration

Emmett C. Dye, Jr.

Leon Litow

Health Care

Financing Administration

Winston Edwards

L. Antonio Mariano

Anthony Parker

Clarence Small

Annual Statistical Supplement, 1990

Overview	2	Program and Administrative Highlights
	6	Program Descriptions

Statistical Tables	99	Social Welfare and the Economy
	128	Old-Age, Survivors, and Disability Insurance
	262	Health Care Programs—Medicare and Medicaid
	284	Other Social Insurance Programs
	292	Income-Support Programs

Technical Notes	323	Sampling Variability
	326	OASDI Benefit Award Data
	327	Survey of Income and Program Participation
	330	Poverty Data

General Information	333	List of Abbreviations
	335	Glossary of Program Terms
	359	List of Statistical Tables
	370	Index

Program and Administrative Highlights

Old-Age, Survivors, and Disability Insurance (OASDI)

1990: 5.4 percent cost-of-living adjustment in benefits effective for December; 3.96 percent increase in average wage resulting in equivalent increases, effective for 1991, in the annual limit on taxable and creditable earnings (to \$53,400), the wage-indexing factors and bend points in the benefit computation, the exempt amounts in the retirement (earnings) test, and the amount required for a quarter of coverage.

Social Security

Number of beneficiaries, December 1989:

Old-Age, Survivors, and Disability Insurance.....	39.2 million
Old-Age Insurance.....	27.9 million
Retired workers.....	24.3 million
Survivors Insurance.....	7.2 million
Widows and widowers, nondisabled.....	5.0 million
Disability Insurance.....	4.1 million
Disabled workers.....	2.9 million

Average monthly benefits, December 1989:

Retired workers.....	\$567
Widows and widowers, nondisabled.....	522
Disabled workers.....	556

Benefit payments, December 1989:

Old-Age, Survivors, and Disability Insurance.....	\$19.4 billion
Old-Age Insurance.....	13.5 billion
Survivors Insurance.....	4.0 billion
Disability Insurance.....	1.9 billion

Number of workers in OASDI covered employment, 1989... 131.9 million

Estimated average earnings, 1989... \$19,857

Earnings required in 1991 for—

1 quarter of coverage.....	\$540
Maximum of 4 quarters of coverage.....	2,160

Earnings test exempt amounts for 1991:

Under age 65.....	\$7,080 (\$590 monthly)
Age 65-69.....	9,720 (\$810 monthly)

Administrative costs, 1989:

OASI.....	\$1.7 billion
As a percent of total benefits paid.....	.9 percent
DI.....	\$754 million
As a percent of total benefits paid.....	3.4 percent

Health Care

1990: The Omnibus Budget Reconciliation Act of 1990 provides for standards for Medicare supplemental insurance (Medigap) policies. The Act also requires that effective July 1, 1991, States extend Medicaid eligibility to all children born after September 30, 1983, and under age 19 and living in families with incomes at or below the Federal poverty level.

Medicare ¹

Hospital Insurance (Part A):

Total benefits paid in calendar year 1989.....	\$60.0 billion
Number of enrollees in July 1989.....	33.0 million

Supplementary Medical Insurance (Part B):

Total benefits paid in calendar year 1989	\$38.3 billion
Number of enrollees in July 1989.....	32.1 million

Administrative costs, 1989:

Hospital Insurance	\$792 million
As a percent of total benefits paid.....	1.3 percent
Supplementary Medical Insurance.....	\$1,489 million
As a percent of total benefits paid.....	3.9 percent

Medicaid

Total benefits paid in fiscal year 1989.....	\$54.5 billion
Number of unduplicated recipients, fiscal year 1989.....	23.5 million

¹ Preliminary estimates.

Black Lung

1990: Effective January 1, 1991, 4.1 percent adjustment to benefits of miners or widows; new amount is \$387.10 monthly.

Supplemental Security Income (SSI)

1990: Effective January 1, 1990, 5.4 percent cost-of-living adjustment to Federal benefit rates; new rates are \$407 monthly for an individual living in his or her own household and \$610 for a couple.

SSI

Total:	
Benefits paid in 1989.....	\$15.0 billion
Number of recipients, December 1989.....	4.7 million
Average benefit, December 1989.....	\$277.65
Federally administered payments:	
Benefits paid in 1989.....	\$14.6 billion
Number of recipients, December 1989.....	4.6 million
Average benefit, December 1989.....	\$274.63
Federal SSI payments:	
Benefits paid in 1989.....	\$11.6 billion
Number of recipients, December 1989.....	4.2 million
Average benefit, December 1989.....	\$238.83
Federally administered State supplementation:	
Benefits paid in 1989.....	\$3.0 billion
Number of recipients, December 1989.....	¹ 1.9 million
Average benefit.....	\$131.70
State-administered supplementation:	
Benefits paid in 1989.....	\$0.4 billion
Number of recipients, December 1989.....	² .3 million
Average benefit, December 1989.....	\$130.90

¹ Includes 1.5 million persons receiving Federal SSI and State supplementation and 0.4 million persons receiving State supplementation only.

² Includes 195,000 persons receiving Federal SSI and State-administered supplementation and 80,000 persons receiving State supplementation only.

Aid to Families with Dependent Children (AFDC)

1990: Each State required to establish a Job Opportunities and Basic Skills (JOBS) Training program to educate, train, and employ welfare families. This program replaces the Work Incentive (WIN) program and consolidates other welfare-to-work provisions in current law. The JOBS program is administered by the State welfare agency.

AFDC, 1988

Total payments.....	\$16.8 billion
Federal share.....	¹ 9.1 billion
State share.....	¹ 7.7 billion
Average monthly number of —	
Recipients.....	10.9 million
Families.....	3.7 million
Average per family:	
Number of children.....	2
Monthly payments.....	\$374

¹ Preliminary estimates.

Food Stamps

1990: Increase in food stamp benefits to \$352 monthly to an eligible four-person household with no income, effective October 1; standard deduction raised to \$116 monthly.

Low-Income Home Energy Assistance Program (LIHEAP)

1989 (fiscal year): States used \$1.36 billion in Low-Income Home Energy Assistance Program funds to assist about 6.2 million households.

Poverty

Poverty income thresholds, 1990:

Individual, aged 65 or older.....	\$6,268
Couple, householder aged 65 or older.....	7,906
Family of four.....	13,360

Program Descriptions

2A Social Security		Old-Age, Survivors, and Disability Insurance
	8	Summary
	10	History of Provisions
	10	Employment Covered
	13	Maximum Taxable Earnings and Tax Rates
	13	Insured Status (Benefit Eligibility)
	15	Benefit Computation
	23	Type of Monthly Benefits
	17	Other OASDI Benefits
	17	Automatic Adjustment Provisions
	20	Illustrative Benefit Amounts
	20	Effect of Current Earnings on Benefit Status
	21	Income Tax Treatment of Benefits
	21	Appropriations Authorized From General Revenues and Interfund Borrowing
	22	International Agreements
	33	Tables
2B Health Care		Medicare
	52	Summary
	56	History of Provisions
	56	Insured Status
	57	Medicare Benefits
	60	Appropriations From General Revenues and Interfund Borrowing
	62	Table
	63	Medicaid: Summary
2C Other Social Insurance		
	67	Black Lung Benefits: Summary

2D Income Support

	Supplemental Security Income
68	Summary
69	History of Provisions
69	Basic Eligibility Requirements
70	Other Eligibility Provisions
72	Federal Benefit Payments
79	Federal Benefit Rates
72	Exclusions From Income
74	Limits and Exclusions From Resources
76	Presumptive and Emergency Payments and Interim Assistance Reimbursement
76	Medicaid Eligibility
77	State Supplementation
	Aid to Families with Dependent Children
80	Summary
80	History of Provisions
80	Eligibility
82	Federal Matching Formula
84	Income and Resources Considered and Disregarded
87	Fair Hearing and Equal Opportunity
87	Privacy and Disclosure
88	Foster Care
88	Protective and Vendor Payments
89	Work Incentive
91	Job Opportunities and Basic Skills Training
92	Child Support Enforcement
93	Other
94	Table
95	Food Stamps: Summary
97	Low-Income Home Energy Assistance: Summary

The national Old-Age, Survivors, and Disability Insurance (OASDI) program, popularly referred to as Social Security, is the largest income-maintenance program in the United States. This section provides a brief program summary followed by a description of the history and current provisions of the OASDI program.

Old-Age, Survivors, and Disability Insurance

The Old-Age, Survivors, and Disability Insurance (OASDI) program provides monthly benefits to retired and disabled workers and their dependents and to survivors of insured workers. Retirement benefits were provided by the original Social Security Act of 1935, benefits for dependents and survivors by the 1939 amendments, benefits for the disabled by the 1956 amendments, and benefits for the dependents of disabled workers by the 1958 amendments. In 1965, a Health Insurance program, generally known as Medicare, was enacted. (For a description of Medicare, see page 52).

Covered Employment and Taxes

A person builds protection under the OASDI program through work in employment covered under Social Security. Coverage is in general compulsory. Taxes on wage and salary workers' earnings up to a statutory maximum taxable amount each year are withheld and matched by employers. Self-employed persons pay taxes on their annual earnings up to the same maximum as employees but at the combined employer-employee rate. A temporary income tax credit reduced the effective self-employment tax rate for 1984 through 1989. Effective for 1990, the tax credits have been replaced with tax deduction provisions designed to treat the self-employed in much the same manner as employers and employees are

treated for purposes of Social Security and income taxes. While taxes of workers with more than one employer are withheld and matched up to the annual maximum by each employer, the employee's share of taxes on total wages above the maximum is refundable through the income tax system. All taxes are credited to the OASI and DI Trust Funds, which by law may be used only to meet the cost of:

- (1) Monthly benefits when the worker retires, dies, or becomes disabled;
- (2) lump-sum death payments to survivors;
- (3) vocational rehabilitation services for disability beneficiaries; and
- (4) administrative expenses.

Monthly Benefits

Benefits are paid as a matter of earned right to workers who gain insured status and to their eligible spouses and children and survivors. Fully insured status qualifies a worker and family for almost all benefit types on the basis of Social Security earnings credits. A worker who dies without being fully insured may be currently insured, and his or her children and their widowed mother or father would thus qualify for benefits. "Insured in event of disability" status is required to qualify for a disabled-worker benefit or to establish a period of disability. A lump-sum death payment may also be payable on the death of a fully or currently insured worker. Certain persons born before January 2, 1900, who do not meet fully insured-status requirements can qualify for small, fixed-rate benefits under special transitional provisions.

Monthly benefits are related to past earnings with two exceptions: (1) Fixed-rate benefits payable to certain persons born before January 2, 1900, and (2) "special minimum" benefits, based on number of years with specified minimum amounts of covered earnings, for workers with low earnings but long attachment to the labor force.

The amount of a monthly benefit award is determined by first computing an insured worker's average indexed monthly earnings (AIME)—in the case of most workers who attain age 62, become disabled, or die after 1978—or average monthly wage (AMW). The AIME or AMW is then linked (by a formula or by a table in the law, respectively) to the monthly benefit payable at age 65—called the primary insurance amount (PIA). For persons with a very low AIME or AMW who reached age 62, became disabled, or died before 1982, a minimum PIA is applicable. Benefits for dependents and survivors are calculated as a percentage of the insured worker's PIA but are subject to proportional reduction to conform to a family maximum amount stated in the law. Benefits payable to retired workers, spouses, widows, and widowers who elect benefits before age 65 are subject to an actuarial reduction. The age at which unreduced benefits are payable will gradually increase from age 65 to age 67 after the year 2000.

Monthly benefits are subject to an earnings or retirement test, under which part or all of benefit payments are withheld when earnings of a beneficiary under age 70 exceed the amount specified in the law.

Benefits are financed principally through contributions from employers, employees, and the self-employed. The trust funds also receive income through: Federal general revenues to finance the cost of benefits attributable to military and other gratuitous wage credits; Federal general revenues to finance the cost of "special age-72" benefits; revenues resulting from the inclusion of part of Social Security benefits in adjusted gross income for Federal income tax purposes beginning in 1984; and interest on the investment of Federal general revenues that are not needed to meet current program expenses. This program is administered by the Social Security Administration.

Provisions for Railroad Retirement beneficiaries.—The OASDI tabulations do not include a number of Railroad Retirement beneficiaries who would have been eligible for Social Security benefits had they applied. The reason they have not applied is that receipt of a Social Security benefit would reduce their Railroad Retirement benefit by a like amount.

The Railroad Retirement Act of 1974, effective January 1, 1975, provided that the regular annuity for employees with 10 or more years of railroad service who retired after December 31, 1974, will consist of two components:

Tier 1—A basic Social Security level component equivalent to what would be paid under the Social Security Act on the basis of the employee's combined railroad and nonrailroad service, reduced by the amount of any monthly benefit under OASDI actually paid on the basis of nonrailroad work; and

Tier 2—A staff level component payable over and above the Social Security equivalent, on the basis of a formula applicable only to railroad service.

The number of Railroad Retirement beneficiaries who would be eligible for a Social Security benefit if they applied is not available. It is estimated to be less than 100,000.

History of Provisions

Act*	
Employment Covered	Compulsory
1935	All workers in commerce and industry (except railroads) under age 65 in continental United States, Alaska, and Hawaii. (Covered after 1936.)
1939	Age restriction eliminated.
1946	Railroad and Social Security earnings combined to determine eligibility for and amount of survivor benefits.
1950	Regularly employed farm and domestic workers. Nonfarm self-employed (except members of professional groups). Federal civilian employees not under a Federal retirement system. U.S. citizens employed outside the United States by American employers. Workers in Puerto Rico and the Virgin Islands.
1951	Railroad workers with less than 10 years of service, for all benefits. (After October 1951, coverage is retroactive to 1937.)
1954	Farm self-employed. Professional self-employed except lawyers, dentists, physicians, and members of other medical groups (taxable year ending after 1954). Additional regularly employed farm and domestic workers. Homeworkers.
1956	Members of the uniformed services on active duty or on active duty for training. Remainder of professional self-employed except physicians (taxable years ending after 1955). Farm landlords who materially participate in farm operations.
1960	U.S. citizens employed in United States by foreign governments or international organizations. Parents working for children (except domestic or casual labor). Workers in Guam and American Samoa.
1965	Interns. Self-employed physicians (taxable years ending on or after Dec. 31, 1965). Tips for employee tax only.
1967	Ministers and members of religious orders not under a vow of poverty (unless exemption is claimed on grounds of conscience or religious principles). Taxable years ending after 1967.
1982	Federal employees—Hospital Insurance (Part A) program only.
1983	Federal employees (except reemployed annuitants) hired on or after Jan. 1, 1984, including executive, legislative, and judicial branch employees and including those with previous periods of Federal service if the break in service lasted more than 365 days.
	Legislative branch employees hired before 1984 who were not participating in the Civil Service Retirement System on Dec. 31, 1983.
	Members of Congress, the President, the Vice-President, Federal judges, and most executive-level political appointees of the Federal Government.
	Employees of nonprofit organizations.
	U.S. residents employed outside the United States by American employers.
1984	Rehired Federal employees whose previous service was covered.

* The word "Act" represents legislation enacted in the year shown (except that the 1967 Act was signed Jan. 2, 1968). 1972a denotes legislation of July 1; 1972b denotes legislation of Oct. 30; 1973a denotes legislation of July 9; 1973b denotes legislation of Dec. 31; 1981a denotes legislation of Aug. 13; 1981b denotes legislation of Dec. 29.

Persons exercising reemployment rights to noncovered Federal employment retain exemption after a period (not limited to 365 or fewer days) of military or national guard service or work for an international organization.

Generally, all legislative branch employees except those who were participating on Dec. 31, 1983, and are also currently participating in the Civil Service Retirement System or another Federal retirement system.

Employees of nonprofit organizations who are also participating on a mandatory basis in the Civil Service Retirement System are treated like Federal employees for Social Security tax and coverage purposes. They are therefore not covered unless hired on or after Jan. 1, 1984, or reemployed after a break in service of more than 365 days.

- 1986 Noncovered State and local government employees hired on or after Apr. 1, 1986—Hospital Insurance (Part A) program only.
- 1987 Members of uniformed services reserve components on inactive duty training. Irregularly employed farm workers (if employer's annual expenditures for farm labor at least \$2,500). Services performed in trade or business of spouse or by children aged 18 or older in trade or business of parent. Tips for employer Social Security tax.
- 1990 State and local government employees (except students employed by the educational institution they attend) not under a State or local government retirement system.

Elective by Employer

- 1950 State and local government employees not under a State or local government retirement system. Termination permitted 2 years after giving notice if group has 5 years of coverage when notice is given.
- 1954 U.S. citizens employed outside the United States by a foreign subsidiary of an American employer.
- 1972b Members of a religious order who are subject to a vow of poverty. Retroactivity allowed for 5 years but not earlier than Jan. 1, 1968.
- 1983 U.S. citizens and residents employed outside the United States by a foreign affiliate of an American employer.

States prohibited from terminating coverage of employees and permitted to reinstate coverage for a group not terminated.
- 1984 Churches or church-related organizations may elect irrevocably to have services performed by their employees excluded from covered employment. Their employees are then treated as self-employed for Social Security purposes.
- 1990 State and local government employees not under a State or local government retirement system.

Elective by Employer and Employee

- 1950 Employees (other than members of the clergy) of nonprofit organizations (upon election by employer, each current employee given a choice as to coverage, new employees are covered). Nonprofit organizations permitted to terminate coverage 2 years after giving notice, if the organization has 8 years of coverage when notice is given.
- 1954 State and local government employees (except fire fighters and police personnel) under a State or local government retirement system (coverage provided at State's option; a majority of the eligible employees must vote in favor). See above (elective by employer, 1950) for termination rule.

-
- 1956 Fire fighters and police personnel in designated States. State and local government employees under the State or local government retirement system in designated States may be divided into two systems, one excluding employees not desiring coverage (new employees covered).
- 1967 Fire fighters under State or local government retirement system.
- 1983 Employees of nonprofit organizations placed under compulsory coverage; nonprofit organizations prohibited from terminating coverage of their employees on or after Mar. 31, 1983.
- States prohibited from terminating coverage of employees and permitted to reinstate coverage for a terminated group.

Elective by Individual

- 1954 Members of the clergy and of religious orders not under a vow of poverty.
- 1965 Members of certain religious sects may obtain exemptions from self-employment coverage (retroactive to 1951).
- 1967 Members of the clergy and of religious orders not under a vow of poverty are covered automatically, but they can choose to be exempt on grounds of conscience or religious principles.
- 1977 Members of the clergy and of religious orders who filed an application for exemption from coverage may revoke the exemption if the revocation is filed before the due date of the individual's Federal income tax return for the first taxable year beginning after Dec. 20, 1977.
- 1986 Members of the clergy and of religious orders who filed an application for exemption from coverage may revoke the exemption if the revocation is filed before the due date of the individual's Federal income tax return for the first taxable year beginning after Oct. 22, 1986.

Noncontributory Wage Credits

- 1946 Fully insured status and average monthly wage of \$160 for World War II veterans who died within 3 years after discharge.
- 1950 Wage credits of \$160 per month of military service during World War II (Sept. 16, 1940, to July 24, 1947).
- 1952 Same military wage credits to Dec. 31, 1953.
- 1953 Same military wage credits to June 30, 1955.
- 1955 Same military wage credits to Mar. 31, 1956.
- 1956 Same military wage credits to Dec. 31, 1956.
- 1967 For uniformed services, wage credits of \$100 for each \$100 (or fraction thereof) of basic pay not in excess of \$300 per quarter, beginning in 1968.
- 1972b For uniformed services, wage credits of \$300 per calendar quarter of service after 1956. (Supersedes 1967 provision.) For U.S. citizens of Japanese ancestry, wage credits for the period they were interned by the U.S. Government during World War II (Dec. 7, 1941, to Dec. 31, 1946) and who were aged 18 or older.
- 1977 For uniformed services, additional wage credits of \$100 for each full \$300 of basic pay up to maximum credit of \$1,200 per calendar year after 1977.

Maximum Taxable Earnings and Tax Rates

- 1935 **History:** Tables 2.A1 and 2.A3 (see pages 33-34) give the maximum taxable earnings and the rates and maximum amounts of contribution (tax) for 1937-91, and tax rates scheduled for future years.
- 1983 Increase in scheduled tax rate for self-employed to 100% of combined employer-employee rate; for 1951-83, that percentage had ranged between 66 and 75%. Federal income tax credits provided to offset portions of 1984-89 SECA tax rates to bring about a more gradual rise in effective taxes for the self-employed. Smaller Federal income tax credit provided for employees to cover entire increase in employee tax rate for 1984 only. See table 2.A4 (page 34) for detailed information on tax credits for 1984-89. Two deduction provisions for self-employed to replace tax credits against SECA taxes after 1989.
- ... **Current Law:** Employers and employees and self-employed persons each pay contributions, or taxes, on earnings in covered employment and self-employment up to the annual maximum amount taxable—\$53,400 for OASDI taxes and \$125,000 for HI (Medicare) taxes in 1991; before 1991 the HI maximum was the same as the OASDI maximum. The 1991 tax rate is 7.65 percent (5.6, 0.6, and 1.45 for OASI, DI and HI, respectively) each for the employer and the employee under the Federal Insurance Contributions Act (FICA). The self-employed person pays the combined employer-employee rate of 15.3 percent under the Self-Employment Contributions Act (SECA).

The taxes are deposited in separate trust funds—OASI and DI (see tables 4.A1-4.A6) under the OASDI program, and HI (see tables 7.A1-7.A2) under the Medicare program.

Two deduction provisions are applicable to self-employed persons for the purpose of treating them in much the same manner as employees and employers are treated for purposes of FICA and income taxes. The first provision allows a deduction from net earnings from self-employment equal to the amount of net earnings before the deduction, times one-half the SECA tax rate. The effect of this deduction is intended to be analogous to the coverage and tax treatment of the FICA tax paid by the employer, which is disregarded as remuneration to the employee for Social Security and income tax purposes. The second provision allows an income tax deduction, equal to one-half of the amount of the SECA deductibility of the employer's share of the income tax.

Insured Status (Benefit Eligibility)

Quarter of Coverage (QC)

- 1939 Calendar quarter in which \$50 of wages is earned. Four QC are credited for covered earnings equal to maximum limitation for the year.
- 1946 Calendar quarter in which \$50 of wages is paid.
- 1950 Calendar quarter credited with \$100 of self-employment income (reported annually).
- 1954 Calendar quarter credited with \$100 of agricultural wages (reported annually).

- 1977 Calendar quarters of coverage (up to 4) for each \$250 of annual earnings, effective Jan. 1, 1978 (effective Jan. 1, 1979, dollar measure subject to automatic increase):
- \$260, effective Jan. 1, 1979;
 - \$290, effective Jan. 1, 1980;
 - \$310, effective Jan. 1, 1981;
 - \$340, effective Jan. 1, 1982;
 - \$370, effective Jan. 1, 1983;
 - \$390, effective Jan. 1, 1984;
 - \$410, effective Jan. 1, 1985;
 - \$440, effective Jan. 1, 1986;
 - \$460, effective Jan. 1, 1987;
 - \$470, effective Jan. 1, 1988;
 - \$500, effective Jan. 1, 1989;
 - \$520, effective Jan. 1, 1990; and
 - \$540, effective Jan. 1, 1991.

Disability Definition

- 1954 Inability to engage in substantial gainful activity because of any medically determinable permanent physical or mental impairment.
- 1965 Disability lasting at least 12 months. For blind persons aged 55-64, inability to engage in usual occupation.
- 1967 Disability that precludes engagement in any substantial gainful work existing in the national economy. For surviving spouse, disability precludes any gainful activity.

Period of Disability

- 1954 Continuous period of at least 6 months of disability as defined above or of blindness.
- 1972b At least 5 months of disability.

Fully Insured

- 1935 Cumulative wages of \$2,000 and employment in each of 5 years after 1936 and before attainment of age 65.
- 1939 QC equal to one-half the quarters elapsed after 1936 (or quarter in which age 21 attained) and before quarter of death or attainment of age 65. Minimum 6 QC, maximum 40 QC.
- 1950 Elapsed period measured after 1950 (QC earned at any time are used).
- 1954 Period of disability excluded from elapsed period. Alternatively, QC earned in all quarters after 1954 and before quarter in which age 65 attained (minimum 6 QC).
- 1956 Elapsed period measured to age 62 for women. Alternatively, QC earned in all except 4 quarters after 1954 and before quarter in which age 65 attained (62 for women).
- 1960 QC reduced to 1/3 the elapsed quarters.
- 1961 QC equal to years elapsed after 1950 (or year age 21 attained) and before year of death or age 65 (62 for women).
- 1972b Elapsed period for men reaching age 62 after 1972, measured to age 62 or to 1975, if later.
- 1983 Any person aged 55 or older on Jan. 1, 1984, and employed by a nonprofit organization for whose employee coverage is extended solely by reason of the new compulsory coverage provision will be deemed fully insured upon subsequently acquiring 6 QC if aged 60 or older on Jan. 1, 1984; 8 QC if aged 59; 12 QC if aged 58; 16 QC if aged 57; and 20 QC if aged 55 or 56.

	Currently Insured
1939	6 QC earned in 12 quarters before quarter of death.
1946	6 QC earned in preceding 13 quarters, including quarter of death.
1950	Including quarter of retirement added.
1954	Including quarter of disablement added.
	Disability Insured
1954	20 QC earned in last 40 quarters, including quarter of disablement, and currently insured.
1956	Fully insured requirement added.
1958	Currently insured requirement eliminated.
1960	Alternatively, 20 QC earned before quarter of disablement (not necessarily in last 40 quarters) but QC earned in all quarters after 1950, with minimum of 6 such QC.
1965	Alternatively for blind under age 31, QC earned in one-half the quarters elapsed after age 21, with minimum of 6 such QC. For blind under age 24, 6 QC earned in preceding 3 years.
1967	For all disabled under age 31, same alternative.
972b	For blind, requirement for recent QC eliminated.
1983	For those who become disabled again at age 31 or older and who were previously disabled before age 31, same alternative as that for those disabled under age 31.
	Transitionally Insured
1965	Same as fully insured, but minimum reduced to 3 QC.
	Requirement for Special Age-72 Monthly Benefit
1966	3 QC for each year elapsed after 1966 and before attainment of age 72. (No QC if aged 72 before 1968.)
Benefit Computation	Average Monthly Wage (AMW)
1939	Computed using creditable earnings after 1936 and before year of death or retirement, divided by months after 1936 and before quarter of death or retirement, excluding months before age 22 in quarters not QC.
1950	Alternatively, computed using creditable earnings after 1950 (or year aged 21, if later) and before year of death, year of retirement or subsequent year, or year age 65 attained if then insured, divided by number of months in those years.
1954	Earnings and months in 4 years may be excluded in all cases; in 5 years if worker has 20 QC. Period of disability may be excluded.
1956	Earnings and months in 5 years may be excluded in all cases. Computation period may end at age 62 for women then insured.
1960	Earnings may be used for any year after 1950 and before year of retirement but including year of death, with the number of years equal to the years elapsed after 1955 (or year age 26 attained) and before year of death or age 65 attained (62 for women).
	Same method may be used for earnings after 1936 and years elapsed after 1941.
1972b	Number of years for men reaching age 62 after 1972, measured to age 62 or to 1975, if later.

1977 For workers who attain age 62, become disabled, or die after 1978, excludes earnings in year of attainment of age 62 and later, computed using creditable earnings after 1936.

For workers who attain age 62 after 1978 and before 1984, excludes earnings in year of attainment of age 62 and later, computed using creditable earnings after 1950.

Average Indexed Monthly Earnings (AIME)

1977 For workers who attain age 62, become disabled, or die after 1978, AIME is computed by using indexed earnings after 1950 for the same computation period applicable in calculating the AMW. Indexed earnings for a given year equal actual creditable earnings multiplied by the national average wage for the second year before worker attains age 62, becomes disabled, or dies, divided by the national average wage for the given year, except that for years after the second year before the worker attains age 62, becomes disabled, or dies, indexed earnings equal actual creditable earnings.

1980 For disabled workers, the number of years of earnings used equals the number of years elapsed after 1950 (or year age 21 attained, if later) and before year of disability, minus dropout years equal to one-fifth of the number of elapsed years rounded to the next lower integer (to a maximum of 5 dropout years). However, the number of years of earnings used is at least 2. Effective for Initial entitlement after June 1980.

Disabled workers who receive less than 3 dropout years under the one-fifth rule may be credited with additional dropout years based on child care, up to a total of 3 dropout years. (To receive this credit, a worker must have had no earnings in that year and have been living with a child under age 3.) However, the number of years of earnings used is at least 2. Effective for July 1981.

1983 For workers who die after 1978 but before attaining age 62, indexed earnings for a given year can equal actual creditable earnings multiplied by the national average wage for the earlier of (1) the year in which the worker reached or would have reached age 60, or (2) the second year before the survivor becomes eligible for aged or disabled-widow or-widower benefits, and then divided by the national average wage for the given year. This computation method applies only if a higher benefit results. Effective for surviving spouses newly eligible after 1984.

Primary Insurance Amount (PIA) and Maximum Family Benefit

... The following benefit computation tables are shown beginning on page 35:

- 2.A5.—Factors for indexing earnings, 1951-91
- 2.A6.—Indexed earnings for workers with maximum earnings, 1951-91
- 2.A7.—Formulas for computing PIA from AIME based on 1977 Act, and increases in PIA based on cost-of-living adjustments
- 2.A8.—Special minimum PIA: Formula applies to years of coverage
- 2.A9.—Minimum PIA and maximum family benefit for workers who attain(ed) age 62, or die(d) before attaining age 62 in 1979-91
- 2.A10.—Minimum PIA and maximum family benefit for workers first eligible for disabled-worker benefits in 1979 or later
- 2.A11.—Formulas for computing PIA from creditable earnings after 1936
- 2.A12.—Formulas for computing PIA from AMW based on earnings after 1950, and percentage increases in PIA
- 2.A13.—Minimum PIA and maximum family benefit for workers who attained age 62, were first eligible for disabled-worker benefits, or died before 1979

Type of Monthly Benefits

... See pages 23-32.

Other OASDI Benefits

Lump-Sum Refund

1935 Persons not insured at age 65 eligible for lump-sum refund equal to 3 1/2% of cumulative wage credits.

1939 Lump-sum refund eliminated.

Lump-Sum Death Payment

1935 Under age 65: 3 1/2% of cumulative wage credits. Aged 65 or older and fully insured: 3 1/2% of cumulative wage credits, less monthly benefits received.

1939 Fully or currently insured: 6 times PIA if no survivor eligible for monthly benefits.

1950 3 times PIA for all deaths.

1954 3 times PIA with maximum of \$255.

1981a Payable only to a widow or widower who was living with the worker at time of the death or to a widow, widower, or children eligible for monthly benefits. Amount of lump sum fixed at \$255.

Vocational Rehabilitation Services

1965 Available to selected disabled individuals. Costs of services payable from OASDI Trust Funds to State vocational rehabilitation agencies. Reimbursement in any year may not exceed 1% of the total amount of OASDI disability benefits disbursed in the prior year.

1972b Maximum annual reimbursement increased to 1.25% for fiscal year ending June 30, 1973, and 1.50% thereafter.

1981a Reimbursement from trust funds for cost of rehabilitation services made if the services result in the disabled individual's return to work (performance of substantial gainful activity for 9 consecutive months).

Automatic Adjustment Provisions

Benefits

1972a **History:** Under the original provisions (based on the 1972a, 1973a, and 1973b Acts), the arithmetical mean of the CPI for January, February, and March in the year of determination was compared with the arithmetical mean of the CPI for the later of (a) January, February, and March of the year in which the last effective cost-of-living increase was established or (b) the 3 months of the calendar quarter in which the effective month of the last general benefit increase occurred. (Before the introduction, in 1977, of the alternative CPI series for "All Urban Consumers," or CPI-U, the CPI-W was referred to as the CPI.) If the percentage increase in the CPI, rounded to the nearest one-tenth of 1 percent, was at least 3.0 (the triggering requirement), a cost-of-living benefit increase was established and the level of benefits increased by the same percentage, effective for June of the year in which the determination was made.

1983 The 1983 Act moved the effective date for a cost-of-living benefit increase from June to December, beginning in 1983, and eliminated the "triggering requirement" for the 1983 increase only. Effective with the determination made in 1984, the two periods used in calculating the CPI-W percentage increase were shifted from the first to the third calendar quarter.

The 1983 Act also introduced an alternative method for determining the size of a cost-of-living adjustment. This method, called the stabilizer provision, is applied when the ratio of the combined OASDI Trust Fund assets to estimated outgo falls below a certain percentage. The "triggering" percentage is 15 percent for the years

1985-88 and 20 percent for years after 1988. Under these circumstances, the cost-of-living adjustment is based on the lesser of the CPI-W percentage increase determined above or the increase in average wages. The latter increase is the percentage, rounded to the nearest one-tenth of 1 percent, by which the national average wage for the year before the year of determination exceeds the average wage for the year before the most recent year in which either a cost-of-living increase or a general benefit increase occurred (see column 2 in table 2.A1 on page 33 for average annual wages after 1950).

The 1983 legislation also included a provision for making up any benefit increases that are based on a lower wage increase rather than on the increase in the cost of living. When the fund ratio is greater than 32 percent, additional increases will be provided so that benefits are increased to the level at which they would have been if all increases had been based on the CPI-W. (See table 2.A14 for the cumulative effect of statutory and automatic increases in primary insurance benefits, page 45.)

1986 Triggering requirement eliminated for cost-of-living increases in and after 1986 by Public Law 99-509 (signed Oct. 21, 1986).

... **Current Law:** A cost-of-living increase in benefits generally is established each year if the Consumer Price Index for Urban Wage Earners and Clerical Workers (CPI-W), prepared by the Department of Labor, indicates a percentage increase after rounding of at least one-tenth of 1 percent between 2 specified calendar quarters. The arithmetical mean of the CPI-W for July, August, and September in the year of determination is compared with the arithmetical mean of the CPI-W for the later of (a) July, August, and September in the year in which the last effective cost-of-living increase was established or (b) the 3 months of the calendar quarter in which the effective month of the last general benefit increase occurred. The percentage increase in the CPI-W, rounded to the nearest one-tenth of 1 percent, represents the size of the cost-of-living increase in benefits, effective for December of the year in which the determination is made.

Under certain conditions, depending on the size of the combined OASDI Trust Funds relative to estimated disbursements, the applicability and size of a cost-of-living adjustment are determined under an alternative method (see the "stabilizer provision" described below). In no case, however, are benefits reduced below the level of benefits in the year of determination.

Under the benefit computation method based on average indexed monthly earnings (AIME), the principal method currently applicable to newly eligible workers, the cost-of-living adjustments are applied to the worker's primary insurance amount (PIA) beginning with the year of his or her first eligibility (see table 2.A7, page 37). Benefit increases are not incorporated into the benefit formula; the replacement percentages applicable to the three AIME brackets remain unchanged at 90, 32, and 15 percent, respectively. Instead, the dollar amounts defining the AIME brackets are adjusted annually in proportion to increases in the average wage level (see "bend points in benefit formula," page 20). Thus, as shown in table 2.A7, workers first eligible in different years have different benefit formulas.

The procedure is different for benefits computed on the basis of the average monthly wage (AMW), the main computation method applicable to workers who were first eligible before 1979. Here the benefit formula effective for a particular time period is the same for workers with varying years of first eligibility. For benefits based on the AMW after 1950, benefit increases are incorporated into the replacement percentages specified for the various AMW brackets (see table 2.A12, page 42). The AMW brackets remain unchanged except that whenever there is an increase in the maximum amount of taxable and creditable earnings (see the following subsection), a new AMW bracket is created: The benefit formula provides an additional 20-percent replacement for the portion of the AMW above the monthly equivalent of the previous taxable maximum. For benefits based on the AMW after 1936 (see table 2.A11, page 41), benefit increases are reflected in a revised conversion table used in determining the PIA from the primary insurance benefit (PIB).

The special minimum PIA is also subject to the cost-of-living adjustments beginning with the June 1979 benefit increase (see table 2.A8, page 38). Under this computation method, the increases are incorporated into the benefit formula and therefore apply to the benefits both of workers becoming eligible in the current or future years and of workers already on the benefit rolls. The same formula applies to workers with varying years of first eligibility.

Maximum Amount of Taxable and Creditable Earnings

- 1972a The 1972a Act (as modified by the 1973a and 1973b Acts) mandated a determination in 1974, and in every subsequent year in which a cost-of-living benefit increase is established, as to whether or not an adjustment is required in the maximum amount of annual earnings that will be taxed and credited toward benefits.
- The determination is made by multiplying the "maximum" in effect in the year of determination by the following quotient: the national average wage for the year before the year of determination, divided by the average wage for the year before the most recent year in which an automatic determination was made that resulted in an increase or in which an increase in the maximum was enacted. (See column 2 in table 2.A5 on page 35 for annual amounts of the average wage after 1950 and footnote 1 in table 2.A5 for the underlying data sources.) The resulting product, rounded to the nearest multiple of \$300, is the new maximum amount of taxable and creditable earnings, effective with respect to remuneration paid after the year of determination and with respect to taxable years beginning after that year. In no case, however, is the new maximum reduced to an amount below the maximum in the year of determination.
- 1976 In the 1974 and 1975 determinations the quotient was the average wage for the year of determination, estimated from data for the first calendar quarter, divided by the corresponding amount for the year before the year of determination. Public law 94-202 (signed Jan. 2, 1976) revised the adjustment method by increasing by a year the lag in average wages used in the computation. Thus, for example, the 1976 determination was based on the percentage increase in the average wage from 1974 to 1975.
- 1977 Statutory in lieu of automatic increases in the maximum instituted for the years 1979, 1980, and 1981. Also, for purposes of establishing a "year of coverage" used in the computation of the special minimum PIA, annual maximum taxable and creditable earnings after 1978 are the amounts that would have been determined under the automatic adjustment provisions if the statutory increases in the maximum under the 1977 Act had not been enacted (see table 2.A8, page 38).

Earnings Test

- 1972b The 1972b Act (as modified by the 1973a and 1973b Acts) mandated a determination in 1974, and in every subsequent year in which a cost-of-living increase is established, as to whether or not an adjustment in the exempt amount—the amount of earnings permitted without reduction in benefits—is required.
- The determination is made by multiplying the monthly exempt amount in effect in the year of determination by the following quotient: the national average wage for the year before the year of determination, divided by the average wage for the year before the most recent year in which an automatic determination was made that resulted in an increase or in which an increase in the exempt amount was enacted. (See column 2 in table 2.A5 on page 35 for annual amounts of the average wage after 1950 and footnote 1 in table 2.A5 for the underlying data sources.) The resulting product, rounded to the nearest multiple of \$10, is the new monthly exempt amount, effective with respect to remuneration paid after the year of determination and with respect to taxable years beginning after that year. In no case, however, is the new exempt amount reduced below the exempt amount in the year of determination. The new annual exempt amount is determined by multiplying the new monthly amount by 12.

- 1976 In the 1974 and 1975 determinations the quotient was the average wage for the year of determination, estimated from data for the first calendar quarter, divided by the corresponding amount for the year before the year of determination. Public Law 94-202 (signed Jan. 2, 1976) revised the adjustment method by increasing by a year the lag in average wages used in the computation. Thus, for example, the 1976 determination was based on the percentage increase in the average wage from 1974 to 1975.

Quarter of Coverage

- 1977 Mandatory annual determination, beginning in 1978, as to whether or not an adjustment is required in the amount of wages and self-employment earnings an individual needs to be credited with a quarter of coverage in the succeeding year. The amount required for a quarter of coverage is the product of \$250 (in effect in 1978) multiplied by the following quotient: the national average wage for the year before the year of determination, divided by the average wage for 1976 (see column 2 in table 2.A5 on page 35 for average annual wages after 1950). The resulting product, rounded to the nearest multiple of \$10, is the new amount required for a quarter of coverage. In no case, however, is the new amount reduced below the amount in effect in the year of determination.

Bend Points in Benefit Formula

- 1977 Introduction of a new benefit computation method based on average indexed monthly earnings (AIME) after 1950, effective for workers first eligible after 1978 (see table 2.A7, page 37). The dollar amounts, or bend points, defining the AIME brackets are adjusted annually by multiplying the bend points in effect for 1979—\$180 and \$1,085—by the following quotient: the national average wage for the second year before the year for which the determination is made, divided by the average wage for 1977 (see column 2 in table 2.A5 on page 35 for average annual wages after 1950). The resulting products, rounded to the nearest dollar, are the new bend points.

Illustrative Benefit Amounts

The following tables, beginning on page 46, present illustrative benefit amounts:

- 2.A15.—Monthly benefit amounts for selected beneficiary families with first eligibility in 1990, by average indexed monthly earnings for selected wage levels, effective December 1990
- 2.A16.—Minimum and maximum monthly retired-worker benefits payable to individuals who retired at age 62, 1957-91
- 2.A17.—Minimum and maximum monthly retired-worker benefits payable to individuals who retired at age 65, 1940-91

Effect of Current Earnings on Benefit Status

... Beneficiaries with substantial earnings may have some or all benefits withheld depending on their annual earnings. Family members also have benefits withheld if the worker on whose account they are receiving benefits has substantial earnings. However, deductions based on the worker's earnings are not made from the benefits of a divorced spouse who has been divorced from the worker for at least 2 years.

The earnings test has different rules for beneficiaries aged 65-70 and under age 65. In 1991, beneficiaries aged 65-70 receive \$1 less in total annual benefits for each \$3 of earnings in excess of the exempt amount of \$9,720. Beneficiaries under age 65 receive \$1 less in their benefit for each \$2 of earnings above the exempt amount of \$7,080 (table 2.A18, page 49).

Beneficiaries entitled on the basis of their own disability—disabled workers, disabled adult children, and disabled widows and widowers—are not subject to the retirement test. Substantial earnings by disabled beneficiaries may indicate that they are able to do work which constitutes substantial gainful activity (SGA), and therefore are no longer disabled. Although other factors are considered, numerical guidelines are

used in a determination of SGA. Currently average monthly earnings above \$500 usually are considered to demonstrate SGA while earnings below \$300 indicate that SGA did not occur (table 2.A19, page 50).

Income Tax Treatment of Benefits

- 1983 Up to one-half of Social Security benefits may be subject to income taxation under certain conditions. Generally, only beneficiaries with substantial amounts of other income are affected. The additional income tax revenues resulting from this provision are transferred to the trust funds from which the corresponding benefits were paid.
- Effective for taxable years ending after Dec. 31, 1983, gross income for income tax purposes includes up to one-half of Social Security and Tier I Railroad Retirement benefits received by taxpayers whose income, as defined below, exceeds certain base amounts. The base amounts are \$32,000 for a married couple filing jointly, \$0 for a married individual filing separately who lived with his or her spouse anytime during the year, and \$25,000 for individuals in all other filing categories (table 2.A20, page 51).
- The income to be compared with the applicable base amount is adjusted gross income (before Social Security or Railroad Retirement benefits are considered), plus tax-exempt interest income and certain other deductible or excludable income, plus one-half of Social Security or Tier I Railroad Retirement benefits. For taxpayers whose income exceeds the appropriate base amount, the amount of benefits included in gross income is the lesser of one-half of benefits or one-half of the excess of the income, as described, over the base amount.
- Examples of Social Security benefits to be included in gross income for single taxpayers with varying amounts of annual income and Social Security benefits of \$8,000 are shown on page 51.

Appropriations Authorized From General Revenues and Interfund Borrowing

Appropriations From General Revenues

- 1935 Annual appropriations to the old-age reserve account to provide for payments; direct appropriation to pay for administrative expenses.
- 1939 Trust fund created from which benefits and administrative expenses were to be paid.
- 1944 General authorization, to finance benefits and payments.
- 1947 For cost of gratuitous military service wage credits.
- 1950 General authorization repealed.
- 1956 For cost of gratuitous military service wage credits.
- 1966 For cost of monthly benefits for those with less than 3 quarters of coverage.
- 1972b For cost of gratuitous wage credits for Japanese-American internees.
- 1983 A lump-sum payment to the OASDI Trust Funds equal to (1) the present value of the estimated additional benefits arising from the gratuitous military service wage credits for service before 1957 and (2) the amount of the combined employer-employee OASDI taxes on the gratuitous wage credits for service after 1956 and before 1984 but less any amounts previously transferred. After 1983, the trust funds will be reimbursed on a current basis for employer-employee taxes on such wage credits for service after 1983.
- A lump-sum payment to the OASDI Trust Funds representing the amount of uncashed benefit checks (including interest) issued in the past. In the future, the trust funds will be credited on a regular basis. All transfers made for uncashed benefit checks will be subject to the annual appropriation process.

Transfer from the Treasury Department to the OASDI Trust Funds an amount equal to income tax receipts attributable to inclusion of Social Security benefits in taxable income.

For discussion of tax credits for part of employment FICA tax and tax on self-employment income under SECA, see the section on "Maximum Taxable Earnings and Tax Rates," page 13.

Interfund Borrowing

- 1981 Interfund borrowing permitted among OASI, DI, and HI Trust Funds as needed until Dec. 31, 1982. For all or part of any loan to be repaid, the managing trustee determines if assets of borrowing trust fund(s) are sufficient for that purpose. Interest with respect to any outstanding loan balance at a rate equal to the rate earned by lending trust fund is transferred from time to time.
- 1983 Interfund borrowing reauthorized among OASI, DI, and HI Trust Funds for calendar years 1983-87, with provisions for scheduled repayment, no later than Dec. 31, 1989, of principal and interest (including amounts borrowed in 1982). No borrowing permitted from any fund that has been reduced to specified levels.

International Agreements

- 1977 The President authorized to enter into international agreements to provide for coordination between the social security programs of the United States and the programs of other countries.

An international social security agreement is designed to benefit both workers and employers. Such agreements eliminate dual coverage and contributions with respect to the same work under the social security programs of the countries that are parties to the agreement. Agreements also prevent the impairment of social security protection that results when a person works under the social security programs of two countries but is not eligible for benefits in one or both of the countries when he or she retires, becomes disabled, or dies. Under an agreement, each country takes into account periods of coverage that are completed under the laws of the other country and that were not already credited under its own laws. A partial benefit is then computed by each country based on the proportion of total covered work completed in that country.

The United States currently has social security agreements in effect with 12 countries—Italy (1978), the Federal Republic of Germany (1979), Switzerland (1980), Belgium, Norway, Canada (1984), the United Kingdom (1985), Sweden (1987), Spain and France (1988), Portugal (1989), and the Netherlands (1990). An agreement with Austria has been signed and is expected to enter into force in the second half of 1991.

Social Security old-age and disability benefits are generally payable to U.S. citizens regardless of where they reside. An international agreement generally provides that each country that is a party to the agreement must, for benefit purposes, treat nationals of the other country in the same manner as it treats its own nationals. Furthermore, certain other persons who are not nationals, such as dependents and survivors, but who reside within the participating countries are guaranteed equal benefit treatment with nationals.

Type of Monthly Benefits

Act	Type of benefit		Percent of PIA	Conditions
Insured Worker				
1935	Retired worker:	Aged 65 or older	100	Fully insured. Amount based on cumulative wages
1939	.....	.....	.....	Amount based on PIA.
1956	Women:	Aged 62-64	.....	Reduced 5/9% for each month under age 65
1961	Men:	Aged 62-64	.....	Reduced 5/9% for each month under age 65.
1972b	.....	.....	.....	Increased 1/12% for each month between ages 65 and 72 for which no benefits received after 1970 (PIA based on AMW only). Applicable only to worker whose benefit has not been actuarially reduced.
1977	.....	.....	.....	Increased 1/4% for each month after 1981 and between ages 65 and 72 in which no benefits received. Requirement for nonreceipt of actuarially reduced benefit removed.
1983	Age at which 100% of PIA payable:	.....	.....	Applicable to workers who attain age 62 in year.
	65 and 2 months	.....	2000	
	65 and 4 months	.....	2001	
	65 and 6 months	.....	2002	
	65 and 8 months	.....	2003	
	65 and 10 months	.....	2004	
	66	.....	2005-16	
	66 and 2 months	.....	2017	
	66 and 4 months	.....	2018	
	66 and 6 months	.....	2019	
	66 and 8 months	.....	2020	
	66 and 10 months	.....	2021	
	67	.....	2022 and later	
	Aged 62-66	.....	.....	Reduced 5/9% for each of the first 36 months of receipt of benefits immediately preceding the age at which 100% of PIA is payable, plus 5/12% for each of up to 24 earlier months of benefit receipt.
	.....	.....	.....	Increased by the following percentage for each month between the age at which 100% of PIA is payable and age 70 in which no benefits are received:
			Percentage increase	Age 62 in years
			7/24.....	1987-88
			1/3.....	1989-90
			9/24.....	1991-92
			10/24.....	1993-94
			11/24.....	1995-96
			1/2.....	1997-98
			13/24.....	1999-2000
			14/24.....	2001-02
			15/24.....	2003-04
			2/3.....	2005 and later
	.....	.....	.....	No further increases for months of nonreceipt of benefits after age 70, effective 1984.
	.....	.....	.....	Partial offset for receipt of pension based on noncovered employment, phased in over a 5-year period beginning in 1986 for individuals first eligible for Social Security and noncovered pension after 1985.
1956	Disabled worker:	Aged 50-64	.....	100 Disability insured. Waiting period of 6 calendar months
1958	.....	.....	.....	Reduced by amount of workers' compensation.
1960	.....	Under age 50	.....	Reduction for workers' compensation eliminated.
1965	.....	.....	.....	Reduced if benefits plus workers' compensation exceed 80% of the higher of AMW or high-5-year average taxable earnings in covered employment. Adjusted periodically for rises in wage levels.
1967	.....	.....	.....	Reduced if benefits plus workers' compensation exceed 80% of the higher of AMW or high-5-year average earnings in covered employment, regardless of taxable limit.

Type of Monthly Benefits—Continued

Act	Type of benefit	Percent of PIA	Conditions
1972b	Reduced if benefits plus workers' compensation exceed 80% of the highest of (a) AMW, (b) high-5-year average earnings, or (c) highest annual earnings in the period consisting of year of disability onset and 5 preceding years in covered employment.
	Waiting period reduced to 5 calendar months.
1981a	Reduced if benefits plus workers' compensation plus certain disability benefits under a Federal, State, or local law exceed 80% of the highest of (a) AMW, (b) high-5-year average earnings, or (c) highest annual earnings in the period consisting of year of disability onset and 5 preceding years in covered employment.
1983	Partial offset for receipt of pension based on noncovered employment phased in over a 5-year period beginning in 1986 for individuals first eligible for Social Security and noncovered pension after 1985.

Dependents of Retired-Worker Beneficiary

1939	Wife:	Aged 65 or older	50	Fully insured.
1956		Aged 62-64	.....	Reduced 25/36% for each month under age 65.
1967	.....	.....	.....	Maximum \$105.00.
1969	.....	.....	.....	Maximum eliminated.
1977	.....	.....	.....	Reduced by full amount of pension payable based on own earnings in noncovered governmental employment (noncovered pension offset). Reduction does not apply if eligible for such pension before December 1982.
1983	.....	.....	.....	Noncovered pension offset not applicable if first eligible for such pension before July 1983 and dependent. Reduced by only two-thirds of such pension if first eligible for it after June 1983.
		Aged 65-66	.....	Beginning in year 2000, the age at which 50% of PIA is payable will be gradually increased (See Retired-Worker age).
		Aged 62-66	.....	Reduced 25/36% for each of the first 36 months under the age at which 50% of PIA is payable, plus 5/12% for each of up to 24 earlier months of benefit receipt.
1984	.....	.....	.....	Noncovered pension offset limited to two-thirds of such pension.
1965	Divorced wife:	Aged 65 or older	50	Fully insured. Dependent. Married 20 years. Not counted toward family maximum.
		Aged 62-64	.....	Reduced 25/36% for each month under age 65.
1967	.....	.....	.....	Maximum \$105.00.
1969	.....	.....	.....	Maximum eliminated.
1972b	.....	.....	.....	Dependency requirement eliminated.
1977	.....	.....	.....	Married 10 years.
		.....	.....	Reduced by full amount of pension payable based on own earnings in noncovered governmental employment (noncovered pension offset). Reduction does not apply if eligible for such pension before December 1982 and married 20 years.
1983	.....	.....	.....	Noncovered pension offset not applicable if first eligible for such pension before July 1983 and dependent. Reduced by only two-thirds of such pension if first eligible for it after June 1983.
	.....	.....	.....	Can be independently entitled to benefits if divorced for 2 years or more (after marriage of 10 or more years) and worker could be entitled to benefits if he applied. Effective with benefits for months after December 1984.
		Aged 65-66	.....	Beginning in year 2000, the age at which 50% of PIA is payable will be gradually increased (see Retired-Worker age).
		Aged 62-66	.....	Reduced 25/36% for each of the first 36 months under the age at which 50% of PIA is payable, plus 5/12% for each of up to 24 earlier months of benefit receipt.

Type of Monthly Benefits—Continued

Act	Type of benefit		Percent of PIA	Conditions
1984	.....	.....		Noncovered pension offset limited to two-thirds of such pension.
1950	Wife (mother):	Under age 65	50	Fully insured. Caring for eligible child.
1965	.....	.....	.....	Eligible child excludes student aged 18-21.
1967	.....	.....	.....	Maximum \$105.00.
1969	.....	.....	.....	Maximum eliminated.
1977	.....	.....	.....	Reduced by full amount of pension payable based on own earnings in noncovered governmental employment (noncovered pension offset). Reduction does not apply if eligible for such pension before December 1982.
1981a	.....	.....	.....	Eligible child excludes nondisabled child aged 16-17.
1983	.....	.....	.....	Noncovered pension offset not applicable if first eligible for such pension before July 1983 and dependent. Reduced by only two-thirds of such pension if first eligible for it after June 1983.
1984	.....	.....	.....	Noncovered pension offset limited to two-thirds of such pension.
1939	Child:	Under age 18	50	Fully insured. ¹ Student aged 16-17.
1946	.....	.....	.....	Student requirement eliminated.
1965	.....	Aged 18-21	.....	Full-time student.
1972b	.....	.....	.....	Benefits extended to end of quarter or semester in which 22d birthday occurs while undergraduate student.
			.....	Includes grandchild under certain circumstances.
1981a	.....	Aged 18-22	.....	Student category eliminated (to be phased out gradually for those entitled before May 1982), except for elementary or secondary school students under age 19.
1956	Disabled child:	Aged 18 or older	50	Fully insured. ² Disabled before age 18.
1972b	.....	.....	.....	Disabled before age 22.
			.....	Includes grandchild under certain circumstances.
1950	Husband:	Aged 65 or older	50	Fully and currently insured. Dependent.
1961	.....	Aged 62-64	.....	Reduced 25/36% for each month under age 65.
1967	.....	.....	.....	Currently insured requirement eliminated. Maximum \$105.00.
			.....	Maximum eliminated.
1969	.....	.....	.....	Dependency requirement eliminated.
1977	.....	.....	.....	Reduced by full amount of pension payable based on own earnings in noncovered governmental employment (noncovered pension offset). Reduction does not apply if eligible for such pension before December 1982 and dependent.
1983	.....	.....	.....	Noncovered pension offset provision not applicable if first eligible for such pension before July 1983 and dependent. Reduced by only two-thirds of such pension if first eligible for it after June 1983.
		Aged 65-66	.....	Beginning in year 2000, the age at which 50% of PIA is payable will be gradually increased (see Retired-Worker age).
		Aged 62-66	.....	Reduced 25/36% for each of the first 36 months under the age at which 50% of PIA is payable, plus 5/12% for each of up to 24 earlier months of benefit receipt.
1984	.....	.....	.....	Noncovered pension offset limited to two-thirds of such pension.
1977 ³	Divorced husband:	Aged 65 or older	50	Fully insured. Married 10 years. Not counted toward family maximum.

¹ Under 1939 Act, generally not available to child of married female worker. Under 1950 Act, available if female worker is **fully and currently insured**; currently insured requirement eliminated by 1967 Act.

² See footnote 1.

³ Northern District of California District Court decision in *Oliver v. Califano*, June 24, 1977. Statutory change enacted in 1983.

Type of Monthly Benefits—Continued

Act	Type of benefit	Percent of PIA	Conditions
1977	.....	.....	Reduced by full amount of pension payable based on own earnings in noncovered governmental employment (noncovered pension offset).
1983	.....	.....	Noncovered pension offset not applicable if first eligible for such pension before July 1983 and dependent. Reduced by only two-thirds of such pension if first eligible for it after June 1983.
.....	.....	.....	Can be independently entitled to benefits if divorced for 2 years or more (after marriage of 10 or more years) and worker could be entitled to benefits if she applied. Effective with benefits for months after December 1984.
	Aged 65-66	.....	Beginning in year 2000, the age at which 50% of PIA is payable will be gradually increased (see Retired-Worker age).
	Aged 62-66	.....	Reduced 25/36% for each of the first 36 months under the age at which 50% of PIA is payable, plus 5/12% for each of up to 24 earlier months of benefit receipt.
1984	.....	.....	Noncovered pension offset limited to two-thirds of such pension.
1978 ⁴	Husband (father): Under age 65	50	Fully insured. Caring for eligible child. Reduced by full amount of pension payable based on own earnings in noncovered governmental employment (noncovered pension offset).
1981a	.....	.....	Eligible child excludes nondisabled child aged 16-17.
1983	.....	.....	Noncovered pension offset not applicable if first eligible for such pension before July 1983 and dependent. Reduced by only two-thirds of such pension if first eligible for it after June 1983.
1984	.....	.....	Noncovered pension offset limited to two-thirds of such pension.

Dependents of Disabled-Worker Beneficiary

1958	Same as dependents of retired-worker beneficiary	50	Disability insured. Same as dependents of retired-worker beneficiary.
------	--	----	--

Survivors

1939	Widow:	Aged 65 or older	75	Fully insured.
1956	.....	Aged 62-64	.....	.....
1961	.....	.....	82 1/2	.....
1965	.....	Aged 60-61	.....	Reduced 5/9% for each month under age 62.
1972b	.....	Aged 65 or older	100	Limited, if husband retired before age 65, to amount husband would be receiving if still living, but not less than 82 1/2% of PIA.
		Aged 60-64	.....	Reduced 19/40% for each month under age 65. In addition, for a widow aged 62-64 whose husband retired before age 65, limited to amount he would be receiving if still living, but not less than 82 1/2% of PIA.
1977	.....	.....	.....	Increased by any delayed retirement credit husband would be receiving.
	.....	.....	.....	Reduced by full amount of pension payable based on own earnings in noncovered governmental employment (noncovered pension offset). Reduction does not apply if eligible for such pension before December 1982.

⁴ Eastern District of Pennsylvania District Court decision in *Cooper v Califano*, Dec. 29, 1978. Statutory change enacted in 1983.

Type of Monthly Benefits—Continued

Act	Type of benefit	Percent of PIA	Conditions
1983	.....	.....	Noncovered pension offset not applicable if first eligible for such pension before July 1983 and dependent. Reduced by only two-thirds of such pension if first eligible for it after June 1983.
	Age at which 100% of PIA payable:	.....	Applicable to widows who attain age 60 in year.
	65 and 2 months	.....	2000
	65 and 4 months	.....	2001
	65 and 6 months	.....	2002
	65 and 8 months	.....	2003
	65 and 10 months	.....	2004
	66	.....	2005-16
	66 and 2 months	.....	2017
	66 and 4 months	.....	2018
	66 and 6 months	.....	2019
	66 and 8 months	.....	2020
	66 and 10 months	.....	2021
	67	.....	2022 and later
	Aged 60-66	.....	The percent of reduction for each month depends on the age at which 100% of PIA is payable. The percentage is adjusted so that the total reduction, in equal monthly steps, is always 28.5% at age 60.
1984	.....	.....	Noncovered pension offset limited to two-thirds of such pension.
1967	Disabled widow: Aged 50-59	82 1/2	Fully insured. Reduced 13 1/3%, plus 43/198% for each month under age 60. Includes divorced wife, dependent and married 20 years.
1972b	.....	100	Reduced 28 1/2%, plus 43/240% for each month under age 60.
1977	.....	.....	Increased by any delayed retirement credit husband would be receiving.
	.....	.....	Reduced by full amount of pension payable based on own earnings in noncovered governmental employment (noncovered pension offset). Reduction does not apply if eligible for such pension before December 1982.
1983	.....	.....	Noncovered pension offset not applicable if first eligible for such pension before July 1983 and dependent. Reduced by only two-thirds of such pension if first eligible for it after June 1983.
	.....	.....	Additional reduction for each month under age 60 eliminated.
1984	.....	.....	Noncovered pension offset limited to two-thirds of such pension.
1965	Surviving divorced wife: Aged 60 or older	82 1/2	Fully insured. Dependent. Married 20 years. Not counted toward family maximum. Reduced 5/9% for each month under age 62.
1972b	Aged 65 or older	100	Limited, if former husband retired before age 65, to amount he would be receiving if still living, but not less than 82 1/2% of PIA.
	Aged 60-64	.....	Reduced 19/40% for each month under age 65. In addition, for a widow aged 62-64 whose former husband retired before age 65, limited to amount he would be receiving if still living, but not less than 82 1/2% of PIA.
	.....	.....	Dependency requirement eliminated.
1977	.....	.....	Increased by any delayed retirement increment former husband would be receiving.
	.....	.....	Married 10 years.
	.....	.....	Reduced by full amount of pension payable based on own earnings in noncovered governmental employment (noncovered pension offset). Reduction does not apply if eligible for such pension before December 1982 and married 20 years.

Type of Monthly Benefits—Continued

Act	Type of benefit		Percent of PIA	Conditions
1983	Noncovered pension offset provision not applicable if first eligible for such pension before July 1983 and dependent. Reduced by only two-thirds of such pension if first eligible for it after June 1983.
	Beginning in year 2000, the age at which 100% of PIA is payable will be increased gradually and the reduction factor modified (See Widow age).
1984	Noncovered pension offset limited to two-thirds of such pension.
1967	Disabled surviving divorced wife:	Aged 50-59	82 1/2	Fully insured. Dependent. Married 20 years. Not counted toward family maximum. Reduced 13 1/3%, plus 43/198% for each month under age 62.
1972b	100	Reduced 28 1/2%, plus 43/240% for each month under age 60.
	Dependency requirement eliminated.
1977	Increased by any delayed retirement increment husband (or former husband) would be receiving.
	Married 10 years.
	Reduced by full amount of pension payable based on own earnings in noncovered governmental employment (noncovered pension offset). Reduction does not apply if eligible for such pension before December 1982 and married 20 years.
1983	Noncovered pension offset not applicable if first eligible for such pension before July 1983 and dependent. Reduced by only two-thirds of such pension if first eligible for it after June 1983.
	Additional reduction for each month under age 60 eliminated.
1984	Noncovered pension offset limited to two-thirds of such pension.
1939	Widowed mother:	Under age 65	75	Fully or currently insured. Caring for eligible child.
1965	Eligible child excludes student over age 18.
1977	Reduced by full amount of pension payable based on own earnings in noncovered governmental employment (noncovered pension offset). Reduction does not apply if eligible for such pension before December 1982.
1981a	Eligible child excludes nondisabled child aged 16-17.
1983	Noncovered pension offset not applicable if first eligible for such pension before July 1983 and dependent. Reduced by only two-thirds of such pension if first eligible for it after June 1983.
1984	Noncovered pension offset limited to two-thirds of such pension.
1950	Surviving divorced mother:	Under age 65	75	Fully or currently insured. Caring for eligible child.
	Dependent. Not counted toward family maximum.
1965	Eligible child excludes student over age 18.
1972b	Dependency requirement eliminated.
1977	Reduced by full amount of pension payable based on own earnings in noncovered governmental employment (noncovered pension offset). Reduction does not apply if eligible for such pension before December 1982.
1981a	Eligible child excludes nondisabled child aged 16-17.
1983	Noncovered pension offset not applicable if first eligible for such pension before July 1983 and dependent. Reduced by only two-thirds of such pension if first eligible for it after June 1983.
1984	Noncovered pension offset limited to two-thirds of such pension.
1939	Child:	Under age 18	50	Fully or currently insured. ⁵ Student aged 16-17.
1946	Student requirement eliminated.
1950	Plus 25% of PIA divided among the children.
1960	75	Additional 25% of PIA eliminated.

⁵ See footnote 1.

Type of Monthly Benefits—Continued

Act	Type of benefit	Percent of PIA	Conditions
1965 1972b	Aged 18-21	.....	Full-time student. Benefits extended to end of quarter of semester in which 22d birthday occurs while undergraduate student.
1981a	Aged 18-22	.....	Includes grandchild under certain circumstances. Student category eliminated (to be phased out gradually for those entitled before May 1982), except for elementary or secondary school students under age 19.
1956 1960 1972b	Disabled child: Aged 18 or older	50 75	Fully or currently insured ^a Disabled before age 18. Plus 25% of PIA divided among the children. Additional 25% of PIA eliminated. Disabled before age 22.
1939 1946 1950 1956 1958	Parent: Aged 65 or older	50 75	Fully insured. Dependent. No surviving widow or child under age 18. No surviving eligible widow or child.
1961 1950 1961 1967 1972b	Women: Aged 62-64	82 1/2 75 82 1/2	No-other-survivor requirement eliminated. 75% each if two parents. Fully and currently insured. Dependent.
1977	Widower: Aged 62 or older Aged 65 or older Aged 62 or older Aged 65 or older	..... ..... ..... 100	Currently insured requirement eliminated. Limited, if wife retired before age 65, to amount wife would be receiving if still living, but not less than 82 1/2% of PIA.
1983	Aged 60-64	.....	Reduced 19/40% for each month under age 65. In addition for a widower aged 62-64 whose wife retired before age 65, limited to amount she would be receiving if still living but not less than 82 1/2% of PIA.
1984	.....	.....	Dependency requirement eliminated. Increased by any delayed retirement increment wife would be receiving.
1967 1972b 1977	Disabled widower: Aged 50-61 Aged 50-59	82 1/2 100	Reduced by full amount of pension payable based on own earnings in noncovered governmental employment (noncovered pension offset). Reduction does not apply if eligible for such pension before December 1982, dependent, and not remarried before age 60. Noncovered pension offset not applicable if first eligible for such pension before July 1983 and dependent. Reduced by only two-thirds of such pension if first eligible for it after June 1983.
1983	.....	.....	Beginning in year 2000, the age at which 100% of PIA is payable will be increased gradually and the reduction factor modified (see Widow age).
1967 1972b 1977	.....	.....	Noncovered pension offset limited to two-thirds of such pension.
1983	.....	.....	Fully insured. Dependent. Reduced 5/9% per month between ages 60-62, plus 43/198% for each month under age 60. Reduced 21-1/2%, plus 43/240% for each month under age 60. Disability requirement eliminated for ages 60-61.
1983	.....	.....	Dependency requirement eliminated. Increased by any delayed retirement increment wife would be receiving. Reduced by full amount of pension payable based on own earnings in noncovered governmental employment (noncovered pension offset). Reduction does not apply if eligible for such pension before December 1982, dependent, and not remarried before age 60.
1983	.....	.....	Noncovered pension offset not applicable if first eligible for such pension before July 1983 and dependent. Reduced by only two-thirds of such pension if first eligible for it after June 1983.

^a See footnote 1.

Type of Monthly Benefits—Continued

Act	Type of benefit		Percent of PIA	Conditions
1984	.....	.....	.....	Additional reduction for each month under age 60 eliminated. Noncovered pension offset limited to two-thirds of such pension.
1980 ⁷	Surviving divorced husband:	Aged 65 or older	100	Fully insured. Married 10 years. Increased by any delayed retirement credit former wife would be receiving. Limited, if former wife retired before age 65, to amount she would be receiving if still living, but not less than 82 1/2% of PIA. Not counted toward family maximum. Reduced by full amount of pension payable based on own earnings in noncovered governmental employment (noncovered pension offset).
		Aged 60-64	.....	Reduced 19/40% for each month under age 65. In addition, for a widower aged 62-64 whose wife retired before age 65, limited to amount she would be receiving if still living, but not less than 82 1/2% of PIA.
1983	.....	.....	.....	Noncovered pension offset provision not applicable if first eligible for such pension before July 1983 and dependent. Reduced by only two-thirds of such pension if first eligible for it after June 1983.
		Aged 65-66	.....	Beginning in year 2000, the age at which 50% of PIA is payable will be gradually increased (see Retired-Worker age).
		Aged 62-66	.....	Reduced 25/36% for each of the first 36 months under the age at which 50% of PIA is payable, plus 5/12% for each of up to 24 earlier months of benefit receipt.
1984	.....	.....	.....	Noncovered pension offset limited to two-thirds of such pension.
1980 ⁸	Disabled surviving divorced husband:	Aged 50-59	100	Fully insured. Married 10 years. Increased by any delayed retirement credit former wife would be receiving. Reduced 28 1/2%, plus 43/240% for each month under age 60. Not counted toward family maximum. Reduced by full amount of pension payable based on own earnings in noncovered employment (noncovered pension offset).
1983	.....	.....	.....	Noncovered pension offset provision not applicable if first eligible for such pension before July 1983 and dependent. Reduced by only two-thirds of such pension if first eligible for it after June 1983.
1984	.....	.....	.....	Additional reduction for each month under age 60 eliminated. Noncovered pension offset limited to two-thirds of such pension.
1975 ⁹	Widowed father:	Under age 65	75	Fully or currently insured. Caring for eligible child under age 18.
1977	.....	.....	.....	Reduced by full amount of pension payable based on own earnings in noncovered governmental employment (noncovered pension offset). Reduction does not apply if eligible for such pension before December 1982.
1981a	.....	.....	.....	Eligible child excludes nondisabled child aged 16-17.
1983	.....	.....	.....	Noncovered pension offset provision not applicable if first eligible for such pension before July 1983 and dependent. Reduced by only two-thirds of such pension if first eligible for it after June 1983.
1984	.....	.....	.....	Noncovered pension offset limited to two-thirds of such pension.
1979 ¹⁰	Surviving divorced father:	Under age 65	75	Fully or currently insured. Caring for eligible child under age 18. Reduced by full amount of pension payable based on own earnings in noncovered governmental employment (noncovered pension offset).

⁷ Oregon District Court decision in *Ambrose v. Harris*, July 17, 1980. Statutory change enacted in 1983

⁸ See footnote 1.

⁹ Supreme Court decision in *Weinberger v. Wiesenfeld*, Mar. 19, 1975. Statutory change enacted in 1983.

¹⁰ Western District Court decision in *Yates v. Califano*, Jan. 28, 1979. Statutory change enacted in 1983

Type of Monthly Benefits—Continued

Act	Type of benefit	Percent of PIA	Conditions
1981a 1983	Eligible child excludes nondisabled child aged 16-17. Noncovered pension offset provision not applicable if first eligible for such pension before July 1983 and dependent. Reduced by only two-thirds of such pension if first eligible for it after June 1983.
1984	Noncovered pension offset limited to two-thirds of such pension.

Transitionally Insured Worker

1965	Worker aged 72 or older	.....	\$35.00. Effective for September 1965.
1967	.....	.....	\$40.00. Effective for February 1968.
1969	.....	.....	\$46.00. Effective for January 1970.
1971	.....	.....	\$48.30. Effective for January 1971.
1972a	.....	.....	\$58.00. Effective for September 1972. (Provision for future automatic "cost-of-living" increase.)
1973a	.....	.....	\$61.50. (Effective for June-December 1974 but eliminated by 1973b legislation.)
1973b	.....	.....	\$62.10. Effective for March 1974.
	.....	.....	\$64.40. Effective for June 1974. (Beginning June 1975, subject to automatic "cost-of-living" increase.)
	.....	.....	\$69.60. Effective for June 1975.
	.....	.....	\$74.10. Effective for June 1976.
	.....	.....	\$78.50. Effective for June 1977.
	.....	.....	\$83.70. Effective for June 1978.
	.....	.....	\$92.00. Effective for June 1979.
	.....	.....	\$105.20. Effective for June 1980.
	.....	.....	\$117.00. Effective for June 1981.
	.....	.....	\$125.60. Effective for June 1982.
	.....	.....	\$129.90. Effective for December 1983.
	.....	.....	\$134.40. Effective for December 1984.
	.....	.....	\$138.50. Effective for December 1985.
	.....	.....	\$140.30. Effective for December 1986.
	.....	.....	\$146.10. Effective for December 1987.
	.....	.....	\$151.90. Effective for December 1988.
	.....	.....	\$159.00. Effective for December 1989.
	.....	.....	\$167.50. Effective for December 1990.

Dependents of Transitionally Insured Worker

1965	Wife aged 72 or older	.....	Monthly payment equals one-half the benefit of the worker.
1983	Husband aged 72 or older	.....	Monthly payment equals one-half the benefit of the worker.

Survivors of Transitionally Insured Worker

1965	Widow aged 72 or older	.....	Monthly payment equals the benefit of the worker.
1983	Widower aged 72 or older	.....	Monthly payment equals the benefit of the worker.

Special Age-72 Benefits

1966	Individual or couple aged 72 or older	.....	\$35.00 for individual, \$52.50 for couple. Effective for October 1966. Reduced by amount of other government pension excluding workers' compensation benefits and veterans' compensation for service-connected disability or death. Not available to persons receiving public assistance.
1967	.....	.....	\$40.00 for individual, \$60.00 for couple. Effective for February 1968.
1969	.....	.....	\$46.00 for individual, \$69.00 for couple. Effective for January 1970.
1971	.....	.....	\$48.30 for individual, \$72.50 for couple. Effective for January 1971.
1972a	.....	.....	\$58.00 for individual, \$87.00 for couple. Effective for September 1972. (Provision for future automatic "cost-of-living" increase.)

Type of Monthly Benefits—Continued

Act	Type of benefit	Percent of PIA	Conditions
1973a	\$61.50 for individual, \$92.30 for couple. Effective for June-December 1974 but eliminated by 1973b legislation.)
1973b	\$62.10 for individual, \$93.20 for couple. Effective for March 1974.
	\$64.40 for individual, \$96.60 for couple. Effective for June 1974. (Beginning June 1975, subject to automatic "cost-of-living" increase.) Not available to persons receiving payments under Supplemental Security Income program.
	\$69.60 for individual, \$104.40 for couple. Effective for June 1975.
	\$74.10 for individual, \$111.20 for couple. Effective for June 1976.
	\$78.50 for individual, \$117.80 for couple. Effective for June 1977.
	\$83.70 for individual, \$125.60 for couple. Effective for June 1978.
	\$92.00 for individual, \$138.10 for couple. Effective for June 1979.
	\$105.20 for individual, \$157.90 for couple. Effective for June 1980.
	\$117.00 for individual, \$175.70 for couple. Effective for June 1981.
	\$125.60 for individual, \$188.60 for couple. Effective for June 1982.
1983	Separate rate for couples eliminated. Individual rate applied to all beneficiaries.
	\$129.90. Effective for December 1983.
	\$134.40. Effective for December 1984.
	\$138.50. Effective for December 1985.
	\$140.30. Effective for December 1986.
	\$146.10. Effective for December 1987.
	\$151.90. Effective for December 1988.
	\$159.00. Effective for December 1989.
1990	Eliminated for persons who attained age 72 after 1971 and did not apply for benefits before Nov. 6, 1990.
	\$167.50. Effective for December 1990.

Rounding of Benefit Amounts

1935	.....	.....	.....	Nearest cent.
1950	.....	.....	.....	Next higher \$.10 at each computation step.
1981	.....	.....	.....	Next lower \$.10 at each computation step. Final individual benefit check (after SMI premium and some other deductions, if any) to next lower \$1 (if not already multiple of \$1).

CONTACT: Herman Grundman (301) 965-0183 for further information.

Table 2.A1.—Annual maximum taxable earnings and actual contribution rates, 1937–91 and thereafter

Beginning—	Annual maximum taxable earnings		Contribution rate (percent)							
			Employer and employee, each				Self-employed person			
	OASDI	HI	Total	OASDI	DI	HI	Total	OAS	DI	HI
1937	\$3,000		1.0	1.0						
1950	3,000		1.5	1.5						
1951	3,600		1.5	1.5			2.25	2.25		
1954	3,600		2.0	2.0			3.0	3.0		
1955	4,200		2.0	2.0			3.0	3.0		
1957	4,200		2.25	2.0	0.25		3.375	3.0	0.375	
1959	4,800		2.5	2.25	.25		3.75	3.375	.375	
1960	4,800		3.0	2.75	.25		4.5	4.125	.375	
1962	4,800		3.125	2.875	.25		4.7	4.325	.375	
1963	4,800		3.625	3.375	.25		5.4	5.025	.375	
1966	6,600	\$6,600	4.2	3.5	.35	0.35	6.15	5.275	.525	0.35
1967	6,600	6,600	4.4	3.55	.35	.5	6.4	5.375	.525	.5
1968	7,800	7,800	4.4	3.325	.475	.5	6.4	5.0875	.7125	.5
1969	7,800	7,800	4.8	3.725	.475	.6	6.9	5.5875	.7125	.6
1970	7,800	7,800	4.8	3.65	.55	.6	6.9	5.475	.825	.6
1971	7,800	7,800	5.2	4.05	.55	.6	7.5	6.075	.825	.6
1972	9,000	9,000	5.2	4.05	.55	.6	7.5	6.075	.825	.6
1973	10,800	10,800	5.85	4.3	.55	1.0	8.0	6.205	.795	1.0
1974	13,200	13,200	5.85	4.375	.575	.9	7.9	6.185	.815	.9
1975	¹ 14,100	¹ 14,100	5.85	4.375	.575	.9	7.9	6.185	.815	.9
1976	¹ 15,300	¹ 15,300	5.85	4.375	.575	.9	7.9	6.185	.815	.9
1977	¹ 16,500	¹ 16,500	5.85	4.375	.575	.9	7.9	6.185	.815	.9
1978	¹ 17,700	¹ 17,700	6.05	4.275	.775	1.0	8.1	6.01	1.09	1.0
1979	22,900	22,900	6.13	4.33	.75	1.05	8.1	6.01	1.04	1.05
1980	25,900	25,900	6.13	4.52	.56	1.05	8.1	6.2725	.7775	1.05
1981	29,700	29,700	6.65	4.7	.65	1.3	9.3	7.025	.975	1.3
1982	¹ 32,400	¹ 32,400	6.7	4.575	.825	1.3	9.35	6.8125	1.2375	1.3
1983	¹ 35,700	¹ 35,700	6.7	4.775	.625	1.3	9.35	7.1125	.9375	1.3
1984	¹ 37,800	¹ 37,800	² 7.0	5.2	.5	1.3	² 14.0	10.4	1.0	2.6
1985	¹ 39,600	¹ 39,600	7.05	5.2	.5	1.35	² 14.1	10.4	1.0	2.7
1986	¹ 42,000	¹ 42,000	7.15	5.2	.5	1.45	² 14.3	10.4	1.0	2.9
1987	¹ 43,800	¹ 43,800	7.15	5.2	.5	1.45	² 14.3	10.4	1.0	2.9
1988	¹ 45,000	¹ 45,000	7.51	5.53	.53	1.45	² 15.02	11.06	1.06	2.9
1989	¹ 48,000	¹ 48,000	7.51	5.53	.53	1.45	² 15.02	11.06	1.06	2.9
1990	³ 51,300	³ 51,300	7.65	5.6	.6	1.45	15.3	11.2	1.2	2.9
1991	¹ 53,400	⁴ 125,000	7.65	5.6	.6	1.45	15.3	11.2	1.2	2.9
Future schedule:										
1992–99	(1)	(1)	7.65	5.6	.6	1.45	15.3	11.2	1.2	2.9
2000 and thereafter	(1)	(1)	7.65	5.49	.71	1.45	15.3	10.98	1.42	2.9

¹ Based on automatic adjustment, under 1972a legislation, in proportion to increase in average earnings level.

² Includes tax credit, see table 2.A4

³ Based on automatic adjustment, under 1972a legislation, in proportion to increase in average earnings, and further increased under 1989 Omnibus Budget

Reconciliation Act, to reflect rise in average earnings resulting from 1983 extension of Social Security coverage to certain "deferred compensation" such as contributions to section 401(k) retirement plans

⁴ Based on 1990 legislation

Table 2.A3.—Maximum annual amount of contribution, 1937-91

Beginning—	Employee				Self-employed person			
	Total	OASI	DI	HI	Total	OASI	DI	HI
1937	\$30.00	\$30.00	...	...	...	...	...	...
1950	45.00	45.00	...	...	...	...	...	...
1951	54.00	54.00	...	...	\$81.00	\$81.00	...	...
1954	72.00	72.00	...	...	108.00	108.00	...	...
1955	84.00	84.00	...	...	126.00	126.00	...	...
1957	94.50	84.00	\$10.50	...	141.75	126.00	\$15.75	...
1959	120.00	108.00	12.00	...	180.00	162.00	18.00	...
1960	144.00	132.00	12.00	...	216.00	198.00	18.00	...
1962	150.00	138.00	12.00	...	225.60	207.60	18.00	...
1963	174.00	162.00	12.00	...	259.20	241.20	18.00	...
1966	277.20	231.00	23.10	\$23.10	405.90	348.15	34.65	\$23.10
1967	290.40	234.30	23.10	33.00	422.40	354.75	34.65	33.00
1968	343.20	259.35	37.05	46.80	499.20	396.825	55.575	46.80
1969	374.40	290.55	37.05	46.80	538.20	435.825	55.575	46.80
1970	374.40	284.70	42.90	46.80	538.20	427.05	64.35	46.80
1971	405.60	315.90	42.90	46.80	585.00	473.85	64.35	46.80
1972	468.00	364.50	49.50	54.00	675.00	546.75	74.25	54.00
1973	631.80	464.40	59.40	108.00	864.00	670.14	85.86	108.00
1974	772.20	577.50	75.90	118.80	1,042.80	816.42	107.58	118.80
1975	824.85	616.875	81.075	126.90	1,113.90	872.085	114.915	126.90
1976	895.05	669.375	87.975	137.70	1,208.70	946.305	124.695	137.70
1977	965.25	721.875	94.875	148.50	1,303.50	1,020.525	134.475	148.50
1978	1,070.85	756.675	137.175	177.00	1,433.70	1,063.77	192.93	177.00
1979	1,403.77	991.57	171.75	240.45	1,854.90	1,376.29	238.16	240.45
1980	1,587.67	1,170.68	145.04	271.95	2,097.90	1,624.58	201.37	271.95
1981	1,975.05	1,395.90	193.05	386.10	2,762.10	2,086.43	289.57	386.10
1982	2,170.80	1,482.30	267.30	421.20	3,029.40	2,207.25	400.95	421.20
1983	2,391.90	1,704.675	223.125	464.10	3,337.95	2,539.1625	334.6875	464.10
1984 ¹	2,646.00	1,965.60	189.00	491.40	5,292.00	3,931.20	378.00	982.80
1985 ¹	2,791.80	2,059.20	198.00	534.60	5,583.60	4,118.40	396.00	1,069.20
1986 ¹	3,003.00	2,184.00	210.00	609.00	6,006.00	4,368.00	420.00	1,218.00
1987 ¹	3,131.70	2,277.60	219.00	635.10	6,263.40	4,555.20	438.00	1,270.20
1988 ¹	3,379.50	2,488.50	238.50	652.50	6,759.00	4,977.00	477.00	1,305.00
1989 ¹	3,604.80	2,654.40	254.40	696.00	7,209.60	5,308.80	508.80	1,392.00
1990	3,924.45	2,872.80	307.80	743.85	7,848.90	5,745.60	615.60	1,487.70
1991	5,123.30	2,990.40	320.40	1,812.50	10,246.60	5,980.80	640.80	3,625.00

¹ Includes tax credit, see table 2.A4

Table 2.A4.—Tax credits, 1984-89¹

Act	Group	Tax payable under—	Percent of earnings	Tax credit, effective with respect to—
1983	Employee	Federal Insurance Contributions Act (FICA)	0.3	Remuneration paid in calendar year 1984
	Self-employed	Self-Employment Contributions Act (SECA)	2.7	Self-employment income for taxable years beginning in 1984
			2.3	Self-employment income for taxable years beginning in 1985
			2.0	Self-employment income for taxable years beginning in 1986, 1987, 1988, and 1989

¹ During this period, scheduled taxes were credited to the Social Security trust funds, monies for tax credits were paid from the general fund of the Treasury,

and the reduced tax rates were paid by employees and the self-employed.

CONTACT: Herman Grundmann/Greg Diez (301) 965-0183/0153 for further information.

Table 2.A5.—Factors for indexing earnings, 1951–91

Year	Annual maximum taxable earnings	Average annual wage ¹	Factors ² for workers who were first eligible (attained age 62, became disabled, or died)							
			1984	1985	1986	1987	1988	1989	1990	1991
1951	\$3,600	\$2,799.16	5 1913217	5 4442190	5 7642543	6 0098422	6 1882208	6 5882713	6 9675664	7 1615543
1952	3,600	2,973.32	4 8872439	5 1253279	5 4266174	5 6578202	5 8257503	6 1972845	6 5023190	6 7599687
1953	3,600	3,139.44	4 6286408	4 8541269	5 1394739	5 3584429	5 5174872	5 8693621	6 1584353	6 4022724
1954	3,600	3,155.64	4 6048789	4 8292074	5 1130896	5 3309345	5 4891623	5 8392307	6 1258205	6 3614553
1955	4,200	3,301.44	4 4015157	4 6159373	4 8872825	5 0955068	5 2467469	5 5813554	5 8562445	6 0881151
1956	4,200	3,532.36	4 1137766	4 3141809	4 5677875	4 7623996	4 9037527	5 2164870	5 4794559	5 6991134
1957	4,200	3,641.72	3 9902409	4 1846270	4 4306179	4 6193859	4 7564942	5 0598371	5 3090408	5 5162464
1958	4,200	3,673.80	3 9553977	4 1480864	4 3919293	4 5790489	4 7149600	5 0156541	5 2626517	5 4715518
1959	4,800	3,855.80	3 7686965	3 9522901	4 1846232	4 3629104	4 4924062	4 7789671	5 0142746	5 2128033
1960	4,800	4,007.12	3 6263800	3 8030406	4 0266002	4 1981548	4 3227605	4 5984423	4 8249216	5 0159591
1961	4,800	4,086.76	3 5557116	3 7289295	3 9481325	4 1163440	4 2385215	4 5088310	4 7308568	4 9162115
1962	4,800	4,291.40	3 3861537	3 5511115	3 7598616	3 9200517	4 0364030	4 2938225	4 5052930	4 6836813
1963	4,800	4,396.64	3 3051012	3 4661105	3 6698638	3 8262196	3 9397858	4 1910436	4 3974581	4 5715706
1964	4,800	4,576.32	3 1753330	3 3300206	3 5257740	3 6759908	3 7850981	4 0264907	4 2248507	4 3920770
1965	4,800	4,658.72	3 1191701	3 2711217	3 4634127	3 6109725	3 7181500	3 9552731	4 1500756	4 3143932
1966	6,600	4,938.36	2 9425437	3 0858909	3 2672932	3 4064973	3 5076058	3 7313015	3 9150730	4 0700660
1967	6,600	5,213.44	2 7872844	2 9230681	3 0948990	3 2267581	3 3225318	3 5344245	3 7084996	3 8653335
1968	7,800	5,571.76	2 6080341	2 7350855	2 8958659	3 0192453	3 1088597	3 3071256	3 4700059	3 6073563
1969	7,800	5,893.76	2 4655466	2 5856567	2 7376530	2 8542917	2 9390101	3 1264439	3 2804254	3 4103152
1970	7,800	6,186.24	2 3489777	2 4634091	2 6082192	2 7193433	2 8000563	2 9786284	3 1253298	3 2490798
1971	7,800	6,497.08	2 2365955	2 3455522	2 4834341	2 5892416	2 6660931	2 8361218	2 9758045	3 0936282
1972	9,000	7,133.80	2 0369705	2 1362023	2 2617777	2 3581415	2 4281337	2 5829866	2 7102021	2 8175066
1973	10,800	7,580.16	1 9170229	2 0104114	2 1285923	2 2192817	2 2851523	2 4308867	2 5506111	2 6515937
1974	13,200	8,030.76	1 8094601	1 8976087	2 0091585	2 0947594	2 1569341	2 2944914	2 4074982	2 5022254
1975	14,100	8,630.92	1 6836374	1 7656565	1 8694496	1 9490981	2 0069494	2 1349416	2 2400903	2 3257842
1976	15,300	9,226.48	1 5749603	1 6516851	1 7487785	1 8232858	1 8774029	1 9971333	2 0954947	2 1784635
1977	16,500	9,779.44	1 4859072	1 5582937	1 6498971	1 7201915	1 7712487	1 8842091	1 9770089	2 0552564
1978	17,700	10,556.03	1 3765914	1 4436526	1 5285169	1 5936398	1 6409408	1 7455909	1 8315636	1 9040823
1979	22,900	11,479.46	1 2658557	1 3275224	1 4055600	1 4654444	1 5089403	1 6051722	1 6842290	1 7509142
1980	25,900	12,513.46	1 1612568	1 2178278	1 2894172	1 3443532	1 3842550	1 4725352	1 5450595	1 6062344
1981	29,700	13,773.10	1 0550522	1 1064495	1 1714915	1 2214033	1 2576559	1 3378622	1 4037537	1 4593338
1982	32,400	14,531.34	1 0000000	1 0487154	1 1103635	1 1576709	1 1920318	1 2680530	1 3305063	1 3831863
1983	35,700	15,239.24		1 0000000	1 0587844	1 1038943	1 1366590	1 2091489	1 2687011	1 3189339
1984	37,800	16,135.07			1 0000000	1 0426053	1 0735510	1 1420161	1 1982519	1 2457058
1985	39,600	16,822.51				1 0000000	1 0296811	1 0953484	1 1492958	1 1948009
1986	42,000	17,321.82					1 0000000	1 0637745	1 1161668	1 1603602
1987	43,800	18,426.51						1 0000000	1 0492513	1 0967963
1988	45,000	19,334.04							1 0000000	1 0395939
1989	48,000	20,099.55								1 0000000
1990	51,300									
1991	53,400									

¹ National average wage levels. For years before 1978, average wages were determined from wages earned during the first quarter of the year and reported to the Social Security Administration (SSA) for Social Security tax purposes. These wages were then multiplied by 4 to obtain the average wage for the year. For 1973–77, from data collected on all taxable wages reported to SSA, for 1957–72, based on 1% statistical sample, for 1951–56, based on 1/10 of 1% statistical sample. For 1978–84, from wage data collected by the Internal Revenue Service during processing of annual tax returns. For years after 1984, from W-2 data processed by SSA. For years after 1977, the average wage amounts have been adjusted to be consistent with the pre-1978 series.

² The indexing factor for a given year represents the ratio of the average annual wage (col. 2) for the second year before the year of first eligibility to the average annual wage for the year to be indexed. Multiplying a worker's covered earnings, up to the maximum taxable amounts for various years after 1951, by the indicated factors gives the indexed earnings. Earnings in the year before the year of first eligibility, and any earnings thereafter, are not indexed. The actual taxable earnings for those years are considered in calculating the average indexed monthly earnings (AIME).

Table 2.A6.—Indexed earnings for workers with maximum earnings, 1951–91

Year	Annual maximum taxable earnings	Average annual wage ¹	Annual maximum indexed earnings ² for workers who were first eligible (attained age 62, became disabled, or died) in—							
			1984	1985	1986	1987	1988	1989	1990	1991
1951	\$3,600	\$2,799.16	\$18,688.76	\$19,599.19	\$20,751.32	\$21,635.43	\$22,277.59	\$23,698.34	\$24,865.51	\$25,850.03
1952	3,600	2,973.32	17,594.08	18,451.18	19,535.82	20,368.15	20,972.70	22,310.22	23,409.03	24,335.89
1953	3,600	3,139.44	16,663.11	17,474.86	18,502.11	19,290.39	19,862.95	21,129.70	22,170.37	23,048.18
1954	3,600	3,155.64	16,577.56	17,385.15	18,407.12	19,191.36	19,760.98	21,021.23	22,056.55	22,929.86
1955	4,200	3,301.44	18,486.37	19,386.94	20,526.59	21,401.13	22,036.34	23,441.69	24,596.23	25,570.09
1956	4,200	3,532.36	17,277.86	18,119.56	19,184.71	20,002.08	20,595.76	21,909.25	22,988.30	23,898.50
1957	4,200	3,641.72	16,759.01	17,575.43	18,608.60	19,401.42	19,977.28	21,251.32	22,297.97	23,180.83
1958	4,200	3,673.80	16,612.67	17,421.96	18,446.10	19,232.01	19,802.83	21,065.75	22,103.26	22,978.42
1959	4,800	3,855.80	18,089.74	18,970.99	20,086.19	20,941.97	21,563.55	22,938.75	24,068.52	25,021.48
1960	4,800	4,007.12	17,406.62	18,254.59	19,327.68	20,151.14	20,749.25	22,072.52	23,159.62	24,076.60
1961	4,800	4,086.76	17,067.42	17,898.86	18,951.04	19,758.45	20,344.90	21,642.39	22,708.30	23,607.42
1962	4,800	4,291.40	16,253.54	17,045.34	18,047.34	18,816.25	19,374.73	20,610.35	21,625.44	22,481.67
1963	4,800	4,396.64	15,864.49	16,637.33	17,615.35	18,365.85	18,910.97	20,117.01	21,107.80	21,943.54
1964	4,800	4,576.32	15,241.60	15,984.10	16,923.72	17,644.76	18,168.47	19,327.16	20,279.04	21,081.97
1965	4,800	4,658.72	14,972.02	15,701.38	16,624.38	17,332.67	17,847.12	18,985.31	19,920.36	20,709.09
1966	6,600	4,938.36	19,420.79	20,366.88	21,564.14	22,482.88	23,150.20	24,626.59	25,839.48	26,862.57
1967	6,600	5,213.44	18,396.08	19,292.25	20,426.33	21,296.80	21,928.71	23,327.20	24,476.10	25,445.20
1968	7,800	5,571.76	20,342.67	21,333.67	22,587.75	23,550.11	24,249.11	25,795.58	27,066.05	28,137.70
1969	7,800	5,893.76	19,231.26	20,168.12	21,353.69	22,263.47	22,924.28	24,386.26	25,587.32	26,600.42
1970	7,800	6,186.24	18,322.03	19,214.59	20,344.11	21,210.88	21,840.44	23,233.30	24,377.57	25,342.78
1971	7,800	6,497.08	17,445.45	18,295.31	19,370.79	20,196.08	20,795.53	22,121.75	23,211.28	24,130.30
1972	9,000	7,133.80	18,332.73	19,225.82	20,356.00	21,223.27	21,853.20	23,246.88	24,391.82	25,357.59
1973	10,800	7,580.16	20,703.85	21,712.44	22,988.80	23,968.24	24,679.64	26,253.58	27,546.60	28,637.28
1974	13,200	8,030.76	23,884.87	25,048.43	26,520.89	27,650.82	28,471.53	30,287.29	31,778.98	33,037.23
1975	14,100	8,630.92	23,739.29	24,895.76	26,359.24	27,482.28	28,297.99	30,102.68	31,585.27	32,835.86
1976	15,300	9,226.48	24,096.89	25,270.78	26,756.31	27,896.27	28,724.26	30,556.14	32,061.07	33,330.49
1977	16,500	9,779.44	24,517.47	25,711.85	27,223.30	28,383.16	29,225.60	31,089.45	32,620.65	33,912.23
1978	17,700	10,556.03	24,365.67	25,552.65	27,054.75	28,207.43	29,044.65	30,896.96	32,418.68	33,702.26
1979	22,900	11,479.46	28,988.10	30,400.26	32,187.32	33,558.68	34,554.73	36,758.44	38,568.85	40,095.94
1980	25,900	12,513.46	30,076.55	31,541.74	33,395.90	34,818.75	35,852.20	38,138.66	40,017.04	41,601.47
1981	29,700	13,773.10	31,335.05	32,861.55	34,793.30	36,275.68	37,352.38	39,734.51	41,691.48	43,342.21
1982	32,400	14,531.34	32,400.00	33,978.38	35,975.78	37,508.37	38,621.83	41,084.92	43,108.41	44,815.24
1983	35,700	15,239.24	35,700.00	37,798.60	39,409.03	40,578.73	43,166.62	45,292.63	47,085.94	47,085.94
1984	37,800	16,135.07	37,800.00	37,800.00	37,800.00	39,410.48	40,580.22	43,168.21	45,294.30	47,087.68
1985	39,600	16,822.51	39,600.00	39,600.00	39,600.00	39,600.00	40,775.37	43,375.80	45,512.11	47,314.12
1986	42,000	17,321.82	42,000.00	42,000.00	42,000.00	42,000.00	42,000.00	44,678.53	46,879.00	48,735.13
1987	43,800	18,426.51	43,800.00	43,800.00	43,800.00	43,800.00	43,800.00	43,800.00	45,957.21	47,776.83
1988	45,000	19,334.04	45,000.00	45,000.00	45,000.00	45,000.00	45,000.00	45,000.00	45,000.00	46,781.73
1989	48,000	20,099.55	48,000.00	48,000.00	48,000.00	48,000.00	48,000.00	48,000.00	48,000.00	48,000.00
1990	51,300		51,300.00	51,300.00	51,300.00	51,300.00	51,300.00	51,300.00	51,300.00	51,300.00
1991	53,400		53,400.00	53,400.00	53,400.00	53,400.00	53,400.00	53,400.00	53,400.00	53,400.00

¹ National average wage levels. For years before 1978, average wages were determined from wages earned during the first quarter of the year and reported to the Social Security Administration (SSA) for Social Security tax purposes. These wages were then multiplied by 4 to obtain the average wage for the year. For 1973–77, from data collected on all taxable wages reported to SSA, for 1957–72, based on 1% statistical sample, for 1951–56, based on 1/10 of 1% statistical sample. For 1978–84, from wage data collected by the Internal Revenue Service during processing of annual tax returns. For years after 1984, from W-2 data processed by SSA. For years after 1977, the average wage amounts have been adjusted to be consistent with the pre-1978 series.

² A worker's earnings for each year after 1950 and through the second year before the year of first eligibility are indexed by multiplying covered earnings, up to the maximum taxable amounts, by specified indexing factors (see table 2.A5). The indexing factor for a given year represents the ratio of the average annual wage (col. 2) for the second year before the year of first eligibility to the average annual wage for the year to be indexed. For example, if the year of first eligibility is 1988, the indexing factor for 1962 is \$17,321.82/\$4,291.40 or 4.0364030. Multiplication of maximum taxable earnings of \$4,800 for 1962 by this factor gives maximum indexed earnings of \$19,374.73 for 1962.

CONTACT: Herman Grundmann/Barbara Lingg (301) 965-0183/0156 for further information.

Table 2.A7.—Formulas for computing PIA from AIME based on 1977 Act, and increases in PIA based on cost-of-living adjustments

[Applicable to workers who were first eligible (attained age 62, became disabled, or died) after 1975]

Effective for—	Percent of AIME applicable to PIA	Year of first eligibility												
		1979 ¹	1980 ¹	1981 ¹	1982 ¹	1983 ¹	1984	1985	1986	1987	1988	1989	1990	1991
		AIME amount												
January of year of first eligibility	² 90	First—\$180	\$194	\$211	\$230	\$254	\$267	\$280	\$297	\$310	\$319	\$339	\$356	\$370
	32	Next—905	977	1,063	1,158	1,274	1,345	1,411	1,493	1,556	1,603	1,755	1,783	1,860
	15	Over—1,085	1,171	1,274	1,388	1,528	1,612	1,691	1,790	1,866	1,922	2,044	2,145	2,235
Percentage increase in PIA based on cost-of-living adjustments														
June 1979	...	9.9	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	...
1980	...	14.3	14.3	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	...
1981	...	11.2	11.2	11.2	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	...
1982	...	7.4	7.4	7.4	7.4	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	...
Dec. 1983	...	3.5	3.5	3.5	3.5	3.5	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	...
1984	...	3.5	3.5	3.5	3.5	3.5	3.5	...	...	...	...	...	...	...
1985	...	3.1	3.1	3.1	3.1	3.1	3.1	3.1	...	...	...	...	...	...
1986	...	1.3	1.3	1.3	1.3	1.3	1.3	1.3	1.3	...	...	...	...	...
1987	...	4.2	4.2	4.2	4.2	4.2	4.2	4.2	4.2	4.2	...	...	...	...
1988	...	4.0	4.0	4.0	4.0	4.0	4.0	4.0	4.0	4.0	4.0	...	...	...
1989	...	4.7	4.7	4.7	4.7	4.7	4.7	4.7	4.7	4.7	4.7	4.7	...	...
1990	...	5.4	5.4	5.4	5.4	5.4	5.4	5.4	5.4	5.4	5.4	5.4	5.4	...

¹ For workers who attained age 62 in the 1979–83 period, PIA cannot be less than that derived from PIA table in effect in December 1978 (approximated by PIA formula in table 2.A12) based on provisions in effect before 1979 but excluding earnings after year aged 61 in computations of AMW, and including any general benefit increase after year aged 61.

² The 1983 amendments provided a modified formula applicable to workers first eligible after 1985 who in addition first became eligible for a monthly periodic payment after 1985 based on noncovered employment. Under this formula the 90% factor applicable to the first AIME bracket is reduced to:

Factor	Workers first eligible in—
80%	1986
70%	1987
60%	1988
50%	1989
40%	1990 or later

This provision is not applicable to workers with 30 years of coverage (described in 2.A8 for the special minimum PIA formula); to Federal employees on Jan. 1, 1984, who became covered by Social Security on that date, or to those with Railroad Retirement pensions. Also excluded are persons employed on Jan. 1, 1984, by a nonprofit organization covered for the first time on that date by reason of the compulsory coverage provision. For workers with more than 20 years but less than 30 years of coverage, the factor applicable to the first AIME bracket in the formula is increased (but not decreased) to:

(1) For benefits payable for months after December 1988 (based on 1988 legislation)—

Factor	Years of coverage
85%	29
80%	28
75%	27
70%	25
65%	25
60%	24
55%	23
50%	22
45%	21

(2) For benefits payable for months before January 1989—

Factor	Years of coverage
80%	29
70%	28
60%	27
50%	26

Reduction in PIA (from 90% to the applicable lower percentage of the first AIME bracket) will not be greater than one-half of the periodic payment based on noncovered employment performed after 1956.

CONTACT: Herman Grundmann/Barbara Lingg (301) 965-0183/0156 for further information.

Table 2.A8.—Special minimum PIA: ¹ Formula applies to years of coverage

Act	Years of coverage		PIA computation		
	Applicable period	Number	Amount ² per year of coverage above 10 years	Maximum amount ² for workers with 30 or more years of coverage	Effective for—
1972b	1937–50	The number (disregarding any remainder and not exceeding 14) obtained by dividing total creditable wages in 1937–50 by \$900.	\$8.50	\$170.00	January 1973
	After 1950	Number of years with creditable earnings equal to at least 25% of the effective annual maximum taxable earnings, that is: 1951–54 \$900 1955–58 1,050 1959–65 1,200 1966–67 1,650 1968–71 1,950 1972 2,250 1973 2,700 1974 3,300 1975 3,525 1976 3,825 1977 4,125 1978 4,425			
1973b			9.00	180.00	March 1974
1977 ³	After 1978	Number of years with creditable earnings equal to at least 25% of what the annual taxable maximum would have been if the statutory increases in the maximum under the 1977 amendments had not been enacted, that is: 1979 \$4,725 1980 5,100 1981 5,500 1982 6,075 1983 6,675 1984 7,050 1985 7,425 1986 7,875 1987 8,175 1988 8,400 1989 8,925 1990 9,525	11.50 ⁴ 12.64 ⁴ 14.45 ⁴ 16.07 ⁴ 17.26 ⁴ 17.86 ⁴ 18.48 ⁴ 19.05 ⁴ 19.29 ⁴ 20.10 ⁴ 20.90 ⁴ 21.88 ⁴ 23.06	230.00 252.80 289.00 321.40 345.10 357.10 369.50 380.90 385.80 402.00 418.00 437.60 461.20	January 1979 June 1979 June 1980 June 1981 June 1982 December 1983 December 1984 December 1985 December 1986 December 1987 December 1988 December 1989 December 1990
1990	After 1990	Number of years with creditable earnings equal to at least 15% of what the annual taxable maximum would have been if the statutory increases in the maximum under the 1977 amendments had not been enacted, that is: 1991 \$5,940			

¹ Alternative PIA applicable when it exceeds the regularly computed PIA. The usual rates of actuarial reduction apply for retirement before age 65. No delayed retirement credits are applicable to the benefit derived from the special minimum PIA (but the resulting Old-Age Insurance benefit will be raised if necessary to equal the benefit derived from the regularly computed PIA plus any delayed retirement credits).

² The amount effective for a given month applies, as of that month, to all workers from the date of entitlement to benefits.

³ Provision for future automatic cost-of-living increases of amount per year of coverage (and maximum amount), beginning with the June 1979 increase.

⁴ Amounts are approximate.

CONTACT: Herman Grundmann/Barbara Lingg (301) 965-0183/0156 for further information.

Table 2.A9.—Minimum PIA and maximum family benefit for workers who attain(ed) age 62, or die(d) before attaining age 62 in 1979–91

Act	Effective for—	Minimum PIA based on indexed earnings	
			In 1979
1977 ²	January 1979	³ \$122.00	150% of first \$230 of PIA + 272% of next \$102 of PIA + 134% of next \$102 of PIA + 175% of PIA over \$433 ⁴
			In 1980 ¹
	January 1980	³ \$122.00	150% of first \$248 of PIA + 272% of next \$110 of PIA + 134% of next \$109 of PIA + 175% of PIA over \$467 ⁴
			In 1981 ¹
	January 1981	³ \$122.00	150% of first \$270 of PIA + 272% of next \$120 of PIA + 134% of next \$112 of PIA + 175% of PIA over \$508 ⁴
			In 1982
1981b	January 1982	Minimum PIA eliminated ⁵	150% of first \$294 of PIA + 272% of next \$131 of PIA + 134% of next \$129 of PIA + 175% of PIA over \$554 ⁴
			In 1983
	January 1983	Minimum PIA eliminated ⁵	150% of first \$324 of PIA + 272% of next \$144 of PIA + 134% of next \$142 of PIA + 175% of PIA over \$610 ⁴
			In 1984
	January 1984	Minimum PIA eliminated ⁵	150% of first \$342 of PIA + 272% of next \$151 of PIA + 134% of next \$150 of PIA + 175% of PIA over \$634 ⁴
			In 1985
	January 1985	Minimum PIA eliminated ⁵	150% of first \$358 of PIA + 272% of next \$159 of PIA + 134% of next \$158 of PIA + 175% of PIA over \$675 ⁴
			In 1986
	January 1986	Minimum PIA eliminated ⁵	150% of first \$379 of PIA + 272% of next \$169 of PIA + 134% of next \$166 of PIA + 175% of PIA over \$714 ⁴
			In 1987
	January 1987	Minimum PIA eliminated ⁵	150% of first \$396 of PIA + 272% of next \$175 of PIA + 134% of next \$174 of PIA + 175% of PIA over \$745 ⁴
			In 1988
	January 1988	Minimum PIA eliminated ⁵	150% of first \$407 of PIA + 272% of next \$181 of PIA + 134% of next \$179 of PIA + 175% of PIA over \$767 ⁴
			In 1989
	January 1989	Minimum PIA eliminated ⁵	150% of first \$433 of PIA + 272% of next \$193 of PIA + 134% of next \$190 of PIA + 175% of PIA over \$816 ⁴

See footnotes at end of table.

CONTACT: Herman Grundmann/Barbara Lingg (301) 965-0183/0156 for further information.

Table 2.A9.—Minimum PIA and maximum family benefit for workers who attain(ed) age 62, or die(d) before attaining age 62 in 1979–91—Continued

Act	Effective for—	Minimum PIA based on indexed earnings	Maximum family benefit
1981b	In 1990		
	January 1990	Minimum PIA eliminated ⁵	150% of first \$455 of PIA + 272% of next \$201 of PIA + 134% of next \$200 of PIA + 175% of PIA over \$856. ⁴
	In 1991		
	January 1991	Minimum PIA eliminated ⁵	150% of first \$473 of PIA + 272% of next \$209 of PIA + 134% of next \$208 of PIA + 175% of PIA over \$890. ⁴

¹ 1981a legislation would have eliminated the minimum PIA effective March 1982 for workers who attained age 62 before November 1981 or who died (before attaining age 62) before March 1982, for all others, the minimum would have been eliminated effective November 1981. This legislation was superseded by 1981b legislation that restored the minimum PIA for workers who attained age 62 or who died (before attaining age 62) before 1982.

² Provision for annual automatic adjustments of bend points (PIA brackets) in maximum family benefit formula in proportion to changes in average earnings level, which resulted in separate formulas applicable to workers who attain age 62 or die in successive calendar years.

³ Not subject to automatic adjustments until earlier of year of attainment of age 65 or year of first receipt of benefits.

⁴ Any automatic cost-of-living adjustments of benefits after effective month are applied to calculated maximum family benefit.

⁵ Minimum PIA eliminated for workers who attain age 62 or die after 1981. (The minimum is retained until 1991 for members of religious orders who are under a vow of poverty, provided that the order had elected Social Security coverage prior to Dec. 29, 1981.)

Table 2.A10.—Minimum PIA and maximum family benefit for workers first eligible for disabled-worker benefits in 1979 or later

Act	Effective for—	Minimum PIA based on indexed earnings	Maximum family benefit
1977 ²	In 1979 ¹		
	January 1979	³ \$122.00	150% of first \$230 of PIA + 272% of next \$102 of PIA + 134% of next \$101 of PIA + 175% of PIA over \$433. ⁴
	In 1980 and 1981 ¹		
	January 1980	³ \$122.00	150% of first \$248 of PIA + 272% of next \$110 of PIA + 134% of next \$109 of PIA + 175% of PIA over \$467. ⁴
1980 ⁵	July 1980	³ 122.00	Smaller of (1) 85% of AIME or 100% of PIA, if larger, and (2) 150% of PIA. ^{4 6}
	After 1981		
1981b	January 1982	Minimum PIA eliminated ⁷	Smaller of (1) 85% of AIME or 100% of PIA, if larger, and (2) 150% of PIA. ⁴

¹ 1981a legislation would have eliminated the minimum PIA effective March 1982 for workers first eligible before November 1981, for all others, the minimum would have been eliminated effective November 1981. This legislation was superseded by 1981b legislation that restored the minimum PIA for workers first eligible before 1982.

² Provision for annual automatic adjustments of bend points (PIA brackets) in maximum family benefit formula in proportion to changes in average earnings level, which resulted in separate formulas applicable to workers first eligible in successive calendar years.

³ Not subject to automatic cost-of-living adjustments until year of first receipt of benefits.

⁴ Calculated amount subject to any automatic cost-of-living adjustments applicable after effective month of formula.

⁵ Bend points in maximum family benefit formula eliminated, terminating need for automatic adjustments of bend points and for separate formulas for workers first eligible in successive calendar years.

⁶ Effective for initial entitlement after June 1980 for disabled workers first eligible in 1979 or later.

⁷ Minimum PIA eliminated for workers first eligible after 1981. (The minimum is retained until 1991 for members of religious orders who are under a vow of poverty, provided that the order had elected Social Security coverage before Dec. 29, 1981.)

CONTACT: Herman Grundmann/Barbara Lingg (301) 965-0183/0156 for further information.

Table 2.A11.—Formulas for computing PIA¹ from creditable earnings after 1936

Act	Formula	Special provisions	Effective date
Formula applied to cumulative wages after 1936			
1935	1/2 of 1% of first \$3,000 of wages plus 1/12 of 1% of next \$42,000 of wages plus 1/24 of 1% of next \$84,000 of wages		January, 1942 (old benefit table) January 1, 1950 (new benefit table) January 1, 1950 (new benefit table)
Formula applied to AMW based on earnings after 1936			
1939	40% of first \$50 of AMW plus 10% of next \$200 of AMW	Sum increased by 1% for each increment year—year with at least \$200 of creditable wages—to obtain primary insurance benefit (PIB)	January 1940
1950		Number of increment years limited to 14 for years before 1951. Conversion table in the law, reflecting 1950 benefit increase, introduced for determining PIA from PIB	September 1950
1960		Workers with at least 1 QC before 1951 and if age 22 attained after 1950, with fewer than 6 QC after 1950	Applications for benefits and recomputations filed after 1960
1967	1967 simplified old-start formula: Total creditable wages for 1937–50 distributed over 9–14 years, with 14 increment years assumed	Workers with at least 1 QC before 1951 who attained age 21 before 1937 or attained age 21 after 1950 but with fewer than 6 QC ²	Applications for benefits and recomputations filed after Jan. 2, 1968
1977	1977 simplified old-start formula: Total creditable wages for 1937–50 distributed over 1–14 years. Number of increment years equal to total 1937–50 wages, divided by \$1,650, with 4–14 increment years credited	Workers with at least 1 QC before 1951 who either attained age 21 after 1936 and before 1950 or attained age 22 after 1950 but have fewer than 6 QC after 1950 ³	Workers first eligible after 1977
1990		Applicability of pre-1977 formulas terminated. 1977 old-start formula expanded to apply to all workers with pre-1951 earnings	Persons becoming newly entitled after May, 1992

¹ Old-age benefit under 1935 Act and primary insurance benefit (PIB) under 1939 Act. Effective for September 1950, the PIB became an intermediate step in benefit computations based on creditable earnings after 1936; a conversion table was introduced into the law for determining the PIA from the PIB. Each time a benefit increase becomes effective (see table 2.A12 for benefit increases since 1950), a new conversion table incorporating the increase takes effect.

² Under this computation method, a period of disability that began before 1951 is not taken into account. Earlier provisions remained in effect for workers who

attained age 21 after 1936 and before 1951 or for whom consideration of a period of disability that began before 1951 resulted in a higher PIA.

³ Under this computation method, a period of disability that began before 1951 is not taken into account. The 1967 simplified old-start method remained in effect for workers with first eligibility before 1978. The pre-1967 old-start formula remained in effect only for workers, irrespective of date of first eligibility, for whom consideration of a period of disability that began before 1951 resulted in a higher PIA.

Table 2.A12.—Formulas for computing PIA from AMW based on earnings after 1950, and percentage increases in PIA

[Formulas apply, as of effective dates shown, to all benefits based on AMW after 1950]

Act.	1950	1952	1954	1958	1965	1967	1969	1971	1972a ⁶
Formula effective for	Apr. 1952	Sept. 1952	Sept. 1954	Jan. 1959	Jan. 1965	Feb. 1968	Jan. 1970	Jan. 1971	Sept. 1972
Percentage increase in PIA	¹ 77.0	² 12.5	³ 13.0	⁴ 7.0	⁵ 7.0	13.0	15.0	10.0	20.00
AMW	Percent of AMW applicable to PIA								
First \$110	⁷ 50.00	⁷ 55.00	55.00	58.85	62.97	71.16	81.83	90.01	108.01
Next \$290	⁸ 15.00	⁸ 15.00	⁹ 20.00	21.40	22.90	25.88	29.76	32.74	39.29
Next \$150 .....	...	...	...	...	21.40	24.18	27.81	30.59	36.71
Next \$100 .....	...	...	...	...	...	28.43	32.69	35.96	43.15
Next \$100 .....	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	¹⁰ 20.00	24.00
Next \$250 .....	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	¹¹ 20.00
Act.	1973a ¹²	1973b ¹³	1977 ¹⁵						
Formula effective for	(12)	June 1974	June 1975 ¹⁴	June 1976 ¹⁴	June 1977 ¹⁴	June 1978 ¹⁴	June 1979 ¹⁴	June 1980 ¹⁴	June 1981 ¹⁴
Percentage increase in PIA	(12)	11.0	8.0	6.4	5.9	6.5	9.9	14.3	11.2
AMW	Percent of AMW applicable to PIA								
First \$110	114.38	119.89	129.48	137.77	145.90	155.38	170.76	195.18	217.04
Next \$290	41.61	43.61	47.10	50.10	53.06	56.51	62.10	70.98	78.93
Next \$150	38.88	40.75	44.01	46.82	49.58	52.81	58.04	66.34	73.77
Next \$100	45.70	47.90	51.73	55.05	58.30	62.09	68.24	78.00	86.74
Next \$100	25.42	26.64	28.77	30.61	32.42	34.53	37.95	43.38	48.24
Next \$250	21.18	22.20	23.98	25.51	27.02	28.78	31.63	36.15	40.20
Next \$175	¹⁶ 20.00	¹⁷ 20.00	21.60	22.98	24.34	25.92	28.49	32.56	36.21
Next \$100 .....	...	...	¹⁰ 20.00	21.28	22.54	24.01	26.39	30.16	33.54
Next \$100 .....	...	...	...	¹⁰ 20.00	21.18	22.56	24.79	28.33	31.50
Next \$100 .....	...	...	...	...	¹⁰ 20.00	21.30	23.41	26.76	29.76
Next \$100 .....	...	...	...	...	...	¹⁰ 20.00	21.98	25.12	27.93
Next \$435 .....	...	...	...	...	...	...	¹⁰ 20.00	22.86	25.42
Next \$250 .....	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	¹⁰ 20.00	22.24
Next \$315 .....	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	¹⁰ 20.00
Next \$225 .....	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	...

See footnotes at end of table.

CONTACT: Herman Grundmann/Barbara Lingg (301) 965-0183/0156 for further information.

Table 2.A12.—Formulas for computing PIA from AMW based on earnings after 1950, and percentage increases in PIA—Continued

[Formulas apply, as of effective dates shown, to all benefits based on AMW after 1950]

Act	1983 ¹⁸								
	June 1982 ¹⁴	Dec. 1983 ¹⁴	Dec. 1984 ¹⁴	Dec. 1985 ¹⁴	Dec. 1986 ¹⁴	Dec. 1987 ¹⁴	Dec. 1988 ¹⁴	Dec. 1989 ¹⁴	Dec. 1990 ¹⁴
Formula effective for ...									
Percentage increase in PIA	7.4	3.5	3.5	3.1	1.3	4.2	4.0	4.8	5.4
AMW	Percent of AMW applicable to PIA								
First \$110	233.10	241.26	249.70	257.44	260.79	271.74	282.51	295.89	311.87
Next \$290	84.77	87.74	90.81	93.63	94.85	98.83	102.78	107.61	113.42
Next \$150	79.23	82.00	84.87	87.50	88.64	92.36	96.05	100.56	105.99
Next \$100	93.16	96.42	99.79	102.88	104.22	108.60	112.94	118.25	124.64
Next \$100	51.81	53.62	55.50	57.22	57.96	60.39	62.81	65.76	69.31
Next \$250	43.17	44.68	46.24	47.67	48.29	50.32	52.33	54.79	57.75
Next \$175	38.89	40.25	41.66	42.95	43.51	45.34	47.15	49.37	52.04
Next \$100	36.02	37.28	38.58	39.78	40.30	41.99	43.67	45.72	48.19
Next \$100	33.83	35.01	36.24	37.36	37.85	39.44	41.02	42.95	45.27
Next \$100	31.96	33.08	34.24	35.30	35.76	37.26	38.75	40.57	42.75
Next \$435	30.00	31.05	32.14	33.14	33.57	34.98	36.38	38.09	40.15
Next \$250	27.30	28.26	29.25	30.16	30.55	31.83	33.10	34.66	36.53
Next \$315	23.89	24.73	25.60	26.39	26.73	27.85	28.96	30.32	31.96
Next \$225	21.48	22.23	23.01	23.72	24.03	25.04	26.04	27.26	28.73
Next \$275	¹⁰ 20.00	20.70	21.42	22.08	22.37	23.31	24.24	25.38	26.75
Next \$175		¹⁰ 20.00	20.70	21.34	21.62	22.53	23.43	24.53	25.93
Next \$150			¹⁰ 20.00	20.63	20.90	21.78	22.65	23.71	24.99
Next \$200				¹⁰ 20.00	20.26	21.11	21.95	22.95	24.22
Next \$150					¹⁰ 20.00	20.84	21.67	22.69	23.92
Next \$100						¹⁰ 20.00	20.80	21.78	22.95
Next \$250							¹⁰ 20.00	20.94	22.07
Next \$275								¹⁰ 20.00	21.58
Next \$175									¹⁰ 20.00

¹ Average increase in benefits of about 77%—from 100% at the lowest level to 50% at the highest level.

² Increase of 12.5% or \$5, if larger.

³ Average increase of about 13%, with minimum increase of \$5.

⁴ Increase of 7% or \$3, if larger.

⁵ Increase of 7% or \$4, if larger.

⁶ Provision for automatic cost-of-living adjustments effective for January 1974.

⁷ Applied to first \$100 of AMW.

⁸ Applied to next \$200 of AMW.

⁹ Applied to next \$190 before 1955 and to next \$240 effective for January 1955.

¹⁰ Effective for January of following year.

¹¹ Applied to next \$150 effective for January 1973 and to next \$350 effective for January 1974.

¹² Increase of 5.9% effective for June 1974 but never applicable. Effective date of first automatic cost-of-living adjustment postponed to January 1975.

¹³ Increase effective in two steps: 7% for March-May 1974; full 11% for June 1974. Effective date of first automatic cost-of-living adjustment postponed to June 1975.

¹⁴ Based on automatic cost-of-living adjustment.

¹⁵ Effective for January 1979. PIA formulas based on AMW after 1950 (as shown here) apply only to workers who attained age 62, became disabled or died before 1979.

¹⁶ Applied to next \$50.

¹⁷ Applied to next \$100 before January 1975.

¹⁸ Effective date for automatic cost-of-living adjustments moved from June to December beginning with 1983.

CONTACT: Herman Grundmann/Barbara Lingg (301) 965-0183/0156 for further information.

Table 2.A13.—Minimum PIA and maximum family benefit for workers who attained age 62, were first eligible for disabled-worker benefits, or died before 1979

Act	Effective for—	Minimum PIA ¹ (based on earnings)	Maximum family benefit	
			Percent of AMW	But not less than—
1935 .....	...	\$10.00	...	\$20.
1939 .....	...	...	80% (or 200% of PIA or \$85, if less).	40.
1950	September 1950	20.00	80% of first \$187.50.	45.
1952	September 1952	25.00	80% of first \$210.93.	50 or 150% of PIA.
1954	September 1954	30.00	80% of first \$250.	20 + PIA or 150%
1958	January 1959	33.00	80% of first \$317.50.	of PIA.
1961	August 1961	40.00	...	150% of PIA.
1965	January 1965	44.00	80% of first \$370 + 40% of next \$180.	...
1967	February 1968	55.00	80% of first \$436 + 40% of next \$214.	...
1969	January 1970	64.00	...	...
1971	January 1971	70.40	80% of first \$436 + 44% of next \$191. ²	...
1972a	September 1972	84.50	105.6% of first \$436 + 52.8% of next \$191. ²	...
1972a ³	June 1974	89.50	111.8% of first \$436 + 55.9% of next \$191. ²	...
1973a ³	March 1974	90.50	113.0% of first \$436 + 56.5% of next \$191. ²	...
1973b ⁴	June 1974	93.80	117.2% of first \$436 + 58.6% of next \$191. ²	...
.....	June 1975	101.40	126.6% of first \$436 + 63.3% of next \$191. ²	...
.....	June 1976	107.90	134.7% of first \$436 + 67.3% of next \$191. ²	...
.....	June 1977	114.30	142.6% of first \$436 + 71.3% of next \$191. ²	...
.....	June 1978	121.80	151.9% of first \$436 + 76.0% of next \$191. ²	...
.....	June 1979	133.90	167.0% of first \$436 + 83.5% of next \$191. ²	...
.....	June 1980	153.10	190.9% of first \$436 + 95.4% of next \$191. ²	...
.....	June 1981	170.30	212.3% of first \$436 + 106.1% of next \$191. ²	...
1981a ⁵	March 1982	(6)	...	...
1981b	June 1982	182.90	228.0% of first \$436 + 114.0% of next \$191. ²	...
.....	December 1983	189.30	236.0% of first \$436 + 118.0% of next \$191. ²	...
.....	December 1984	195.90	244.3% of first \$436 + 122.1% of next \$191. ²	...
.....	December 1985	201.90	251.8% of first \$436 + 125.9% of next \$191. ²	...
.....	December 1986	204.50	255.1% of first \$436 + 127.5% of next \$191. ²	...
.....	December 1987	213.00	265.8% of first \$436 + 133.2% of next \$191. ²	...
.....	December 1988	221.50	276.4% of first \$436 + 138.5% of next \$191. ²	...
.....	December 1989	231.90	289.3% of first \$436 + 145.0% of next \$191. ²	...
.....	December 1990	244.40	304.9% of first \$436 + 152.8% of next \$191. ²	...

¹ Subject to reduction if claimed before age 65.

² For AMW of \$628 or more, 175% of PIA.

³ Superseded by 1973b legislation.

⁴ Beginning in 1975, minimum PIA and percentages in maximum family benefit formula subject to automatic cost-of-living increases. (Superseded 1972a legisla-

tion for automatic increases beginning in 1974.)

⁵ Superseded by 1981b legislation that restored the minimum PIA for these groups.

⁶ Minimum PIA eliminated by 1981 legislation.

CONTACT: Herman Grundmann/Barbara Lingg (301) 965-0183/0156 for further information.

Table 2.A14.—Cumulative effect of statutory and automatic increases in primary insurance benefits under OASDI program: Minimum percentages, 1954–90

Base date	Effective date of increase ¹														
	June 1976	June 1977	June 1978	June 1979	June 1980	June 1981	June 1982	Dec. 1983	Dec. 1984	Dec. 1985	Dec. 1986	Dec. 1987	Dec. 1988	Dec. 1989	Dec. 1990
Sept. 1954.....	150	165	183	210	255	295	324	339	354	368	374	394	414	438	467
Jan. 1959.....	134	148	164	190	232	269	296	310	324	337	343	362	380	403	430
1965.....	119	132	147	171	210	245	270	283	297	309	314	332	349	370	395
Feb. 1968.....	94	105	118	140	174	205	228	239	251	262	267	282	297	315	338
Jan. 1970.....	68	78	90	109	139	165	185	195	205	215	219	232	245	261	281
1971.....	53	62	73	90	117	141	159	168	177	186	190	202	214	229	247
Sept. 1972.....	28	35	44	58	81	101	116	123	131	138	141	152	162	174	189
June 1974.....	15	22	30	42	63	81	94	101	108	115	118	127	136	147	160
1975.....	6.4	13	20	32	51	68	80	86	93	99	101	109	118	129	141
1976.....	..	5.9	13	24	42	58	68	75	81	87	89	97	105	115	126
1977.....	..	..	6.5	17	34	49	60	65	71	76	79	86	94	103	114
1978.....	..	..	..	9.9	26	40	50	55	61	66	68	75	82	90	101
1979.....	..	..	..	..	14.3	27	37	41	46	51	53	60	66	74	83
1980.....	..	..	..	..	..	11.2	19	24	28	32	34	39	45	52	60
1981.....	..	..	..	..	..	..	7.4	11	15	19	20	25	30	36	44
1982.....	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	3.5	7	10	12	17	21	27	34
Dec. 1983.....	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	3.5	7	8	13	17	23	29
1984.....	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	3.1	4	9	13	18	25
1985.....	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	1.3	6	10	15	21
1986.....	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	4.2	8	13	20
1987.....	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	4.0	9	15
1988.....	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	4.7	10
1989.....	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	5.4

¹ The increase on the effective date is shown in boldface.

CONTACT: Herman Grundmann/Barbara Lingg (301) 965-0183/0156 for further information.

Table 2.A15.—Monthly benefit amounts for selected beneficiary families with first eligibility in 1990, by average indexed monthly earnings for selected wage levels, effective December 1990

Beneficiary family	Worker with yearly earnings equal to—				
	Federal minimum wage ¹	75% of average wage	Average wage ²	150% of average wage	Maximum taxable earnings ³
Retired-worker families ⁴					
Average indexed monthly earnings	\$839.00	\$1,209.00	\$1,613.00	\$2,205.00	\$2,648.00
Primary insurance amount	500.50	625.30	761.60	950.40	1,020.50
Maximum family benefit	776.30	1,115.70	1,389.50	1,662.40	1,785.10
Monthly benefit amount:					
Retired worker claiming benefits at age 62 ⁴ —					
Worker alone	400.00	500.00	609.00	760.00	816.00
Worker with spouse claiming benefits at—					
Age 65 or older	650.00	812.00	989.00	1,235.00	1,326.00
Age 62 ⁴	587.00	734.00	894.00	1,116.00	1,198.00
Survivor families ⁵					
Average indexed monthly earnings	\$785.00	\$1,212.00	\$1,616.00	\$2,424.00	\$3,527.00
Primary insurance amount	482.30	626.30	762.60	985.10	1,159.50
Maximum family benefit	726.70	1,118.60	1,391.00	1,723.10	2,028.20
Monthly benefit amount:					
Survivors of worker deceased at age 40 ⁵ —					
1 surviving child	361.00	469.00	571.00	738.00	869.00
Widowed mother or father and 1 child	722.00	938.00	1,142.00	1,476.00	1,738.00
Widowed mother or father and 2 children	726.00	1,116.00	1,389.00	1,722.00	2,028.00
Disabled-worker families ⁶					
Average indexed monthly earnings	\$831.00	\$1,210.00	\$1,613.00	\$2,334.00	\$2,989.00
Primary insurance amount	497.90	625.60	761.60	970.90	1,074.40
Disability maximum family benefit ⁷	744.40	938.40	1,142.40	1,456.40	1,611.60
Monthly benefit amount:					
Disabled worker age 50 ⁶ —					
Worker alone	497.00	625.00	761.00	970.00	1,074.00
Worker, spouse, and 1 child	743.00	937.00	1,141.00	1,454.00	1,610.00

¹ Federal minimum wage (currently \$3.35 per hour) × 2,080 hours per year = yearly earnings. For years prior to 1981, see table 3.B3.

² See table 2.A5, column 2.

³ See table 2.A6, column 1.

⁴ Assumes maximum reduction and no prior period of disability.

⁵ Assumes the deceased worker began to work at age 22, died in 1990 at age 40, had no earnings in that year, and had no prior period of disability.

⁶ Assumes the worker began to work at age 22, became disabled at age 50, and had no prior period of disability.

⁷ The 1980 Amendments to the Social Security Act provide for a different family maximum amount in disability cases. For disabled workers entitled after June 1980, the maximum is the smaller of (1) 85 percent of the worker's AIME (or 100 percent of the PIA, if larger) or (2) 150 percent of the PIA.

CONTACT: Joseph Bondar/Herman Grundmann (301) 965-0162/0183 for further information.

Table 2.A16.—Minimum and maximum monthly retired-worker benefits payable to individuals who retired at age 62,¹ 1957–91

Year of attainment of age 62 ²	Minimum benefit		Maximum benefit			
	Payable at time of retirement	Payable effective December 1990 ³	Payable at time of retirement		Payable effective December 1990 ³	
			Men	Women	Men	Women
1957	\$24.00	\$230.10	...	\$86.80	...	\$566.60
1958	24.00	230.10	...	86.80	...	566.60
1959	26.40	230.10	...	92.80	...	566.60
1960	26.40	229.10	...	95.20	...	561.10
1961	26.40	228.00	...	96.00	...	565.30
1962	32.00	227.20	\$93.60	96.80	\$570.90	590.60
1963	32.00	226.00	94.40	97.60	575.00	594.40
1964	32.00	226.00	95.20	98.40	578.50	598.30
1965	35.20	225.60	102.80	105.40	581.80	597.00
1966	35.20	224.00	102.80	106.20	579.80	599.10
1967	35.20	222.30	105.40	108.80	592.70	611.30
1968	⁴ 44.00	219.60	⁴ 121.00	⁴ 124.80	595.70	614.90
1969	44.00	217.60	124.80	128.40	608.50	626.30
1970	51.20	214.50	146.80	151.90	614.40	635.50
1971	56.40	211.70	163.60	170.50	613.50	639.60
1972	56.40	208.60	167.10	172.90	618.30	639.70
1973	67.60	205.60	207.60	212.90	629.90	646.40
1974	67.60	220.40	217.00	219.70	649.20	656.90
1975	75.10	199.80	253.10	253.10	672.20	635.50
1976	81.20	197.40	285.60	285.60	694.00	639.60
1977	86.40	195.90	319.40	319.40	724.50	639.70
1978	91.50	195.00	354.60	354.60	757.90	646.40
1979	97.60	195.80	⁵ 388.90	⁵ 388.90	780.50	656.90
1980	97.60	177.90	⁵ 402.80	⁵ 402.80	735.30	735.30
1981	97.60	155.50	432.00	432.00	689.80	689.80
1982	(6)	(6)	474.60	474.60	681.60	681.60
1983	(6)	(6)	526.40	526.40	703.80	703.80
1984	(6)	(6)	559.40	559.40	722.60	722.60
1985	(6)	(6)	591.30	591.30	738.30	738.30
1986	(6)	(6)	630.50	630.50	763.60	763.60
1987	(6)	(6)	662.10	662.10	791.60	791.60
1988	(6)	(6)	686.70	686.70	787.90	787.90
1989	(6)	(6)	734.00	734.00	809.80	809.80
1990	(6)	(6)	774.60	774.60	816.40	816.40
1991	(6)	(6)	810.00	810.00	...	...

¹ Benefit first available at age 62 to female workers effective November 1956 and to male workers effective August 1961.

² Assumes retirement at beginning of year.

³ Final benefit amount payable after SMI premium or any other deduction is rounded to next lower \$1.

⁴ Effective for February 1968.

⁵ Derived from transitional guarantee computation based on 1978 PIA table.

⁶ Minimum PIA eliminated by 1981 legislation for workers who attain age 62 in 1982 or later. (The minimum is retained until 1991 for members of religious orders who are under a vow of poverty, provided that the order had elected Social Security coverage before Dec. 29, 1981.)

Table 2.A17.—Minimum and maximum monthly retired-worker benefits payable to individuals who retired at age 65, 1940–91

Year of attainment of age 65 ¹	Minimum benefit		Maximum benefit			
	Payable at time of retirement	Payable effective December 1990 ²	Payable at time of retirement		Payable effective December 1990 ²	
			Men	Women	Men	Women
1940	\$10.00	\$244.40	\$41.20	\$41.20	\$472.70	\$472.70
1941	10.00	244.40	41.60	41.60	472.70	472.70
1942	10.00	244.40	42.00	42.00	478.40	478.40
1943	10.00	244.40	42.40	42.40	478.40	478.40
1944	10.00	244.40	42.80	42.80	483.60	483.60
1945	10.00	244.40	43.20	43.20	483.60	483.60
1946	10.00	244.40	43.60	43.60	489.40	489.40
1947	10.00	244.40	44.00	44.00	494.10	494.10
1948	10.00	244.40	44.40	44.40	494.10	494.10
1949	10.00	244.40	44.80	44.80	498.80	498.80
1950	10.00	244.40	45.20	45.20	505.20	505.20
1951	20.00	244.40	68.50	68.50	505.20	505.20
1952	20.00	244.40	68.50	68.50	505.20	505.20
1953	25.00	244.40	85.00	85.00	558.00	558.00
1954	25.00	244.40	85.00	85.00	558.00	558.00
1955	30.00	244.40	98.50	98.50	558.00	558.00
1956	30.00	244.40	103.50	103.50	589.50	589.50
1957	30.00	244.40	108.50	108.50	616.20	616.20
1958	30.00	244.40	108.50	108.50	616.20	616.20
1959	33.00	244.40	116.00	116.00	616.20	616.20
1960	33.00	244.40	119.00	119.00	631.70	631.70
1961	33.00	244.40	120.00	120.00	636.70	636.70
1962	40.00	244.40	121.00	123.00	642.40	653.30
1963	40.00	244.40	122.00	125.00	647.60	663.10
1964	40.00	244.40	123.00	127.00	653.30	674.20
1965	44.00	244.40	131.70	135.90	653.30	674.20
1966	44.00	244.40	132.70	135.90	658.20	674.20
1967	44.00	244.40	135.90	140.00	674.20	709.10
1968	³ 55.00	244.40	³ 156.00	³ 161.60	684.40	709.10
1969	55.00	244.40	160.50	167.30	704.40	734.10
1970	64.00	244.40	189.80	196.40	724.00	749.70
1971	70.40	244.40	213.10	220.40	738.90	763.70
1972	70.40	244.40	216.10	224.70	749.70	779.00
1973	84.50	244.40	266.10	276.40	768.90	798.80
1974	84.50	244.40	274.60	284.90	793.10	823.10
1975	93.80	244.40	316.30	333.70	823.10	868.30
1976	101.40	244.40	364.00	378.80	876.60	912.40
1977	107.90	244.40	412.70	422.40	934.20	956.00
1978	114.30	244.40	459.80	459.80	982.80	982.80
1979	121.80	244.40	503.40	503.40	1,010.20	1,010.20
1980	133.90	244.40	572.00	572.00	1,044.40	1,044.40
1981	153.10	244.40	677.00	677.00	1,081.40	1,081.40
1982	⁴ 170.30	244.40	⁴ 679.30	⁴ 679.30	975.60	975.60
1983	⁴ 166.40	222.20	709.50	709.50	948.90	948.90
1984	⁴ 150.50	194.10	703.60	703.60	909.10	909.10
1985	(5)	(5)	717.20	717.20	895.50	895.50
1986	(5)	(5)	760.10	760.10	920.50	920.50
1987	(5)	(5)	789.20	789.20	943.50	943.50
1988	(5)	(5)	838.60	838.60	962.30	962.30
1989	(5)	(5)	899.60	899.60	992.60	992.60
1990	(5)	(5)	975.00	975.00	1,027.60	1,027.60
1991	(5)	(5)	1,022.90	1,022.90	...	...

¹ Assumes retirement at beginning of year.

² The final benefit amount payable after SMI premium or any other deduction is rounded to next lower \$1.

³ Effective for February 1968.

⁴ Derived from transitional guarantee computation based on 1978 PIA table.

⁵ Minimum PIA eliminated by 1981 legislation for workers who attain age 62 in 1982 or later. (The minimum is retained until 1991 for members of religious orders who are under a vow of poverty, provided that the order had elected Social Security coverage before Dec. 29, 1981.)

CONTACT: Joseph Bondar/Herman Grundmann (301) 965-0162/0183 for further information.

Table 2.A18.—Earnings test

Act	Beneficiary exempt	Earnings subject to test	Amount permitted without reduction in benefits		Reduction in monthly benefits ²	
			Annual earnings	Monthly wages ¹	Amount	Effective for taxable years
1935	Covered	...	\$0	Full monthly benefit	
1939	14.99	...	Beginning Jan. 1, 1940
1950	Aged 75 or older	...	³ \$600	50.00	...	Beginning Sept. 1, 1950
1952	³ 900	75.00	...	Ending after Aug. 31, 1952
1954	Aged 72 or older	Covered and non-covered ⁴	⁵ 1,200	80.00	One month's benefit for each \$80 or fraction of \$80 in excess of \$1,200.	Beginning after Dec. 31, 1954
1956	Disabled worker, disabled child ⁶	...	...	...	...	...
1958	100.00	...	Beginning after Aug. 31, 1958
1960	\$1 for each \$2 of earnings from \$1,201–\$1,500 plus \$1 for each \$1 of earnings above \$1,500	Beginning after Dec. 31, 1960
1961	\$1 for each \$2 of earnings from \$1,201–\$1,700 plus \$1 for each \$1 of earnings above \$1,700.	Ending after June 30, 1961.
1965	⁵ 1,500	125.00	\$1 for each \$2 of earnings from \$1,501–\$2,700 plus \$1 for each \$1 of earnings above \$2,700	Ending after Dec. 31, 1965
1967	Disabled widow(er), disabled surviving divorced wife	...	⁵ 1,680	140.00	\$1 for each \$2 of earnings from \$1,681–\$2,880 plus \$1 for each \$1 of earnings above \$2,880	Ending after Dec. 31, 1967
1972b	⁷ 2,100	175.00	\$1 for each \$2 of earnings above \$2,100.	Ending after Dec. 31, 1972
1973ab ⁸	⁷ 2,400	200.00	\$1 for each \$2 of earnings above \$2,400.	Beginning after Dec. 31, 1973.
...	⁷ 2,520	210.00	\$1 for each \$2 of earnings above \$2,520.	Beginning after Dec. 31, 1974
...	⁷ 2,760	230.00	\$1 for each \$2 of earnings above \$2,760.	Beginning after Dec. 31, 1975.
...	⁷ 3,000	250.00	\$1 for each \$2 of earnings above \$3,000.	Beginning after Dec. 31, 1976.
1977	For beneficiaries under age 65	...	⁷ 3,240	270.00	\$1 for each \$2 of earnings above \$3,240.	Beginning after Dec. 31, 1977.
...	⁷ 3,480	290.00	\$1 for each \$2 of earnings above \$3,480.	Beginning after Dec. 31, 1978.
...	⁷ 3,720	310.00	\$1 for each \$2 of earnings above \$3,720.	Beginning after Dec. 31, 1979.
...	⁷ 4,080	340.00	\$1 for each \$2 of earnings above \$4,080.	Beginning after Dec. 31, 1980.
...	⁷ 4,440	370.00	\$1 for each \$2 of earnings above \$4,440.	Beginning after Dec. 31, 1981.
...	⁷ 4,920	410.00	\$1 for each \$2 of earnings above \$4,920.	Beginning after Dec. 31, 1982.
...	⁷ 5,160	430.00	\$1 for each \$2 of earnings above \$5,160.	Beginning after Dec. 31, 1983.
...	⁷ 5,400	450.00	\$1 for each \$2 of earnings above \$5,400.	Beginning after Dec. 31, 1984.
...	⁷ 5,760	480.00	\$1 for each \$2 of earnings above \$5,760.	Beginning after Dec. 31, 1985.
...	⁷ 6,000	500.00	\$1 for each \$2 of earnings above \$6,000.	Beginning after Dec. 31, 1986.
...	⁷ 6,120	510.00	\$1 for each \$2 of earnings above \$6,120.	Beginning after Dec. 31, 1987.
...	⁷ 6,480	540.00	\$1 for each \$2 of earnings above \$6,480.	Beginning after Dec. 31, 1988.
...	⁷ 6,840	570.00	\$1 for each \$2 of earnings above \$6,840.	Beginning after Dec. 31, 1989.
...	⁷ 7,080	590.00	\$1 for each \$2 of earnings above \$7,080.	Beginning with Dec. 31, 1990.

See footnotes at end of table.

CONTACT: Herman Grundmann/Barbara Lingg (301) 965-0183/0156 for further information.

Table 2.A18.—Earnings test—Continued

Act	Beneficiary exempt	Earnings subject to test	Amount permitted without reduction in benefits		Reduction in monthly benefits ²	
			Annual earnings	Monthly wages ¹	Amount	Effective for taxable years
1977	For beneficiaries aged 65-72	⁷ ⁹ \$4,000	⁹ \$333.33	\$1 for each \$2 of earnings above \$4,000.	Beginning after Dec. 31, 1977.
	⁷ ⁹ 4,500	⁹ 375.00	\$1 for each \$2 of earnings above \$4,500.	Beginning after Dec. 31, 1978.
	⁷ ⁹ 5,000	⁹ 416.66	\$1 for each \$2 of earnings above \$5,000.	Beginning after Dec. 31, 1979.
	⁷ ⁹ 5,500	⁹ 458.33	\$1 for each \$2 of earnings above \$5,500.	Beginning after Dec. 31, 1980.
	Aged 70 or older ¹⁰	...	⁷ ⁹ 6,000	⁹ 500.00	\$1 for each \$2 of earnings above \$6,000.	Beginning after Dec. 31, 1981.
1980	Disabled surviving divorced husband ¹¹	...	(12)	...	...	...
1981a	Aged 70 or older	For beneficiaries aged 65-70	⁷ 6,600	550.00	\$1 for each \$2 of earnings above \$6,600.	Beginning after Dec. 31, 1982.
	⁷ 6,960	580.00	\$1 for each \$2 of earnings above \$6,960.	Beginning after Dec. 31, 1983.
	⁷ 7,320	610.00	\$1 for each \$2 of earnings above \$7,320.	Beginning after Dec. 31, 1984.
	⁷ 7,800	650.00	\$1 for each \$2 of earnings above \$7,800.	Beginning after Dec. 31, 1985.
	⁷ 8,160	680.00	\$1 for each \$2 of earnings above \$8,160.	Beginning after Dec. 31, 1986.
	⁷ 8,400	700.00	\$1 for each \$2 of earnings above \$8,400.	Beginning after Dec. 31, 1987.
	⁷ 8,880	740.00	\$1 for each \$2 of earnings above \$8,800.	Beginning after Dec. 31, 1988.
1983	⁷ 9,360	780.00	\$1 for each \$3 of earnings above \$9,360.	Beginning after Dec. 31, 1989.
	⁷ 9,720	810.00	\$1 for each \$3 of earnings above \$9,720.	Beginning after Dec. 31, 1990.

¹ Monthly test for self-employment income is defined in terms of substantial services. For taxable years beginning after Dec. 31, 1977, monthly test eliminated for both wage and self-employment income except that each individual may use monthly test for 1 grace year, usually the year of retirement.

² Earnings of retired-worker beneficiary affect total monthly family benefit; earnings of dependent or survivor beneficiary affect only his or her benefit. However, effective January 1985, earnings of retired-worker beneficiary do not affect benefit to divorced spouse who has been divorced at least 2 years.

³ Applied to self-employment income only.

⁴ Special provisions for earnings in noncovered employment outside the United States.

⁵ Includes earnings during first year of eligibility for benefits and during year of attainment of exempt age.

⁶ No earnings test applied to disabled child's earnings, but earnings of retired-worker beneficiary affect disabled child's benefit.

⁷ Includes earnings during first year of eligibility to benefits, but excludes earnings in and after month of attainment of exempt age.

⁸ Beginning in 1975, annual and monthly amounts subject to annual automatic adjustments in proportion to increases in average earnings level. (Superseded 1972a legislation of adjustments.)

⁹ Discretionary increase included in 1977 legislation.

¹⁰ 1981a legislation postponed effective date of new exempt age by 1 year.

¹¹ Beneficiary category established by District Court Decision, July 17, 1980. Statutory change enacted in 1983.

¹² Excludes self-employment income received in a year after entitlement but derived from pre-entitlement services.

Table 2.A19.—Numerical guidelines regarding substantial gainful activity (SGA) for nonblind disabled workers, 1961-91

Year	Monthly amount ¹	
	Maximum	Minimum
1961-65	\$100	\$50
1966-June 1968	125	75
July 1968-73	140	90
1974-75	200	130
1976	230	150
1977	240	160
1978	260	170
1979	280	180
1980-89	300	190
1990-91	500	300

¹ Monthly earnings above the maximum amount ordinarily demonstrate substantial gainful activity (SGA); monthly earnings below the minimum amount show that

SGA has not occurred. When monthly earnings are between the maximum and minimum, other factors are considered.

CONTACT: Herman Grundmann/Barbara Lingg (301) 965-0183/0156 for further information.

Table 2.A20.—Taxation of Social Security benefits

Act	Filing status	Amount of income permitted without additional taxation	Income subject to test	Additional taxable income	
				Amount	Effective for taxable years—
1983	Married filing joint return	\$32,000	Modified adjusted gross income, ¹ plus 50 percent of Social Security and Tier 1 Railroad Retirement benefits ²	The lesser of one-half of Social Security and Tier 1 Railroad Retirement benefits ² or one-half of the excess over the base amount	Ending after Dec. 31, 1983
	Married filing separate return ³	0	Same as above	Same as above	Ending after Dec. 31, 1983
	Individuals in all other filing categories	25,000	Same as above	Same as above	Ending after Dec. 31, 1983

¹ Adjusted gross income (before Social Security or Railroad Retirement benefits are considered), plus tax-exempt interest income, with further modification of adjusted gross income in some cases involving certain tax provisions of limited applicability among the beneficiary population.

² Includes workers' compensation benefits to the extent they cause a

reduction in Social Security or Tier 1 Railroad Retirement disability benefits.

³ Includes only married taxpayers filing separately who lived with their spouses at any time during the tax year; married individuals filing separately who did not live with their spouse are treated the same as unmarried individuals.

CONTACT: Herman Grundmann/Barbara Lingg (301) 965-0183/0156 for further information.

Examples of Social Security benefits, see page 21:

Modified adjusted gross income ¹	One-half of benefits ²	Income to be compared with base amount	Base amount for single taxpayer	Excess income over base amount	One-half of excess	Benefits included in gross income ³
\$21,000	\$4,000	\$25,000	\$25,000	\$0	\$0	\$0
\$23,000	4,000	27,000	25,000	2,000	1,000	1,000
\$25,000	4,000	29,000	25,000	4,000	2,000	2,000
\$27,000	4,000	31,000	25,000	6,000	3,000	3,000
\$29,000	4,000	33,000	25,000	8,000	4,000	4,000
\$31,000	4,000	35,000	25,000	10,000	5,000	4,000

¹ Adjusted gross income (before Social Security or Railroad Retirement benefits are considered), plus tax-exempt interest income, with further modification of adjusted gross income in some cases involving certain tax provisions of limited applicability among the beneficiary population.

² Social Security and Tier Railroad Retirement benefits, including workers'

compensation benefits to the extent they cause a reduction in either of these two types of benefits.

³ Lesser of either one-half of benefits or one-half of excess income over the base amount.

Medicare and Medicaid are the Nation's major health and medical care programs. Medicare is a Federal program for aged and disabled persons who are insured under the Social Security program. Medicaid covers eligible persons with limited income and resources. The Medicaid program is jointly funded by the Federal Government and the States and is State-administered.

Medicare

The Medicare program, enacted on July 30, 1965, as Title XVIII "Health Insurance for the Aged" of the Social Security Act, became effective on July 1, 1966. It consists of two separate but coordinated programs: Part A is Hospital Insurance (HI) and Part B is Supplementary Medical Insurance (SMI). In 1972, Public Law 92-603 made major changes in the program provisions. In particular, protection was extended, effective July 1, 1973, to disabled persons entitled because of their disability to monthly cash benefits under the Social Security or Railroad Retirement programs and to certain individuals with end-stage renal disease. Title XVIII thus became Health Insurance for the Aged and Disabled. The Omnibus Reconciliation Act of 1980 (Public Law 96-499) liberalized home health benefits under Medicare.

Effective November 1, 1983, Medicare implemented the coverage of hospice care for terminally ill beneficiaries whose life expectancy is 6 months or less. Effective for hospital fiscal years beginning on or after October 1, 1983, Public Law 98-21 established a prospective payment system for Medicare payment of inpatient hospital services.

The Consolidated Omnibus Budget Reconciliation Act (COBRA) of 1985 (Public Law 99-272) extended mandatory Medicare coverage to virtually all State and local employees hired after December 31, 1985. Medicare was made secondary payer for all workers aged 65 or older and their

spouses who elected to be covered by employment-based health insurance through an employer with 20 or more employees. The Act required also that the SMI premium continue to be based on 25 percent of program costs for beneficiaries through calendar year 1988.

Under the Omnibus Budget Reconciliation Act (OBRA) of 1986, Medicare was made secondary payer for all disabled Medicare beneficiaries who elect to be covered by employment-based health insurance as a current employee (or family member of such employee) of an employer with at least 100 employees. The OBRA of 1986 also provided that outpatient immunosuppressive drugs furnished to transplant patients are covered for 1 year after the transplant.

The Omnibus Budget Reconciliation Act (OBRA) of 1987 permits previously disabled individuals to resume Medicare coverage without another 2-year waiting period when they reestablish disability entitlement after a period of employment. Medicare is required to be the secondary payer to employer-based insurance for end-stage renal disease. The Act specifies the beneficiary must have a restricted ability to leave the home (must require assistance of another person or the aid of a supportive device) in order to be eligible for home health care. The maximum payment for mental health services is increased and certain outpatient mental health services are covered as are the services of certified nurse-midwives, clinical social workers, clinical psychologists in rural health clinics, and physician

assistants in rural health manpower shortage areas.

The Medicare Catastrophic Coverage Act (MCCA) of 1988 (Public Law 100-360) provided for the largest expansion of Medicare since the program's inception in 1965. Elderly and disabled beneficiaries were to be protected from the costs of catastrophic medical bills. This Act also provided for the program's first broad coverage of outpatient prescription drugs.

These new Medicare benefits were to be financed with two premiums—an increase in the premium paid by all Part B enrollees and an income-related premium to be paid by all persons eligible under Part A of Medicare. The latter premium, termed the "supplemental" premium, was to be based on the amount of the individual's Federal income tax liability, and was subject to an annual limit.

The Medicare Catastrophic Coverage Repeal Act (MCCRA) of 1989 (Public Law 101-234) repealed the Medicare catastrophic benefits legislated in 1988 and generally restored Medicare benefit levels to those available prior to January 1, 1989. Both the flat monthly premium and the supplemental premium or catastrophic surtax were cancelled as of January 1, 1990, and December 31, 1988, respectively. There were transition provisions for Medicare beneficiaries already in a hospital or skilled-nursing facility on January 1, 1990. Hospital and skilled-nursing facility days used in 1989 will not be counted when calculating an individual's balance of lifetime reserve days.

The Omnibus Budget Reconciliation Act (OBRA) of 1989 (Public Law 101-239) revised the Medicare physician payment system. The new fee schedule will be phased in over 5 years beginning January 1, 1992. The

schedule is based on a resource-based relative value scale that measures the time, training, and skill required to perform a given service and is adjusted for overhead costs and geographical differences. The Act also limits what doctors may charge beneficiaries over and above the Medicare allowed fee. Doctors who do not accept assignment may charge no more than 125 percent of Medicare approved fees in 1991, dropping to 120 percent the next year, and to 115 percent in 1993 and thereafter. Also included is an increase in coverage of mental health services. The limit on mental health benefits is eliminated and coverage is extended to services of clinical psychologists and social workers.

The OBRA of 1989 provides an opportunity to continue Medicare coverage to individuals under age 65 who are no longer entitled to Social Security disability benefits because their earnings exceeded the substantial gainful activity level, but who continue to be disabled. These individuals have the option to purchase Medicare coverage during specified enrollment periods. The amount of the monthly HI premium is the same as the premium charged for Medicare's HI benefits for uninsured individuals. The SMI premium is the same for all individuals.

The Omnibus Budget Reconciliation Act (OBRA) of 1990 (Public Law 101-508) specifies further changes in payments to hospitals and to physicians and increases payments by Medicare beneficiaries by increasing the Part B premium and the Part B deductible amount to \$100 beginning January 1, 1991. The act directs that standards be set for Medicare supplemental insurance (Medigap) policies. There must be an open enrollment period for new beneficiaries aged 65 or older during which the law forbids insurers to deny coverage or to

change higher rates to anyone. Further the Medigap policy may not be cancelled or a renewal refused by the insurer solely on the basis of the health of the policyholder.

Hospital Insurance

This program enrolls for benefits all persons aged 65 or older who are entitled to monthly benefits under the OASDI or Railroad Retirement programs (whether retired or not), as well as disabled persons under age 65 who have been entitled to disability benefits for at least 24 months and insured workers (and their spouses and children) with end-stage renal disease who require renal dialysis or a kidney transplant. The Social Security Amendments of 1980 (Public Law 96-265) removed the requirement that the 24 months be consecutive, effective December 1, 1980. Months from previous periods of disability benefit entitlement may be counted in determining whether the monthly qualifying period requirement is met provided the current onset begins within certain time limits following the earlier period of entitlement. Also eligible for HI enrollment under transitional provisions are persons aged 65 or older with specified amounts of earnings credits less than those required for monthly benefit eligibility. (Not eligible under the transitional provisions are retired Federal employees covered by the Federal Employees' Health Benefits Act of 1959 or aliens admitted for permanent residence unless they have 5 consecutive years of residence and the required covered quarters under these provisions.) The Tax Equity and Fiscal Responsibility Act of 1982 requires that as of January 1983, Federal employees be covered for HI protection and allows workers employed during January 1983 to use Federal wage quarters before 1983 upon retirement from Federal service to establish entitlement to

HI benefits, if needed. Since July 1973, most persons aged 65 or older and otherwise ineligible for HI have been permitted to enroll voluntarily and pay a monthly premium for HI protection if they are enrolled for SMI.

The HI program pays for part of the costs of inpatient hospital care and related health care provided by skilled-nursing facilities (SNF's) and home health agencies (HHA's). Effective January 1, 1990, once a Medicare beneficiary has paid the inpatient hospital deductible, all remaining costs of covered hospital services for the first 60 days in a benefit period will be paid by Medicare (see table 2.B1). From the 61st through the 90th day in a benefit period, the patient pays a daily coinsurance amount equal to one-fourth the inpatient hospital deductible. Each HI beneficiary also has a "lifetime reserve" of 60 additional hospital days that may be used when the covered 90 days within a benefit period have been exhausted. Lifetime reserve days may be used only once and days used prior to the effective date—January 1, 1989—of the MCCA are recognized as used by the 1989 MCCRA. The HI benefits include reimbursement for inpatient tuberculosis and psychiatric hospital services—with a lifetime limit of 190 days of care in a psychiatric hospital—and emergency inpatient care in a nonparticipating hospital.

Beginning in 1989 under the provisions of MCCA, the program paid for up to 150 days a year of care in a SNF without the requirement for prior hospitalization. The patient paid a coinsurance amount equal to 20 percent of the national average daily cost of SNF care for the first 8 days of care. The 1989 Act returns SNF covered services to 100 days of post-hospital care per spell of illness with no coinsurance for the first 20 days and daily coinsurance for days 21 through 100. This daily

coinsurance rate is one-eighth of the inpatient hospital deductible.

Effective January 1, 1989, the limit (previously set at 210 days) on hospice care for beneficiaries certified as terminally ill was eliminated. The 1989 MCCRA restored the lifetime limit of 210 days of hospice care. The 1990 OBRA eliminated the 210 day limit in hospice benefits effective January 1, 1990, when the physician recertifies that the individual is terminally ill.

HI also covers home health services. To qualify for home health services under current law, a Medicare beneficiary must be confined to the home (but need not be bedridden) and must require skilled-nursing care on an intermittent basis, or physical or speech therapy. Effective July 1, 1981, the Omnibus Reconciliation Act of 1980 eliminated the visit limitation (originally set at 100 visits) for Medicare home health care. Intermittent is now defined in administrative guidelines as no more than 4 days per week, and daily skilled-nursing visits are permitted for up to 8 hours a day for up to 3 weeks if medically reasonable and necessary.

Effective October 1, 1990, new quality standards are required for Medicare participating skilled-nursing facilities and home health agencies.

Under the provisions of the OBRA of 1986, the inpatient hospital deductible was set at \$520. For future years, the deductible is indexed annually by the percentage increase used for the prospective payment rate, adjusted to reflect changes in real case mix.

The program is financed by a separate trust fund to which employees, employers, and self-employed persons contribute through a payroll or earnings tax (see table 2.A1). Under a special provision, the HI Trust Fund is reimbursed from general revenues

for the cost of providing HI coverage for certain aged persons not entitled to OASDI or Railroad Retirement benefits (see table 7.A1).

Under HI, each hospital nominates an intermediary to act as its link with the Health Care Financing Administration (HCFA). The intermediaries review and pay hospital claims for the costs of providing care to the beneficiaries, drawing against balances established by HCFA.

Supplemental Medical Insurance

All persons aged 65 or older (except aliens) and all disabled persons entitled to coverage under HI are eligible to enroll in the SMI program on a voluntary basis by paying a monthly premium. Persons who lack the required earnings credits for HI eligibility (except the aliens mentioned above) must also buy SMI protection if they purchase HI coverage. Effective January 1, 1989, the Medicaid buy-in of Medicare coverage for the elderly and disabled changed from a State option to mandatory, and coverage was to be phased in. The OBRA of 1990 accelerated the phase in process. Effective January 1, 1991, the States must cover Medicare cost sharing amounts (premiums, deductibles, and coinsurance) for individuals aged 65 or older with incomes below 100 percent of the Federal poverty level and assets below twice the SSI level.

The SMI program pays 80 percent of the charges allowed for medical and related health services and supplies furnished by physicians (or others in connection with physicians' services), and by hospital outpatient facilities, after the beneficiary has met the deductible (see table 2.B1). The deductible was increased to \$100 effective January 1, 1991, by OBRA 1990. Services furnished by home health agencies are covered without

any deductible or coinsurance payments. Radiology and pathology services furnished by physicians to hospital inpatients are reimbursed at 80 percent of the charges allowed but are not subject to the deductible. The 1987 OBRA reimposed deductible and coinsurance requirements for assigned physician services provided in an ambulatory surgical center and hospital outpatient department.

Under the OBRA of 1986, SMI benefits include vision care services performed by optometrists. The Medicare program covers occupational therapy services provided in settings such as skilled-nursing facilities (when Part A coverage has been exhausted), rehabilitation agencies, public health agencies, or by independently practicing therapists and certified nurse-midwives. The 1987 OBRA broadens the definition of covered mental health services. Effective November 1990, Medicare will cover influenza vaccine and therapeutic shoes for individuals with severe diabetic foot disease if the Secretary, after conducting a demonstration, determines that it is cost effective.

SMI is financed through a separate trust fund, in which are placed the premiums paid by enrollees and a matching amount paid by the Federal Government from general revenues (see table 7.A2). Benefits and administrative costs are paid from this SMI Trust Fund.

Through calendar year 1985, the monthly premium amount was calculated so as to produce premium income equal to 25 percent of estimated program costs for enrollees aged 65 or older. Beginning with calendar year 1986, the premium calculation would have reverted to an earlier method under which the premium amount is the lower of (1) an amount sufficient to cover half the program costs for the aged or (2) the current premium amount increased by the percentage by which cash benefits were most recently increased under the cost-of-living adjustment (COLA) provisions of the Social Security program. The Deficit Reduction Act of 1984 extended the requirement that the Part B premium produce income equal to 25 percent of program costs through 1987. The COBRA extended this level of premium contribution through 1988. However, the increase in the Part B premium may not exceed the dollar amount of the Social Security COLA adjustment. The MCCA extended through calendar year 1989 the provisions requiring that Part B premiums produce income equal to 25 percent of program costs and continued to hold beneficiaries harmless from Social Security check reductions as a result of a

premium increase. The OBRA of 1990 increased the Part B monthly premium and specified the premium amounts for the next five years. These premiums are set at levels reflecting current estimates of the premium necessary to cover 25 percent of the program's costs through 1995.

The new catastrophic benefits were to be financed by a premium increase and a new supplemental premium. For most beneficiaries the Part B premium increased \$4 a month in 1989, in addition to the regular annual adjustment. The 1989 Act terminated the flat monthly premium as of January 1, 1990. The supplemental premium was cancelled as of December 31, 1988, and any premiums that had been paid were to be refunded.

History of Provisions

Act*	Insured Status	Entitlement to Hospital Insurance Benefits
1965		Any individual aged 65 or older entitled to monthly benefits under the Social Security or Railroad Retirement program, or age 65 before 1968, or 3 QC for each year after 1965 and before attainment of age 65.
1967		Or 3 QC for each year after 1966 and before attainment of age 65.
1972b		Any disabled individual, under age 65, entitled to monthly disability benefits for 24 consecutive months under the Social Security or Railroad Retirement program (excludes spouses and children of disabled individuals). Any individual under age 65 who has end-stage renal disease and who is either fully or currently insured, or is entitled to monthly benefits under the Social Security or Railroad Retirement program or is the spouse or dependent child of such an insured individual or beneficiary. Entitlement begins on the first day of the third month following the initiation of a course of renal dialysis and ends with the 12th month following the month in which either the dialysis terminates or the individual has a renal transplant. Any individual aged 65 or older enrolled in the SMI program who is not otherwise entitled to HI benefits, upon voluntary participation with payment of hospital premium.
1980		Any individual who would be entitled to monthly benefits under the Social Security or Railroad Retirement program if application were made. Any disabled individual under age 65 entitled to monthly disability benefits for a total of 24 months, not necessarily consecutive, under the Social Security or Railroad Retirement program. Medicare coverage extended for up to 36 months for disabled individuals whose disability continues, but whose monthly benefits ceased because they engaged in substantial gainful activity. Second waiting period eliminated if a former disabled-worker beneficiary becomes entitled again within 5 years (7 years for disabled widows and widowers and disabled children aged 18 or older).
1982		Federal employees covered under HI based on QC for earnings as Federal employees and/or based on deemed QC for earnings as Federal employees before 1983.
1983		Employees of nonprofit organizations, effective Jan. 1, 1984.
1985		Any individual aged 65 or older not otherwise entitled to Medicare may obtain coverage under Part A by paying a monthly premium. Individuals who do not purchase Part A coverage within a specific time after becoming eligible because of age are subject to a 10-percent penalty for each 12 months they are late in enrolling. There is a cut off on the length of time these individuals will have to pay an enrollment penalty. The 10-percent premium penalty would be limited to twice the number of years enrollment was delayed. Therefore, if enrollment was delayed 1 year the penalty would be assessed for 2 years. Individuals in this category and already enrolled, will have the length of time the higher premium was paid credited to them.

* See History of OASDI Program Provisions for Employment Covered and Maximum Taxable Earnings and Taxes.

- 1989 Disabled individuals under age 65 who are no longer entitled to Social Security disability benefits because their earnings exceeded the substantial gainful activity level have the option to purchase Medicare coverage by paying the HI and SMI premiums.

Entitlement to Supplementary Medical Insurance Benefits

- 1965 Any U.S. resident (citizen or lawfully admitted alien with 5 years continuous residence) aged 65 or older or any individual entitled to HI benefits upon voluntary participation with payment of SMI premium.
- 1972b Any individual under age 65 entitled to HI benefits, upon voluntary participation with payment of SMI premium.

Medicare Benefits

HI and SMI

- 1984 For spouses of workers aged 65-70, Medicare is secondary to benefits provided by the worker's employment-based health insurance plan.
- For health maintenance organizations (HMOs), includes medical and other health services furnished by clinical psychologists.
- 1985 Provides payment for liver transplant services.
- Extends the working age provision to cover workers and their spouses beyond the age of 69.
- Extends coverage on a mandatory basis for all newly hired State and local government employees.
- For disabled individuals who are covered by employer-based health plans (with 20 or more employees), Medicare is the secondary payer.
- 1986 For HMO's that offered organ transplants as a basic health service on Apr. 15, 1985, may offer such services from Oct. 1, 1985, through Apr. 1, 1988.
- For disabled individuals who are covered by employer-based health plans (with at least 100 employees), Medicare is the secondary payer.
- 1987 Requires health maintenance organizations/competitive medical plans that cease to contract with Medicare to provide or arrange supplemental coverage of benefits related to pre-existing conditions for the lesser of 6 months or the duration of an exclusion period.
- Specifies in law that in order to be eligible for home health care, a Medicare beneficiary must have a restricted ability to leave the home requiring the assistance of another or the aid of a supportive device (such as crutches, a cane, a wheelchair, or a walker).
- Permits previously disabled individuals who reestablish entitlement to Social Security disability coverage after a period of employment to resume Medicare coverage without another 2-year waiting period.
- Requires that Medicare be the secondary payer to employer-based insurance for end-stage renal disease. Clarifies that secondary payer requirement applies to employers that are government entities.

Hospital Insurance

- 1965 In each benefit period, inpatient hospital services, 90 days. Includes semiprivate accommodations, operating room, hospital equipment (including renal dialysis), laboratory tests and X-ray, drugs, dressings, general nursing services, and services of interns and residents in medical, osteopathic, or dentistry training. Inpatient psychiatric hospital care limited to 190-day lifetime maximum. Outpatient hospital diagnostic services. Posthospital extended-care services, 100 days (including physical, occupational, and speech therapy). Posthospital home health services, 100 visits. Deductible and coinsurance provisions (see table 2.B1).
- 1967 Lifetime reserve of 60 additional days of inpatient hospital services. Outpatient hospital diagnostic services transferred to SMI.
- 1972b Services of interns and residents in podiatry training.
- 1980 Unlimited home health visits in a year. Home health services provided for up to 4 days a week and up to 21 consecutive days.
Alcohol detoxification facility services.
- 1981a Part A coinsurance is based on the deductible for the calendar year in which services are received rather than the deductible in effect at the time the beneficiary's spell of illness began. Alcohol detoxification facility services eliminated.
- 1982 Beneficiaries expected to live 6 months or less may elect to receive hospice care benefits instead of other Medicare benefits. Effective Nov. 1, 1983-Oct. 1, 1986.
For workers aged 65-69, HI benefits may be secondary to benefits provided by employment-based health insurance.
Health maintenance organizations (HMOs) will be covered as providers of benefits. The prospective payment mechanism for HMO's must be certified by the Secretary of HHS before implementation.
- 1984 For durable medical equipment provided by home health agencies, the payment amount is reduced from 100 percent of costs to 80 percent of reasonable charges.
- 1986 The Part A deductible is set at \$520 with resulting increases in cost sharing. Increased the Part A deductible annually by the applicable percentage increase in the hospital prospective payment rates.
- 1988 Enrollee pays annual hospital deductible (set at \$560 for 1989) and Medicare pays balance of covered charges, regardless of the number of days of hospitalization. Increases to 150 the number of days in a skilled-nursing facility per year. Deletes the requirement for a prior hospital stay of 3 or more consecutive days.
Expands home health care to provide care for less than 7 days per week and up to 38 consecutive days.
Hospice care extended beyond 210 days when enrollee certified as terminally ill.
- 1989 The spell of illness and benefit period coverage of laws prior to 1988 return to the determination of inpatient hospital benefits in 1990. After the deductible is paid in a benefit period Medicare pays 100 percent of covered costs for the first 60 days of inpatient hospital care. Coinsurance applies for the next 30 days in a benefit period.
The requirement for a prior hospital stay is reinstated for skilled-nursing facility services. Coverage returns to 100 days post-hospital care per spell of illness with a daily coinsurance rate in effect for days 21 through 100.
Home health services return to a limit of 21 consecutive days of care.
Hospice care is returned to a lifetime limit of 210 days.
- 1990 Hospice care is extended beyond 210 days when enrollee is certified as terminally ill.

Supplementary Medical Insurance

- 1965 Physician and surgeon services. In-hospital services of anesthesiologists, pathologists, radiologists, and psychiatrists. Limited dental services. Home health services, 100 visits in calendar year. Other medical services including various diagnostic tests, limited ambulance services, prosthetic devices, rental of durable medical equipment used at home (including equipment for dialysis), and supplies used for fractures. For deductible and coinsurance provisions, see table 2.B1.
- 1967 Outpatient hospital diagnostic services, transferred from HI. Includes physical therapy services in a facility. Purchase of durable medical equipment.
- 1972b Physical therapy services furnished by a therapist in his or her office or individual's home (limited to \$100 expenses in calendar year). Chiropractor services (limited to manual manipulation of the spine). Outpatient services include speech pathology services furnished in, or under arrangements with, a facility or agency. Services of a doctor of optometry in furnishing prosthetic lenses.
- 1977 Services in rural health clinics.
- 1980 Home health services unlimited. Facility costs of certain surgical procedures performed in freestanding ambulatory surgical centers.
Increase in annual limit for outpatient therapy from \$100 to \$500.
Recognizes comprehensive outpatient rehabilitation facilities as Medicare providers.
- 1981a Elimination of carryover from previous year of incurred expenses for meeting the Part B deductible.
- 1982 For workers aged 65-69, SMI benefits may be second-ary to benefits provided by employment-based health insurance.

Health maintenance organizations (HMOs) will be covered as providers of benefits. The prospective payment mechanism for HMO's must be certified by the Secretary of HHS before implementation.
- 1984 Hepatitis B and pneumococcal vaccines and blood clotting factors and necessary supplies are included as Part B benefits. Debridement of mycotic toenails is limited.

For outpatient physical therapy services, includes services of a podiatrist. For outpatient ambulatory surgery, includes services of a dentist and podiatrist furnished in his or her office.

For calculating the amount of premium for individuals from age 65 up to age 70 not enrolled in Medicare, the individual's employer group health insurance will not be taken into account.
- 1986 Includes vision care services furnished by an optometrist.

For occupational therapy services, includes services furnished in a skilled-nursing facility (when Part A coverage has been exhausted), in a clinic, rehabilitation agency, public health agency, or by an independently practicing therapist.

Includes outpatient immunosuppressive drugs for 1 year after transplant and occupational therapy services provided in certain delivery settings.

For ambulatory surgical procedures performed in ambulatory surgical centers, hospital outpatient departments, and certain physician offices, the Part B coinsurance and deductible are no longer waived.
- 1987 Increases the maximum payment for mental health services and includes outpatient mental health services provided by ambulatory hospital-based or hospital-affiliated programs under the supervision of a physician.

Services provided by clinical social workers when furnished by risk-sharing health maintenance organizations/competitive medical plans, physician assistants in rural health manpower shortage areas, clinical psychologists in rural health clinics and community mental health centers, and certified nurse-midwives.

Prescription drugs used in outpatient immunosuppressive therapy.

- 1988 Beginning January 1, 1990, the beneficiary pays a \$75 deductible and 20 percent coinsurance, but once out-of-pocket expenses for the deductible and coinsurance exceed \$1,370, Medicare pays 100 percent of allowable charges for remainder of year.

Beginning in 1991, Medicare pays 50 percent of the cost of outpatient prescription drugs above \$600. When fully implemented in 1993, Medicare will pay 80 percent of prescription drug costs above a deductible that assumes that 16.8 percent of Part B enrollees will exceed the deductible.

Certain prescription drugs—immunosuppressive therapy and intravenous (IV) drugs that can be administered in a home setting—will be covered in 1990 under the new prescription drug provision.

- 1989 Provisions enacted in 1988 and to begin in 1990 and 1991 are repealed and benefits are restored to levels in effect prior to January 1, 1989.

Limit on mental health benefits will be eliminated in 1990. Coverage extended to services of clinical psychologists and social workers.

- 1990 Beginning in 1991, routine mammography screenings will be covered.

Appropriations From General Revenues and Interfund Borrowing

Appropriations From General Revenues

- 1965 For cost of hospital benefits for individuals not entitled to monthly Railroad Retirement or Social Security benefits other than special benefits for the aged, transitionally insured.
- For the SMI program, an amount equal to participant premiums.
- 1972b For cost of SMI not met by enrollee premiums. Enrollee premium rate limited to rate of increase in OASDI cash benefits.
- 1983 SMI enrollee premiums for July 1983-December 31, 1983, frozen at premium level of June 30, 1983.
- Premiums for January 1, 1984-December 31, 1985, set at one-half of the actuarial rate for the aged.
- Military wage credits (see under OASDI program provisions).
- 1984 SMI enrollee premiums for January 1, 1986-December 31, 1987, will be calculated so as to produce income equal to 25 percent of program costs. Increases in the Part B premium may not exceed the dollar amount of the Social Security cost-of-living adjustment.
- 1985 Extends through calendar year 1988 the requirement that SMI premiums continue at the 1986 level.
- 1987 Extends through calendar year 1989 the provisions requiring that the Part B premium produce income equal to 25 percent of program costs, prohibiting any increase in the premium if there is no Social Security cost-of-living adjustment, and continuing to hold beneficiaries harmless from Social Security check reductions as a result of a premium increase.

Interfund Borrowing

- | | |
|-------|-------------------------------------|
| 1981b | See under OASDI program provisions. |
| 1983 | See under OASDI program provisions. |

CONTACT: Jack Schmulowitz (301) 965-0179 for further information.

Table 2.B1.—Medicare cost sharing and premium amounts, 1966–91

Beginning ¹ —	Hospital Insurance					Supplementary Medical Insurance				
	All expenses in "benefit period" covered except—				Monthly premium ²	Annual deductible	Coin- surance	Monthly premium		
	Inpatient hospital deductible (IHD) covers first 60 days	Inpatient hospital daily coinsurance		Skilled- nursing facility daily coinsurance after 20 days (1/8 x IHD)				For enrollee (aged and dis- abled) ²	Government amounts for—	
		61st through 90th days (1/4 x IHD)	Lifetime reserve days after 90 days (1/2 x IHD)						Aged	Disabled ³
July 1966.....	\$40	\$10	(4)	(4)	...	\$50	20%	\$3.00	\$3.00	...
1967.....	40	10	(4)	\$5.00	...	50	20	3.00	3.00	...
1968.....	40	10	20	5.00	...	⁵ 50	⁵ 20	⁶ 4.00	⁶ 4.00	...
1969.....	44	11	22	5.50	...	50	20	4.00	4.00	...
1970.....	52	13	26	6.50	...	50	20	5.30	5.30	...
1971.....	60	15	30	7.50	...	50	20	5.60	5.60	...
1972.....	68	17	34	8.50	...	50	20	5.80	5.80	...
1973.....	72	18	36	9.00	\$33	60	⁷ 20	⁸ 6.30	6.30	\$22.70
1974.....	84	21	42	10.50	36	60	20	6.70	6.70	29.30
1975.....	92	23	46	11.50	40	60	20	6.70	8.30	30.30
1976.....	104	26	52	13.00	45	60	20	7.20	14.20	30.80
1977.....	124	31	62	15.50	54	60	20	7.70	16.90	42.30
1978.....	144	36	72	18.00	63	60	20	8.20	18.60	41.80
1979.....	160	40	80	20.00	69	60	20	8.70	18.10	41.30
1980.....	180	45	90	22.50	78	60	20	9.60	23.00	41.40
1981.....	204	51	102	25.50	89	^{9 10} 60	¹⁰ 20	11.00	34.20	62.20
1982.....	260	65	130	32.50	113	75	¹¹ 20	12.20	37.00	72.00
1983.....	304	76	152	38.00	113	75	20	12.20	41.80	80.00
1984.....	356	89	178	44.50	155	75	20	14.60	43.80	94.00
1985.....	400	100	200	50.00	174	75	20	15.50	46.50	89.90
1986.....	492	123	246	61.50	214	75	20	15.50	46.50	66.10
1987.....	520	130	260	65.00	226	75	20	17.90	53.70	88.10
1988.....	540	135	270	67.50	234	75	20	24.80	74.40	72.40
1989.....	¹² 560	(12)	(12)	¹³ 25.50	156	75	20	¹⁴ 31.90	83.70	40.70
1990.....	592	148	296	74.00	175	75	20	¹⁵ 28.60	85.40	59.20
1991.....	628	157	314	78.50	177	100	20	29.90	95.30	82.10

¹ The HI and SMI deductible and coinsurance amounts begin in January unless otherwise noted. The HI and SMI monthly premium amounts were effective in July through 1983. Monthly premium amounts begin in January in 1984 and succeeding years.

² Premium paid for voluntary participation of individual aged 65 or older not otherwise entitled to hospital insurance.

³ Beginning in July 1973 for the disabled.

⁴ Benefit not provided.

⁵ Professional inpatient services of pathologists and radiologists not subject to deductible or coinsurance, beginning in April 1968.

⁶ Beginning in April 1968.

⁷ Home health services not subject to coinsurance.

⁸ Monthly premium for July and August 1973 was reduced to \$5.80 and \$6.10, respectively, by the Cost of Living Council.

⁹ Home health services not subject to deductible.

¹⁰ Same as footnote 5, but only when physician accepts assignment.

¹¹ Effective Oct. 1, 1982, professional inpatient services of pathologists and radiologists are subject to coinsurance.

¹² For 1989, once the annual deductible had been paid by the beneficiary, Medicare paid the balance of expenses for covered hospital services regardless of the number of days of hospitalization.

¹³ For 1989, the beneficiary paid a coinsurance amount for the first 8 days of care. This coinsurance amount was equal to 20 percent of the estimated national average daily cost of covered SNF care.

¹⁴ Includes the standard monthly SMI premium and a supplemental monthly flat premium under the Medicare Catastrophic Coverage Act of 1988. Amount shown is for most Part B enrollees. Residents of Puerto Rico and other territories and commonwealths, as well as persons enrolled in Part B only, paid different supplemental flat premiums resulting in a smaller premium than that shown.

¹⁵ The Omnibus Budget Reconciliation Act of 1989 revised the methodology for determining the 1990 SMI premium. Before the revision the rate would have been \$29.00.

CONTACT: Judith S. Bretz (202) 282-7110 for further information.

Medicaid

Title XIX of the Social Security Act provides for a program of medical assistance for certain individuals and families with low incomes. The program, known as Medicaid, became law in 1965 as a jointly funded cooperative venture between the Federal and State governments. In 1989, the national Medicaid program provided services to 23.5 million eligible poor persons who were in certain families with dependent children, or were aged, disabled, blind, or pregnant. The combined outlays for the Medicaid program for 1989 were \$57.9 billion dollars (\$32.7 billion Federal and \$25.2 billion State monies).

Within broad Federal guidelines, each State: (1) administers its own program; (2) determines its own eligibility requirements; (3) determines the amount, duration, and scope of services; and (4) determines the rate of reimbursement for services. Thus, the Medicaid programs vary considerably from State to State.

Federal-State Partnership

The percentage paid by the Federal Government, known as the "Federal Medical Assistance Percentage" (FMAP), is determined annually for each State by a formula that compares the State's average per capita income level with the national average. In 1989, the FMAP's varied from a prescribed minimum of 50 percent to 79.6 percent. Economic, demographic, social, and other conditions may influence a State's per capita income and cause slight variations in FMAP rates from year to year. Expenditures for administration of the Medicaid programs are also shared by the Federal Government at rates of 50 percent, 75 percent, and 90 percent, depending on the

complexities and need for incentives for a particular service.

Eligibility

Within Federal guidelines, and with FMAP support, States have broad discretion in determining which groups their Medicaid programs will cover and their financial criteria for Medicaid eligibility. States are required, however, to provide Medicaid coverage for most recipients of Federal and/or State income-maintenance assistance payments, as well as related groups not receiving cash payments. These are the "mandatory" Medicaid groups.

- Recipients of Aid to Families with Dependent Children (AFDC)
- Recipients of adoption assistance and foster care under Title IV-E of the Social Security Act
- Children under age 6 and pregnant women who meet the State's AFDC financial requirements or whose family income is below 133 percent of the Federal poverty level.
- Supplemental Security Income (SSI) recipients (or aged, blind, and disabled individuals in States that apply more restrictive eligibility requirements)
- Special protected groups (These are usually individuals who lose cash assistance because of the cash program's rules, but who may keep Medicaid for a period of time. Examples are persons who lose AFDC or SSI payments due to earnings from work or increased Social Security benefits. Effective October 1, 1990, two-parent, unemployed families whose cash AFDC assistance is limited

by the State are protected and are provided a full 12 months of Medicaid coverage.)

- Certain Medicare beneficiaries (described later)

States also have the option to provide Medicaid coverage for other "categorically needy" groups. These optional groups share characteristics of the mandatory groups, but the eligibility criteria are somewhat more liberally defined. The broadest optional groups that States may cover (and for which they will receive Federal matching funds) under the Medicaid program include:

- infants up to age 1 and pregnant women not covered under the mandatory rules whose family income is at or below 185 percent of the Federal poverty level (the percentage to be set by each State);
- certain children plus aged, blind, or disabled adults who have incomes above those requiring mandatory coverage, but below the Federal poverty level;
- children under age 21 who meet the income and resources requirements for AFDC, but who otherwise are not eligible for AFDC;
- recipients of State supplementary payments;
- institutionalized individuals with income and resources below specified limits;
- persons receiving care under home and community-based waivers; and
- "medically needy" persons (described below).

The option to have a "medically needy" program allows States to

provide Medicaid eligibility to certain additional individuals and families: those with high medical costs who meet the eligibility requirements except that they have more income and/or countable resources than allowed under the mandatory or optional categorically needy groups.

Within this option, such persons may "spend down" to Medicaid eligibility by incurring medical and/or remedial care expenses that reduce their excess finances.

If a State elects to have a medically needy program, it is required to provide coverage to certain children under age 18 and pregnant women. It may also choose to include others: aged, blind, and disabled persons; caretaker relatives of children deprived of parental support and care; and certain other financially eligible children up to age 21. In 1989, 39 States provided Medicaid to at least some groups under a medically needy program.

Once entitlement to Medicaid is determined, coverage generally is retroactive to the third month prior to application. Coverage generally stops at the end of the month in which a person's circumstances change.

Medicaid does not provide medical assistance to all poor persons. Even under the broadest provisions of the Federal statute (except for emergency services for a few specific persons), the Medicaid program does not provide health care services, even for very poor persons, unless they are in one of the groups designated above. Low income is only one test of eligibility; assets and resources are also tested.

Some States have additional "State-only" programs to provide medical assistance for specified poor persons who do not qualify for the Medicaid program. No matching Federal funds are provided for State-only programs.

Scope of Services

Title XIX of the Social Security Act requires that, in order to receive Federal matching funds, certain basic services must be offered in any State Medicaid program:

- inpatient hospital services;
- outpatient hospital services;
- laboratory and X-ray services;
- skilled-nursing facility (SNF) services for individuals aged 21 or older;
- home health care for persons eligible for skilled-nursing services;
- physician services;
- family planning services and supplies;
- rural health clinic services;
- nurse-midwife services;
- prenatal care;
- early and periodic screening, diagnosis, and treatment services for individuals under age 21; and
- certain federally qualified ambulatory and health-center services.

In addition, States may elect to provide other optional services (currently 32 options) at the assigned FMAP rates. The most commonly covered optional services include:

- clinic services;
- intermediate-care facility (ICF) services for the aged and disabled;
- ICF services for the mentally retarded;
- optometrist services and eyeglasses;
- prescribed drugs;

- prosthetic devices; and
- dental services.

Amount and duration of services.—Within broad Federal guidelines, States determine the duration and amount of services offered under their Medicaid programs. They may limit, for example, the days of hospital care or the number of physician visits covered.

With certain exceptions, a State's Medicaid plan must allow recipients their freedom of choice among participating providers of health care. States may provide and pay for Medicaid services through various prepayment arrangements, such as a health maintenance organization (HMO). As Federal regulations and options evolve and other factors impact their plans, States may alter their Medicaid service provisions.

In general, States are required to provide comparable services to all categorically needy eligible persons. There are two important exceptions.

- (1) States may request administrative "waivers" under which they offer an alternative health care package for persons who would otherwise be institutionalized under Medicaid. States are not limited in the scope of services they can provide under such waivers, so long as they are cost effective (except that, other than as a part of respite care, they may not provide room and board for such "waivered" recipients).
- (2) Services identified as needed by eligible children under the early and periodic screening, diagnosis, and treatment program must be provided by Medicaid, even if those

services are not included as a part of the covered services in that State's Medicaid plan.

Reimbursement.—Medicaid operates as a vendor payment program. Reimbursements are made directly to the providers of services for care rendered to eligible individuals. Providers must accept the Medicaid reimbursement level as payment in full. States have broad discretion in determining the reimbursement methodology and resulting rate for services, subject to Federal upper limits, with two exceptions: (1) for institutional services, payments may not exceed Medicare reasonable-cost payment rates; and (2) for hospice care services, they must pay Medicare rates.

Reimbursement rates must be sufficient to enlist enough providers so that Medicaid care and services are available under the plan at least to the extent that such care and services are available to the general population in that geographic area. Also, States must augment payments to qualified hospitals that provide inpatient services to a disproportionate number of Medicaid recipients and/or other low-income persons.

States may impose nominal deductibles, coinsurance, or copayments on some Medicaid recipients for certain services. Emergency services and family planning services must be exempt from such copayments. Certain Medicaid recipients must be excluded from this cost sharing: pregnant women, children under age 18, hospital or nursing home patients who are expected to contribute most of their income to institutional care, and categorically needy HMO enrollees.

Medicaid-Medicare Relationship

Some aged, blind, and/or disabled persons are covered under both Medicaid and Medicare (Title XVIII of the Social Security Act). These recipients are known as "dual beneficiaries" or "dual eligibles." The Medicare program provides Hospital Insurance (HI—also known as Part A) and Supplementary Medical Insurance (SMI—also known as Part B). For those persons aged 65 or older (and for certain blind or disabled persons) who have insured status under Social Security, coverage for HI is automatic.

Coverage for SMI, however, requires payment of a monthly premium. State Medicaid programs pay the premiums, deductibles, and coinsurance for dual-eligible persons. Medicaid supplements Medicare coverage, and provides many health care services for the dual-eligible recipients that are not provided under Medicare. Such services as eyeglasses, hearing aids, and SNF services beyond the 100 day limit provided by Medicare are included, as each State elects.

The Medicare Catastrophic Coverage Act of 1988 (MCCA) requires that State Medicaid programs pay (on a phased-in basis) the Medicare premiums, deductibles, and coinsurance for certain aged, blind, and disabled "qualified Medicare beneficiaries." The phase in is accelerated by one year under the Omnibus Budget Reconciliation Act (OBRA) of 1990. Effective January 1, 1991, the States must cover Medicare cost sharing amounts for individuals aged 65 or older with incomes below the Federal poverty level and resources at or below twice the standard allowed under the SSI program. These new beneficiaries are not quite poor enough to qualify for Medicaid and are not eligible for

full Medicaid services; they benefit because their Medicare cost-sharing expenses are covered by Medicaid.

Effective September 30, 1989, MCCA accelerated Medicaid eligibility for some nursing home patients by protecting more income and assets for the institutionalized person's spouse living at home. The MCCA limits the amount of assets and income of a married couple that must be "spent down" before Medicaid will pay for nursing home care. Before an institutionalized person's monthly income is used to pay for the cost of institutional care, a minimum monthly maintenance needs allowance is deducted for bringing the spouse's income to a moderate level.

The Omnibus Budget Reconciliation Act of 1989 requires that disabled persons who lost previous Medicare benefits because they returned to work be allowed to purchase Medicare HI and SMI coverage. Effective July 1, 1990, the State Medicaid program must pay the Medicare HI premium for those disabled and working persons with income below 200 percent of the Federal poverty level. The States are not required to pay the Medicare SMI premium.

Trends

Total Federal outlays for medical vendor payments under Medicaid have increased from \$2.5 billion in fiscal year (FY) 1970 to \$32.7 billion in FY 1989. Under current law, projected growth of Federal Medicaid expenditures from FY 1989 through FY 1995 is expected to average a compound rate of about 11 percent per year (or a doubling in 6 years). For 1995, the total Federal and State monies required as payments for the Medicaid program are projected to be approximately \$109 billion, if current trends continue.

Medicaid recipients numbered 23,510,700 persons in 1989. Of these:

- 10,318,200 were dependent children under age 21;
- 5,717,400 were adults in families with dependent children;
- 3,131,600 were aged 65 or older;
- 3,495,600 were permanently and totally disabled;
- 94,800 were blind; and
- 1,175,300 were others within special groups of persons.

The most pronounced trend over the years has been the continued sharp increase in expenditures for nursing home care for mentally retarded, disabled, and aged Medicaid recipients. In FY 1989, the average Medicaid payment per person in a nursing facility for the mentally retarded was \$45,000. The average 1989 Medicaid payment to nursing facilities for care for others (mainly those aged 65 or older) was \$10,700 per recipient. The payment for an average Medicaid AFDC child's total health services was \$670 in 1989.

Conclusion

Within the Medicaid program over the years, the increase in expenditures has far exceeded the increase in numbers of persons or services provided. That is, the cost per Medicaid recipient has increased annually. This increase is due, primarily, to: the results of technological advances to keep very premature babies and other critically ill or severely injured persons alive, but in need of continuing expensive care; the increase in rates of reimbursement to the providers of health care; the increase in the numbers of very old persons and their required health care services; and the accelerated rate of inflation for medical and health-related services, compared with general inflation.

Medicaid was initially formulated as a medical extension of federally funded income-maintenance programs for the poor. Over time, however, eligibility for Medicaid has been diverging from eligibility for cash assistance programs. Recent changes assure Medicaid coverage for many specific low-income persons who would not be eligible for Medicaid under the earlier rules.

Within Federal guidelines, each State determines who is eligible for its Medicaid program, the details of services offered, and how medical providers will be reimbursed. There is no set limit (cap) on the amount of total Federal outlays for Medicaid. Rather, the Federal Government must match (at FMAP rates) whatever the individual State decides to provide, within the law, for its eligible citizens.

The Health Care Financing Administration and State Medicaid programs continually seek improvements in the quality and extent of health care services provided to our Nation's poor. Yet, they must function within the constraints of Federal and State budgetary limitations, as well as various other economic, social, and political factors that affect national and State decisions. Thus, frequent revisions in Federal laws, in the Health Care Financing Administration regulations, and in the individual State policies result in a continually changing Medicaid program.

CONTACT: Mary Waid (301) 966-7921 for further information.

Other Social Insurance

This section provides data on various social insurance programs not covered in the preceding sections as well as veterans' benefits: Unemployment insurance, workers' compensation, temporary disability insurance, and Black Lung benefits—a specialized workers' compensation program for coal miners. Unemployment insurance is a Federal-State program. Workers' compensation is State administered except for the provisions for Federal employees and longshore and harbor workers, which are federally administered by the Department of Labor. Temporary disability insurance is in effect in seven jurisdictions. It is State administered in five States and the Commonwealth of Puerto Rico, and is administered by the Railroad Retirement Board for railroad workers. The tables in this section on Black Lung benefits cover the part of the program administered by the Social Security Administration (1973 and prior year claims). Claims arising subsequent to July 1973 are administered by the U.S. Department of Labor.

Black Lung Benefits

The Black Lung benefit program established by the Federal Coal Mine Health and Safety Act of 1969 provides monthly benefit payments to coal miners totally disabled as a result of pneumoconiosis, to the widows of coal miners who died as a result of pneumoconiosis, and to their dependents. The Social Security Administration is responsible for the payment and administration of all claims payable before July 1, 1973, and for survivor claims filed by December 31, 1973, or within 6 months of the miner's death (whichever is later). The program is financed from the general funds of the Treasury. Beginning July 1, 1973, under the Black Lung Benefits Act of 1972, the Department of Labor has jurisdiction over new miner claims. Those claims filed with the Department of Labor are not included in the tables in this **Supplement**.

Under the law, the basic rate is 37-1/2 percent of the monthly pay rate for Federal employees in the first step of grade GS-2. The basic rate to a miner or widow may be increased according to the number of qualified dependents—50 percent

of the basic benefit rate if one dependent qualifies, 75 percent for two dependents, and 100 percent for three or more dependents. Through December 1990, the basic benefit rate was \$371.80 and the maximum payment per family was \$743.60. Effective January 1991, the corresponding rates are \$387.10 and \$774.10, respectively.

Since black lung payments are tied indirectly to Federal employee salary scales, increases are automatically payable when Federal salaries are increased. If a miner or his or her surviving spouse is receiving workers' compensation, unemployment compensation, or disability insurance payments under State law, the benefits are offset by the amount being paid under these programs.

Under the 1972 amendments to the law, payments were extended to full orphans, parents, brothers, and sisters of deceased miners. Under earlier law, survivor payments were limited to widows and their dependent children (if the miner and spouse were both deceased, no benefits were payable to surviving children). The 1972 amendments also expanded coverage to include surface as well as underground coal miners.

CONTACT: Donald Ferron (301) 965-0160 for further information.

Income support programs are designed to provide benefits for persons with limited income and resources. Supplemental Security Income (SSI) and Aid to Families with Dependent Children (AFDC) are the major programs providing monthly payments. In addition, a number of programs provide money payments or in-kind benefits for special needs or purposes. Several programs offer food and nutritional services. The largest in terms of expenditures is the Food Stamp program. In addition, various Federal-State programs provide energy assistance, public housing, and subsidized housing to individuals and families with low incomes. General assistance may also be available at the State or local level.

Supplemental Security Income

The federally administered Supplemental Security Income (SSI) program was established by Congress in 1972, with payments beginning in January 1974. It replaced the former Federal-State programs of Old-Age Assistance (OAA), Aid to the Blind (AB), and Aid to the Permanently and Totally Disabled (APTD) in the 50 States and the District of Columbia. Residents of the Northern Mariana Islands became eligible for SSI in January 1978.

Under the SSI program, each eligible person living in his or her own household and having no other income is provided, as of January 1991, a monthly cash payment of \$407 (\$610 for a couple if both members are eligible). Since 1975, these Federal SSI benefit rates have been increased at the same time, and by the same percentage, as the cost-of-living increases in OASDI benefits. The Social Security amendments of 1983 delayed the July 1983 cost-of-living increases until January 1984 and rescheduled future increases for January. However, a general increase effective July 1983 raised the Federal SSI benefit level by \$20 per month for an individual and \$30 for a couple. Cost-of-living increases in SSI continue to be based on changes in the Consumer Price

Index (see page 17 for further explanation of the cost-of-living increase).

If an individual or couple is living in another person's household and is receiving both food and shelter there, the Federal benefit rate is reduced by one-third. For institutionalized persons, the eligibility requirements and payment standards depend on the type of institution. Inmates of public institutions with some exceptions—for example, publicly operated community residences serving no more than 16 persons—are ineligible for SSI.

Except in certain instances when the expected stay in the institution(s) is less than 3 full months, or in the first 2 full months of the stay of an individual who was eligible under section 1619 in the month that he or she entered the institution, a maximum payment of \$30 a month is set for persons in public or private institutions who receive a substantial part of the cost of their care from the Medicaid program (title XIX of the Social Security Act). Other eligible persons in private institutions may receive up to the Federal benefit rate applicable to those not living in institutions.

The Federal payment is based on the individual's countable income. Not all income is counted against the Federal SSI benefit level. The first \$20 monthly in OASDI benefits or other earned or unearned income

is not counted. Also excluded is \$65 monthly of earnings plus one-half of any earnings above \$65. For example, a person living in his or her own household, whose sole income is a \$200 monthly OASDI benefit, would receive \$227.00 in Federal SSI payments:

$$\begin{aligned} \$407 - (\$200 - \$20) &= \$407 \\ - \$180 &= \$227. \end{aligned}$$

A person whose income consists of \$500 in gross monthly earnings would receive \$199.50 in Federal SSI payments:

$$\begin{aligned} \$407 - ((\$500 - \$85) \div 2) &= \\ \$407 - \$207.50 &= \$199.50. \end{aligned}$$

Beginning in October 1982, an SSI application is effective on the date of filing or, if later, the date on which the individual meets all criteria of eligibility. The payment for the first month of eligibility (and the first month following a period of ineligibility) will be prorated on the number of days for which there is an effective application. For example, if the application date is April 16, the individual meets all eligibility criteria on that date, and the payment for the entire month would be \$200, then the payment for April is $\$200 \times 15/30$, or \$100.

For calendar year 1991, individuals generally are not eligible for SSI if they have resources in excess of \$2,000 (or \$3,000 for a couple). Certain resources are

excluded, most commonly a home, an automobile used for essential transportation, household goods and personal effects of reasonable value, burial plots and spaces, and life insurance with a face value of \$1,500 or less, or burial funds not exceeding \$1,500.

States have the option to supplement the Supplemental Security Income floor for all or selected categories of persons, regardless of previous State program eligibility. States are required to supplement the Federal benefit rate if that rate does not equal or exceed the income that recipients of the former State programs had in December 1973 plus, in general, the amount of Federal benefit increases after 1976.

History of Provisions

Act*

Basic Eligibility Requirements

- 1972 An individual may qualify for payments on the basis of age, blindness, or disability.
- Aged:** Any person aged 65 or older.
- Blind:** Any person with 20/200 or less vision in the better eye with the use of correcting lenses, or with tunnel vision of 20 degrees or less. An individual transferred from a State AB program is eligible if he or she received such State aid in December 1973 and continues to meet the October 1972 State definition of blindness.
- Disabled:** Any person unable to engage in any substantial gainful activity by reason of any medically determinable physical or mental impairment expected to result in death or that has lasted or can be expected to last for a continuous period of at least 12 months. For a child under age 18, eligibility is based on disability of severity comparable with that of an adult, since the criterion of "substantial gainful activity" is inapplicable for children. An individual transferred from a State APTD program to SSI is also eligible if he or she received such State aid in December 1973 and continues to meet the October 1972 State definition of disability.
- 1973b Only persons who had received APTD before July 1973 and were on the rolls in December 1973 may receive SSI on the basis of the State definition of disability; those who became eligible for State aid from July to December 1973 must meet the Federal definition of disability.

* The word "Act" represents legislation enacted in the year shown. 1973a denotes legislation enacted on July 9; 1973b denotes legislation enacted on December 31.

- 1980 A disabled recipient who loses Federal SSI eligibility because of earnings at the substantial gainful activity level may continue to receive a special benefit under section 1619 and retain eligibility for Medicaid under title XIX of the Social Security Act. This special benefit status may continue as long as the recipient has the disabling impairment and meets all nondisability SSI eligibility criteria. States have the option of supplementing this special benefit.
- This provision of the law was in effect from Jan. 1, 1981, through Dec. 31, 1983. Beginning in January 1984, under a 1-year demonstration project, this provision was continued for persons already eligible for either regular SSI payments or special monthly benefits.
- 1984 The special benefit and Medicaid provisions of the 1980 legislation were extended through June 30, 1987 (retroactive to Jan. 1, 1984).
- 1986 The special benefit and Medicaid provisions of the 1980 amendments were made permanent. The provisions were amended effective July 1, 1987, with significant modifications to simplify administration and to allow free movement between regular SSI disability benefits and either the special cash benefit or Medicaid eligibility under section 1619.

Other Eligibility Provisions

Citizenship and Residence

- 1972 The individual must reside within one of the 50 States or the District of Columbia and be a citizen or an alien lawfully admitted for permanent residence or permanently residing in the United States under color of law. Persons living outside the United States for an entire calendar month lose their eligibility for such a month.
- 1978 Eligibility for SSI was extended to residents of the Northern Mariana Islands.
- 1980 The income and resources of the immigration sponsors of aliens applying for SSI are considered in determining eligibility for and the amount of payment. After allowances for the needs of the sponsor and his or her family, the remainder is deemed available for the support of the alien applicant for a 3-year period after admission to the United States for permanent residence. This provision does not apply to those who become blind or disabled after admission, to refugees, or to persons granted political asylum.
- 1989 SSI eligibility was continued for a disabled child who was receiving SSI benefits and living with a parent who is assigned outside the United States on active military service.

Other Benefits

- 1980 SSI applicants and recipients are not required as a condition of eligibility to elect to receive Veterans Administration pensions under the Veterans and Survivors' Pension Improvement Act of 1978.

Alcoholism and Drug Addiction

- 1972 Any disabled individual who has been medically determined to be an alcoholic or drug addict must accept appropriate treatment, if available, in an approved facility and demonstrate compliance with conditions and requirements for treatment.

Institutionalization

- 1972 An individual who is an inmate of a public institution is ineligible for SSI payments unless the institution is a facility approved for Medicaid payments and is receiving such payments on behalf of the person. Under regulations, the Medicaid payment must represent more than 50 percent of the cost of services provided by the facility to the individual.
- 1976 An inmate of a publicly operated community residence serving no more than 16 persons may, if otherwise eligible, receive SSI.

- 1983 Payments may be made to persons who are residents of public emergency shelters for the homeless for a period of up to 3 months in any 12-month period.
- 1986 Effective July 1, 1987, up to 2 full months of full-rate benefits can be made to recipients of special SSI payments under section 1619 if they reside in certain public medical, psychiatric, or Medicaid facilities, or in private Medicaid facilities.
- 1987 Effective Jan. 1, 1988, payments may be made to persons who are residents of public emergency shelters for the homeless, for up to 6 months in a 9-month period.
- Effective July 1, 1988, continued payment of SSI benefits for up to 3 months is permitted, at the rate that was applicable in the month prior to the first full month of institutionalization, for individuals whose expected institutional stay on admission is not likely to exceed 3 months and for whom the receipt of benefits is necessary to maintain living arrangements to which they may return.

Vocational Rehabilitation and Treatment

- 1972 Blind and disabled individuals under age 65 must be referred to the State agency providing services under the Vocational Rehabilitation Act and must accept the services offered. States are reimbursed for the cost of services.
- 1976 Blind and disabled children under age 16 must be referred to the State agency administering crippled children's services or to another agency designated by the State. States are reimbursed for the cost of services.
- Of funds provided for these services, at least 90 percent must be used for children under age 6 or for those who have never attended public schools.
- 1980 Disabled SSI recipients who are determined to be medically recovered may continue to receive payments while enrolled in approved vocational rehabilitation programs, if the Commissioner of Social Security determines that continuation in the program will increase the probability of their leaving the rolls permanently.
- 1981 Funding no longer provided under title XVI for services to children.
- Reimbursement for the cost of rehabilitation services will be made if the services result in the recipient's return to work.
- 1987 Provision for continuation of payments to SSI recipients who have medically recovered while enrolled in an approved vocational rehabilitation program extended to blind SSI recipients.

Deeming of Income

- 1972 Deeming occurs when the income and resources of certain family members living in the same household with the SSI recipient are considered in determining the amount of the SSI payment. These family members are the ineligible spouse of an adult recipient and the ineligible parents of a child recipient under age 21.
- After deduction of personal allocations for the spouse (or parents) and for ineligible children in the home, and after application of income exclusions, any remaining income of the spouse (or parents) is added to the income of the eligible person.
- 1980 Children aged 18 or older are not subject to parental deeming.
- Sponsor's income deemed to an alien for 3 years.
- 1989 Disabled children receiving home care services under State Medicaid programs and who are ineligible for SSI because of deeming of parental income may receive the \$30 monthly allowance that would be payable if the recipient were institutionalized.
- 1990 Reimbursement authorized for the cost of vocational rehabilitation services provided in months in which the individual was not receiving Federal SSI payments, if—
- SSI recipient status for Medicaid eligibility purposes was retained under work incentive provisions, or
 - benefits were in suspense status, or
 - federally administered State supplementation was received.

Federal Benefit Payments**Windfall Offset**

- 1980 Offset (by reduction of retroactive Social Security benefits) to prevent persons whose initial OASDI payment is retroactive from receiving more in total benefits for the same period than if they were paid the benefits when regularly due.
- 1984 Offset provision expanded to allow for reduction of retroactive SSI benefits and to apply in cases of OASDI benefit reinstatement.

Proration of Benefit

- 1982 Benefit for first month of eligibility to be prorated by the number of days in the month for which an application has been filed and there is eligibility.

Retrospective Monthly Accounting

- 1981 Changed the method of computing the SSI benefit to one under which the benefit amount is computed on a monthly basis and is based on income, living arrangements, and other conditions in the previous (or second previous) month.
- 1987 Provided an exception to retrospective monthly accounting so that amounts received under AFDC, foster care, refugee cash assistance, Cuban-Haitian entrant assistance or general and child welfare assistance provided by the Bureau of Indian Affairs are counted only in the month received.

Uncashed Checks

- 1981 States that have federally administered supplements to be credited their share of SSI checks that remain unnegotiated for 180 days.
- 1989 SSI checks now unnegotiable after 1 year. States are credited their share of SSI checks after 1 year rather than 180 days.

Rounding of Payment Amounts

- 1982 Cost-of-living adjustments in the Federal SSI benefit and income eligibility levels are to be rounded to the next lower whole dollar, after the adjustment is calculated. Subsequent cost-of-living adjustments will be calculated on the previous year's benefit standard before rounding.

Federal Benefit Rates

... See page 79.

Exclusions From Income**General**

- 1972 The first \$60 of earned or unearned income per calendar quarter for an individual or couple; the next \$195 and one-half the remainder of quarterly earned income. Unearned income includes Social Security benefits, other government or private pensions, veterans' benefits, and workers' compensation.
- 1981 The first \$20 of earned or unearned income per month for an individual or couple; the next \$65 and one-half the remainder of monthly earned income. Unearned income includes Social Security benefits, other government or private pensions, veterans' benefits, and workers' compensation.

Special

- 1972 Any amount of tax rebate issued to an individual by any public agency that is based on either real property or food purchase taxes.
- Grants, scholarships, and fellowships used to pay tuition and fees at an educational institution.
- Income required for achieving an approved self-support plan for blind and disabled persons.
- Work expenses of blind persons.
-

For blind persons transferred from State programs to SSI, income exclusions equal to the maximum amount permitted as of October 1972 under the State programs.

Irregularly or infrequently received income totaling \$60 or less of unearned income and \$30 of earned income in a calendar quarter.

Payment for foster care of ineligible child residing in recipient's home through placement by a public or private nonprofit child care agency.

One-third of any payment received from an absent parent for the support of a child eligible for SSI.

Certain earnings of a blind or disabled child under age 22 regularly attending an educational institution.

State or local government cash payments based on need and designed to supplement SSI payments.

- 1976 Any assistance based on need (including vendor payments) made to or on behalf of SSI recipients, which is paid and wholly funded by State or local governments.

The value of assistance provided under certain Federal housing programs.

Persons forced to leave their homes due to a major disaster declared under the Disaster Act of 1974 (and occurring between June 1, 1976, and Dec. 31, 1976) will not have their payments reduced for the support and maintenance received in any residence, if they relocate within 30 days of the disaster. This provision is effective for up to 18 months.

- 1978 Provisions for exclusions for support and maintenance under the Disaster Act of 1974 extended on permanent basis. Effective Jan. 1, 1978.

- 1980 Remunerations received in sheltered workshops and work activity centers are considered earned income and qualify for earned income disregards.

Impairment-related work expenses paid by the individual (including cost for attendant care, medical equipment, drugs, and services necessary to control an impairment) are deducted from earnings when determining if an individual is engaging in substantial gainful activity. Impairment-related work expenses are excluded in calculating income for benefit purposes if initial eligibility for benefits exists on the basis of countable income without applying this exclusion.

Earned income tax credit treated as earned income (temporarily excluded from 1975 through 1980).

- 1981 Modified provision under which irregularly or infrequently received income is excluded to conform to change from quarterly to monthly accounting; amounts excludable: \$20 or less of unearned income and \$10 of earned income in a month.

- 1982 From Dec. 18, 1982, to Sept. 30, 1983, certain home energy assistance payments are excluded if a State agency certified that they are based on need.

- 1983 Support or maintenance assistance (including home energy assistance) provided in kind by a nonprofit organization or in cash or in kind by certain providers of home energy is disregarded if the State determines that the assistance is based on need. Provision is applicable through September 1984.

Certain home energy assistance payments are excluded if a State agency certified that the assistance is based on need. Provision is applicable through June 1985.

- 1984 Above provisions for 1983 continue to Oct. 1, 1987.

- 1986 Educational Assistance under Higher Education Act of 1965 as amended.

- 1987 The 1983 provisions for support and maintenance and home energy assistance made permanent.

Excluded death payments (for example, proceeds from life insurance) from SSI income determinations to the extent they were spent on last illness and burial.

Modified the 1982 resource exclusion for burial funds to extend the exclusion to any burial fund of \$1,500 or less maintained separately from all other assets, thereby allowing the interest on the funds to be excluded from income if retained in the fund.

1988 Japanese-American and Aleutian restitution payments.

1989 Interest on agreements representing the purchase of an excluded burial space.

Payments from the Agent Orange Settlement.

Value of a ticket for domestic travel received as a gift and not cashed.

1990 Earned income tax credit (including the child health insurance portion).

Payments received from a State administered fund established to aid victims of crime.

Impairment-related work expenses excluded from income in determining initial eligibility for benefits.

Payments received as State or local government relocation assistance.

Payments received under the Radiation Exposure Compensation Act.

Redefined as earned income, royalties earned in connection with any publication of the individual's work, and honoraria received for services rendered (previously defined as unearned income).

Limits and Exclusions From Resources

1972 Countable resources limited to \$1,500 or less for an individual and to \$2,250 or less for a couple.

1984 Limit on countable resources raised by \$100 a year for individuals and \$150 a year for couples, beginning in calendar year 1985 through 1989. The respective limits would become \$2,000 for an individual and \$3,000 for a couple in 1989 and thereafter.

General Exclusions

1972 A home of reasonable value—established by regulation as not exceeding a fair-market value of \$25,000 (\$35,000 in Alaska and Hawaii).

Personal effects and household goods of reasonable value established by regulation as not exceeding a total market value of \$1,500.

An automobile of reasonable value—established by regulation as not exceeding a market value of \$1,200.

An automobile, may be excluded, regardless of value, if the individual's household uses it for employment or medical treatment, or if it is modified to be operated by or for transportation of a handicapped person.

Life insurance with face value of \$1,500 or less.

1976 The recipient's home, regardless of value, is excluded from consideration in determining resources.

1979 Reasonable value for an automobile increased by regulation to \$4,500 of current-market value; personal goods and household effects increased to \$2,000 of equity value.

1980 Assets transferred for less than fair-market value for the purpose of establishing eligibility for benefits under the Social Security Act are counted as resources for 24 months after transfer.

-
- 1982 The value, within prescribed limits, of a burial space for the recipient, spouse, and immediate family is excluded. In addition, \$1,500 each (less the value of already excluded life insurance and any amount in an irrevocable burial trust fund) may be set aside for the burial of the recipient and spouse, if held in separately identifiable burial funds.
- 1984 The unspent portion of any retroactive title II or title XVI payment is excluded for 6 months following its receipt, and the individual must be given written notice of the time limit on the exclusion.
- 1985 Regulations permitted exclusion, regardless of value of an automobile needed for essential transportation. The \$4,500 current-market value limit applies only if no automobile could be excluded based on the nature of its use.
- 1987 Provides for suspension of the 1980 transfer of assets provision, if the Secretary determines that undue hardship would result.
- Excludes from consideration real property that cannot be sold because it is jointly owned; its sale would cause the other owner(s) undue hardship due to loss of housing; its sale is barred by a legal impediment; or, the owner's reasonable efforts to sell have been unsuccessful.
- Temporarily extends the 1984 exclusion of retroactive title II and title XVI benefits from 6 months to 9 months (the longer exclusion applies to benefits paid in fiscal years 1988 and 1989).
- Allows the exclusion of burial funds, as described above, regardless of whether or not there would otherwise be excess resources.
- 1988 Removes the transfer-of-assets penalty for transfers made July 1, 1988, or later.
- Japanese-American and Aleutian restitution payments.
- 1989 Payments from the Agent Orange Settlement.
- 1990 Earned income tax credit excluded for the month in which the payment or refund is made and the following month.
- Payments received from a State administered fund established to aid victims of crime excluded for a 9-month period. Individual not required to file for such benefits.
- Payments received as State or local government relocation assistance excluded for a 9-month period. (The provision expires 3 years after its effective date.)
- Payments received under the Radiation Exposure Compensation Act.

Special Exclusions

- 1972 Assets of a blind or disabled individual that are necessary to an approved plan of self-support.
- Tools and other property essential to self-support, within reasonable limits. Shares of nonnegotiable stock in regional or village corporations held by natives of Alaska.
- For persons transferred from State programs to SSI, resource exclusions equal to the maximum amount permitted as of October 1972 under the State program.
- 1989 Property essential to self-support (including the tools of a tradesperson and the machinery and livestock of a farmer) that is used in a trade or business or by such individual as an employee.

**Presumptive and Emergency
Payments and Interim
Assistance Reimbursement**

Presumptive Payments

- 1972 A person applying on the basis of disability who meets all other criteria of eligibility may receive payments for 3 months pending the disability determination.
- 1976 Presumptive payment provision was extended to persons applying on the basis of blindness.
- 1990 Extends the period for receipt of payments to 6 months.

Emergency Advance Payments

- 1972 Any applicant who can be presumed to meet the criteria of eligibility but has not yet been determined eligible and who is faced with a financial emergency may receive an immediate cash advance of up to \$100.
- 1987 Increases the maximum emergency advance payment amount to the maximum amount of the regular Federal SSI monthly benefit rate (\$354 for an individual, \$532 for a couple in 1988), plus, if any, the federally administered State supplementary payment.

Interim Assistance Reimbursement

- 1974 SSA may enter into agreements with the States to repay them directly for assistance payments made to an SSI applicant while his or her claim is being adjudicated. The repayment is made from the first check due to the individual. This legislation to expire June 30, 1976.
- 1976 The authority to repay the State for interim assistance was made permanent.
- 1987 Extends interim assistance reimbursement to situations in which payments are made by States or political subdivisions to persons whose SSI payments were suspended or terminated and who subsequently are found to be eligible for such benefits.

Medicaid Eligibility

- 1972 States can provide Medicaid coverage to all recipients of SSI payments. Alternatively, they could limit coverage by applying more restrictive criteria from the State Medicaid plan in effect on Jan. 1, 1972.

States can accept SSA determination of eligibility, or make their own determination.
- 1976 Preserves the Medicaid eligibility of recipients who become ineligible for cash SSI payments due to the cost-of-living increases in Social Security benefits.
- 1986 Restored Medicaid eligibility for some disabled widow(er)s who became ineligible for SSI due to a change in the Social Security disabled widow(er)s benefits reduction factor.
- 1987 Preserves the Medicaid eligibility of recipients who become ineligible for SSI payments due to an increase in, or entitlement to, Social Security disabled adult child's benefits.

Temporarily preserves the Medicaid eligibility of widow(er)s age 60-65 who become ineligible for SSI benefits because of Social Security entitlement. Medicaid coverage ceases when Medicare entitlement begins.
- 1990 Preserves the Medicaid eligibility of SSI recipients who become ineligible for payments when they become entitled to Social Security disabled widow(er)s benefits following the revised definition used for their disability.

- 1980 Blind and disabled recipients under age 65 no longer eligible for either regular or special SSI payments because of their earnings may retain SSI recipient status for Medicaid eligibility purposes under the following conditions: (1) They continue to have the disabling impairment, (2) they meet all nondisability eligibility criteria except for earned income, (3) they would be seriously inhibited from continuing employment without Medicaid services, and (4) their earnings are insufficient to provide a reasonable equivalent of SSI payments and Medicaid.
- In States that do not provide Medicaid coverage categorically to all SSI recipients, qualification for Medicaid benefits depends on the State's specific eligibility and program requirements.
- The Medicaid provision of the 1980 legislation was in effect from Jan. 1, 1981, through Dec. 31, 1983. Under a 1-year demonstration project, beginning Jan. 1, 1984, this provision was continued for persons already eligible for regular or special SSI payments or for retention of Medicaid eligibility.
- 1984 Medicaid provision of 1980 legislation extended through June 30, 1987 (retroactive to Jan. 1, 1984).
- 1986 Medicaid protection for disabled widow(er)s whose title II benefits increased in 1984 because of a change in the actuarial reduction formula.
- The SSI recipient status for Medicaid eligibility provision of the 1980 amendments was made permanent.
- Effective July 1, 1987, certain expenses that would be lost if SSI eligibility was discontinued may be excluded from earnings when determining sufficiency of earnings to establish SSI recipient status eligibility for Medicaid purposes—
- impairment-related work expenses of disabled persons;
 - work expenses of blind persons;
 - income required for achieving an approved self-support plan; and
 - the value of publicly funded attendant care services.
- Effective July 1, 1987, preserves the Medicaid eligibility of recipients who become ineligible for SSI payments because of entitlement to, or an increase in, Social Security disabled adult child benefits on or after the effective date.
- Effective July 1, 1987, requires all States to provide Medicaid coverage for recipients in special SSI status (either receiving special SSI payments or in the special recipient status described for 1980) if they received Medicaid coverage the month before special SSI status.
- 1987 Effective July 1, 1988, restores or preserves the Medicaid eligibility of persons aged 60 or older who are eligible for Social Security benefits as widows or widowers (but not eligible for Medicare) and who become ineligible for SSI payments or State supplementation because of the receipt of old-age or survivors insurance benefits under Social Security.
- 1990 Age limit for retention of SSI recipient status for Medicaid eligibility purposes (1980 and subsequent work incentive provisions, above) eliminated.

State Supplementation

- 1972 States were given the option of providing supplementary payments both to recipients transferred from the State program and to those newly eligible for SSI.
- States may either administer the payments themselves or have the Social Security Administration make payments on their behalf. When State supplementary payments are federally administered, the Social Security Administration makes eligibility and payment determinations for the State and assumes administrative costs.

"Hold harmless" protection, which limits a State's fiscal liability to its share of OAA, AB, and APTD expenditures for calendar year 1972, was provided to States electing Federal administration of their supplementary plans. This provision applies only to supplementary payments that do not, on the average, exceed a State's "adjusted payment level." (The adjusted payment level is the average of the payments that individuals with no other income received in January 1972; it may include the bonus value of food stamps. Adjustments are provided for payments that had been below State standards.)

- 1976 After June 30, 1977, when the Federal SSI payment level is increased by a cost-of-living increase, such an increase will be disregarded in calculating the "hold harmless" amount.

Requires States to maintain State supplementation payments at the level of December 1976 ("maintenance of payments") or to continue to pay in supplements the same total annual amounts ("maintenance of expenditures") when the Federal SSI payment level is increased and thereby pass through any increases in Federal benefits without reducing State supplements.

- 1982 Began a 3-year phase out of "hold harmless" protection. Effective with fiscal year 1985, Wisconsin and Hawaii (the only remaining "hold harmless" States) assumed the full cost of their supplementary payments.

- 1983 Federal pass-through law is adjusted (1) by substituting the State supplementary payment levels in effect in March 1983 for those in effect in December 1976 as the levels that States must maintain in complying with the pass-through requirements, and (2) with regard to the \$20 (individual) and \$30 (couple) increase in the Federal SSI standard in July 1983, by requiring States to pass through only as much as would have been required if the SSI cost-of-living adjustment had been made in July 1985.

- 1986 Provided for Federal administration of State supplements to residents of medical institutions.

- 1987 Provided for required pass through of \$5 increase in Federal rate for persons whose care in institutions is paid in substantial part by Medicaid.

Mandatory Minimum State Supplementation

- 1973a Provision was made for mandatory State supplementation as assurance against reduction of income for persons who received State assistance in December 1973 and were transferred to SSI. These supplementary payments must equal the difference between (1) the amount of the State assistance payment that the individual received in December 1973 plus other income and (2) his or her Federal SSI payment plus other income.

Federal Benefit Rates

Act	Living arrangement ²	Amount ¹		Conditions
		Indivi- dual	Couple	
1972	Own household ³	\$130.00	\$195.00	Was to be effective Jan. 1, 1974; superseded by 1973b provision.
1973a	140.00	210.00	Was to be effective July 1, 1974; superseded by 1973b provision.
1973b	140.00	210.00	Effective Jan. 1, 1974.
	146.00	219.00	Effective July 1, 1974.
1974	Mechanism established for providing cost-of-living adjustments coordinated with earlier legislation applying to OASDI cash benefits. SSI payments to be increased by the same percentage as OASDI benefits and at the same time.
	157.70	236.60	Effective July 1, 1975.
	167.80	251.80	Effective July 1, 1976.
	177.80	266.70	Effective July 1, 1977.
	189.40	284.10	Effective July 1, 1978.
	208.20	312.30	Effective July 1, 1979.
	238.00	357.00	Effective July 1, 1980.
	264.70	397.00	Effective July 1, 1981.
	284.30	426.40	Effective July 1, 1982.
1983	304.30	456.40	Effective July 1, 1983 (general benefit increase).
	314.00	472.00	Effective Jan. 1, 1984.
	325.00	488.00	Effective Jan. 1, 1985.
	336.00	504.00	Effective Jan. 1, 1986.
	340.00	510.00	Effective Jan. 1, 1987.
	354.00	532.00	Effective Jan. 1, 1988.
	368.00	553.00	Effective Jan. 1, 1989.
	386.00	579.00	Effective Jan. 1, 1990.
	407.00	610.00	Effective Jan. 1, 1991.
1973a	Increment for "essential person" in household	65.00	...	Was to be effective Jan. 1, 1974. For persons transferred from OAA, AB, or APTD programs who were receiving payments in December 1973 under a State plan that took account of "essential persons" in the household.
	70.00	...	Was to be effective July 1, 1974.
1973b	70.00	...	Effective Jan. 1, 1974.
	73.00	...	Effective July 1, 1974.
1974	Mechanism established for providing cost-of-living adjustments.
	78.90	...	Effective July 1, 1975.
	84.00	...	Effective July 1, 1976.
	89.00	...	Effective July 1, 1977.
	94.80	...	Effective July 1, 1978.
	104.20	...	Effective July 1, 1979.
	119.20	...	Effective July 1, 1980.
	132.60	...	Effective July 1, 1981.
	142.50	...	Effective July 1, 1982.
1983	152.50	...	Effective July 1, 1983 (general benefit increase).
	157.00	...	Effective Jan. 1, 1984.
	163.00	...	Effective Jan. 1, 1985.
	168.00	...	Effective Jan. 1, 1986.
	170.00	...	Effective Jan. 1, 1987.
	177.00	...	Effective Jan. 1, 1988.
	184.00	...	Effective Jan. 1, 1989.
	193.00	...	Effective Jan. 1, 1990.
	204.00	...	Effective Jan. 1, 1991.
1972	Receiving institutional care covered by Medicaid	25.00	50.00	Effective Jan. 1, 1974. Must be receiving more than 50 percent of the cost of the care from Medicaid (title XIX of the Social Security Act).
1987	30.00	60.00	Effective July 1, 1988. Must be receiving more than 50 percent of the cost of the care from Medicaid (title XIX of the Social Security Act).

¹ For those without countable income. These payments are reduced by the amount of countable income of the individual or couple.

² For those in another person's household receiving support and maintenance there, the Federal benefit rate is reduced by one-third.

³ Includes persons in private institutions whose care is not provided by Medicaid.

Aid to Families with Dependent Children

Title IV of the Social Security Act (enacted August 14, 1935) established the Federal-State program for aid to dependent children and authorized annual appropriations from general revenues for the Federal share of the program costs. The statutory requirements for approval of a State plan were: provisions that are effective in and mandatory for all political subdivisions of the State; single-agency administration or supervision of local administration by a single agency; opportunity for

a fair hearing for those whose claims are denied; regular reporting to the Social Security Board; and no residence requirement for any child residing in the State for 1 year before the application for assistance or born in the State within 1 year of the application if the mother resided in the State for 1 year before the application.

The Act provided for quarterly payment by the Federal Government (actually effective February 1, 1936) of an amount equal to one-third of the approved State plan's expenditures, excluding monthly amounts exceeding \$18 per child or, if more than 1 child, exceeding \$18 for the first child and

exceeding \$12 for each other child in the family.

"Dependent child" was defined as a child under age 16 who is deprived of parental support or care by reason of the death, continued absence from the home, or physical or mental incapacity of a parent, and who is living with a father, mother, grandparent, brother, sister, stepparent, stepsister or stepbrother, uncle, or aunt in a residence maintained by such relative as his or her home. "Aid to dependent children" is defined as "money payments to a dependent child(ren)."

History of Provisions

Act*	
Eligibility	Mandatory
1988	<p>Child care must be guaranteed by the State title IV-A agency to the extent that such child care is necessary to permit an AFDC eligible family to accept employment, remain employed, or participate in an education or training activity including participation in the Job Opportunities and Basic Skills (JOBS) Training program (see JOBS). States may use any of the following methods for guaranteeing the availability of child care: (1) providing care directly; (2) arranging the care through providers by use of purchase of service contracts or vouchers; (3) providing cash or vouchers in advance to the caretaker relative in the family; (4) reimbursing the caretaker relative in the family; and (5) adopting such other arrangements as the agency deems appropriate. This provision is effective upon a State's implementation of JOBS, but no later than Oct. 1, 1990. Effective July 1, 1989.</p> <p>Supportive services including transportation and other work-related expenses that the title IV-A agency deems necessary to enable an individual to participate in the JOBS program must be provided by the State either by payment or reimbursement for such services. This provision is effective upon a State's implementation of JOBS, but no later than Oct. 1, 1990. Effective July 1, 1989.</p> <p>Transitional child care must be guaranteed by the title IV-A agency to the extent that such care is determined necessary for an individual's employment in any case where a family's receipt of AFDC payments has ceased as a result of increased hours of, or increased income from, employment or the loss of income disregards. A family will be eligible for child care for up to 12 months after the last month for which the family received AFDC. A family will not be eligible for child care unless the family received AFDC in at least 3 months in the 6 months immediately preceding the month in which the family became ineligible for aid. Effective April 1, 1990.</p>

* The word "Act" represents legislation enacted in the year shown (except that the 1967 Act was signed Jan. 2, 1968).

"Unemployed parent" program amended to require implementation of an AFDC-Unemployed Parents (AFDC-UP) program by all States. States beginning the AFDC-UP program may elect a time-limited program that provides at least 6 months of AFDC payments and Medicaid coverage when cash assistance is not available. Effective Oct. 1, 1990.

Optional

- 1939 Eligibility may be extended to include needy children aged 16 or 17 if they are regularly attending school. Effective Jan. 1, 1940.
- 1950 One needy relative with whom the dependent child is living may be included as a recipient for Federal matching purposes. Effective Oct. 1, 1950.
- 1956 Federal funds may not be withheld if a State chooses to include as eligible needy children aged 16 or 17 who are not attending school. Effective July 1, 1957.
- List of relatives with whom the needy child may live and receive aid expanded to include first cousin, nephew, or niece. Effective Aug. 1, 1956.
- 1961 "Unemployed parent" program. Child may be eligible if deprived of support and care by reason of the unemployment of a parent. Effective May 1, 1961.
- 1962 Second adult may be included as recipient for Federal matching purposes if second adult is either the spouse of an incapacitated parent of at least one of the children or the spouse of an unemployed parent in a State that includes a child deprived of support because of the unemployment of a parent. Effective Oct. 1, 1962.
- 1964 Dependent children aged 18-20 may be considered recipients for Federal matching purposes if they attend high school or a course of vocational or technical training designed to prepare them for gainful employment. Effective Oct. 13, 1964.
- 1965 Dependent children aged 18-20 may be considered recipients for Federal matching purposes if they attend school, college, or university, or a course of vocational or technical training. Effective July 30, 1965.
- 1967 "Unemployed parent" program amended to be "unemployed father" program. For States with such programs, Federal matching is available only for families in need as the result of the unemployment of the father of at least one of the children and the State is required to comply with Federal definition of the word "unemployed." Needy child's father must also comply with Federal requirements. He (1) must not have been employed for at least 30 days before receiving aid, (2) must not have refused an offer of employment or training without good cause, (3) must be registered with the State public employment office, (4) must not be receiving unemployment compensation, and (5) must have worked at least 6 out of the last 13 calendar quarters. Effective Jan. 2, 1968.
- Emergency assistance. Aid for up to 30 days in a 12-month period to prevent destitution of children under age 21 and their families may be provided but cannot be extended to a family in need as the result of refusal (without good cause) to accept work or training for employment. Extendable throughout the State or in specified areas to migrant workers with dependent children. Effective Jan. 2, 1968.
- 1979 "Unemployed father" program amended to be "unemployed parent" program. For States with such programs, the Supreme Court ruled that it is unconstitutional to make AFDC benefits available to families with an unemployed father but not to families with an unemployed mother. Effective June 25, 1979.
- 1980 Otherwise dependent children aged 18-20 attending a college or university may be excluded from the definition of a child. Effective Dec. 28, 1980.
- 1981 For AFDC eligibility purposes, a child must be under age 18 or, at State option, under age 19 and a full-time student who is expected to complete his or her secondary education or equivalent technical training before attaining age 19. Effective Oct. 1, 1981.

Payments to families on the basis of the unemployment of a parent shall be made only when the parent who is the principal earner (the parent who had the greatest amount of earnings during the 24 months preceding the month of application) is unemployed. **Effective Oct. 1, 1981.**

State may pay benefits to pregnant women who have no other eligible children only when it has been medically verified that the child is expected to be born within the 3-month period following the month of the initial payment. States may provide Medicaid coverage to pregnant women who, except for this limitation, would be entitled to AFDC benefits, from the date of medical verification of the pregnancy. **Effective Oct. 1, 1981.**

- 1982 Dependent child definition amended to provide that a parent whose absence is occasioned solely by reason of the performance of active duty in a uniformed service of the United States is not considered absent from the home. **Effective Oct. 1, 1982.**

Federal Matching Formula

- 1939 Change in Federal share of expenditures within specified maximums. Federal payment: 1/2 of \$18 per month for the first child and 1/2 of \$12 per month for each additional child. **Effective Jan. 1, 1940.**
- 1946 Change in Federal matching maximum and in Federal share of expenditures within specified maximums. Introduction of the average expenditure per child up to an individual maximum. Federal payment: 2/3 of the first \$9 (average payment per child) multiplied by the total number of children receiving AFDC plus 1/2 of the remaining amount up to a total of \$24 per month for the first child and \$15 per month for each additional child. **Effective Oct. 1, 1946.**
- 1948 Change in Federal matching maximum, Federal share of expenditures within specified maximums, and average expenditure per recipient. Federal payment: 3/4 of the product of the first \$12 (average payment per child) multiplied by the total number of children receiving AFDC plus 1/2 of the remaining amount up to a total of \$27 per month for the first child and \$18 for each additional child. **Effective Oct. 1, 1948.**
- 1950 One needy relative may be included with dependent child as a recipient for Federal matching purposes. Federal payment for the 50 States and the District of Columbia: 3/4 of the product of the first \$12 (average payment per recipient) multiplied by the total number of recipients receiving AFDC plus 1/2 the remaining amount up to a total of \$27 per month for the first child, \$27 per month for one needy relative, and \$18 per month for each additional child. **Effective Oct. 1, 1950.**
- AFDC extended to Puerto Rico and the Virgin Islands, but assistance limited by maximum on the annual Federal payment established by the Federal Government. Federal payment: 1/2 of \$18 per month for the first child and 1/2 of \$12 per month for each additional child. **Effective Oct. 1, 1950.**
- Special matching formula available to States that extended AFDC to Navajo and Hopi Indians. The Federal Government pays 80% of the State's share of AFDC payments made to such groups in addition to the Federal share under the basic formula. **Effective Apr. 19, 1950.**
- Payments made to suppliers of medical or remedial care on behalf of AFDC recipients (medical vendor payments) may be matched by Federal funds up to the individual monthly payment maximum. **Effective Oct. 1, 1950.**
- 1952 Change in Federal matching maximum, Federal share of expenditures within specified maximums, and average expenditure per recipient. Federal payment: 4/5 of the first \$15 (average per person) multiplied by the total number of persons receiving AFDC plus 1/2 the remaining amount up to a total of \$30 per month for one needy relative with whom the dependent child is living, and \$21 per month for each additional child. **Effective Oct. 1, 1952.**

- 1956 Change in Federal matching maximum, Federal matching percentage, and average expenditure per recipient. Federal payment: 14/17 of the first \$17 (average per person) multiplied by the total number of persons plus 1/2 of the remaining amount up to \$32 for the first child, \$32 for one needy relative, and \$23 for each additional child. Effective Oct. 1, 1956.
- State may implement an optional Federal matching formula for its medical vendor payments program (\$6-\$3 formula). (Permits Federal sharing in State's total expenditures for medical vendor payments—identified separately from "money payments"—up to 1/2 the sum of \$6 multiplied by the number of adult recipients and 1/2 the sum of \$3 multiplied by the number of child recipients.) Effective July 1, 1956. Repealed as of Sept. 30, 1958.
- 1958 Introduction of the variable Federal matching percentage. Federal matching percentage is applied to States (other than Guam, Puerto Rico, and the Virgin Islands) as a variable percentage depending on the ratio of the State's per capita income to the national per capita income. Federal payment: 14/17 of the first \$17 per month (average per recipient) multiplied by the total number of AFDC recipients plus the variable Federal matching percentage of the amount by which expenditures exceed this maximum (\$17) up to a total of \$30 multiplied by the total number of recipients. Federal matching percentage may in no case be less than 50% or more than 65%. Federal matching percentage is 50% for Alaska and Hawaii. Effective Oct. 1, 1958.
- AFDC extended to Guam, but assistance is restricted by a maximum of the annual payment established by the Federal Government. Effective Oct. 1, 1958.
- 1965 For the 50 States and the District of Columbia, change in the percentage of Federal payments. Change in the average payment per recipient. Federal payment: 5/6 of the first \$18 per month (average per recipient) multiplied by the total number of AFDC recipients plus the Federal percentage of the amount by which expenditures exceed this maximum (\$18) up to a total of \$32 multiplied by the total number of recipients. (Beginning in 1962, the count of recipients could include a second needy adult under specified circumstances.) Effective Jan. 1, 1966.
- Alternate formula established. Available to a State operating an approved plan for medical assistance under title XIX of the Social Security Act. Federal medical assistance percentage for that program is applied to total expenditures for medical vendor payments and State may elect to apply it also (instead of the "regular formula" identified above as effective Jan. 1, 1966) to the total expenditures for money-payment assistance. Effective Jan. 1, 1966, or the date thereafter within any fiscal year when the State operating a medical assistance program makes the election of the alternate formula for Federal financial participation in total expenditures for assistance.
- 1967 Separate formula established for Federal financial participation in foster home care for dependent children. Federal payment: 5/6 of the first \$18 per month (average per recipient) multiplied by the number of foster care recipients plus the Federal percentage of the amount by which expenditures exceed this maximum (\$18) up to a total of \$100 multiplied by the number of foster care recipients. (Federal payments for foster home care previously governed by basic formula.) Effective Jan. 2, 1968.
- 1971 Federal financial participation in expenditures for the work incentive program (WIN) is increased from 80% to 90% of total expenditures. Effective July 1, 1972.
- Federal financial participation in special supportive services under the WIN program is increased from 75% to 90% of such expenditures. Effective July 1, 1972.
- 1977 The number of individuals for whom protective payments or payments to a person furnishing goods or services are made who can be counted as recipients for Federal financial participation in any month is limited to 20% of the number of other AFDC recipients in the State for that month. Effective July 1, 1977.
- A special financial incentive was established for States if the dollar error rate of aid furnished by a State under its State plan was less than 4%. Effective Jan. 1, 1978.

- 1979 The Federal medical assistance percentage for Puerto Rico, the Virgin Islands, and Guam is 75%. Effective for quarters after Sept. 30, 1978.
- 1981 State may make restricted payments to AFDC families, regardless of the numbers and percentages previously applicable, when the conditions warranting such payments are met. The conditions and documentation necessary to initiate such payments are waived when the request for such payments is initiated by the recipient. Effective Oct. 1, 1981.
- 1987 State may operate a fraud control program and receive 75% Federal funding to carry out activities related to program abuse, including prosecution. States may impose sanctions on individuals who intentionally violate AFDC program requirements as determined in either an administrative disqualification hearing or in a Federal/State court. Effective Apr. 1, 1988.
- 1988 American Samoa is given the option to establish an AFDC program, but Federal financial participation is limited by a maximum annual payment established by the Federal Government. Effective Oct. 1, 1988.

Separate formula established for Federal financial participation in the Job Opportunities and Basic Skills (JOBS) Training program. From the State's total annual limit of entitlement, a 90% match is available for expenditures up to an amount equal to the State's WIN or WIN DEMO allotment for fiscal year 1987. For the balance of the State agency's limit of entitlement, Federal financial participation is available at the higher of the State's Medicaid matching rate or 60% for program costs and for personnel costs for staff working full-time in the operation of the JOBS program. A 50% matching rate was authorized for administrative costs and for the costs of transportation and other work-related supportive services. Effective July 1, 1989.

An Indian tribe or Alaska Native organization that receives the Secretary's approval to conduct a JOBS program will receive a direct payment for operation of its program, without the requirement for the non-Federal share. The amount of the direct payment will be deducted from the amount of the State's JOBS allotment and will be proportional to the tribe's or organization's proportion of the State's adult AFDC recipient population. Effective July 1, 1989.

Income and Resources Considered and Disregarded

Mandatory

- 1939 State agency must take into consideration any other income and resources of any child claiming AFDC. Effective July 1, 1941.
- 1950 No aid will be furnished under AFDC to any individual who is in concurrent receipt of AFDC and Old-Age Assistance under the Social Security Act. Effective Oct. 1, 1950.
- 1962 State must, in determining need, take into consideration any other income and resources of any child or relative claiming AFDC, as well as any expenses reasonably attributable to the earnings of such income. Effective July 1, 1963.
- 1967 State must disregard all earnings of a child receiving AFDC who is a full-time student or a part-time student but not a full-time employee and is attending a school, college, or university, or a course of vocational or technical training designed to prepare him or her for gainful employment. State must also disregard the first \$30 and 1/3 of the remainder of the total of monthly income earned by all other individuals living in the same household whose needs are taken into account in determining need for AFDC. Optional Jan. 1, 1968-June 30, 1969; mandatory July 1, 1969.
- 1972 A recipient of SSI payments must not be regarded as a member of an AFDC family for the purposes of determining the amount of the family benefits nor have his or her income and resources counted as income and resources of the family. Effective July 1, 1973.

- 1975 State plan must require that, for the 15 months beginning July 1, 1975, in determining need the State agency must, for any month in that year, disregard amounts payable under the child support provisions of the Social Security Act. Effective July 1, 1975.
- 1981 State agency shall disregard from the earned income of any individual receiving assistance in any month the following amounts in the following order: the first \$75 (or less for other than full-time employment throughout a month); child or attendant care costs of up to \$160 per month for full-time care for each individual requiring care; and \$30 and 1/3 of any remainder. If an individual's income exceeds his or her needs without application of the "\$30 and one-third" disregard, it may not be applied unless he or she received assistance in 1 of the preceding 4 months, and after it has been applied for 4 months, it may not again be applied until an individual has received no assistance for 12 consecutive months. Effective Oct. 1, 1981.
- A family shall not be eligible for aid under a State plan for any month in which the combined gross income of all members of the assistance unit exceeds 150% of the State standard of need. Effective Oct. 1, 1981.
- State agency shall, in determining need, consider any other income and resources of an individual claiming assistance and shall determine ineligible for aid any family whose members combined resources exceed \$1,000 in equity value or a lesser amount established by the State. The home in which the family resides and one automobile are disregarded to the extent that an individual's ownership interest in the automobile does not exceed an amount specified by the Secretary of HHS. Effective Oct. 1, 1981.
- An individual's earned income in any month shall include, to the extent and under circumstances prescribed by the Secretary of HHS, an amount equal to the earned income advance amount that is or would be payable under section 3507(a) of the Internal Revenue Code of 1954. Effective Oct. 1, 1981.
- Countable nonrecurring income in excess of the State standard of need received by any member of an assistance unit in a month shall be combined with all other countable income received by the family during that month and the assistance unit shall be ineligible for the number of months (including the month of receipt) resulting from a division of this sum by the State standard of need. Effective Oct. 1, 1981.
- Income of a stepparent living in the same home with a dependent child shall be considered the income of said child to the extent that it exceeds: the first \$75 of earned income, plus the State standard of need for the stepparent and any of his or her dependents living in the same household, plus any payments, including alimony and child support, made to dependents living elsewhere. Effective Oct. 1, 1981.
- Income and resources of the sponsor (and the sponsor's spouse) of an alien shall, for a period of 3 years after the alien's date of entry into this country, be deemed to be the income and resources of the alien within certain limits. Effective Oct. 1, 1981.
- 1982 State shall round both its need standard and monthly payment amount to the next lower whole dollar. Effective Oct. 1, 1982.
- State may not provide assistance for any period prior to the date of application. Effective Oct. 1, 1982.
- 1984 Gross income limit raised to 185% of the State need standard. Effective Oct. 1, 1984.
- Applications on behalf of a dependent child must include the siblings and the natural or adoptive parents living in the same household as the dependent child. Any income and resources of these relatives is counted to determine eligibility and the amount of the payment. Effective Oct. 1, 1984.
- When living together, income of the parent(s) or legal guardian(s) of a minor parent (or legal guardian) is considered available to the minor and the dependent child (subject to the stepparent disregards). Effective Oct. 1, 1984.

Aliens sponsored by an agency or organization are ineligible for assistance for 3 years from date of entry into the United States, unless the sponsoring agency is no longer in existence or has become unable to meet the alien's needs. **Effective Oct. 1, 1984.**

States must disregard the first \$50 per month of the current monthly support obligation whether collected on the family's behalf or received directly by the family. **Effective Oct. 1, 1984.**

After the expiration of the \$30 and one-third earned income disregard, States must disregard the first \$30 of earned income for an additional 8 months (for a total of 12 months); extend the \$75 standard work expense disregard to part-time workers; and count the earned income credit (EIC) only when actually received. **Effective Oct. 1, 1984.**

States must exempt from countable resources burial plots and funeral agreements for members of the assistance unit. Also, for a limited time, States must exempt real property the family is making a "good faith" effort to sell, but only if the family agrees to repay benefits. **Effective Oct. 1, 1984.**

1986 A recipient of Federal foster-care-maintenance payments must not be regarded as a member of an AFDC assistance unit for purposes of determining eligibility and payment amount and his or her income and resources are not counted as income and resources of the unit. **Effective Oct. 1, 1984.**

1987 A child whose costs, in a foster family home or child-care institution, are covered by foster-care-maintenance payments being made to his or her minor parent must not be regarded as a member of an AFDC assistance unit for the purposes of determining eligibility and payment amount and his or her income and resources are not counted as income and resources of the unit. **Effective Apr. 1, 1988.**

1988 Work expense disregard raised to \$90. **Effective Oct. 1, 1989.**

Dependent care disregard raised to actual expenses up to \$175 per month for each dependent child who is at least age 2 or each incapacitated adult and up to \$200 per month for each dependent child who is under age 2 or individuals employed full-time throughout the month (or, at State option, a lesser amount established by the State for individuals employed part-time). **Effective Oct. 1, 1989.**

Order of earned income disregards changed so that dependent care disregard is applied last. **Effective Oct. 1, 1989.**

States must disregard earned income tax credit payments as income in the determination of need and the amount of assistance. **Effective Oct. 1, 1989.**

Optional

1962 State may permit all or any portion of earned or other income of a family to be set aside for the "future identifiable needs" of a dependent child. **Effective July 1, 1963. (Rescinded effective Oct. 1, 1981.)**

1965 In connection with the "pass along," State may disregard not more than \$5 of any income. **Effective Oct. 1, 1965. (Rescinded effective Oct. 1, 1981.)**

State may disregard up to \$50 per month of the earned income of a needy child under age 18 but may not disregard more than \$150 of earned income in the same AFDC home. **Effective July 1, 1965. (Superseded by mandatory disregard, effective July 1, 1969.)**

1967 State may disregard all earnings of a full-time student or a part-time student who is not a full-time employee. State may also disregard the first \$30 and 1/3 of the remainder of monthly income earned by all other family members. (If the State implemented this amendment in 1968, the 1965 amendment on disregarding \$50 of earned income was superseded.) Exemptions not mandatory for Puerto Rico, the Virgin Islands, and Guam until July 1, 1972, and then could be set at an amount lower than "30 + 1/3" as negotiated by the Secretary of HHS and the respective jurisdiction. **Effective Jan. 2, 1968 (optional until July 1, 1969).**

Essential person. If, in determining need, State chooses to consider the needs of any other individual living in the same household as the AFDC child or relative, then the income and resources of such individual must be considered with the income and resources of the child or relative. **Effective July 1, 1969.**

- 1981 State may consider as income food stamp allotments and/or housing or rental subsidies that duplicate the food/housing allowance payable to a family of the same size and composition with no income. **Effective Oct. 1, 1981.**
- 1982 State may prorate the portion of AFDC standard for shelter and utilities for AFDC families living in households with other individuals. **Effective Oct. 1, 1982.**
- States may disregard, for up to 6 months, the earned income of a dependent child if derived from participation in a program under the Job Training Partnership Act (JTPA). **Effective Oct. 1, 1982.**
- 1984 States may disregard, for up to 6 months, the earned income of a dependent child who is a full-time student. **Effective June 1, 1984.**
- 1987 Permanent extension of disregard for needs-based support and maintenance assistance furnished in kind by a private nonprofit organization, or in cash or in kind by a supplier of home heating oil or gas, by an entity whose revenues are primarily derived on a rate-of-return basis regulated by a State or Federal governmental body, or by a municipal utility providing home energy. **Effective Oct. 1, 1987.**

Fair Hearing and Equal Opportunity

Mandatory

- 1950 State must grant an opportunity for a fair hearing to any individual whose claim for AFDC is denied or not acted upon with reasonable promptness. **Effective July 1, 1951.**
- All individuals wishing to apply for AFDC must have the opportunity to do so. **Effective July 1, 1951.**
- 1975 State plan must provide that all individuals wishing to apply for AFDC have the opportunity to do so and that AFDC will be furnished with reasonable promptness to all eligible individuals. **Effective Aug. 1, 1975.**
- 1988 **Program participant employment protection.** In assigning a participant to any program activity in the Job Opportunities and Basic Skills (JOBS) Training program, the State must assure that each assignment takes into account the physical capacity, skills, experience, health and safety, family responsibilities, and place of residence of the participant. The State must also establish procedures for resolving displacement complaints by regular workers and disputes regarding on-the-job working conditions, workers' compensation, and wage rates under the Community Work Experience Program (CWEP) that apply to JOBS program participants. **Effective upon the State's implementation of JOBS.**

Privacy and Disclosure

Mandatory

- 1939 State plan must provide safeguards restricting the use or disclosure of information on AFDC applicants or recipients for purposes directly connected with plan administration. **Effective July 1, 1941.**
- 1975 State plan must provide safeguards permitting the use or disclosure of information on AFDC applicants or recipients only to (a) public officials requiring such information in connection with official duties or (b) other persons for purposes directly connected with plan administration. **Effective Aug. 1, 1975.**
- State plan must (1) require each applicant or recipient to furnish to the State agency his or her Social Security number(s) and (2) provide that the State shall use such number(s) in addition to any other means of identification it may determine. **Effective Aug. 1, 1975.**

State plan must provide safeguards restricting the use or disclosure of information on AFDC applicants or recipients for purposes directly connected with (1) administering the approved State plan or program; (2) any investigation, prosecution, or criminal or civil proceeding conducted in connection with the administration of the plan or program; or (3) the administration of any other Federal or federally assisted program producing assistance, in cash, in kind, or service, directly to individuals on the basis of need; safeguards so provided must prohibit disclosure to any committee or legislative body of any information identifying by name or address any applicant or recipient. **Effective Aug. 1, 1975.**

- 1977 Wage information available from the Social Security Administration under section 411 of the Social Security Act and wage information available (under the provisions of the Federal Unemployment Tax Act) from agencies administering State unemployment compensation laws must be requested and used to the extent permitted under those acts, except that the State need not request such information if it is available from the agency administering the State unemployment compensation laws. **Effective Oct. 1, 1979.**
- 1980 AFDC information will be made available to governmental audit agency if authorized by law. **Effective Sept. 1, 1980.**

Optional

- 1951 Federal aid cannot be withheld from a State that chooses to disclose certain limited information concerning AFDC applicants or recipients. **Effective Oct. 20, 1951.**
- 1984 State may disclose the address of a fugitive felon to State or local law enforcement officials. **Effective Oct. 1, 1984.**

Foster Care

Mandatory

- 1967 Foster care for dependent children related to AFDC is to be available, as required by law, July 1, 1969. Such care must be provided for children in child care institutions as well as those in foster family homes.
- 1980 States must initiate a title IV-E program of Foster Care and Adoption assistance. **Effective Oct. 1, 1982, or earlier at State option.**

Optional

- 1961 Federal financial participation available if State chooses to extend AFDC to recipient child (1) who is removed from the home of parent or relative, (2) for whom a judicial determination has been made that continuing in the home would be contrary to the welfare of such child, and (3) who is placed in foster family home under the responsibility of the State or local agency administering AFDC. **Effective May 1, 1961.**

Protective and Vendor Payments

Mandatory

- 1975 Removal of vendor payment limitation for child support. **Effective Aug. 1, 1975.**

Optional

- 1958 Federal financial participation available if State makes payments on behalf of a needy individual to another person judicially appointed to serve as the legal representative for the needy individual. (Applicable only to adults in AFDC.) State may claim Federal funds for retroactive payments of this nature made after Dec. 31, 1955, and before July 1, 1958. **Effective July 1, 1958.**
- 1962 When the State agency has reason to believe that any AFDC payments are not being used in the best interest of the child, the State agency may provide for counseling and guidance with respect to the management of such payments, make payments to a legally appointed representative, or make protective payments. Federal Government will not withhold Federal financial participation in such assistance if properly made. **Effective July 1, 1963.**

Federal Government will participate in State protective payments made on behalf of the child to another individual (besides the needy relative or needy relative's spouse with whom the child is living) who is interested in or concerned with the welfare of such child or relative; payments may be made only under specified conditions. The number of protective payments may not exceed 5% of the number of other AFDC recipients. **Effective Oct. 1, 1962.**

- 1967 Federal financial participation may be claimed for protective or vendor payments made with respect to any dependent child to another individual who is interested in or concerned with the welfare of such child or needy relative, or directly to a person furnishing food, living accommodations, or other goods, services, or items to or for such child, relative, or other individual. **Effective Jan. 2, 1968.**

The limitation on the proportion of recipients for whom protective payments can be made because of their inability to manage their funds may be increased from 5% to 10% of the number of other AFDC recipients. Excluded from this limitation are recipients for whom such payments must be used because (without good cause) they refuse to work, to register for work, or to participate under a work or training program. **Effective Jan. 2, 1968.**

- 1976 State plan may provide for the institution of procedures, in any or all areas of the State, under which any household participating in the Food Stamp program will be entitled to have the charges for its coupon allotment under such program deducted from any aid in the form of money payments, payable to such household (or any member or members thereof) under the plan, and to have its coupon allotment distributed to it with such aid. **Effective July 1, 1977.**

- 1977 Dependent child's payments, intended to enable the recipient to pay for specific goods, services, or items recognized by State agency as a part of the child's need under State plan, may be made in the form of checks drawn jointly to the order of the recipient and the person furnishing such goods, services, or items are negotiable only on endorsement both by the recipient and such person. **Effective Oct. 1, 1977.**

- 1981 Recipient may voluntarily request vendor payments. **Effective Oct. 1, 1981.**

- 1984 States may continue to make payments on behalf of the remaining members of the assistance unit to a parent or other caretaker who fails to comply with certain work or child support requirements if, after reasonable efforts have been made, the State is unable to identify a suitable protective payee. **Effective Oct. 1, 1984.**

Work Incentive **Mandatory**

- 1967 **Work Incentive program (WIN).** Recipients must be referred to the WIN program by State agency officials unless (1) under age 16, (2) ill or incapacitated, (3) attending school, (4) needed to be continually present in the home because of the illness or incapacity of another member of household, or (5) exempted by decision of State agency. **Effective Jan. 2, 1968.**

Federal financial participation in State community work and training programs under section 409 of the Social Security Act to cease after June 30, 1968. **Effective July 1, 1969.**

- 1971 To be eligible for AFDC, every individual must register for manpower services, training, and employment as provided by regulations issued by the Secretary of Labor unless (1) under age 16 or attending school full time; (2) ill, incapacitated, or of advanced age; (3) so remote from a WIN project that effective participation is precluded; (4) needed in the home to care for another family member who is ill or incapacitated; (5) a mother or other relative of a child under age 6 who is caring for the child; or (6) a mother or other female caretaker of a child if the father or other male relative is in the home and not exempted under the law, unless he has failed to register. Also, any individual referred to in item (5) has the option to register. **Effective July 1, 1972.**

State is not to be denied Federal aid by reason of registration or the individual's certification to the Secretary of Labor. (A separate administrative unit in the State agency will (1) administer a special program of supportive services such as health, vocational rehabilitation, counseling, and child care to enable individuals to accept employment or receive training and (2) certify to the Secretary of Labor those individuals who are ready for employment or training under the WIN program.) Effective July 1, 1972.

Federal Government will withhold a percentage of the Federal share of WIN funds in an amount equal to the difference between 15% (the penalty-free minimum) of registered workers certified to local employment offices in a given State and that percentage of certified individuals in said State less than such 15%. Effective July 1, 1972.

- 1981 Participation in a strike shall not constitute good cause to leave, refuse to accept, or seek employment, and AFDC is not payable to a family for any month in which the natural or adoptive parent is, on the last day of that month, participating in a strike. Aid is not payable to or for any other individual who is participating in a strike on the last day of a month. Effective Oct. 1, 1981.

As a condition of eligibility, an individual must be available for employment and/or employment-related services unless he or she is a child who is under the age of 16 or attending an elementary, secondary, or vocational/technical school full time; the parent of a child under the age of 6 who is personally providing care for said child with only brief and infrequent absences; or an individual who meets other conditions previously specified in the statutes. Effective Oct. 1, 1981.

- 1988 Effective with implementation in a State, the Job Opportunities and Basic Skills (JOBS) Training program replaces the WIN, WIN DEMO, and all title IV-A work programs (Employment Search, Community Work Experience, and Work Supplementation). States are mandated to implement JOBS by Oct. 1, 1990, but may implement as early as July 1989 provided they have an approved State JOBS plan. Effective July 1, 1989.

Optional

- 1962 Federal matching is made available for States whose AFDC recipients aged 18 or older and living with dependent children participate in a community work and training program if (1) health and safety regulations are observed, (2) State pays the recipient no less than the minimum wage, (3) the employment serves a useful purpose, (4) the recipient is covered under workers' compensation, and (5) the recipient's expenses attributable to his or her work are considered in determining need of relative. Effective Oct. 1, 1962.

- 1976 The definition of "dependent child" with respect to the "unemployed father" provisions of the Act is applicable if the approved State plan provides for the denial of AFDC to a child or relative as specified in the law: (1) if and for so long as such child's father, unless exempt under the law, is not registered for WIN pursuant to such section of the law or—if he is exempt under such section or if no such program in which he can effectively participate has been established or provided—is not registered with public employment offices in the State and (2) with respect to any week for which such child's father qualifies for unemployment compensation under a Federal or State unemployment compensation law but refuses to apply for or accept such unemployment compensation. State plan must also provide for the reduction of the amount otherwise payable under AFDC by the amount of any unemployment compensation that such child's father receives under a Federal or State unemployment compensation law. Effective Nov. 1, 1976.

Secretary of HHS and Secretary of Labor may jointly enter into an agreement with each State able and willing to do so (1) to simplify procedures to be followed by unemployed fathers and other unemployed persons in such State in registering for WIN and with public employment offices or in connection with applications for

unemployment compensation by reducing the number of locations or agencies to which such persons must go in order to register or apply and (2) to provide where possible for a single registration. **Effective Jan. 20, 1976.**

- 1981 State may establish a Community Work Experience Program (CWEP) designed to improve the employability of AFDC recipients. Individuals, including a parent or relative of a child aged 3 or older, may be required to participate in this program for the number of hours resulting from a division of the AFDC grant by the higher of the Federal or State minimum wage rate. Health, safety, and other reasonable working conditions must be maintained and a work assignment must be reasonable in terms of the individual's abilities and location. **Effective Oct. 1, 1981.**

State may develop and operate a work supplementation program as an alternative to AFDC. Participation by applicants/recipients shall be voluntary but States may vary benefit levels geographically and/or by categories of recipients to encourage participation and to finance the job program. Federal requirements dealing with the treatment of income may also be waived under this program. **Effective Oct. 1, 1981.**

State may elect, as an alternative to the WIN program otherwise provided in this part, to operate a work incentive demonstration program for the purpose of demonstrating single-agency administration of the work-related objectives of this Act. Maximum State flexibility in the design and operation of such program is assured. States must submit an application to administer this program within 60 days of enactment of this legislation and, once approved, the project will be in force for 3 years. **Effective Aug. 13, 1981.**

- 1982 State may establish an Employment Search program designed to place AFDC applicants and recipients in jobs. **Effective Oct. 1, 1982.**

- 1984 Federal agencies may host CWEP participants but State must provide same workers' compensation and tort claims protections to such participants as it provides to other CWEP participants in the State. **Effective Oct. 1, 1984.**

State may operate grant diversion programs in all or part of the State. **Effective Oct. 1, 1984.**

Job Opportunities and Basic Skills Training

Mandatory

- 1988 Family Support Act established Job Opportunities and Basic Skills (JOBS) Training program to assure needy families with children will obtain education, training, and employment necessary to help avoid long-term welfare dependency. The JOBS program replaces the WIN, WIN DEMO, and current title IV-A work programs. Child care and supportive services must be provided to enable individuals to accept employment or receive training. In a departure from prior Federal policy, Indian tribes/Alaska Native organizations had the opportunity to apply for direct Federal funding by Apr. 13, 1989, to establish their own JOBS programs. States are mandated to implement JOBS program by Oct. 1, 1990. However, States and tribal organizations may implement earlier provided they have approved State/tribal JOBS and supportive services plans. **Effective July 1, 1989.**

State JOBS program must include educational activities (as appropriate), including high school or equivalent education (combined with training as needed); basic and remedial education to achieve a basic literacy level, and education for individuals with limited English proficiency; and job skills training; job readiness activities; and job development and placement. **Effective July 1, 1989.**

State program must include but is not limited to two of the following services: (a) group and individual job search, (b) on-the-job training, (c) work supplementation, and (d) community work experience programs or other work programs approved by the Secretary. **Effective July 1, 1989.**

"Unemployed parent" program amended to provide that at least one parent in a family must participate for a minimum of 16 hours a week in a work program specified by the State. If a parent is under age 25 and has not completed high school, the State may require the parent to participate in educational activities directed at attaining a high school diploma or in another basic education program. The second parent may be required to participate at State option unless he or she meets another exemption criteria. **Effective Oct. 1, 1993.**

Child Support Enforcement

Mandatory

- 1965 Secretary of HHS must furnish address (or address of most recent employer, or both) of an individual on request of any State or local agency administering the approved State plan if (1) a court order has been issued against such individual for the support and maintenance of his or her child or children, (2) such child or children are applicants for or recipients of aid, (3) all other sources of information have been investigated without success, and (4) such information is requested for the purpose of obtaining such support and maintenance. **Effective July 30, 1965.**
- 1967 When State welfare agencies have been unable to locate the absent parent or parents of children receiving AFDC through all sources available to them, the Internal Revenue Service will make available any information it has concerning their whereabouts. **Effective Jan. 2, 1968.**
- 1975 State plan must provide for prompt notice (including transmittal of all relevant information) to the State child support collection agency of the furnishing of AFDC payments for a child deserted or abandoned by a parent (including a child born out of wedlock whether or not the paternity of such child has been established). **Effective Aug. 1, 1975.**

State plan must provide that, as a condition of eligibility for aid, each applicant or recipient will be required (1) to assign to the State any rights such applicant may have to support from any other person (i) in his own behalf or on behalf of any other family member for whom the applicant is applying for or receiving aid and (ii) that have accrued when such assignment is executed and (2) to cooperate with the State (i) in establishing the paternity of a child born out of wedlock for whom aid is claimed and (ii) in obtaining support payments for such applicant and for a child with respect to whom such aid is claimed, or any other payments or property due such applicant or such child and that, if the relative with whom a child is living is found ineligible because of failure to comply with the requirements, any aid for which such child is eligible will be in the form of protective payments, regardless of the eligibility of the relative. **Effective Aug. 1, 1975.**

State plan must provide that the State has in effect an approved child support plan and operates a child support program in conformity with such plan. **Effective Aug. 1, 1975.**

Amount payable to any State for child support program for quarters in a fiscal year will, for quarters beginning after Dec. 31, 1976, be reduced by 5% of such amount if such State is found by the Secretary of HHS in the annual audit to have failed to have an effective program in any fiscal year beginning after Sept. 30, 1976 (but, for the fiscal year beginning Oct. 1, 1976, only considering the second, third, and fourth quarters). **Effective Aug. 1, 1975.**

No State may be found, before Jan. 1, 1977, to have failed substantially to comply with requirements if, in the judgment of the Secretary of HHS, such State is making a "good faith" effort to implement its program. **Effective Aug. 1, 1975.**

The term "aid to families with dependent children" does not cover payments with respect to a child's parent (or other individual whose needs such State determines should be considered in determining the need of the child or relative claiming aid under the approved State plan) who fails to cooperate with any State agency or

official in obtaining such support payments. This provision may not be construed to make an otherwise eligible child ineligible for protective payments because of the failure of such parent (or such other individual) to so cooperate. **Effective Aug. 1, 1975.**

State plan is to provide that, in determining the amount of aid to which an eligible family is entitled, any portion of the amounts collected in any particular month as child support and retained by the State under the provisions for distribution of the collections that (under the approved State plan in effect both during July 1975 and during that particular month) would not have caused a reduction in the amount of aid paid directly to the family, is to be added to the amount of aid otherwise payable to such family. **Effective Aug. 1, 1975.**

State plan is to provide that, as a condition of eligibility for aid, each applicant or recipient will be required to cooperate with the State in establishing paternity and in obtaining support payment unless such applicant or recipient is found to have good cause for refusing to cooperate as determined by State agency in accordance with standards prescribed by the Secretary of HHS, which must take into consideration the best interests of the child on whose behalf aid is claimed. **Effective Aug. 1, 1975.**

- 1984 State must pay to the family the amount disregarded (up to first \$50 per month) from support the State receives from an absent parent. **Effective Oct. 1, 1984.**

Other Mandatory

- 1950 State must provide prompt notice to appropriate law enforcement officials of the furnishing of aid for a child who has been deserted or abandoned by a parent. **Effective July 1, 1952.**

If a State includes a durational residence requirement as a condition of eligibility, it may not exclude from assistance: (1) any needy child living in such State for 1 year immediately preceding the application for aid or (2) any needy child under age 1 who was born in the State or whose parent or relative (with whom the child is living) has resided in the State for 1 year preceding the child's birth. **Effective July 1, 1952.**

- 1962 Title changed from "aid to dependent children" to "aid and services to needy families with children." **Effective July 25, 1962.**

- 1985 State plan is to provide that, as a condition of eligibility for aid, each applicant or recipient must cooperate with the State in identifying and providing information to assist States in pursuing any third party who may be liable to pay for care and services available under title XIX, unless such individual has good cause for refusing to cooperate as determined by the State agency in accordance with standards prescribed by the Secretary of HHS. **Effective July 1, 1986.**

CONTACT: Emmett Dye, Jr. (202) 401-5041 for further information.

Table 2.C1.—Determination of Federal share for AFDC and Medicaid ¹

State	Federal percentage			Federal medical assistance percentage		
	1989 ²	1990 ³	1991 ⁴	1989 ²	1990 ³	1991 ⁴
Alabama.....	65.00	65.00	65.00	73.10	73.21	72.73
Alaska.....	50.00	50.00	50.00	50.00	50.00	50.00
American Samoa ⁵	50.00	50.00	50.00	75.00	75.00	75.00
Arizona.....	57.83	56.66	57.46	62.04	60.99	61.72
Arkansas.....	65.00	65.00	65.00	74.14	74.58	75.12
California.....	50.00	50.00	50.00	50.00	50.00	50.00
Colorado.....	50.00	50.00	50.00	50.00	52.11	53.59
Connecticut.....	50.00	50.00	50.00	50.00	50.00	50.00
Delaware.....	50.00	50.00	50.00	52.60	50.00	50.00
District of Columbia.....	50.00	50.00	50.00	50.00	50.00	50.00
Florida.....	50.20	50.00	50.00	55.18	54.70	54.46
Georgia.....	58.64	57.88	57.04	62.78	62.09	61.34
Guam ⁵	50.00	50.00	50.00	75.00	75.00	75.00
Hawaii.....	50.00	50.00	50.00	53.99	54.50	54.14
Idaho.....	65.00	65.00	65.00	72.71	73.32	73.65
Illinois.....	50.00	50.00	50.00	50.00	50.00	50.00
Indiana.....	59.68	59.73	59.16	63.71	63.76	63.24
Iowa.....	58.84	58.36	59.35	62.95	62.52	63.41
Kansas.....	50.00	51.19	52.61	54.93	56.07	57.35
Kentucky.....	65.00	65.00	65.00	72.89	72.95	72.96
Louisiana.....	65.00	65.00	65.00	71.07	73.12	74.48
Maine.....	62.98	61.34	59.43	66.68	65.20	63.49
Maryland.....	50.00	50.00	50.00	50.00	50.00	50.00
Massachusetts.....	50.00	50.00	50.00	50.00	50.00	50.00
Michigan.....	50.00	50.00	50.00	54.75	54.54	54.17
Minnesota.....	50.00	50.00	50.00	53.07	52.74	53.43
Mississippi.....	65.00	65.00	65.00	79.80	80.18	79.93
Missouri.....	55.51	54.65	55.35	59.96	59.18	59.82
Montana.....	65.00	65.00	65.00	70.62	71.35	71.73
Nebraska.....	55.97	56.80	58.56	60.37	61.12	62.71
Nevada.....	50.00	50.00	50.00	50.00	50.00	50.00
New Hampshire.....	50.00	50.00	50.00	50.00	50.00	50.00
New Jersey.....	50.00	50.00	50.00	50.00	50.00	50.00
New Mexico.....	65.00	65.00	65.00	71.54	72.25	73.38
New York.....	50.00	50.00	50.00	50.00	50.00	50.00
North Carolina.....	64.46	63.85	62.89	68.01	67.46	66.60
North Dakota.....	62.81	63.91	65.00	66.53	67.52	70.00
Northern Mariana Islands ⁵	50.00	50.00	50.00	75.00	75.00	75.00
Ohio.....	54.42	55.08	55.48	58.98	59.57	59.93
Oklahoma.....	62.29	64.76	65.00	66.06	68.29	69.65
Oregon.....	58.26	58.83	59.45	62.44	62.95	63.50
Pennsylvania.....	52.68	52.07	51.82	57.42	56.86	56.64
Puerto Rico ⁵	50.00	50.00	50.00	75.00	75.00	75.00
Rhode Island.....	50.97	50.17	50.00	55.88	55.15	53.74
South Carolina.....	65.00	65.00	65.00	73.08	73.07	72.58
South Dakota.....	65.00	65.00	65.00	71.02	70.90	71.69
Tennessee.....	65.00	65.00	65.00	70.17	69.64	68.57
Texas.....	54.49	56.92	59.48	59.04	61.23	63.53
Utah.....	65.00	65.00	65.00	73.86	74.70	74.89
Vermont.....	59.92	58.64	57.74	63.92	62.77	61.97
Virgin Islands ⁵	50.00	50.00	50.00	75.00	75.00	75.00
Virginia.....	50.00	50.00	50.00	51.20	50.00	50.00
Washington.....	50.00	50.00	50.00	53.06	53.88	54.21
West Virginia.....	65.00	65.00	65.00	76.14	76.61	77.00
Wisconsin.....	54.78	54.76	55.14	59.31	59.28	59.62
Wyoming.....	58.46	62.17	64.60	62.61	65.95	68.14

¹ Sections 1101(a)(8)(A) and 1905(b) of the Social Security Act specify the method to be used to compute the Federal percentages and the Federal medical assistance percentages. From these sections the following formulas are derived:

N = 3 year average national per capita personal income

S = 3 year average State per capita personal income

Federal percentage:

State share = $(S^2/N^2) \times 50$ or $(50/N^2) \times S^2$

Federal share = 100 - State share with 50-65 percent limits

Federal medical assistance percentage:

State share = $(S^2/N^2) \times 45$ or $(45/N^2) \times S^2$

Federal share = 100 - State share but with 50-83 percent limits

² Effective Oct. 1, 1988 through Sept. 30, 1989.

³ Effective Oct. 1, 1989 through Sept. 30, 1990.

⁴ Effective Oct. 1, 1990 through Sept. 30, 1991.

⁵ For purposes of title XIX of the Social Security Act, the Federal medical assistance percentage will be 50 percent.

CONTACT: Emmett Dye, Jr. (202) 401-5041 for further information.

Food Stamps

Under the Food Stamp program, single persons and those living in households meeting nationwide standards for income and assets may receive coupons redeemable for food at most retail food stores. The monthly amount of coupons a unit receives is determined by household size and income. Households without income receive the determined monthly cost of a nutritionally adequate diet for their household size. This amount is updated to account for food price increases. As of October 1990, an eligible four-person household with no income receives \$352 monthly in food stamps. Households with income receive the difference between the amount of a nutritionally adequate diet and 30 percent of their income, after certain allowable deductions.

To qualify for the program, a household must have less than \$2,000 in disposable assets (\$3,000 if one member is aged 60 or older, gross income below 130 percent of the Office of Management and Budget (OMB) poverty guidelines, and net income below 100 percent of the poverty guidelines). Households containing a person aged 60 or older or a disabled person receiving Supplemental Security Income (SSI), Social Security (OASDI), or veterans' disability benefits may have gross income exceeding 130 percent of OMB's poverty guidelines, but income after subtracting the deductions listed below must be less than 100 percent of the poverty guidelines. One- and two-person households that meet the applicable standard receive at least \$10 a month in food stamps. All households must meet these requirements, even those receiving other Federal assistance payments.

Monthly deductions from income are:

- (1) Twenty percent of earned income.
- (2) A standard deduction, currently \$116 (this amount is updated in October).
- (3) The amount paid for child care while the child's caretaker is working or looking for work, up to \$160 a month.
- (4) Any medical expenses for an aged or disabled person, as defined, above after subtracting \$35. If more than one person in the household is aged or disabled, only \$35 is subtracted before deducting combined medical expenses.
- (5) An excess shelter deduction, which is total shelter costs including utilities minus 50 percent of income after all the above deductions have been subtracted, and limited to \$186. This amount was effective October 1, 1990. Households with an aged or disabled person, as defined above, do not have a limit on this deduction.

Households are certified for varying lengths of time, depending on their income sources and individual circumstances. Recertification is required at least annually. Households whose sole income is from SSI payments or Social Security benefits are certified for a 1-year period. Moreover, households must report income or expense changes of \$25 or more or other changes in household circumstances that would affect eligibility. Families with income or food loss resulting from disaster situations such as hurricanes or floods may be eligible for food

stamps for a period up to 1 month if they meet the special disaster income and asset limits.

Special provisions allow drug addicts, alcoholics, blind, or disabled residents in certain group living arrangements, residents of shelters for battered women and children, and persons aged 60 or older to use their coupons for meals prepared at a nonprofit facility. Households whose members are aged 65 or older or mentally or physically handicapped may be certified for food stamps by telephone or through a home visit.

The Food Stamp program is in effect in the 50 States, the District of Columbia, Guam, and the Virgin Islands. (Beginning in July 1982, Puerto Rico receives a block grant for nutrition assistance and is not part of the Food Stamp program.) The Food Stamp program is administered nationally by the Food and Nutrition Service of the Department of Agriculture and operates through local welfare offices and the Nation's food marketing and banking systems. Since August 1, 1980, persons receiving or applying for SSI payments have been permitted to apply for food stamps at their Social Security district office. The Federal Government, through general revenues, meets the full cost of food stamps, but Federal and State programs share administrative costs.

Initiated on a pilot basis in 1961, the program was formally established by the Food Stamp Act of 1964, with 22 States participating. Originally, food stamp coupons were purchased by participants. The difference between the face value of the coupons and the amount the participant paid was known as the "bonus value." The amount paid for coupons varied according to household income. Legislation in 1971 required family allotments large enough to

purchase a nutritionally adequate diet, established national eligibility standards, provided free food stamps to the poorest recipients, required automatic cost-of-living increases in food stamp allotments, and established work-registration requirements for able-bodied adult household members up to age 65 (except students and those needed at home to care for children).

Legislation in 1973 expanded the program (while phasing out the family food distribution program), provided for semiannual adjustment of coupon allotments, and broadened the categories of persons eligible to participate.

Legislation in 1977 enacted major changes. The purchase requirement was eliminated and households began receiving only the bonus portion of their coupon allotment. Deductions from income were limited to a standard deduction, a 20-percent earnings deduction, and a limited combined excess shelter and child care deduction. The OMB poverty guidelines became the new eligibility limits and, for the first time, households receiving Aid to Families with Dependent Children or SSI payments were required to meet asset and income limits in order to participate. Work registration requirements were tightened for students and for caretakers whose children now had to be under age 12 to provide an exemption. For older persons, the age at which the registration exemption became effective was lowered from age 65 to 60. States were given incentives to reduce error rates by the provision of a 60-percent Federal funding of administrative costs, rather than 50 percent, if error rates were reduced to 5 percent or less. Legislation in 1979 gave aged and disabled persons a medical deduction, removed the limit on their shelter deduction, and tightened fraud provisions.

Legislation in 1980 provided for an annual, rather than biennial, updating of the cost of an adequate diet and the amount of the standard deduction. The eligibility of students for benefits was restricted. A sanction system was implemented that withheld some administrative funds to States whose high error rates showed no improvement.

The Omnibus Budget Reconciliation Act and the Food Stamp and Commodity Distribution Amendments of 1981 made several changes in the program. For the first time, a gross income eligibility standard was applied for all households not containing an aged or disabled person. The earnings deduction was lowered to 18 percent. The updates to deduction limits and thrifty food plan (TFP) increases to account for inflation were postponed until July 1983 for the deductions limit updates and until October 1982 for the TFP. Benefits for new participants were prorated for the first month to the day the application was filed. Boarders and persons who strike were prohibited from participating in the program and the household definition was tightened. Provisions facilitating claims and overpayment collection and fraud recovery were enacted. The program in Puerto Rico was replaced by a block grant and monthly reporting/retrospective accounting systems were made mandatory for all States, effective October 1983. However, households composed solely of all aged or disabled persons, as defined above, were exempted from the monthly reporting requirements, and migrant households were exempted from both requirements.

Further revisions were made by the Food Stamp Amendments of 1982. Among other changes, the scheduled adjustment to the TFP was reduced 1 percent while adjustments to the standard and shelter deductions were delayed

until October 1, 1983. (Public Law 98-473 restored maximum food stamp allotments to the full cost of the TFP beginning November 1, 1984.) The error rate sanction system was strengthened. A net income limit for nonelderly and nondisabled households was added to the existing gross income limit. Benefit computations and adjustments were rounded down to the nearest dollar, and new restrictions were placed on the use of standard utility allowances. At the same time, the definition of disability for food stamp purposes was expanded to include certain veterans' payments, and annual cost-of-living adjustments to SSI payments and Social Security benefits were not counted in determining food stamp amounts for 3 months.

The Food Stamp program was reauthorized for 5 years by the Food Security Act of 1985 (Public Law 99-198). Among the revisions enacted, the definition of disability for food stamp purposes was again extended to include recipients of State supplementary SSI payments, government disability benefits, and Railroad Retirement disability payments. Households in which all members receive AFDC or SSI were made categorically eligible for food stamps. The earned income, child care, and excess shelter cost deductions and the asset limits were increased as of May 1986. Portions of the income received under the Job Training Partnership Act are now considered countable income. And all States were required to implement an employment and training program for food stamp recipients by April 1987.

The Hunger Prevention Act of 1988 (Public Law 100-435) made several changes in the program. It raised the maximum food stamp allotments and established allotments as specified percents of

the Thrifty Food Plan as of the preceding June. For fiscal year 1989, the allotments were 100.65 percent of the TFP as of June 1988; for fiscal year 1990, they were 102.05 percent of the TFP for June 1989; and for fiscal years 1990 and on, they are to be 103.00 percent of the TFP.

Other provisions of the 1988 legislation required States to

institute prospective budgeting for households not required to report monthly and retrospective budgeting for households reporting monthly. It made permanent an amendment in the Homeless Eligibility Clarification Act that exempts residents of shelters from ineligibility as residents of institutions. Several provisions of the 1988 legislation also affect persons in farming.

Households with farm income and expenses were given the option of averaging irregular farm-related expenses and farm income over 12 months and excluding as resources the value of farm land, equipment, and supplies for a period of 1 year after a household member ceases to be self-employed in farming.

CONTACT: Jack Schmulowitz/Shirley Queen (301) 965-0179/0185 for further information.

Low-Income Home Energy Assistance Program

The Omnibus Budget Reconciliation Act of 1981 (Public Law 97-35), signed into law by the President on August 13, 1981, authorized seven block grants to be administered by the Department of Health and Human Services (HHS).¹ Title XXVI of the Act authorized the Low-Income Home Energy Assistance Program (LIHEAP) for fiscal years 1982-84. Title VI of the Human Services Reauthorization Act of 1984 (Public Law 98-588) reauthorized and amended LIHEAP for fiscal years 1985-86. Title V of the Human Services Reauthorization Act of 1986 (Public Law 99-425) reauthorized and amended LIHEAP for fiscal years 1987-90. No new statutory provisions were effective for fiscal year 1989.

Under LIHEAP, grants are provided to the States to assist eligible households to meet the costs of home energy. In addition to

the 50 States, grants were provided in fiscal year 1989 to the District of Columbia, the Commonwealth of Puerto Rico, 6 insular areas, and 114 Indian tribal organizations. Fiscal year 1989 represents the tenth year that an energy assistance program has been administered at the Federal level by HHS.

In accordance with the Act, the Secretary of HHS left maximum policy discretion to the States. Many fiscal year 1981 LIHEAP (Public Law 96-223) requirements, including HHS approval of State plans, were removed. The Federal information collection and reporting requirements for States were substantially reduced to require only information essential to Federal administration and Congressional oversight. State decisions, directed by public participation in the development of grant applications, largely replaced Federal regulations in shaping the program for fiscal years 1982-89.

Funding

The Act as amended authorized \$2.050 billion for fiscal year 1987, \$2.132 billion for fiscal year 1988, \$2.218 billion for fiscal year 1989, and \$2.307 billion for fiscal year

1990. For fiscal year 1989, \$1.383 billion was appropriated under Public Law 100-436.

Fiscal year 1989 funds were distributed approximately as follows:

- (1) \$1.370 billion to the States and the District of Columbia;
- (2) \$11.5 million in direct grants to 114 Indian tribes and tribal organizations;
- (3) \$1.9 million to the Commonwealth of Puerto Rico, U.S. Virgin Islands, American Samoa, Guam, the Commonwealth of the Northern Mariana Islands, the Republic of the Marshall Islands, the Trust Territory of the Pacific Islands/Palau, and the Federated States of Micronesia; and
- (4) \$0.2 million for training and technical assistance.

The funds appropriated for LIHEAP provide payments to eligible households for heating or cooling costs and for home energy crises. Up to 15 percent of the available funds may be used for low-cost residential weatherization or other energy-related home repairs.

¹ Effective in fiscal year 1987, the Primary Care Block Grant was repealed by the Health Services Amendment Act of 1985 (Public Law 99-80) enacted April 26, 1986.

One major area of flexibility provided by the law is the authority to transfer LIHEAP funds among the HHS block grants. Up to 10 percent of a State's energy assistance allotment may be transferred to other HHS block grants. States may also transfer up to 10 percent of their social services grant and up to 5 percent of their community services grant into LIHEAP. Additionally, up to 15 percent of the State's energy assistance funds may be set aside for use in the next fiscal year.

To receive grants in fiscal year 1989, each State had to submit an application consisting of assurances by its chief executive officer and a plan describing how the State would carry out those assurances. In the assurances, the State agreed to:

- (1) use funds only for the purposes of the statute;
- (2) make payments only to eligible low-income households;
- (3) conduct outreach activities;
- (4) coordinate title XXVI activities with similar and related programs;
- (5) provide in a timely manner, that the highest level of assistance will be furnished to those households with the lowest incomes and highest energy costs in relation to income, taking into account family size, except that the State may not differentiate between categorically eligible and income eligible households;
- (6) give consideration to agencies that have previously managed the program when designating local agencies to carry out the purposes of the program;
- (7) assure that energy suppliers receiving benefits directly on behalf of eligible households not treat assisted households adversely;
- (8) treat owners and renters equitably;
- (9) use not more than 10 percent of its allotment for planning and administration;
- (10) establish fiscal control and accounting procedures for proper disbursement of and accounting for Federal funds, establish procedures for monitoring assistance provided, and prepare an annual audit;
- (11) permit and cooperate with Federal investigations;
- (12) provide for public participation in the development of its plan;
- (13) provide an opportunity for a fair administrative hearing to individuals whose claims for assistance are denied or not acted on with reasonable promptness; and
- (14) cooperate with HHS in collecting and reporting data under section 2610 of the statute.

Eligibility

The unit of eligibility for energy assistance is the household, defined as any individual or group of individuals who are living as one economic unit for which residential energy is customarily purchased in common, either directly or through rent. The Act limits payments to those households with incomes under the greater of 150 percent of the poverty income guidelines or 60 percent of the State's median income, or those households with members receiving AFDC, SSI, food stamps, or need-tested veterans' benefits. States are permitted to set more restrictive criteria as well. Beginning with fiscal year 1986, no household may be excluded from eligibility if its income is less than 110 percent of the poverty income guidelines.

Payments

States make payments directly to eligible households or to home energy suppliers on behalf of eligible households. Payments can be provided in cash, fuel, prepaid utility bills, or as vouchers, stamps, or coupons that can be used in exchange for energy supplies. Payments are to vary in such a way that the highest level of assistance is furnished to households with the lowest income and highest energy costs in relation to income, taking into account family size.

CONTACT: Leon Litow (202) 401-5304 for further information.

Social Welfare and the Economy

Tables

3.A1-3.A4	Social Welfare Expenditures
3.B1-3.B3	Employment and Earnings
3.C1-3.C11	Interprogram Data
3.D1	Employee Benefits
3.E1-3.E8	Poverty

3.A Social Welfare Expenditures

Table 3.A1.—Gross national product and social welfare expenditures under public programs, fiscal years 1950-88 ¹

Item	1950	1960	1965 ²	1970 ²	1975 ²	1980 ²	1985 ²	1986 ²	1987 ²	1988
Amount (in millions)										
Gross national product ³	\$266,800	\$506,700	\$672,600	\$990,200	\$1,522,500	\$2,670,600	\$3,952,400	\$4,186,800	\$4,428,000	\$4,783,200
Total social welfare expenditures ⁴	23,508	52,293	77,084	145,555	289,084	491,986	732,042	782,305	833,265	885,767
Social insurance	4,947	19,307	28,123	54,691	123,013	229,754	369,595	390,770	412,862	432,195
Public aid	2,496	4,101	6,283	16,488	41,357	71,975	98,154	104,747	110,981	120,374
Health and medical programs	2,064	4,464	6,155	9,606	16,742	27,263	39,053	43,945	48,371	52,540
Veterans' programs	6,866	5,479	6,031	9,078	17,019	21,466	27,042	27,445	28,051	29,254
Education	6,674	17,626	28,108	50,846	80,834	121,050	172,048	189,276	204,549	219,368
Housing	15	177	318	701	3,172	6,879	12,598	11,962	13,174	16,556
Other social welfare	448	1,139	2,066	4,145	6,947	13,599	13,552	14,161	15,278	15,480
All health and medical care ⁵	3,065	6,395	9,310	24,928	51,171	99,805	172,647	187,081	203,215	218,434
As percent of gross national product										
Gross national product	100.0	100.0	100.0	100.0	100.0	100.0	100.0	100.0	100.0	100.0
Total social welfare expenditures	8.8	10.3	11.5	14.7	19.0	18.4	18.5	18.7	18.8	18.5
Social insurance	1.8	3.8	4.9	5.5	8.1	8.6	9.4	9.3	9.3	9.0
Public aid	.9	.8	.9	1.7	2.7	2.7	2.5	2.5	2.5	2.5
Health and medical programs	.8	.9	.9	1.0	1.1	1.0	1.0	1.0	1.1	1.1
Veterans' programs	2.6	1.1	.9	.9	1.1	.8	.7	.7	.6	.6
Education	2.5	3.5	4.2	5.1	5.3	4.5	4.4	4.5	4.6	4.6
Housing	(6)	(6)	(6)	(6)	.2	.3	.3	.3	.3	.3
Other social welfare	.2	.2	.3	.4	.5	.5	.3	.3	.3	.3
All health and medical care	1.1	1.3	1.4	2.5	3.4	3.7	4.4	4.5	4.6	4.6

¹ Through 1976, fiscal year ended June 30 for Federal Government, most States, and some localities. Beginning in 1977, Federal fiscal year ended September 30.

² Revised data.

³ Before Jan. 1, 1960, for coterminous United States. Beginning Jan. 1, 1960, includes Alaska and Hawaii. Revised in 1986 to conform with revisions by the Bureau of Economic Analysis, Department of Commerce.

⁴ For the 50 States and the District of Columbia (and possessions where applicable); includes some expenditures abroad. Represents program and administrative expenditures from Federal, State, and local public revenues and trust funds, under public law; including workers' compensation and temporary disability insurance payments made through private carriers and self-insurers. Includes

construction costs of schools, hospitals, and other facilities. See table 3.A3 for components of categories.

⁵ Combines "health and medical programs" (above) with medical services provided in connection with social insurance, public aid, veterans', and other social welfare programs.

⁶ Less than 0.05 percent.

Source: Gross national product data from Department of Commerce, **Survey of Current Business**, Social welfare expenditures data taken or estimated from **Federal Budgets**, **Census of Governments**, and reports of administrative agencies. For greater detail, see the social welfare expenditures article, **Social Security Bulletin**, February 1990.

Table 3.A3.—Social welfare expenditures under public programs, fiscal years 1960-88

[In millions]									
Item	1960	1965 ²	1970 ²	1975 ²	1980 ²	1985 ²	1986	1987	1988
Total.....	\$52,293.3	\$77,083.8	\$145,555.1	\$289,083.7	\$491,986.0	\$732,042.1	\$782,305.3	\$833,254.6	\$885,767.2
Social insurance.....	19,306.7	28,122.8	54,691.2	123,013.1	229,754.4	369,595.2	390,770.1	412,851.5	432,195.1
OASDI ³	11,032.3	16,997.5	36,835.4	78,429.9	152,110.4	257,535.1	271,980.0	286,339.7	300,048.2
Health Insurance (Medicare) ⁴.....	...	...	7,149.2	14,781.4	34,991.5	71,384.3	75,902.6	81,631.3	83,609.5
Railroad Retirement ³	934.7	1,128.1	1,609.9	3,085.1	4,768.7	6,275.6	6,354.5	6,549.1	6,675.9
Public employee retirement ⁵	2,569.9	4,528.5	8,658.7	20,118.6	39,490.2	63,044.0	66,910.8	72,139.3	75,195.1
Unemployment insurance and employment service ⁶	2,829.6	3,002.6	3,819.5	13,835.9	18,326.4	18,343.8	18,549.6	18,045.7	16,117.8
Railroad unemployment insurance.....	215.2	76.7	38.5	41.6	155.4	138.4	140.2	124.1	82.1
Railroad temporary disability insurance.....	68.5	46.5	61.1	32.9	68.7	50.6	57.8	64.9	18.6
State temporary disability insurance ⁷	347.9	483.5	717.7	990.0	1,377.7	1,944.1	2,067.3	2,545.4	2,753.6
Workers' compensation ⁸	1,308.5	1,859.4	2,950.4	6,479.1	13,457.2	22,263.6	24,709.9	27,053.3	30,303.8
Public aid.....	4,101.1	6,283.4	16,487.8	41,357.3	71,975.4	98,153.8	104,747.2	110,981.2	120,374.4
Public assistance ⁹	4,041.7	5,874.9	14,433.5	27,409.4	45,064.3	67,456.9	72,964.0	78,817.0	86,655.7
Supplemental Security Income ¹⁰.....	...	...	...	6,091.6	8,226.5	11,840.0	12,887.4	13,638.0	14,687.1
Food Stamps.....	...	35.6	577.0	4,693.9	9,083.3	12,512.7	12,397.0	12,362.1	13,071.1
Other ¹¹	59.4	373.0	1,477.3	3,162.4	9,601.3	6,344.2	6,498.7	6,164.1	5,960.5
Health and medical programs ¹²	4,463.8	6,155.0	9,606.0	16,742.0	27,263.0	39,053.0	43,945.0	48,371.0	52,540.0
Hospital and medical care ¹³	2,853.3	3,391.0	4,983.0	8,836.0	12,303.0	16,565.0	19,467.0	22,324.0	24,269.0
Maternal and child health program ¹⁴	141.3	239.0	450.0	567.0	870.0	1,222.0	1,376.0	1,587.0	1,686.0
Medical research.....	448.9	1,227.0	1,684.0	2,648.0	4,924.0	6,891.0	7,561.0	7,828.0	8,710.0
School health (education agencies).....	101.0	140.0	247.0	352.0	575.0	788.0	841.0	885.0	932.0
Other public health activities.....	401.2	614.0	1,312.0	2,815.0	6,931.0	11,912.0	13,245.0	14,256.0	15,499.0
Medical-facilities construction.....	518.1	544.0	930.0	1,524.0	1,660.0	1,675.0	1,455.0	1,491.0	1,444.0
Veterans' program.....	5,479.2	6,031.1	9,078.1	17,018.9	21,465.5	27,042.3	27,444.9	28,050.8	29,254.4
Pensions and compensation ¹⁵	3,402.7	4,141.4	5,398.8	7,578.5	11,306.0	14,333.0	14,493.2	14,522.1	14,913.9
Health and medical programs.....	954.0	1,228.7	1,784.1	3,516.8	6,203.9	9,493.2	9,923.1	10,503.0	11,371.6
Education.....	409.6	40.9	1,018.5	4,433.8	2,400.7	1,170.8	866.8	742.2	653.0
Life insurance ¹⁶	494.1	434.3	502.3	556.1	664.5	795.5	893.0	937.9	963.1
Welfare and other.....	218.8	185.8	379.4	933.7	890.4	1,249.8	1,268.8	1,345.6	1,393.4
Education.....	17,626.2	28,107.8	50,845.5	80,834.1	121,049.6	172,047.5	189,275.6	204,548.7	219,367.7
Housing.....	176.8	318.1	701.2	3,171.7	6,879.0	12,598.5	11,961.9	13,173.5	16,555.9
Other social welfare.....	1,139.4	2,065.6	4,145.3	6,946.6	13,599.1	13,551.8	14,160.6	15,277.9	15,479.7
Vocational rehabilitation ¹⁷	96.3	210.5	703.7	1,036.4	1,251.1	1,536.7	1,616.0	1,773.5	1,905.5
Institutional care ¹⁸	420.5	789.5	201.8	296.1	482.4	379.6	450.7	514.0	530.2
Child nutrition programs ¹⁹	398.7	617.4	896.0	2,517.6	4,852.3	5,308.5	5,676.7	6,230.6	6,250.0
Child welfare ²⁰	211.5	354.3	585.4	597.0	800.0	200.0	197.8	222.5	239.4
Special OEO and action programs ²¹.....	...	51.7	752.8	638.3	2,302.7	503.8	504.5	519.6	153.3
Social welfare, not elsewhere classified ²²	12.4	42.3	1,005.6	1,861.2	3,910.6	5,623.2	5,714.9	6,017.8	6,401.3

¹ Expenditures from Federal, State, and local revenues and trust funds under public law; includes capital outlays and administrative expenditures unless otherwise noted. Includes some payments abroad. Through 1976, fiscal year ended June 30 for Federal Government, most States, and some localities; for Federal Government, beginning in 1977, fiscal year ends September 30.

² Revised data.

³ Excludes financial interchange between OASDI and Railroad Retirement.

⁴ Hospital Insurance and Supplementary Medical Insurance included in total shown directly above.

⁵ Excludes refunds of employee contributions; includes payments to retired military personnel and survivors. Administrative expenses for Federal noncontributory retirement not available.

⁶ Includes unemployment compensation under State programs, programs for Federal military and civilian employees and trade adjustment and cash training allowances, and payments under extended, emergency, disaster, and special unemployment insurance programs.

⁷ Cash and medical benefits in five areas; includes private plans where applicable and State costs of administering State plans and supervising private plans. Administrative expenses of private plans and all data for Hawaii not available.

⁸ Cash and medical benefits paid under Federal and State laws by private insurance carriers, State funds, and self-insurers. Beginning in 1959-60, includes Alaska and Hawaii. Administrative costs of private carriers and self-insurers not available. Beginning in 1969-70, includes Federal "black lung" benefit program.

⁹ Categorical cash and medical payments under the Social Security Act, and general assistance from State and local funds. Beginning in 1968-69, includes work-incentive activities.

¹⁰ Income-maintenance payments began in January 1974.

¹¹ Work relief, other emergency aid, surplus food for the needy, repatriate and refugee assistance, and work-experience training programs. Beginning in 1980-81, includes Low-Income Home Energy Assistance.

¹² Excludes State and local expenditures for domiciliary care in institutions other than mental and tuberculosis, and services in connection with OASDI, State

temporary disability insurance, workers' compensation, public assistance, vocational rehabilitation, and veterans' programs, included in total expenditures for these programs.

¹³ Civilian and Department of Defense programs (including medical care program for military dependents).

¹⁴ Includes services for crippled children.

¹⁵ Includes burial awards. Beginning in 1964-65, includes special allowances for survivors of veterans who did not qualify under OASDI. Beginning in 1973-74, subsistence payments to disabled veterans undergoing training shifted from veterans' pensions and compensation to veterans' education subgroup.

¹⁶ Excludes the service persons' group life insurance program.

¹⁷ Beginning in 1973-74, excludes administrative expenses.

¹⁸ Federal expenditures represent primarily surplus food for institutions.

¹⁹ Surplus food for schools and programs under National School Lunch and Child Nutrition Acts.

²⁰ Represents primarily child welfare services under the Social Security Act. Beginning in 1968-69, excludes administrative expenses.

²¹ Includes domestic programs consolidated in 1971-72 under ACTION and special Office of Economic Opportunity programs. Other OEO programs listed in appropriate subsections under "public aid" and "education."

²² Federal expenditures include administrative and related expenses of the Secretary of Health and Human Services; Indian welfare and guidance, aging and juvenile delinquency, and certain manpower and human development activities. State and local expenditures include amounts for antipoverty and manpower programs, day care, child placement and adoption services, foster care, legal assistance, care of transients, and other unspecified welfare services; before 1969-70, these amounts were included with institutional care.

Source: Data taken or estimated from Federal Budgets, Census of Governments, and reports of Federal, State, and local administrative agencies. For detailed description of programs and for single-year historical data, see Social Welfare Expenditures Under Public Programs in the United States, 1929-66 (Research Report No. 25), 1968. See also social welfare expenditures article, Social Security Bulletin, February 1990.

3.A Social Welfare Expenditures

Table 3.A4.—Private social welfare expenditures, by category and as a percent of gross national product, 1980–88
[Amounts in millions]

Category	1980	1982	1983	1984	1985	1986	1987	1988
Private social welfare expenditures.....	\$242,695	\$316,504	\$353,715	\$389,259	\$437,205	\$483,061	\$539,837	\$601,218
Health ¹	143,900	189,000	208,500	227,300	245,200	259,800	280,500	312,400
Personal health care.....	139,700	182,900	201,600	220,600	239,200	259,800	273,800	304,600
Income maintenance ²	50,589	69,444	81,680	92,636	115,546	140,106	167,980	188,793
Private pension plan payments.....	37,560	54,325	66,683	76,683	98,450	122,209	148,811	168,948
Life insurance and death benefits.....	4,339	5,264	5,417	5,742	6,245	6,498	6,814	7,031
Short-term sickness and disability benefits.....	6,280	6,884	6,993	7,673	8,216	8,248	9,014	9,615
Long-term disability.....	1,282	1,688	1,817	1,874	1,937	2,263	2,293	2,295
Education ³	26,751	32,697	35,911	38,872	42,634	45,612	49,519	52,913
Elementary and secondary.....	9,534	11,042	11,993	12,936	14,166	14,850	15,956	17,339
Higher.....	16,042	20,229	22,506	24,536	26,768	28,761	30,663	33,074
Welfare and other services.....	21,455	25,362	27,624	30,451	33,825	37,543	41,838	47,112
Social welfare expenditures as a percent of gross national product:								
Total ⁴	26.6	28.0	28.7	27.6	27.9	28.8	29.4	29.4
Public ⁵	18.4	19.1	19.5	18.4	18.5	18.7	18.8	18.5
Private ⁶	8.8	10.0	10.4	10.3	10.5	11.4	11.9	12.3

¹ Includes program administration and net cost of health insurance, research, and construction of medical facilities.

² Includes accidental death and dismemberment and supplemental unemployment benefits.

³ Includes construction.

⁴ Represents sum of public and private expenditures as percent of gross national product, after adjustment for elimination of overlap. The overlap

occurs when payments received under public or private income-maintenance programs are used to purchase medical care, educational services, or residential care.

⁵ Represents fiscal year expenditures as a percent of Federal fiscal year gross national product.

⁶ Represents calendar year expenditures as a percent of calendar year gross national product.

Table 3.B1.—Labor force and estimated workers covered under social insurance programs, 1949-89

[In millions]

Employment and coverage status	1949 ¹	1960	1970	1980	1985	1986	1987	1988	1989
Total labor force	63.7	73.1	86.3	109.1	117.5	119.8	122.0	123.8	125.7
Paid civilian population	56.7	64.6	77.8	98.9	107.7	110.2	113.3	115.6	117.4
Unpaid family workers	2.0	1.4	.9	.6	.4	.4	.4	.4	.3
Unemployed	3.4	4.5	4.7	7.4	7.7	7.5	6.5	6.1	6.3
Armed Forces ²	1.6	2.5	3.0	2.1	1.7	1.8	1.8	1.7	1.7
Civilian population covered by public retirement programs.....	40.1	60.9	75.2	96.4	106.6	109.1	112.2	114.5	116.3
OASDHI ³	34.3	55.4	69.1	89.3	100.3	102.9	106.0	108.4	110.3
Railroad Retirement system	1.4	.9	.6	.5	.3	.3	.3	.3	.3
Government employees retirement systems ⁴	4.4	4.6	5.5	6.6	6.0	5.9	5.9	5.8	5.8
Civilian population covered by other social insurance programs:									
Unemployment insurance ⁵	33.1	43.7	55.8	90.4	98.2	100.2	103.7	106.9	109.1
Temporary disability insurance	5.3	11.3	14.6	18.4	19.8	20.3	21.6	21.8	(6)
Workers' compensation.....	35.3	44.6	59.0	79.1	85.1	87.2	90.0	92.8	95.3

¹ Monthly average; for all other years, data as of December.² Beginning in 1983, includes Armed Forces in United States only.³ Excludes members of the Armed Forces. Railroad employees are shown separately.⁴ Excludes employees covered by both OASDHI and their own retirement program. Data represent yearly average.⁵ Includes private and government employees covered by Unemployment Insurance and Unemployment Insurance for Civilian Federal Employees programs.⁶ Data not available.Source: Labor-force data from the Bureau of the Census, Current Population Survey reported in **Employment and Earnings**. Social insurance coverage estimates prepared by the Social Security Administration.

3.B Employment and Earnings

Table 3.B2.—Total earnings and wages and salaries in employment covered by selected social insurance programs, 1946-88

(In billions)

Year	Total earnings including self-employed	Wage and salary disbursements		Wages and salaries in employment covered by retirement programs						Net earnings of self-employed covered by OASDHI	Wages and salaries in civilian employment covered by other programs					
				Total ¹		OAS-DHI ²	Rail-road ²	Federal Civil Service	State and local government		Unemployment insurance			Workers' compensation ⁴		
		Total	State pro-grams ³								Rail-road ²	Amount	Per-cent			
				Amount	Per-cent									Amount	Per-cent	
1946	\$148.7	\$112.0	\$104.2	\$93.6	83.6	\$79.0	\$4.9	\$5.2	\$5.5	...	\$78.3	75.2	\$73.4	\$4.9	\$80.0	76.8
1947	159.0	123.1	118.9	107.5	87.3	92.1	5.1	4.8	5.4	...	91.7	77.2	86.6	5.1	91.5	76.9
1948	176.4	135.5	131.4	118.5	87.4	101.9	5.5	4.5	6.6	...	101.6	77.4	96.1	5.5	105.0	79.9
1949	171.1	134.8	130.3	117.8	87.4	99.6	5.1	5.7	7.3	...	99.0	76.0	93.9	5.1	103.0	79.0
1950	185.7	147.0	141.7	128.9	87.6	109.4	5.3	6.1	8.0	...	108.4	76.5	103.1	5.3	113.5	80.1
1951	214.5	171.3	162.3	152.6	89.1	131.2	6.1	6.4	8.9	\$16.3	123.8	76.3	118.7	6.1	131.5	81.0
1952	228.7	185.4	174.6	164.7	88.9	135.2	6.2	6.9	9.8	16.3	134.7	77.2	127.8	6.9	141.5	81.0
1953	240.4	198.6	188.0	177.4	89.3	154.0	6.1	7.0	10.7	16.9	145.3	77.3	139.2	6.1	153.5	81.6
1954	238.0	196.8	186.5	176.7	89.8	153.2	5.6	7.0	11.6	16.7	142.7	76.6	137.1	5.6	153.0	82.0
1955	254.5	211.7	201.5	193.3	91.3	169.4	5.8	8.3	12.4	24.4	154.4	76.7	148.6	5.8	168.0	83.4
1956	272.3	228.2	218.3	210.7	92.0	186.2	6.2	9.6	13.7	28.1	170.7	78.3	164.5	6.2	181.5	83.2
1957	284.5	239.3	229.1	227.9	95.3	203.1	6.2	10.1	15.5	28.2	179.8	78.5	173.6	6.2	190.0	83.0
1958	288.2	240.5	230.2	229.6	95.5	205.6	5.7	11.1	17.0	28.3	177.1	77.0	171.4	5.7	192.0	83.4
1959	306.6	258.9	247.0	247.0	95.4	222.5	5.8	11.4	18.6	29.7	192.7	78.1	186.9	5.8	209.0	84.1
1960	319.1	271.9	261.5	260.6	95.8	234.3	5.6	12.0	20.3	29.1	200.6	76.8	195.0	5.6	220.0	84.1
1961	328.0	279.5	268.9	266.9	95.5	238.8	5.3	13.2	22.2	29.9	204.3	76.0	199.0	5.3	226.5	84.2
1962	357.9	298.0	286.8	284.8	95.6	255.7	5.4	13.6	24.1	31.3	218.0	76.1	212.6	5.4	241.0	84.0
1963	363.9	313.4	301.9	298.8	95.3	268.2	5.3	14.6	26.1	31.6	228.4	75.7	223.0	5.4	254.0	84.1
1964	388.6	336.1	323.7	321.1	95.5	288.4	5.4	15.8	28.5	33.5	244.6	75.6	239.2	5.4	272.0	84.0
1965	418.9	362.0	349.1	342.9	94.7	308.6	5.6	16.3	31.3	40.2	263.5	75.5	257.9	5.6	292.0	83.6
1966	458.9	398.4	382.3	382.2	95.9	344.2	5.7	17.6	34.7	43.9	289.6	75.8	283.9	5.7	321.0	83.8
1967	488.2	427.0	409.9	411.3	96.3	374.7	5.7	19.1	39.2	44.7	307.7	75.1	302.0	5.7	342.0	83.4
1968	533.6	470.0	450.7	451.8	96.2	410.5	5.9	21.5	42.7	46.3	337.2	74.9	331.3	5.9	376.0	83.4
1969	582.7	515.7	496.0	495.9	96.2	452.5	6.1	23.1	47.0	46.9	371.8	75.0	365.7	6.1	414.0	83.5
1970	614.9	548.7	528.0	528.3	96.3	480.0	6.3	26.3	53.1	47.9	389.0	73.7	382.7	6.3	441.0	83.6
1971	650.3	580.9	560.2	555.3	95.6	505.2	6.6	27.8	57.4	50.6	417.8	74.6	411.2	6.6	469.0	83.8
1972	712.0	635.2	613.5	615.6	96.9	559.1	7.2	29.8	66.1	54.5	499.5	81.5	492.3	7.2	512.0	83.5
1973	796.5	702.7	680.5	682.2	97.1	619.8	7.9	31.7	74.0	62.8	558.8	82.2	550.9	7.9	578.0	85.0
1974	854.5	765.7	742.9	744.9	97.3	678.1	8.4	34.3	81.0	65.6	621.5	83.7	613.1	8.4	637.0	85.8
1975	896.4	806.4	783.3	783.2	97.1	717.2	8.3	36.8	86.8	70.4	693.8	88.6	685.5	8.3	678.0	86.6
1976	984.0	889.9	866.4	869.0	97.7	797.9	9.3	38.6	98.9	76.8	768.4	88.7	759.1	9.3	750.0	86.6
1977	1,087.3	983.8	959.5	966.7	98.3	887.5	10.0	41.6	105.5	80.6	853.5	89.0	843.5	10.0	827.0	86.2
1978	1,222.3	1,105.1	1,078.4	1,079.9	97.7	999.8	10.9	44.7	112.2	88.1	1,055.4	97.9	1,044.5	10.9	922.0	85.5
1979	1,369.7	1,237.6	1,210.6	1,207.1	97.5	1,117.9	12.5	48.3	118.5	99.8	1,187.8	98.1	1,175.3	12.5	1,041.0	86.0
1980	1,552.7	1,372.0	1,342.3	1,318.1	96.0	1,229.2	13.1	52.3	122.9	97.7	1,308.8	97.1	1,290.0	13.1	1,136.0	84.3
1981	1,697.2	1,510.4	1,475.3	1,444.7	95.6	1,347.6	13.4	56.3	135.2	98.9	1,432.6	97.1	1,419.5	13.4	1,247.0	84.5
1982	1,716.6	1,586.1	1,546.3	1,529.3	96.4	1,423.3	12.7	59.1	142.6	98.6	1,500.1	97.0	1,487.4	12.7	1,301.0	84.1
1983	1,867.1	1,676.2	1,633.9	1,613.6	96.3	1,502.1	12.5	62.2	153.5	109.3	1,583.2	96.9	1,570.7	12.5	1,382.0	84.6
1984	2,073.3	1,838.8	1,793.8	1,782.0	96.9	1,665.0	13.2	64.8	162.3	117.2	1,739.2	97.0	1,726.0	13.2	1,516.0	84.0
1985 ⁵	2,231.3	1,975.4	1,927.5	1,907.3	96.6	1,782.3	12.8	70.1	175.3	130.0	1,870.0	97.0	1,857.2	12.8	1,618.0	84.0
1986 ⁵	2,376.8	2,094.8	2,044.8	2,026.4	96.7	1,896.2	12.2	72.4	189.9	139.0	1,982.9	97.0	1,970.7	12.2	1,725.0	84.0
1987 ⁵	2,573.1	2,249.7	2,197.5	2,176.8	99.1	2,042.0	11.9	74.2	203.0	155.8	2,045.5	93.1	2,033.6	11.9	1,845.0	84.0
1988	2,785.3	2,431.1	2,377.9	2,371.1	99.7	2,227.0	12.0	79.6	218.8	166.3	2,215.1	93.2	2,203.1	12.0	1,997.4	84.0

¹ Beginning in 1953, adjusted for duplication of payrolls covered by both OASDHI and State and local government retirement systems.

² Taxable plus nontaxable wages and salaries in employment covered by the programs. (For taxable earnings under OASDHI, see table 4.B1.) Beginning in 1957, OASDHI estimates include military wages. Beginning in 1975, OASDHI estimates include a small amount of taxable wages in American business in U.S. territories and possessions.

³ Taxable plus nontaxable wages. Beginning in 1955, includes Federal civilian

payroll and payroll of State and local government employees.

⁴ Excludes railroad employees.

⁵ Revised data.

Source: Annual data on total earnings and wages and salaries from the Department of Commerce, Bureau of Economic Analysis, reported in the **Survey of Current Business**. Payrolls covered by State and local government retirement programs estimated by the Social Security Administration. Data for other programs based on reports of administrative agencies.

Table 3.B3.—Federal minimum wage rates under the Fair Labor Standards Act and average hourly earnings and average weekly hours for production workers in manufacturing, 1938-91

Effective date	Minimum hourly wage for workers in jobs first covered by—				Average for production workers in manufacturing ¹	
	1938 Act ¹	1961 amendments ²	1966 and subsequent amendments		Gross hourly earnings	Weekly hours
			Nonfarm	Farm		
October 24:						
1938.....	\$0.25	...	...	...	\$0.62	35.6
1939.....	.30	...	...	...	.63	37.7
1945.....	.40	...	...	...	1.02	43.5
January 25, 1950.....	.75	...	...	...	1.44	40.5
March 1, 1956.....	1.00	...	...	...	1.95	40.4
September 3:						
1961.....	1.15	\$1.00	...	...	2.32	39.8
1963.....	1.25	1.00	...	...	2.46	40.5
1964.....	1.25	1.15	...	...	2.53	40.7
1965.....	1.25	1.25	...	...	2.61	41.2
February 1:						
1967.....	1.40	1.40	\$1.00	\$1.00	2.83	40.6
1968.....	1.60	1.60	1.15	1.15	3.01	40.7
1969.....	1.60	1.60	1.30	1.30	3.19	40.6
1970.....	1.60	1.60	1.45	1.30	3.36	39.8
1971.....	1.60	1.60	1.60	1.30	3.57	39.9
May 1, 1974.....	2.00	2.00	1.90	1.60	4.42	40.0
January 1:						
1975.....	2.10	2.10	2.00	1.80	4.83	39.5
1976.....	2.30	2.30	2.20	2.00	5.22	40.1
1977.....	2.30	2.30	2.30	2.20	5.68	40.3
1978.....	2.65	2.65	2.65	2.65	6.17	40.4
1979.....	2.90	2.90	2.90	2.90	6.70	40.2
1980.....	3.10	3.10	3.10	3.10	7.27	39.7
1981.....	3.35	3.35	3.35	3.35	7.99	39.8
1982.....	3.35	3.35	3.35	3.35	8.49	38.9
1983.....	3.35	3.35	3.35	3.35	8.83	40.1
1984.....	3.35	3.35	3.35	3.35	9.19	40.7
1985.....	3.35	3.35	3.35	3.35	9.54	40.5
1986.....	3.35	3.35	3.35	3.35	9.73	40.7
1987.....	3.35	3.35	3.35	3.35	9.91	41.0
1988.....	3.35	3.35	3.35	3.35	10.18	41.1
1989.....	3.35	3.35	3.35	3.35	10.47	41.0
April 1:						
1990 ⁵	3.80	3.80	3.80	3.80	10.77	³ 39.7
1991 ⁶	4.25	4.25	4.25	4.25	...	...

¹ The 1938 Act was applicable generally to employees engaged in interstate commerce or in the production of goods for interstate commerce.

² The 1961 amendments extended coverage primarily to employees in large retail and service trades as well as local transit, construction, and gasoline service station employees.

³ The 1966 amendments extended coverage to State and local government employees of hospitals, nursing homes, and schools, and to employees of laundries, dry cleaners, large hotels and motels, restaurants, and farms. Subsequent amendments extended coverage to the remaining Federal, State, and local employees not protected in 1966, to certain workers in retail and service trades

previously exempted, and to certain domestic workers in private household employment.

⁴ For year in which minimum wage rate changes were effective.

⁵ Data based on April 1990 figures.

⁶ A training wage may be paid to an employee who has not attained age 20, for a period of 90 days and for an additional 90 day period by subsequent employers, if on-the-job training is provided. The training wage for any employee is limited to 180 days under any circumstances. The training wage is \$3.35 per hour effective April 1, 1990 and \$3.61 per hour effective April 1, 1991.

3.C Interprogram Data

Table 3.C1.—Social insurance and veterans' programs: Cash benefits and beneficiaries, 1960–88

Risk and program	1960	1970	1980	1985	1986	1987	1988
Amount of benefits (in millions)							
Total	\$22,609.7	\$55,173.2	\$207,796.8	\$301,528.6	\$316,322.1	\$328,642.0	\$345,022.7
Retirement ¹	10,754.6	29,096.3	113,252.0	187,531.6	198,226.7	209,074.6	223,530.0
OASDI	8,196.1	20,770.0	77,905.0	132,298.0	140,418.2	146,836.1	156,695.7
Railroad Retirement	594.4	1,112.9	2,930.6	3,862.1	3,942.8	4,060.5	4,192.8
Public employee retirement ²	1,921.4	7,209.5	32,416.4	51,331.5	53,865.7	58,178.0	62,641.5
Federal Civil Service	547.4	1,849.4	10,227.5	16,110.8	15,869.0	16,959.0	18,295.3
Other Federal employees	529.0	2,700.0	11,396.6	16,077.7	16,389.7	16,681.0	17,725.1
State and local government	845.0	2,660.0	10,792.3	19,183.0	21,607.0	24,538.0	26,621.1
Veterans' programs ³	42.7	4.0	(4)	(4)	(4)	(4)	(4)
Disability ^{1 5}	4,859.6	11,000.8	39,659.4	52,129.1	55,155.6	57,770.6	60,309.2
OASDI	568.2	3,067.0	15,437.0	18,645.7	19,524.5	20,413.6	21,386.1
Railroad Retirement	146.7	219.3	564.4	696.3	705.8	738.4	776.5
Public employee retirement ²	491.9	1,311.8	5,370.8	6,710.5	7,746.1	7,802.9	7,455.8
Federal Civil Service	152.5	518.5	2,884.7	3,403.7	4,475.9	4,562.6	4,016.1
Other Federal employees	244.4	538.3	1,275.4	1,458.8	1,437.2	1,433.3	1,478.8
State and local government	95.0	255.0	1,210.7	1,848.0	1,833.0	1,807.0	1,960.9
Veterans' programs ³	2,529.7	3,930.9	8,602.2	10,748.0	10,886.1	11,209.8	11,346.9
Workers' compensation	755.0	1,674.0	7,245.0	12,646.4	13,333.0	14,179.3	15,737.8
State temporary disability insurance ⁶	311.3	664.6	1,299.8	1,843.5	2,067.3	2,545.4	2,753.6
Railroad temporary disability insurance	56.9	56.2	63.2	42.7	57.8	72.4	63.7
Black Lung program .....	...	77.0	1,077.0	796.0	838.0	808.8	788.8
Survivor (monthly benefits)	3,671.6	10,271.5	34,986.0	46,289.2	45,667.8	47,068.2	48,601.9
OASDI	2,316.2	7,427.6	26,654.0	34,806.9	33,785.4	35,028.7	35,663.8
Railroad Retirement	201.3	424.0	1,371.6	1,702.3	1,722.0	1,736.9	1,762.5
Public employee retirement ²	184.6	644.7	2,895.5	4,760.5	4,985.6	5,365.7	5,763.6
Federal Civil Service	104.7	428.7	1,930.3	3,176.8	3,306.2	3,591.2	3,804.6
Other Federal employees	4.9	16.0	301.3	615.7	677.4	733.5	830.0
State and local government	75.0	200.0	663.9	968.0	1,002.0	1,041.0	1,129.0
Veterans' programs ³	864.6	1,545.2	2,754.9	3,309.5	3,374.8	3,123.0	3,499.3
Workers' compensation ⁷	105.0	197.0	675.0	980.0	1,032.0	1,067.3	1,184.6
Black Lung program .....	...	33.0	635.0	730.0	768.0	746.6	728.1
Lump-sum payments	299.5	582.2	963.6	817.8	1,105.7	337.8	352.1
OASDI	164.3	293.6	395.0	142.9	136.2	138.0	142.1
Railroad Retirement	12.0	26.4	13.6	9.3	9.6	9.3	7.7
Public employee retirement ²	75.7	189.2	377.2	541.5	840.2	56.2	68.7
Federal Civil Service	11.6	23.4	22.9	33.9	56.1	50.0	62.0
Other Federal employees	1.1	.8	2.8	5.6	6.1	6.2	6.7
State and local government	63.0	165.0	351.6	502.0	778.0	(4)	(4)
Veterans' programs ³	39.5	73.0	177.7	124.1	119.7	134.3	133.6
Unemployment	3,024.7	4,353.3	18,935.9	14,760.9	16,166.3	14,390.8	12,229.5
State unemployment insurance ⁸	2,866.7	2,183.7	18,756.5	14,629.2	15,988.0	14,276.2	12,158.7
Railroad unemployment insurance	157.7	38.7	179.4	131.7	128.3	114.6	70.8

See footnotes at end of table.

Table 3.C1.—Social insurance and veterans' programs: Cash benefits and beneficiaries, 1960–88—Continued

Risk and program	1960	1970	1980	1985	1986	1987	1988
	Beneficiaries ² (in thousands)						
Retirement:							
OASDI.....	10,309.7	16,869.6	22,267.3	25,739.0	26,156.6	26,755.0	27,162.0
Railroad Retirement.....	440.0	552.5	589.4	566.3	575.4	567.6	561.7
Public employee retirement.....	977.2	2,204.3	4,208.0	5,317.7	5,553.7	5,767.9	5,875.8
Federal Civil Service.....	263.3	477.1	912.8	1,122.5	1,165.5	1,185.7	1,237.1
Other Federal employees.....	178.9	642.3	1,149.2	1,283.2	1,299.0	1,313.2	1,336.7
State and local government.....	535.0	1,085.0	2,146.0	2,912.0	3,089.0	3,269.0	3,302.0
Veterans' programs ³	33.2	3.1	(4)	(4)	(4)	(4)	(4)
Disability:							
OASDI.....	542.6	2,572.7	4,728.7	3,808.0	3,715.2	4,034.0	4,047.0
Railroad Retirement.....	96.6	95.1	95.2	85.3	83.7	82.7	81.7
Public employee retirement.....	247.2	418.8	719.5	699.1	681.7	657.7	651.9
Federal Civil Service.....	102.1	185.2	354.9	331.7	326.0	318.4	311.3
Other Federal employees.....	90.1	147.6	156.6	144.4	143.7	143.3	142.6
State and local government.....	55.0	86.0	208.0	223.0	212.0	196.0	198.0
Veterans' programs ³	2,976.0	3,178.0	3,139.9	2,933.2	2,893.7	2,850.0	2,811.0
State temporary disability insurance ⁶	121.1	180.9	199.2	169.4	147.5	151.6	156.7
Railroad temporary disability.....	28.0	24.9	14.5	11.4	12.0	11.0	10.3
Black Lung program.....	...	25.1	252.2	155.8	140.5	126.9	114.1
Survivor:							
OASDI.....	3,446.0	6,369.3	8,259.7	7,162.0	7,126.8	7,184.0	7,222.0
Railroad Retirement.....	251.3	324.3	330.1	310.8	289.1	285.0	279.1
Public employee retirement ³	223.4	426.9	762.9	858.4	881.3	897.0	923.0
Federal Civil Service.....	149.3	296.6	439.3	501.2	516.4	528.1	541.0
Other Federal employees.....	3.9	10.3	70.6	114.2	127.9	135.9	147.0
State and local government.....	70.0	120.0	253.0	243.0	237.0	233.0	235.0
Veterans' programs ³	1,262.0	2,284.1	1,464.9	1,081.8	1,035.3	979.0	932.0
Black Lung program.....	...	1.5	157.8	147.8	144.0	139.9	135.4
State unemployment insurance.....	1,723.0	1,620.3	2,830.0	2,409.0	2,391.0	2,032.0	1,833.0
Railroad unemployment insurance.....	74.0	17.7	38.0	26.5	24.0	17.0	13.3

¹ Includes benefits to spouses and children where applicable.² Excludes refunds of contributions to employees who leave service.³ Disability data include pensions and compensation, clothing allowance (beginning in 1973), and subsistence payments to disabled veterans undergoing training (1944-73). Survivor data includes special allowances for survivors of veterans who did not qualify under OASDHI (Servicemen's and Veterans' Survivor Benefit Act of 1956). Lump-sum payments are for burial of deceased veterans. Beginning in 1978, retirement data no longer available separately.⁴ Data not available.⁵ Excludes payments for medical care.⁶ Benefits payable in California, New Jersey, New York, Puerto Rico, and Rhode Island under public and private plans. Beneficiary data for private-plan beneficiar-

ies in New Jersey not available. Beginning in 1980, includes data for Hawaii.

⁷ Small but unknown amount of lump-sum death payments included with monthly survivor payments.⁸ Regular State unemployment insurance, Federal military, and civilian employees programs through 1981; excludes Federal employees thereafter.⁹ For OASDHI, the Railroad Retirement program, the public employee retirement system, the veterans' programs, and the Black Lung benefit program, number on rolls June 30; for State unemployment and temporary disability insurance, average weekly number; for railroad unemployment and temporary disability insurance, average weekly number during 14-day registration period. No beneficiary data is available for the workers compensation program, or for lump-sum payments under any program.

3.C Interprogram Data

Table 3.C3.—Selected social insurance programs: Source of funds from contributions and transfers, 1965-89

(In millions)

Program and source	1965	1968	1970	1975	1980	1983	1984	1985	1986	1987	1988	1989
Social Security trust funds:												
Old-Age and Survivors												
Insurance ¹	\$16,017	\$24,100	\$30,705	\$57,241	\$103,996	\$143,878	\$167,062	\$182,368	\$194,325	\$206,046	\$233,202	\$252,669
Employer.....	7,618	11,284	14,489	27,184	49,731	63,935	78,110	83,682	90,261	95,499	107,427	117,558
Employee.....	7,440	11,077	14,204	26,947	49,436	63,731	73,991	83,400	89,796	95,122	106,913	116,763
Self-employed.....	959	1,358	1,564	2,684	4,289	5,049	6,632	7,720	8,755	10,122	13,059	13,502
Government ²	...	382	449	425	540	11,162	887	2,529	485	403	327	339
Tax credits.....	...	...	...	...	...	...	4,607	1,829	1,605	1,643	2,092	2,067
Taxation of benefits.....	...	...	...	...	...	...	2,835	3,208	3,424	3,257	3,384	2,439
Disability Insurance ¹	1,188	3,348	4,497	7,534	13,385	19,112	16,135	18,430	18,637	19,655	22,100	24,089
Employer.....	564	1,602	2,154	3,562	6,307	8,379	7,536	8,119	8,703	9,282	10,301	11,274
Employee.....	551	1,582	2,117	3,530	6,254	8,339	7,134	8,087	8,658	9,253	10,252	11,197
Self-employed.....	73	132	210	352	694	830	741	776	856	982	1,257	1,297
Government ²	...	32	16	90	130	1,565	92	1,048	31	21	27	30
Tax credits.....	...	...	...	...	...	...	441	178	152	153	202	196
Taxation of benefits ³	...	...	...	...	...	...	190	222	238	-36	61	95
Hospital Insurance ¹	...	5,214	5,820	12,316	24,982	41,283	43,571	48,035	55,648	59,595	63,451	68,884
Employer.....	...	2,028	2,379	5,578	11,591	18,187	20,396	22,613	25,986	27,750	29,233	32,258
Employee.....	...	2,008	2,332	5,530	11,518	18,128	20,356	22,549	25,879	27,637	29,086	32,045
Self-employed.....	...	81	169	395	739	943	1,381	1,970	2,308	2,805	3,555	3,519
Government ²	...	1,044	874	670	871	3,639	899	47	657	541	596	86
Voluntarily insured ⁴	...	...	...	7	18	27	33	41	43	38	41	55
Transfers from Railroad Retirement program.....	...	54	66	138	244	358	351	371	364	368	364	379
Tax credits.....	...	...	...	...	...	...	156	444	409	456	576	543
Supplementary Medical												
Insurance ^{1,5}	...	1,691	2,189	4,566	10,466	19,097	22,221	23,863	23,524	30,969	34,964	41,637
Aged.....	...	832	1,096	1,759	2,707	3,845	4,721	5,105	5,218	6,747	7,983	9,793
Disabled.....	...	...	...	248	304	391	445	508	504	661	778	993
Government.....	...	858	1,093	2,648	7,455	14,861	17,054	18,250	17,802	23,560	26,203	30,852
Railroad Retirement ⁶	647	935	968	1,506	2,630	3,604	4,803	4,966	4,811	3,858	4,596	4,082
Employer.....	315	473	510	1,146	1,722	2,014	2,379	2,417	2,413	2,370	2,669	2,535
Employee.....	315	443	439	356	594	849	1,022	1,110	1,120	1,102	1,279	1,202
Government ²	17	18	19	4	313	741	1,068	1,099	873	285	430	300
Taxation of benefits ⁵	...	...	...	...	...	...	334	339	405	101	218	45
Federal Civil Service ⁹	2,197	2,889	3,870	9,507	19,986	25,124	25,566	27,160	27,696	27,785	28,802	29,857
Employer.....	1,123	1,472	2,001	6,905	16,220	20,673	20,900	22,472	22,981	23,144	24,258	25,367
Employee.....	1,073	1,417	1,869	2,600	3,766	4,451	4,666	4,688	4,715	4,641	4,544	4,490
State and local government ¹⁰	4,225	6,095	7,895	14,560	25,654	32,790	34,309	37,455	39,185	41,597	46,709	(11)
Employer.....	2,525	3,780	4,920	9,880	18,776	24,050	25,305	27,699	28,599	30,356	34,894	(11)
Employee.....	1,700	2,315	2,975	4,680	6,878	8,740	9,004	9,756	10,586	11,241	11,815	(11)

¹ For OASDI-HI contribution rates and wage base, see table 2.A1. Beginning in 1952 (1959 for DI, 1968 for HI) employer and employee contributions differ by estimated amount of refunds of employee tax overpayments and, beginning in 1966, by employee tax on tips. For SMI premium rates, see table 2.B1.

² Represents cost of gratuitous military service wage credits and, for OASI only, Federal payments for special age-72 benefits. For HI only, also represents transfers of appropriations for HI benefits of persons not insured for cash benefits under OASI, DI, or Railroad Retirement and, beginning in 1978, transfers for Professional Standards Review Organization review expenditures. Beginning in 1983, includes taxes on deemed wage credits for military service performed after 1956, in lieu of reimbursements for the costs of such credits. For Railroad Retirement, represents transfers from appropriations for cost of military service credits and, beginning in 1976, cost of phasing out dual benefits.

³ The amount for 1987 reflects \$195 million in transfers from the DI Trust Fund to the general fund of the Treasury to correct estimated amounts transferred for calendar years 1984 and 1985. The amount for 1988 reflects \$116 million in transfers from the DI Trust Fund to the general fund of the Treasury to correct

estimated amounts transferred for calendar year 1986.

⁴ Beginning in July 1973, aged ineligible may voluntarily enroll for HI.

⁵ Includes premiums paid on behalf of eligibles by State governments under "buy-in" arrangements.

⁶ Beginning in 1966, excludes HI contributions and includes employer contributions to supplement benefit account.

⁷ Includes for 1984 a 0.3-percent employee tax credit from general revenue.

⁸ Beginning in 1987, amounts reflect U.S. Treasury reconciliations for prior years.

⁹ Employer share represents Federal and District of Columbia government contributions; employee share includes voluntary contributions to purchase additional annuity. Beginning in 1980, estimated by the Social Security Administration from fiscal year data.

¹⁰ Estimated by Social Security Administration from Bureau of the Census fiscal year data. Employer share represents government contribution.

¹¹ Data not available.

Table 3.C4.—Social Security and selected public assistance programs: Average monthly payments in current and 1989 dollars, 1950-89

Period	Consumer Price Index all items: ¹ (1982-84= 100)	Average monthly Social Security benefits in current-payment status				Average monthly payments per recipient under—			
		Retired workers		Widowed mother or father and 2 children		Supplemental Security Income/ Old-Age Assistance		Aid to Families with Dependent Children	
		Current dollars	1989 dollars	Current dollars	1989 dollars	Current dollars	1989 dollars	Current dollars	1989 dollars
December:									
1950	25.0	\$43.86	\$221.23	\$93.90	\$473.63	\$43.05	\$217.14	\$20.85	\$105.17
1951	26.5	42.14	200.52	93.80	446.35	44.55	211.99	22.00	104.69
1952	26.7	49.25	232.60	106.00	500.62	48.80	230.47	23.45	110.75
1953	26.9	51.10	239.54	111.90	524.56	48.90	229.23	23.20	108.76
1954	26.7	59.14	279.31	130.50	616.33	48.70	230.00	23.25	109.81
1955	26.8	61.90	291.25	135.40	637.09	50.05	235.50	23.50	110.57
1956	27.6	63.09	288.25	141.00	644.21	53.25	243.29	24.80	113.31
1957	28.4	64.58	286.74	146.30	649.59	55.50	246.43	25.40	112.78
1958	28.9	66.35	289.51	151.70	661.92	56.95	248.49	26.65	115.28
1959	29.4	72.78	312.16	170.70	732.15	56.70	243.19	27.30	117.09
1960	29.8	74.04	313.30	188.00	795.53	58.90	249.24	28.35	119.96
1961	30.0	75.65	317.98	189.30	795.69	57.60	242.11	29.45	123.79
1962	30.4	76.19	316.04	190.70	791.03	61.55	255.31	29.30	121.54
1963	30.9	76.88	313.74	192.50	785.57	62.80	256.28	29.70	121.20
1964	31.2	77.57	313.51	193.40	781.66	63.65	257.25	31.50	127.31
1965	31.8	83.92	332.78	219.80	871.60	63.10	250.22	32.85	130.26
1966	32.9	84.35	323.30	221.90	850.50	68.05	260.82	36.25	138.94
1967	33.9	85.37	317.56	224.40	834.72	70.15	260.94	39.50	145.93
1968	35.5	98.86	351.16	257.10	913.25	69.55	247.05	44.75	158.96
1969	37.7	100.40	335.82	255.80	855.61	73.90	247.18	45.15	151.02
1970	39.8	118.10	374.18	291.10	922.30	77.65	246.02	50.30	159.37
1971	41.1	132.17	405.51	320.00	981.80	77.50	237.78	52.30	160.46
1972	42.5	162.35	481.70	383.10	1,136.68	79.95	237.22	54.10	160.52
1973	46.2	166.42	454.23	391.00	1,067.21	76.15	207.85	56.95	155.44
1974	51.9	188.21	457.29	438.40	1,065.17	91.06	221.25	63.37	153.97
1975	55.5	207.18	470.73	468.60	1,064.69	90.93	206.60	69.69	158.34
1976	58.2	224.86	487.20	503.40	1,090.70	94.37	204.47	75.20	162.93
1977	62.1	243.00	493.43	546.60	1,109.92	96.62	196.20	80.08	162.61
1978	67.7	263.20	490.24	591.90	1,102.49	100.43	187.06	83.60	155.72
1979	76.7	294.30	483.85	655.00	1,076.86	122.67	201.68	90.34	148.53
1980	86.3	341.40	498.85	759.20	1,109.33	128.20	187.32	97.10	141.88
1981	94.0	385.97	517.77	858.00	1,151.00	137.81	184.87	103.15	138.37
1982	97.6	419.30	541.74	885.50	1,144.07	145.69	188.23	106.33	137.38
1983	101.3	440.77	548.68	923.00	1,148.97	157.89	196.54	109.93	136.84
1984	105.3	460.57	551.55	948.30	1,135.62	157.88	189.07	114.72	137.38
1985	109.3	478.62	552.19	981.50	1,132.36	164.26	189.51	118.17	136.33
1986	110.5	488.44	557.40	994.00	1,134.33	173.66	198.18	122.09	139.33
1987	115.4	512.65	560.18	1,032.30	1,128.02	180.64	197.39	125.19	136.80
1988	120.5	536.77	561.72	1,070.40	1,120.14	188.23	196.98	130.30	136.36
1989	126.1	566.85	566.85	1,120.04	1,120.04	198.81	198.81	131.89	131.89

¹ Data from Bureau of Labor Statistics, Consumer Price Index for All Urban Consumers.² Beginning in 1974, represents payments to the aged under the SSI program.

3.C Interprogram Data

Table 3.C5.—Social Security (OASDI) and Supplemental Security Income (SSI): Population aged 65 or older receiving OASDI benefits, SSI payments, or both, 1940–88, ranked by State, December 1989 ¹

Year and State	Population aged 65 or older receiving—						Persons receiving both OASDI and SSI as percent of—	
	OASDI		SSI ²		OASDI and SSI, number per 1,000	OASDI or SSI or both, number per 1,000	OASDI beneficiaries	SSI recipients
	Number per 1,000	State rank	Number per 1,000	State rank				
1940	7	...	217	...	1	223	14.3	0.5
1945	62	...	194	...	5	251	8.1	2.6
1950	164	...	224	...	22	366	12.6	9.8
1955	394	...	179	...	34	539	8.6	19.2
1960	616	...	141	...	41	716	6.6	28.5
1965	752	...	117	...	52	817	7.0	44.7
1970	855	...	104	...	63	896	7.4	60.4
1975	904	...	111	...	78	939	8.6	69.5
1980	914	...	87	...	61	941	6.7	70.2
1981	³ 912	...	81	...	³ 57	936	³ 6.2	70.0
1982	912	...	75	...	52	935	5.7	69.6
1983	915	...	73	...	51	937	5.6	70.1
1984	913	...	73	...	52	934	5.6	71.0
1985	917	...	71	...	51	937	5.5	71.1
1986	916	...	69	...	49	936	5.4	71.0
1987	913	...	68	...	48	933	5.2	70.9
1988	913	...	66	...	47	950	5.0	70.6
1989	916	...	65	...	46	950	4.9	70.1
Alabama	903	39	131	3	107	927	11.9	81.8
Alaska	879	49	71	15	32	918	3.6	44.7
Arizona	911	32	34	37	23	921	2.6	69.6
Arkansas	907	37	111	7	94	924	10.4	84.8
California	881	47	136	2	87	930	9.9	64.1
Colorado	921	29	38	30	26	933	2.8	67.9
Connecticut	936	15	23	45	12	947	1.3	52.5
Delaware	949	6	34	36	26	957	2.7	75.4
District of Columbia	788	51	81	13	56	813	7.1	68.9
Florida	880	48	48	24	26	902	2.9	53.4
Georgia	895	42	116	5	93	918	10.4	80.3
Hawaii	901	41	56	22	23	934	2.5	40.4
Idaho	947	8	24	44	20	950	2.2	85.1
Illinois	912	31	35	34	18	928	2.0	53.2
Indiana	943	12	22	46	17	949	1.8	76.8
Iowa	949	5	25	42	19	955	2.0	78.0
Kansas	924	25	22	48	16	930	1.8	74.2
Kentucky	908	34	92	9	74	925	8.2	80.5
Louisiana	857	50	121	4	91	887	10.6	75.1
Maine	956	3	60	19	54	962	5.7	89.8
Maryland	885	46	43	27	26	901	3.0	61.7
Massachusetts	923	26	64	17	48	939	5.2	74.7
Michigan	959	2	39	29	29	969	3.0	74.7
Minnesota	939	14	25	41	18	946	1.9	71.5
Mississippi	894	44	184	1	155	924	17.3	84.0
Missouri	928	23	46	25	36	938	3.9	79.0
Montana	929	22	27	40	21	934	2.3	80.1
Nebraska	935	17	22	47	18	939	1.9	79.7
Nevada	932	18	37	32	26	943	2.8	71.2
New Hampshire	955	4	16	51	11	960	1.2	69.9
New Jersey	921	28	41	28	21	941	2.3	51.1
New Mexico	901	40	85	12	64	922	7.2	75.7
New York	907	36	72	14	40	940	4.4	55.1
North Carolina	925	24	90	10	76	939	8.2	84.3
North Dakota	944	11	34	35	27	951	2.8	77.3
Ohio	931	21	28	39	19	939	2.1	68.6
Oklahoma	906	38	69	16	53	923	5.8	76.2
Oregon	940	13	24	43	18	946	1.9	73.3
Pennsylvania	932	20	36	33	25	942	2.7	70.5
Rhode Island	935	16	49	23	34	950	3.7	70.4
South Carolina	914	30	111	6	93	932	10.2	83.6
South Dakota	949	7	37	31	30	956	3.1	79.8
Tennessee	907	35	99	8	83	924	9.1	83.4
Texas	893	45	88	11	65	916	7.3	74.4
Utah	922	27	19	50	12	929	1.3	62.9
Vermont	945	10	58	21	51	952	5.4	87.3
Virginia	895	43	63	18	48	910	5.3	75.4
Washington	932	19	31	38	19	944	2.0	61.3
West Virginia	910	33	59	20	45	924	4.9	76.0
Wisconsin	960	1	46	26	39	967	4.1	85.7
Wyoming	946	9	22	49	17	951	1.8	77.2

¹ Population data on which ratio is based furnished by the Bureau of the Census. Estimates for the population aged 65 or older from series P-25, No. 1024 (1989 data).

² For 1940–73, data refer to Old-Age Assistance program. Beginning in January 1974, the Supplemental Security Income program superseded the Old-Age Assistance program in the 50 States and the District of Columbia.

³ Based on 10-percent sample.

CONTACT: Shirley Queen/Rona Blumenthal (301) 965-0185/0163 for further information.

Table 3.C6.—Number and percent of OASDI beneficiaries also receiving federally administered SSI payments, by reason for SSI eligibility and type of OASDI benefit, March 1990

Type of beneficiary	All OASDI beneficiaries ¹	OASDI beneficiaries with SSI					
		Number			Percent of all OASDI beneficiaries		
		Total	Aged	Blind and disabled	Total	Aged	Blind and disabled
Total	39,273,691	2,162,064	991,795	1,170,269	5.5	2.5	3.0
Retirement	27,924,194	1,120,972	723,882	397,090	4.0	2.6	1.4
Workers aged 65 or older	21,863,412	881,050	649,960	231,090	4.0	3.0	1.1
Men	11,409,919	326,067	235,685	90,382	2.9	2.1	.8
Women	10,453,493	554,983	414,275	140,708	5.3	4.0	1.3
Wives and husbands aged 65 or older	2,557,849	118,285	73,856	44,429	4.6	2.9	1.7
Disabled adult children aged 65 or older	1,602	717	66	651	44.8	4.1	40.6
Disabled adult children aged 18-64	169,362	86,403	...	86,403	51.0	...	51.0
Workers aged 62-64	2,548,065	20,219	...	20,219	.8	...	.8
Men	1,359,171	10,284	...	10,284	.8	...	.8
Women	1,188,894	9,935	...	9,935	.8	...	.8
Wives and husbands aged 62-64	437,874	10,106	...	10,106	2.3	...	2.3
Children under age 18 and students aged 18-19	257,577	2,139	...	2,139	.8	...	.8
Wives and husbands with children	88,453	2,053	...	2,053	2.3	...	2.3
Disability	4,166,243	488,876	1,775	487,101	11.7	2.1	11.7
Workers under age 65	2,915,526	443,716	...	443,716	15.2	...	15.2
Men	1,915,909	229,064	...	229,064	12.0	...	12.0
Women	999,617	214,652	...	214,652	21.5	...	21.5
Wives and husbands aged 65 or older	30,637	3,823	1,775	2,048	12.5	5.8	6.7
Disabled adult children	36,303	24,876	...	24,876	68.5	...	68.5
Wives and husbands aged 62-64	36,843	1,447	...	1,447	3.9	...	3.9
Children under age 18 and students aged 18-19	944,778	10,730	...	10,730	1.1	...	1.1
Wives and husbands with children	202,156	4,284	...	4,284	2.1	...	2.1
Survivors	7,183,254	552,216	266,138	286,078	7.7	3.7	4.0
Widows and widowers aged 65 or older	4,353,446	366,463	263,053	103,410	8.4	6.0	2.4
Disabled widows and widowers	101,096	23,313	...	23,313	23.1	...	23.1
Disabled adult children aged 65 or older	41,369	13,681	2,417	11,264	33.1	5.8	27.2
Disabled adult children aged 18-64	340,492	118,553	...	118,553	34.8	...	34.8
Parents aged 65 or older	6,202	750	668	82	12.1	10.8	1.3
Parents aged 62-64	106	1	...	1	.9	...	.9
Nondisabled widows and widowers aged 60-64	605,296	17,782	...	17,782	2.9	...	2.9
Children under age 18 and students aged 18-19	1,430,826	6,931	...	6,931	.5	...	.5
Widowed mothers and fathers	304,421	4,742	...	4,742	1.6	...	1.6

¹ Excludes 9,294 special age-72 beneficiaries.² Less than 0.05 percent.

Note: For more recent data, see table Q-1 in quarterly issues of the Social Security Bulletin.

3.C Interprogram Data

Table 3.C7 (1989).—Number and percentage distribution of persons aged 15 or older with Social Security benefits or with Supplemental Security Income, by age, sex, race, and median amount, 1989 ¹

Age and median amount	Total				Men				Women			
	Number (in thousands)	Total ² percent	White	Black	Number (in thousands)	Total ² percent	White	Black	Number (in thousands)	Total ² percent	White	Black
With Social Security												
Total	34,436	100.0	88.8	9.6	14,404	100.0	88.6	9.4	20,032	100.0	88.9	9.7
Under 55	3,311	100.0	78.1	18.4	1,501	100.0	79.5	17.5	1,810	100.0	77.0	19.2
55-64	4,749	100.0	87.1	11.6	2,013	100.0	86.9	11.4	2,736	100.0	87.1	11.7
65-74	15,856	100.0	89.9	8.4	6,960	100.0	90.3	7.7	8,896	100.0	89.6	9.0
75 or older	10,520	100.0	91.2	7.6	3,930	100.0	90.0	8.4	6,589	100.0	91.9	7.2
Median amount .....	...	\$5,210	\$5,374	\$4,163	...	\$6,524	\$6,676	\$4,950	...	\$4,414	\$4,522	\$3,711
With Supplemental Security Income												
Total	3,728	100.0	66.5	29.3	1,299	100.0	70.0	25.2	2,429	100.0	64.6	31.5
Under 55	1,537	100.0	67.9	28.6	706	100.0	71.4	25.8	834	100.0	64.7	30.8
55-64	642	100.0	62.5	36.0	222	100.0	63.5	34.7	419	100.0	62.1	36.8
65-74	778	100.0	62.6	31.2	166	100.0	72.3	20.5	612	100.0	59.8	34.3
75 or older	770	100.0	70.9	23.1	205	100.0	70.7	16.6	565	100.0	71.0	25.3
Median amount .....	...	\$2,555	\$2,344	\$2,782	...	\$2,863	\$2,615	\$3,305	...	\$2,418	\$2,217	\$2,621

¹Includes noninstitutionalized civilian population residing in the 50 States and the District of Columbia.

²Includes other races.

Source: Public use file of the March 1989 Income Supplement, Current

Population Survey, Bureau of the Census. For a discussion of standard errors of estimated numbers and percentages, see Bureau of the Census, Current Population Reports, P-60 series.

Table 3.C7 (1990).—Number and percentage distribution of persons aged 15 or older with Social Security benefits or with Supplemental Security Income, by age, sex, race, and median amount, 1990 ¹

Age and median amount	Total				Men				Women			
	Number (in thousands)	Total ² percent	White	Black	Number (in thousands)	Total ² percent	White	Black	Number (in thousands)	Total ² percent	White	Black
With Social Security												
Total	34,942	100.0	88.6	9.8	14,579	100.0	88.4	9.7	20,363	100.0	88.7	9.8
Under 55	3,443	100.0	76.2	20.7	1,525	100.0	78.0	19.7	1,918	100.0	74.7	21.5
55-64	4,644	100.0	86.7	11.8	1,997	100.0	86.5	12.3	2,647	100.0	86.9	11.4
65-74	15,999	100.0	90.1	8.1	6,978	100.0	90.4	7.6	9,022	100.0	89.9	8.5
75 or older	10,855	100.0	91.0	7.8	4,078	100.0	90.0	8.3	6,777	100.0	91.6	7.5
Median amount .....	...	\$5,499	\$5,685	\$4,428	...	\$6,775	\$6,924	\$5,152	...	\$4,675	\$4,779	\$4,012
With Supplemental Security Income												
Total	3,982	100.0	64.6	30.4	1,431	100.0	67.0	26.8	2,551	100.0	63.4	32.5
Under 55	1,632	100.0	68.9	27.7	773	100.0	72.2	24.2	858	100.0	66.1	30.9
55-64	646	100.0	58.8	37.9	201	100.0	59.2	36.3	445	100.0	58.9	38.7
65-74	813	100.0	58.3	32.6	239	100.0	56.1	31.8	575	100.0	59.1	32.9
75 or older	890	100.0	66.9	28.1	218	100.0	67.9	22.0	672	100.0	66.5	30.1
Median amount .....	...	\$2,577	\$2,374	\$2,737	...	\$2,921	\$2,797	\$2,725	...	\$2,433	\$2,189	\$2,742

¹Includes noninstitutionalized civilian population residing in the 50 States and the District of Columbia.

²Includes other races.

Source: Public use file of the March 1990 Income Supplement, Current

Population Survey, Bureau of the Census. For a discussion of standard errors of estimated numbers and percentages, see Bureau of the Census, Current Population Reports, P-60 series.

Table 3.C8 (1989).—Number of persons aged 15 or older with Social Security benefits or Supplemental Security Income and percent of Spanish origin, by age, sex, and median amount, 1989¹

Age and median amount	Number (in thousands)			Percent of Spanish origin ²		
	Total	Men	Women	Total	Men	Women
With Social Security						
Total.....	34,436	14,404	20,032	3.6	3.9	3.3
Under 55.....	3,311	1,501	1,810	7.2	7.3	7.1
55-64.....	4,749	2,013	2,736	4.6	4.7	4.5
65-74.....	15,856	6,980	8,896	3.1	3.4	2.9
75 or older.....	10,520	3,930	6,589	2.7	3.3	2.4
Median amount.....	\$5,210	\$6,534	\$4,414	\$4,250	\$5,212	\$3,577
With Supplemental Security Income						
Total.....	3,728	1,299	2,429	9.6	9.2	9.7
Under 55.....	1,537	706	834	7.5	7.2	9.3
55-64.....	642	222	612	11.8	14.5	11.1
65-74.....	778	166	612	11.8	14.5	11.1
75 or older.....	770	205	565	12.2	13.7	11.7
Median amount.....	\$2,555	\$2,863	\$2,418	\$3,370	\$3,435	\$3,321

¹Includes noninstitutionalized civilian population residing in the 50 States and the District of Columbia.

²Persons of Spanish origin may be of any race.

Source: Public use file of the March 1989 Income Supplement, Current

Population Survey, Bureau of the Census. For a discussion of standard errors of estimated numbers and percentages, see Bureau of the Census, Current Population Reports, P-60 series.

Table 3.C8 (1990).—Number of persons aged 15 or older with Social Security benefits or Supplemental Security Income and percent of Spanish origin, by age, sex, and median amount, 1990¹

Age and median amount	Number (in thousands)			Percent of Spanish origin ²		
	Total	Men	Women	Total	Men	Women
With Social Security						
Total.....	34,942	14,579	20,363	3.8	4.2	3.4
Under 55.....	3,443	1,525	1,918	8.2	8.6	7.9
55-64.....	4,644	1,997	2,647	4.0	4.2	4.0
65-74.....	15,999	6,978	9,022	3.6	4.1	3.3
75 or older.....	10,855	4,078	6,777	2.4	2.8	2.1
Median amount.....	\$5,499	\$5,685	\$4,428	\$4,590	\$5,483	\$4,107
With Supplemental Security Income						
Total.....	3,982	1,431	2,551	10.2	10.6	10.0
Under 55.....	1,632	773	858	9.7	10.0	9.4
55-64.....	646	201	445	9.3	9.0	9.4
65-74.....	813	239	575	11.4	12.1	11.1
75 or older.....	890	218	672	10.4	11.9	10.0
Median amount.....	\$2,577	\$2,921	\$2,433	\$3,180	\$3,963	\$2,863

¹Includes noninstitutionalized civilian population residing in the 50 States and the District of Columbia.

²Persons of Spanish origin may be of any race.

Source: Public use file of the March 1990 Income Supplement, Current

Population Survey, Bureau of the Census. For a discussion of standard errors of estimated numbers and percentages, see Bureau of the Census, Current Population Reports, P-60 series.

3.C Interprogram Data

Table 3.C9.—Number and percentage distribution of persons aged 18-64 receiving Social Security benefits ¹ or Supplemental Security Income payments, on the basis of their own disability, by selected characteristics, May 1986 ²

Characteristic	Total	Social Security only	SSI only	Both Social Security and SSI	Total Social Security beneficiaries	Total disabled worker beneficiaries	Total SSI recipients
Total number (in thousands)	4,397	2,288	1,437	672	2,960	2,413	2,109
Total percent	100.0	100.0	100.0	100.0	100.0	100.0	100.0
Sex:							
Men	52.9	67.6	31.4	49.2	63.4	67.5	37.0
Women	47.1	32.4	68.6	50.8	36.6	32.5	63.0
Race:							
White	76.2	86.3	63.6	69.0	82.3	84.9	65.4
Black	21.1	11.7	32.6	28.4	15.5	13.1	31.3
Other	2.7	2.0	3.8	2.5	2.1	2.1	3.4
Spanish origin ³	7.1	5.2	7.5	12.9	6.9	6.6	9.3
Age:							
Under 25	6.7	2.8	13.1	6.6	3.7	1.3	11.0
25-34	16.7	10.6	24.7	20.5	12.8	10.6	23.4
35-44	14.7	13.9	15.1	16.9	14.6	14.6	15.7
45-54	16.3	17.7	15.2	13.8	16.8	17.0	14.8
55-64	45.5	55.0	31.9	42.3	52.1	56.6	35.2
Size of family:							
1 person	28.8	26.6	29.8	33.9	28.3	29.5	31.1
2 persons	29.6	37.1	19.5	25.8	34.5	35.6	21.5
3-4 persons	29.9	28.0	32.9	29.9	28.4	26.7	31.9
5 persons or more	11.7	8.3	17.8	10.4	8.8	8.1	15.5
Children under age 18 in household:							
None	79.4	86.2	69.3	78.0	84.3	84.5	72.1
1	10.5	9.1	13.1	10.0	9.3	9.6	12.1
2-3	7.8	4.1	12.4	10.7	5.6	5.0	11.9
4 or more	2.2	.6	5.1	1.4	.8	1.0	3.9
Years of education:							
0-8	26.5	24.6	27.3	31.5	26.2	24.7	28.6
9-11	20.0	17.9	25.5	15.7	17.4	18.4	22.4
12	39.2	39.6	36.8	42.8	40.4	39.2	38.7
13-15	9.7	11.3	7.4	9.0	10.8	11.4	7.9
16 or more	4.6	6.6	3.0	1.1	5.3	6.3	2.4
Marital status:							
Married	36.9	52.1	22.5	16.3	44.0	53.2	20.5
Widowed	7.4	5.4	5.7	17.7	8.2	6.6	9.5
Separated or divorced	26.0	22.5	33.2	22.6	22.5	26.4	29.8
Never married	29.7	20.0	38.6	43.5	25.3	13.8	40.2
Health insurance coverage:							
Medicare	50.9	77.7	6.9	53.7	72.2	76.2	21.8
Medicaid	52.7	8.9	100.0	100.0	29.7	22.1	100.0
Private health insurance	34.9	55.1	15.6	7.1	44.3	47.1	12.9
No coverage	3.4	6.4	...	...	5.0	5.4	...

¹ Includes persons receiving benefits as disabled workers, disabled widows and widowers, and adults disabled in childhood.

² Based on May of wave 2 of the 1986 panel. Interviews were conducted between June and September 1986, and information was obtained for a 4-month period preceding the interview. May was the single calendar month common to each period.

³ Persons of Spanish origin may be of any race.

Source: Restricted use file, Survey of Income and Program Participation. The

OASDI benefit classification is based on Social Security program information that was matched to the SIPP public use files and edited to be consistent with survey variables on Social Security benefit receipt, Medicare coverage, age, sex, and marital status. The file was developed as part of a joint statistical project between the Social Security Administration and the Bureau of the Census under the aegis of the agencies' 1967 Memorandum of Agreement on the Exchange of Statistical Information and Service.

Table 3.C10.—Number and percentage distribution of persons aged 18-64 receiving Social Security benefits or Supplemental Security Income payments, on the basis of their own disability, by type and amount of personal income, May 1986²

Type and amount of personal income	Total	Social Security only	SSI only	Both Social Security and SSI	Total Social Security beneficiaries	Total disabled worker beneficiaries	Total SSI recipients
Monthly Total Income							
Total number (in thousands)	4,397	2,288	1,437	672	2,960	2,413	2,109
Total percent	100.0	100.0	100.0	100.0	100.0	100.0	100.0
Less than \$200	3.5	2.7	5.8	1.6	2.4	1.9	4.5
\$200-\$399	33.6	12.2	60.8	48.6	20.5	17.3	56.9
\$400-\$599	28.7	32.1	22.2	31.1	31.9	28.9	25.0
\$600-\$799	14.3	21.8	4.8	9.3	19.0	22.3	6.2
\$800-\$999	5.8	9.8	1.0	2.4	8.1	9.2	1.4
\$1,000-\$1,499	8.7	13.9	3.0	3.1	11.4	12.8	3.0
\$1,500 or more	5.3	7.6	2.4	3.9	6.7	7.5	2.9
Median	\$499	\$624	\$359	\$399	\$573	\$614	\$373
Monthly Social Security Benefit							
Total number (in thousands)	2,960	2,288	...	672	2,960	2,413	672
Total percent	100.0	100.0	...	100.0	100.0	100.0	100.0
Less than \$200	9.1	4.6	...	24.3	9.1	5.6	24.3
\$200-\$299	15.1	6.5	...	44.4	15.1	11.8	44.4
\$300-\$399	16.9	15.4	...	22.1	16.9	17.0	22.1
\$400-\$499	17.6	20.7	...	7.0	17.6	19.3	7.0
\$500-\$599	16.7	21.6	...	(3)	16.7	16.6	...
\$600-\$699	15.5	19.3	...	2.3	15.5	18.3	2.3
\$700 or more	9.2	11.9	...	(3)	9.2	11.3	...
Median	\$446	\$512	...	\$260	\$446	\$478	\$260
Monthly SSI Payment							
Total number (in thousands)	2,109	...	1,437	672	672	372	2,109
Total percent	100.0	...	100.0	100.0	100.0	100.0	100.0
Less than \$50	4.9	...	.6	14.1	14.1	10.4	4.9
\$50-\$99	9.3	...	4.1	20.4	20.4	33.9	9.3
\$100-\$149	5.8	...	.9	16.1	16.1	13.3	5.8
\$150-\$199	8.6	...	2.5	21.6	21.6	26.8	8.6
\$200-\$249	13.4	...	16.4	7.0	7.0	1.8	13.4
\$250-\$299	8.5	...	9.6	6.2	6.2	5.0	8.5
\$300-\$349	28.9	...	38.3	9.0	9.0	3.3	28.9
\$350 or more	20.6	...	27.6	5.6	5.6	5.5	20.6
Median	\$296	...	\$334	\$148	\$148	\$135	\$296

¹ Includes persons receiving benefits as disabled workers, disabled widows, and adults disabled in childhood.

² Based on May of wave 2 of the 1986 panel. Interviews were conducted between June and September 1986, and information was obtained for a 4-month period preceding the interview. May was the single calendar month common to each period.

³ Less than 0.05 percent.

Source: Restricted use file, Survey of Income and Program Participation. The

OASDI benefit classification is based on Social Security program information that was matched to the SIPP public use files and edited to be consistent with survey variables on Social Security benefit receipt, Medicare coverage, age, sex, and marital status. The file was developed as part of a joint statistical project between the Social Security Administration and the Bureau of the Census under the aegis of the agencies' 1987 Memorandum of Agreement on the Exchange of Statistical Information and Service.

3.C Interprogram Data

Table 3.C11.—Number and percentage distribution of persons aged 18-64 receiving Social Security benefits ¹ or Supplemental Security Income payments, on the basis of their own disability, by marital status, sex, and selected characteristics, May 1986 ²

Characteristic	Total			Living with relatives						Living alone or with unrelated persons		
				Married, spouse present			Nonmarried or married, spouse absent					
	Total	Men	Women	Total	Men	Women	Total	Men	Women	Total	Men	Women
Total number (in thousands)	4,397	2,328	2,069	1,558	1,109	449	1,574	604	970	1,265	615	650
Total percent.....	100.0	100.0	100.0	100.0	100.0	100.0	100.0	100.0	100.0	100.0	100.0	100.0
Age:												
Under 25.....	6.7	4.5	9.3	...	...	...	17.4	16.4	18.0	1.9	.9	2.7
25-34.....	16.7	16.5	16.9	8.2	7.3	10.1	25.8	30.8	22.6	16.0	18.9	13.1
35-44.....	14.7	12.1	17.7	14.1	12.5	18.0	17.1	14.7	18.6	12.6	8.7	16.2
45-54.....	16.3	17.9	14.6	22.6	24.5	18.0	14.3	12.9	15.2	11.1	10.9	11.3
55-64.....	45.5	49.1	41.5	55.2	55.7	53.9	25.5	25.3	25.6	58.5	60.5	56.7
Race:												
White.....	76.2	81.1	70.7	86.0	87.1	83.2	67.8	77.0	62.0	74.8	74.4	75.1
Black.....	21.1	16.1	26.7	13.5	12.9	15.0	29.1	18.4	35.7	20.5	19.6	21.3
Other.....	2.7	2.8	2.6	.5	(3)	1.8	3.1	4.5	2.3	4.7	6.0	3.6
Spanish origin ⁴	7.1	9.1	4.9	8.0	9.4	4.7	6.6	7.4	6.1	6.7	10.2	3.3
Years of education:												
0-8.....	26.5	29.9	22.7	28.6	29.8	25.6	27.7	37.2	21.7	22.6	23.0	22.3
9-11.....	20.0	16.0	24.6	16.6	15.7	18.9	20.5	13.7	24.7	23.6	18.7	28.3
12.....	39.2	38.5	40.0	40.7	41.1	39.7	40.2	37.0	42.1	36.1	35.4	36.9
13-15.....	9.7	10.3	9.0	9.6	9.6	9.7	9.6	9.1	9.9	9.9	12.7	7.2
16 or more.....	4.6	5.3	3.8	4.5	3.8	6.1	2.1	3.0	1.6	7.7	10.2	5.4
Marital status:												
Married ⁵	36.9	48.6	23.8	100.0	100.0	100.0	2.7	1.2	3.7	1.9	2.5	1.2
Widowed.....	7.4	3.3	12.0	...	...	...	13.3	8.2	16.5	9.1	4.4	13.6
Divorced or separated	26.0	20.5	32.2	...	...	...	26.0	18.9	30.4	58.0	59.0	57.1
Never married	29.7	27.6	32.0	...	...	...	58.0	71.8	49.4	31.0	34.1	28.1
Relationship of disabled person to householder:												
Disabled person is—												
Householder or spouse.....	70.2	71.9	68.3	98.9	98.4	100.0	32.9	16.5	43.1	81.4	78.4	84.2
Child.....	18.9	18.3	19.5	.6	.8	(3)	52.2	69.1	41.7	...	...	...
Other relative.....	4.9	3.7	6.1	...	...	...	13.6	14.4	13.1	...	...	...
Not related.....	6.0	6.1	6.0	.5	.7	(3)	1.3	(3)	2.2	18.6	21.6	15.8
Type of benefit received:												
Social Security only.....	52.0	66.5	35.8	75.6	83.4	56.2	31.9	44.1	24.3	48.2	57.9	39.0
SSI only.....	32.7	19.4	47.7	18.1	10.1	37.8	46.2	30.7	55.8	33.8	24.9	42.3
Both Social Security and SSI.....	15.3	14.2	16.5	6.3	6.5	6.0	22.0	25.2	19.9	18.0	17.3	18.7
Social Security benefits	67.3	80.6	52.3	81.9	89.9	62.2	53.8	69.3	44.2	66.2	75.1	57.7
Disabled-worker benefits.....	54.9	70.0	37.9	80.8	89.9	58.2	28.2	41.6	19.8	56.3	62.0	50.9
SSI benefits.....	48.0	33.5	64.2	24.4	16.6	43.8	68.1	55.9	75.7	51.8	42.1	61.0
See footnotes at end of table												

See footnotes at end of table.

Table 3.C11.—Number and percentage distribution of persons aged 18-64 receiving Social Security benefits or Supplemental Security Income payments, on the basis of their own disability, by marital status, sex, and selected characteristics, May 1986² —Continued

Characteristic	Total			Living with relatives						Living alone or with unrelated persons			
				Married, spouse present			Nonmarried or married, spouse absent						
	Total	Men	Women	Total	Men	Women	Total	Men	Women	Total	Men	Women	
Size of household:													
1 person	20.5	18.0	23.3	...	...	...	...	...	...	71.2	67.9	74.3
2 persons	34.0	35.8	32.1	51.3	49.0	57.0	30.5	27.2	32.6	17.2	20.3	14.1	
3 persons	19.4	22.8	15.5	22.5	25.5	15.3	29.3	39.0	23.3	3.1	2.1	4.1	
4 persons or more	26.1	23.5	29.1	26.1	25.5	27.7	40.2	33.9	44.1	8.5	9.6	7.4	
Size of family:													
1 person	28.8	26.4	31.4	...	...	...	...	...	...	100.0	100.0	100.0
2 persons	29.6	31.0	28.1	52.2	50.2	57.0	31.1	27.2	33.5	...	...	...
3-4 persons	29.9	31.8	27.7	33.5	35.9	27.7	50.2	56.5	46.3	...	...	...
5 persons or more	11.7	10.8	12.8	14.3	13.8	15.3	18.7	16.3	20.2	...	...	...
Children under age 18 in household:													
None	79.4	83.3	75.1	74.9	74.7	75.3	67.4	82.0	58.3	100.0	100.0	100.0	
1 child	10.5	10.5	10.6	11.7	13.8	6.4	17.9	15.0	19.7	...	...	...
2-3 children	7.8	4.3	11.9	9.0	7.3	13.2	13.0	3.0	19.2	...	...	...
4 children or more	2.2	2.0	2.4	4.4	4.2	5.1	1.8	(3)	2.9	...	...	...
Total monthly income of disabled person:													
Less than \$200	3.5	1.2	6.2	3.5	1.3	9.1	4.7	1.4	6.8	2.1	.9	3.3	
\$200-\$399	33.6	22.3	46.4	16.6	9.1	35.0	48.9	51.5	47.3	35.7	17.7	52.8	
\$400-\$599	28.7	27.7	29.8	24.1	23.3	26.0	29.2	25.9	31.2	33.8	37.6	30.2	
\$600-\$799	14.3	18.9	9.2	22.6	25.9	14.5	8.4	9.2	7.9	11.6	15.8	7.6	
\$800-\$999	5.8	8.0	3.3	7.8	7.7	8.3	1.7	4.3	(3)	8.4	12.2	4.8	
\$1,000-\$1,499	8.7	13.6	3.1	15.6	19.6	5.5	4.9	6.3	4.0	4.9	10.0	(3)	
\$1,500 or more	5.3	8.2	2.1	9.8	13.2	1.5	2.3	1.4	2.8	3.6	5.9	1.4	
Median	\$499	\$591	\$392	\$643	\$703	\$466	\$389	\$392	\$386	\$474	\$568	\$387	
Total monthly family income:													
Less than \$500	21.5	12.3	31.8	3.6	3.2	4.6	13.0	4.2	18.5	54.0	36.7	70.4	
\$500-\$999	27.5	28.8	26.0	24.5	24.3	25.1	22.3	18.1	25.0	37.5	47.4	28.2	
\$1,000-\$1,499	17.2	20.5	13.4	23.3	23.5	22.9	21.0	25.7	18.0	4.9	10.0	(3)	
\$1,500-\$1,999	9.4	9.7	9.1	11.5	10.2	14.7	14.5	17.5	12.6	.5	1.0	(3)	
\$2,000-\$2,499	9.8	11.3	8.2	17.1	17.6	16.0	8.7	7.8	9.2	2.3	3.3	1.4	
\$2,500-\$2,999	4.9	6.4	3.3	7.0	6.5	8.4	6.1	11.1	3.1	.7	1.5	(3)	
\$3,000-\$3,999	5.2	6.1	4.3	6.7	7.3	5.2	8.0	10.1	6.7	...	...	...
\$4,000 or more	4.5	4.9	3.9	6.2	7.4	3.2	6.3	5.4	6.9	...	...	...
Median	\$1,035	\$1,289	\$781	\$1,475	\$1,484	\$1,434	\$1,374	\$1,527	\$1,140	\$474	\$568	\$387	

¹ Includes persons receiving benefits as disabled workers, disabled widows, and adults disabled in childhood.

² Based on May of wave 2 of the 1986 panel. Interviews were conducted between June and September 1986, and information was obtained for a 4-month period preceding the interview. May was the single calendar month common to each period.

³ Less than 0.05 percent.

⁴ Persons of Spanish origin may be of any race.

⁵ Includes married, spouse absent.

Source: Restricted use file, Survey of Income and Program Participation. The OASDI benefit classification is based on Social Security program information that was matched to the SIPP public use files and edited to be consistent with survey variables on Social Security benefit receipt, Medicare coverage, age, sex, and marital status. The file was developed as part of a joint statistical project between the Social Security Administration and the Bureau of the Census under the aegis of the agencies' 1967 Memorandum of Agreement on the Exchange of Statistical Information and Service.

3.D Employee Benefits

Table 3.D1.—Number and percentage distribution of persons, by components of retirement status, age, and sex, 1986 ¹

Components of retirement status	Men aged—									
	18-39	40-44	45-49	50-54	55	56	57	58	59	60
Number (in thousands) . . .	42,385	6,964	5,717	5,161	1,018	997	1,129	984	1,074	1,058
Total percent	100.0	100.0	100.0	100.0	100.0	100.0	100.0	100.0	100.0	100.0
Social Security benefits:										
Aged ²	(3)	(3)	(3)	(3)	(3)	(3)	(3)	(3)	(3)	(3)
Nonaged ⁴	1.1	1.6	3.2	3.5	5.3	6.3	7.7	7.0	8.9	8.9
Unspecified	(3)	(3)	(3)	(3)	(3)	(3)	(3)	(3)	1.8	.7
No benefits	98.9	98.4	96.8	96.5	94.7	93.7	92.3	93.0	89.4	90.3
Total percent	100.0	100.0	100.0	100.0	100.0	100.0	100.0	100.0	100.0	100.0
Employer pensions:										
Pensions . . . . .	.2	2.0	3.8	7.7	18.4	17.3	16.6	17.1	22.8	17.5
No pensions	99.8	98.0	96.2	92.3	81.6	82.7	83.4	82.9	77.2	82.5
Total percent	100.0	100.0	100.0	100.0	100.0	100.0	100.0	100.0	100.0	100.0
Work status:										
With job	88.9	90.7	89.3	89.6	79.6	75.7	79.9	80.0	76.7	68.9
No job	11.1	9.3	10.7	10.4	20.4	24.3	20.1	20.0	23.3	31.1
Total percent	100.0	100.0	100.0	100.0	100.0	100.0	100.0	100.0	100.0	100.0
Aged Social Security benefits:										
Employer pensions—										
With job	(3)	(3)	(3)	(3)	(3)	(3)	(3)	(3)	(3)	(3)
No job	(3)	(3)	(3)	(3)	(3)	(3)	(3)	(3)	(3)	(3)
No employer pensions—										
With job	(3)	(3)	(3)	(3)	(3)	(3)	(3)	(3)	(3)	(3)
No job	(3)	(3)	(3)	(3)	(3)	(3)	(3)	(3)	(3)	(3)
Nonaged Social Security benefits:										
Employer pensions—										
With job	(3)	(3)	.1	(3)	(3)	(3)	(3)	(3)	(3)	(3)
No job . . . . .	.1	.3	(3)	.9	5.3	1.7	1.2	1.9	1.9	1.6
No employer pensions—										
With job . . . . .	.2	.1	.2	.6	(3)	(3)	(3)	(3)	1.5	(3)
No job . . . . .	.8	1.1	2.8	2.1	(3)	4.5	6.4	5.1	5.4	7.4
Unspecified Social Security benefits:										
Employer pensions—										
With job	(3)	(3)	(3)	(3)	(3)	(3)	(3)	(3)	.8	(3)
No job	(3)	(3)	(3)	(3)	(3)	(3)	(3)	(3)	(3)	(3)
No employer pensions										
With job	(3)	(3)	(3)	(3)	(3)	(3)	(3)	(3)	.9	.7
No job	(3)	(3)	(3)	(3)	(3)	(3)	(3)	(3)	(3)	(3)
No Social Security benefits:										
Employer pensions—										
With job . . . . .	.1	1.2	2.7	5.8	9.6	9.1	8.7	6.8	12.3	5.5
No job . . . . .	.1	.4	.9	1.1	3.5	6.4	6.6	8.4	7.7	10.4
No employer pensions—										
With job	88.6	89.3	86.2	83.3	70.0	66.5	71.2	73.2	61.1	62.7
No job	10.2	7.5	7.0	6.4	11.6	11.7	5.8	4.7	8.2	11.7

See footnotes at end of table.

CONTACT: Susan Grad (202) 282-7094 for further information.

Table 3.D1.—Number and percentage distribution of persons, by components of retirement status, age, and sex, 1986¹—Continued

Components of retirement status	Men aged—								
	61	62	63	64	65	66-69	70-74	75-79	80 or older
Number (in thousands)	1,014	1,010	832	1,072	851	3,386	3,193	2,086	1,759
Total percent	100.0	100.0	100.0	100.0	100.0	100.0	100.0	100.0	100.0
Social Security benefits:									
Aged ²	(3)	29.6	47.2	41.7	82.2	86.4	95.8	98.2	95.4
Nonaged ⁴	9.9	13.3	10.8	16.5	(3)	(3)	(3)	3.	3.
Unspecified	6.4	(3)	(3)	9.0	(3)	(3)	(3)	3.	3.
No benefits	83.8	57.1	42.0	32.8	17.8	13.6	4.2	1.8	4.5
Total percent	100.0	100.0	100.0	100.0	100.0	100.0	100.0	100.0	100.0
Employer pensions:									
Pensions	31.4	39.3	38.6	48.1	51.1	52.5	50.2	51.8	39.1
No pensions	68.6	60.7	61.4	51.9	48.9	47.5	49.8	48.2	60.9
Total percent	100.0	100.0	100.0	100.0	100.0	100.0	100.0	100.0	100.0
Work status:									
With job	65.3	53.4	50.1	39.3	36.6	27.0	14.3	10.1	4.3
No job	34.7	46.6	49.9	60.7	63.4	73.0	85.7	89.9	95.7
Total percent	100.0	100.0	100.0	100.0	100.0	100.0	100.0	100.0	100.0
Aged Social Security benefits:									
Employer pensions—									
With job	(3)	2.8	6.7	5.1	7.6	7.1	4.6	5.4	1.7
No job	(3)	19.7	21.1	23.3	38.7	40.9	42.3	44.5	34.5
No employer pensions—									
With job	(3)	3.8	6.2	6.2	15.6	11.2	9.3	4.6	2.2
No job	(3)	3.3	13.2	7.1	20.4	27.2	39.6	43.5	55.8
Nonaged Social Security benefits:									
Employer pensions—									
With job	(3)	(3)	(3)	(3)	(3)	(3)	(3)	(3)	3.
No job	4.4	5.4	5.4	6.0	(3)	(3)	(3)	5.	3.
No employer pensions—									
With job	(3)	.9	(3)	(3)	(3)	(3)	(3)	3.	3.
No job	5.5	7.0	5.4	10.5	(3)	(3)	(3)	(3)	3.
Unspecified Social Security benefits:									
Employer pensions—									
With job . . . . .	.8	(3)	(3)	(3)	(3)	(3)	(3)	(3)	3.
No job	3.9	(3)	(3)	4.8	(3)	(3)	(3)	3.	3.
No employer pensions—									
With job . . . . .	.7	(3)	(3)	2.3	(3)	(3)	(3)	(3)	3.
No job . . . . .	.9	(3)	(3)	2.0	(3)	(3)	(3)	(3)	3.
No Social Security benefits:									
Employer pensions—									
With job	10.5	7.3	3.5	4.0	2.8	.8	(3)	(3)	3.
No job	11.8	4.0	1.9	4.8	2.1	3.7	3.2	1.8	2.8
No employer pensions—									
With job	53.3	38.6	33.7	21.7	10.6	7.9	5.	3.	5.
No job	8.2	7.1	3.0	2.2	2.3	1.1	5.	3.	1.4

See footnotes at end of table.

3.D Employee Benefits

Table 3.D1.—Number and percentage distribution of persons, by components of retirement status, age, and sex, 1986 ¹—Continued

Components of retirement status	Women aged—									
	18-39	40-44	45-49	50-54	55	56	57	58	59	60
Number (in thousands)....	43,722	7,266	5,955	5,634	1,008	1,032	1,188	1,352	1,259	1,199
Total percent	100.0	100.0	100.0	100.0	100.0	100.0	100.0	100.0	100.0	100.0
Social Security benefits:										
Aged ²	(3)	(3)	(3)	(3)	(3)	(3)	(3)	(3)	(3)	4.5
Nonaged ⁴	1.1	2.7	2.0	2.8	3.3	1.5	4.9	6.7	3.1	5.4
Unspecified	(3)	(3)	(3)	.3	(3)	(3)	1.3	.7	.7	1.4
No benefits	98.9	97.3	98.0	96.9	96.7	98.5	93.8	92.5	96.2	88.7
Total percent	100.0	100.0	100.0	100.0	100.0	100.0	100.0	100.0	100.0	100.0
Employer pensions:										
Pensions .....	.1	1.1	1.3	2.0	.9	6.6	10.6	6.1	11.6	11.1
No pensions	99.9	98.9	98.7	98.0	99.1	93.4	89.4	93.9	88.4	88.9
Total percent	100.0	100.0	100.0	100.0	100.0	100.0	100.0	100.0	100.0	100.0
Work status:										
With job	72.2	74.2	69.6	61.8	60.3	59.1	58.4	48.7	52.8	50.6
No job	27.8	25.8	30.4	38.2	39.7	40.9	41.6	51.3	47.2	49.4
Total percent	100.0	100.0	100.0	100.0	100.0	100.0	100.0	100.0	100.0	100.0
Aged Social Security benefits:										
Employer pensions—										
With job	(3)	(3)	(3)	(3)	(3)	(3)	(3)	(3)	(3)	1.3
No job	(3)	(3)	(3)	(3)	(3)	(3)	(3)	(3)	(3)	1.3
No employer pensions—										
With job	(3)	(3)	(3)	(3)	(3)	(3)	(3)	(3)	(3)	.6
No job	(3)	(3)	(3)	(3)	(3)	(3)	(3)	(3)	(3)	1.3
Nonaged Social Security benefits:										
Employer pensions—										
With job	(3)	.1	(3)	(3)	(3)	(3)	.7	(3)	(3)	(3)
No job	(3)	.4	.1	.1	(3)	.8	(3)	(3)	(3)	.8
No employer pensions—										
With job .....	.3	.6	.7	.6	(3)	(3)	(3)	(3)	(3)	(3)
No job .....	.7	1.6	1.2	2.0	3.3	.7	4.3	6.7	3.1	4.6
Unspecified Social Security benefits:										
Employer pensions—										
With job	(3)	(3)	(3)	(3)	(3)	(3)	.7	(3)	(3)	(3)
No job	(3)	(3)	(3)	(3)	(3)	(3)	(3)	(3)	(3)	(3)
No employer pensions—										
With job	(3)	(3)	(3)	(3)	(3)	(3)	(3)	(3)	(3)	.8
No job	(3)	(3)	(3)	.3	(3)	(3)	.6	.7	.7	.6
No Social Security benefits:										
Employer pensions—										
With job	(3)	.2	.7	1.1	.9	4.1	2.8	5.6	4.2	.7
No job	(3)	.4	.4	.7	(3)	1.7	6.4	.6	7.3	7.0
No employer pensions—										
With job	71.8	73.3	68.1	60.1	59.4	54.9	54.1	43.2	48.5	47.2
No job	27.0	23.4	28.7	35.0	36.4	37.7	30.4	43.2	36.1	33.8

See footnotes at end of table.

CONTACT: Susan Grad (202) 282-7094 for further information.

Table 3.D1.—Number and percentage distribution of persons, by components of retirement status, age, and sex, 1986 ¹—Continued

Components of retirement status	Women aged—								
	61	62	63	64	65	66-69	70-74	75-79	80 or older
Number (in thousands) . . .	1,158	1,093	1,134	1,234	1,092	4,100	4,160	3,176	3,479
Total percent	100.0	100.0	100.0	100.0	100.0	100.0	100.0	100.0	100.0
Social Security benefits:									
Aged ²	9.2	46.1	65.0	57.0	85.7	91.9	93.8	94.2	92.1
Nonaged ⁴	4.8	5.6	5.4	5.7	(3)	(3)	(3)	3	3
Unspecified	4.8	.9	.8	10.0	(3)	2	2	3	4
No benefits	81.2	47.3	28.9	27.3	14.3	7.9	6.0	5.8	7.4
Total percent	100.0	100.0	100.0	100.0	100.0	100.0	100.0	100.0	100.0
Employer pensions:									
Pensions	8.5	16.6	18.2	14.5	31.4	26.0	26.8	24.8	24.8
No pensions	91.5	83.4	81.8	85.5	68.6	74.0	73.2	75.2	75.2
Total percent	100.0	100.0	100.0	100.0	100.0	100.0	100.0	100.0	100.0
Work status:									
With job	46.7	29.5	30.8	28.5	18.0	14.0	8.0	5.7	2.2
No job	53.3	70.5	69.2	71.5	82.0	86.0	92.0	94.3	97.8
Total percent	100.0	100.0	100.0	100.0	100.0	100.0	100.0	100.0	100.0
Aged Social Security benefits:									
Employer pensions—									
With job . . . . .	.7	.5	2.2	.6	1.3	2.3	1.2	1.0	.5
No job	1.4	10.3	12.3	8.5	25.8	21.3	22.9	22.0	21.6
No employer pensions—									
With job	2.9	6.7	11.3	10.9	8.3	9.2	6.5	4.7	1.4
No job	4.2	28.7	39.2	37.0	50.2	59.1	63.2	66.5	68.6
Nonaged Social Security benefits:									
Employer pensions—									
With job	(3)	(3)	(3)	(3)	(3)	(3)	(3)	3	3
No job	(3)	(3)	.7	1.0	(3)	(3)	(3)	3	3
No employer pensions—									
With job	(3)	(3)	(3)	(3)	(3)	(3)	(3)	3	3
No job	4.8	5.6	4.6	4.7	(3)	(3)	(3)	3	3
Unspecified Social Security benefits:									
Employer pensions—									
With job	(3)	(3)	(3)	(3)	(3)	(3)	(3)	3	3
No job	(3)	(3)	(3)	.6	(3)	(3)	.2	3	3
No employer pensions—									
With job	(3)	(3)	(3)	1.5	(3)	(3)	(3)	3	3
No job	4.8	.9	.8	8.0	(3)	2	(3)	(3)	4
No Social Security benefits:									
Employer pensions—									
With job	1.4	.6	1.9	1.2	.3	2	(3)	3	3
No job	5.0	5.2	1.0	2.7	3.9	2.2	2.5	1.8	2.6
No employer pensions—									
With job	41.7	21.7	15.4	14.4	8.0	2.3	.3	3	3
No job	33.0	19.8	10.5	9.0	2.1	3.2	3.2	4.0	4.5

¹ Interviews for wave 2 of the 1986 panel were conducted between June and September 1986, and information was obtained for a 4-month period preceding the interview. May was the single calendar month common to each period. Social Security benefit status and demographic characteristics are as of May. Economic characteristics are based on all 4 months of wave 2.

² Includes those aged 62 or older with retired-worker benefits or spouse benefits based on age, and those aged 60 or older with widow(er) benefits based on age.

³ Less than 0.05 percent.

⁴ Includes those with disabled-worker benefits, spouse or widow(er) benefits

based on the care of a minor child, disabled-widow benefits, and children's benefits of students and adults disabled in childhood.

Source: Restricted use file, Survey of Income and Program Participation. The OASDI benefit classification is based on Social Security program information that was matched to SIPP public use files and edited to be consistent with survey variables on Social Security benefit receipt, Medicare coverage, age, sex, and marital status. The file was developed as part of a joint statistical project between the Social Security Administration and the Bureau of the Census under the terms of the agencies' 1967 Memorandum of Agreement on the Exchange of Statistical Information and Service.

3.E Poverty

Table 3.E1.—Weighted average poverty thresholds for nonfarm families of specified size, 1959-90

Calendar year	Unrelated individuals			Families of 2 persons or more							Annual average CPI, all items (1982-84= 100) ¹	
				2 persons			3 persons	4 persons	5 persons	6 persons		7 persons or more
	All ages	Under age 65	Aged 65 or older	All ages	Householder under age 65	Householder aged 65 or older						
1959	\$1,467	\$1,503	\$1,397	1,894	\$1,952	\$1,761	\$2,324	\$2,973	\$3,506	\$3,944	\$4,849	29.2
1960	1,490	1,526	1,418	1,924	1,982	1,788	2,359	3,022	3,560	4,002	4,921	29.6
1961	1,506	1,545	1,433	1,942	2,005	1,808	2,383	3,054	3,597	4,041	4,967	29.9
1962	1,519	1,562	1,451	1,962	2,027	1,828	2,412	3,089	3,639	4,088	5,032	30.3
1963	1,539	1,581	1,470	1,988	2,052	1,850	2,442	3,128	3,685	4,135	5,092	30.6
1964	1,558	1,601	1,488	2,015	2,079	1,875	2,473	3,169	3,732	4,193	5,156	31.0
1965	1,582	1,626	1,512	2,048	2,114	1,906	2,514	3,223	3,797	4,264	5,248	31.5
1966	1,635	1,685	1,565	2,115	2,185	1,970	2,600	3,335	3,930	4,410	5,430	32.5
1967	1,675	1,722	1,600	2,168	2,238	2,017	2,661	3,410	4,019	4,516	5,550	33.4
1968	1,748	1,797	1,667	2,262	2,333	2,102	2,774	3,553	4,188	4,706	5,789	34.8
1969	1,840	1,893	1,757	2,383	2,458	2,215	2,924	3,743	4,415	4,958	6,101	36.7
1970	1,954	2,010	1,861	2,525	2,604	2,348	3,099	3,968	4,680	5,260	6,468	38.8
1971	2,040	2,098	1,940	2,633	2,716	2,448	3,229	4,137	4,880	5,489	6,751	40.5
1972	2,109	2,168	2,005	2,724	2,808	2,530	3,339	4,275	5,044	5,673	6,983	41.8
1973	2,247	2,307	2,130	2,895	2,984	2,688	3,548	4,540	5,358	6,028	7,435	44.4
1974	2,495	2,562	2,364	3,211	3,312	2,982	3,936	5,038	5,950	6,699	8,253	49.3
1975	2,724	2,797	2,581	3,506	3,617	3,257	4,293	5,500	6,499	7,316	9,022	53.8
1976	2,884	2,959	2,730	3,711	3,826	3,445	4,540	5,815	6,876	7,760	9,588	56.9
1977	3,075	3,152	2,906	3,951	4,072	3,666	4,833	6,191	7,320	8,261	10,216	60.6
1978	3,311	3,392	3,127	4,249	4,383	3,944	5,201	6,662	7,880	8,891	11,002	65.2
1979	3,689	3,778	3,479	4,725	4,878	4,390	5,784	7,412	8,775	9,914	12,280	72.6
1980	4,190	4,290	3,949	5,363	5,537	4,983	6,565	8,414	9,966	11,269	13,955	82.4
1981	4,620	4,729	4,359	5,917	6,111	5,498	7,250	9,287	11,007	12,449	...	90.9
1982	4,901	5,019	4,626	6,281	6,487	5,836	7,693	9,862	11,684	13,207	...	96.5
1983	5,061	5,180	4,775	6,483	6,697	6,023	7,938	10,178	12,049	13,630	...	99.6
1984	5,278	5,400	4,979	6,762	6,983	6,282	8,277	10,609	12,566	14,207	...	103.9
1985	5,469	5,593	5,156	6,998	7,231	6,503	8,573	10,989	13,007	14,696	...	107.6
1986	5,572	5,701	5,255	7,138	7,372	6,630	8,737	11,203	13,259	14,986	...	109.6
1987	5,778	5,909	5,447	7,397	7,641	6,872	9,056	11,611	13,737	15,509	...	113.6
1988	6,024	6,155	5,674	7,704	7,958	7,158	9,435	12,092	14,305	16,149	...	118.3
1989	6,311	6,451	5,947	8,076	8,343	7,501	9,885	12,675	14,990	16,921	...	124.0
1990 ²	6,652	6,800	6,268	8,512	8,794	7,906	10,419	13,360	15,800	17,835	...	130.7

¹ Beginning in January 1978, the Bureau of Labor Statistics introduced a new price index for all urban consumers (CPI-U) that forms a continuous series with the earlier index for urban wage earners and for clerical workers as of December 1977.

² Preliminary Data; 1989 weighted average poverty levels raised by 5.4 percent to correspond with the 1990 increase from the 1989 Consumer Price Index (CPI-U) for all urban consumers.

Note: Three technical changes in the definition of poverty are described in the Bureau of the Census report on the poverty population in 1980 (Characteristics of the Population Below the Poverty Level, 1980, Series P-60, No. 133): (1) Distinctions based on the sex of the family householder will no longer be made; (2) income thresholds for farm families will be the same as for nonfarm families of the same size and composition, and (3) the increased sample size will now permit separate poverty income criteria for families of 7, 8, and 9 or more persons. (Separate criteria for these family sizes by number of children have been developed by the Social Security Administration for the base year 1978 on the same basis as the original poverty matrix for smaller family sizes, and then updated by means of the all-items Consumer Price Index.) The thresholds for

larger families beginning in 1980 are:

Year	7 persons	8 persons	9 persons or more
1980	\$12,761	\$14,199	\$16,896
1981	14,110	15,655	18,572
1982	15,036	16,719	19,698
1983	15,500	17,170	20,310
1984	16,096	17,961	21,247
1985	16,656	18,512	22,083
1986	17,049	18,791	22,497
1987	17,649	19,515	23,105
1988	18,379	20,322	24,061
1989	19,162	21,328	25,480
1990 ²	20,197	22,480	26,857

Source: Bureau of the Census and the Social Security Administration.

Table 3.E2.—Number and percent of poor persons, by age, at end of 1959-88

Age and family status ²	1959	1970	1975	1980	1985	1986	1987	1988
Total civilian noninstitutionalized population ⁴ (in millions)								
All ages.....	176.5	202.5	210.4	225.0	236.6	238.6	240.9	243.5
Children under 18.....	64.0	69.9	64.8	62.2	62.0	62.0	62.3	63.6
In families with—								
Male householder ⁵	58.3	60.8	54.1	50.6	49.5	49.2	49.4	49.2
Female householder.....	5.7	9.0	10.6	11.5	12.5	12.8	12.9	14.4
18-54 ⁶	81.0	94.9	104.7	116.3	125.2	126.7	128.4	129.5
55-64.....	15.5	18.4	19.8	21.7	22.1	21.9	21.6	21.4
65 or older.....	15.6	19.3	21.7	24.7	27.3	28.0	28.5	29.0
In families.....	11.9	13.4	14.8	16.7	18.4	18.8	19.2	19.6
Unrelated individuals.....	3.7	5.8	6.9	8.0	8.9	9.2	9.3	9.5
Men.....	1.2	1.4	1.5	1.7	2.0	2.1	2.2	2.2
Women.....	2.5	4.4	5.4	6.3	7.0	7.1	7.2	7.3
Number poor (in millions)								
All ages.....	39.5	25.3	25.9	29.3	33.1	32.4	32.5	31.7
Children under 18.....	17.2	10.5	10.9	11.1	12.5	12.3	12.4	12.3
In families with—								
Male householder ⁵	13.1	5.7	5.3	5.2	5.8	5.3	5.4	4.9
Female householder.....	4.1	4.8	5.6	5.9	6.7	6.9	7.1	7.5
18-54.....	13.4	8.2	9.7	12.2	14.8	14.5	14.4	13.8
55-64.....	3.3	2.1	2.0	2.1	2.3	2.2	2.2	2.1
65 or older.....	5.5	4.7	3.3	3.9	3.5	3.5	3.5	3.5
In families.....	3.2	2.0	1.2	1.4	1.2	1.2	1.2	1.2
Unrelated individuals.....	2.3	2.7	2.1	2.4	2.3	2.3	2.2	2.3
Men.....	.7	.5	.4	.4	.4	.4	.4	.4
Women.....	1.6	2.2	1.7	2.0	1.9	1.9	1.8	1.9
Percent poor								
All ages.....	22.4	12.6	12.3	13.0	14.0	13.6	13.5	13.1
Children under 18.....	26.9	15.0	16.8	17.9	20.1	19.8	20.0	19.4
In families with—								
Male householder ⁵	22.4	9.3	9.8	10.4	11.7	10.8	10.9	10.0
Female householder.....	72.2	53.4	52.7	50.8	53.6	54.4	54.7	51.8
18-54.....	16.5	8.7	9.2	10.5	11.8	11.4	11.2	10.7
55-64.....	21.5	11.4	10.2	9.5	10.5	10.0	10.3	10.1
65 or older.....	35.2	24.6	15.3	15.7	12.6	12.4	12.2	12.0
In families.....	26.9	14.7	8.0	8.5	6.4	6.2	6.5	6.2
Unrelated individuals.....	61.9	47.1	31.0	30.6	25.6	25.2	24.0	24.1
Men.....	59.0	38.9	27.7	24.4	20.5	19.6	19.3	19.5
Women.....	63.3	49.7	31.9	32.3	27.0	26.8	25.4	25.5

¹ Data for 1970 and 1975 are based on the 1970 Census of Population controls.² Income and poverty status refer to the calendar year shown; family status is as of March of the succeeding year.³ Based on revised methodology.⁴ Includes Armed Forces in the United States living off post or with families on post. Excludes unrelated individuals under age 16.⁵ Includes children in families with both spouses present and in families with

male householder with no spouse present.

⁶ Includes persons under age 18 listed as unrelated individual, family householder, spouse of householder, or other family member.

Source: Public use file of the March 1989 Income Supplement, Current Population Survey, Bureau of the Census. For a discussion of standard errors or estimated numbers and percentages, see Bureau of the Census, Current Population Reports, P-60 series.

3.E Poverty

Table 3.E3.—Shares of money income from earnings and other sources for aged and nonaged families, 1988

Type of money income received during year ¹	Aged family units						Nonaged family units					
	Individuals aged 65 or older living alone or with nonrelatives only			Multiperson families with householder aged 65 or older			Individuals under age 65 living alone or with nonrelatives only			Multiperson families with householder under age 65		
	Total	Nonpoor	Poor ²	Total	Nonpoor	Poor ²	Total	Nonpoor	Poor ²	Total	Nonpoor	Poor ²
Number of families and unrelated individuals (in millions)	9.5	7.2	2.3	10.6	9.9	0.7	25.0	20.1	4.9	55.2	49.0	6.2
	Percent receiving income of specified type ³											
Earnings	13	16	3	44	46	21	86	94	52	93	97	62
Public program payments:												
Social Security ⁴	93	94	91	93	94	87	6	5	11	10	9	11
Supplemental Security Income	9	4	25	5	4	20	3	1	10	2	2	7
Other public assistance	3	4	3	6	5	12	12	10	18	17	13	47
Other programs ⁵	4	4	4	9	9	6	7	8	6	12	12	7
Other sources:												
Dividends, interest, rent	65	75	31	75	79	30	55	63	23	68	74	17
Employment-related pensions, alimony, annuities, etc.....	37	46	9	54	57	14	7	8	4	16	16	13
	Percentage distribution of income, by type											
Total percent.....	100	100	100	100	100	100	100	100	100	100	100	100
Earnings	10	11	(6)	29	29	6	87	88	53	89	90	53
Public program payments:												
Social Security ⁴	43	40	82	31	30	70	1	1	14	2	1	8
Supplemental Security Income	1	1	11	1	(6)	7	(6)	(6)	10	(6)	(6)	4
Other public assistance	1	1	(6)	1	1	4	2	2	12	1	1	27
Other programs ⁵	1	1	1	1	1	2	1	1	4	1	1	2
Other sources:												
Dividends, interest, rent	27	29	4	21	21	6	5	5	3	4	4	1
Employment-related pensions, alimony, annuities, etc.....	17	18	3	17	18	5	3	3	3	3	3	4
Median income	\$8,623	\$11,111	\$5,180	\$21,676	\$23,046	\$5,753	\$16,182	\$19,905	\$3,344	\$34,546	\$38,008	\$5,886

¹ Household surveys tend to underestimate the number of income recipients and income sources such as interest, dividends, rents, veterans' payments, unemployment compensation, and workers' compensation are more underreported than others. For more detail, see Bureau of the Census, **The Value of Noncash Benefits: 1979-82**, Technical Paper No. 52, Appendix F.

² Poverty status based on money income of all family members after receipt of OASDI and any other cash transfer payments.

³ Received by individuals or any family member at any time during 1988. Most

individuals or families received more than one type of income during the year.

⁴ Social Security may include any Railroad Retirement payments.

⁵ Unemployment insurance, workers' compensation, or veterans' payments.

⁶ Less than 0.05 percent.

Source: Public use file of the March 1989 Income Supplement, Current Population Survey, Bureau of the Census. For a discussion of standard errors of estimated numbers and percentages, see Bureau of the Census, Current Population Reports, P-60 series.

Table 3.E4.—Current living arrangements of persons aged 65 or older, March 1989
[Civilian noninstitutionalized population]

Living arrangement and sex	Population (in thousands)			Percentage distribution			Percent officially poor
	Total	Poor	Nonpoor	Total	Poor	Nonpoor	
Total	29,022	3,481	25,541	100.0	100.0	100.0	12.0
Unrelated individuals.....	9,451	2,277	7,174	32.6	65.4	28.1	24.1
Family members.....	19,571	1,203	18,367	67.4	34.6	71.9	6.1
Householder or spouse	17,668	1,064	16,604	60.9	30.6	65.0	5.0
Other relative ²	1,903	139	1,764	6.6	4.0	6.9	7.3
Poor by own income	957	125	832	3.3	3.6	3.3	13.1
Not poor by own income	946	14	932	3.3	.4	3.6	1.5
Men	12,078	963	11,115	41.6	27.7	43.5	8.0
Unrelated individuals.....	2,174	424	1,750	7.5	12.2	6.9	19.5
Family members.....	9,904	539	9,365	34.1	15.5	36.7	5.4
Householder.....	8,921	483	8,438	30.7	13.9	33.0	5.4
Spouse of householder.....	471	31	440	1.6	.9	1.7	6.5
Other relative ²	512	26	486	1.8	.7	1.9	5.0
Poor by own income	181	25	156	.6	.7	.6	13.8
Not poor by own income	331	1	330	1.1	...	1.3	.2
Women.....	16,944	2,518	14,427	58.4	72.3	56.5	14.9
Unrelated individuals.....	7,278	1,854	5,424	25.1	53.3	21.2	25.5
Family members.....	9,666	664	9,002	33.3	19.1	35.2	6.9
Householder, no husband present.....	1,480	205	1,275	5.1	5.9	5.0	13.9
Householder with husband present.....	345	18	327	1.2	.5	1.3	5.3
Wife of householder.....	6,451	327	6,124	22.2	9.4	24.0	5.1
Other relative ²	1,390	113	1,277	4.8	3.3	5.0	8.2
Poor by own income	776	100	676	2.7	2.9	2.6	12.9
Not poor by own income	615	13	602	2.1	.4	2.4	2.1

¹ Living arrangements as of March 1989. Poverty status in 1988 as reflected by income of unrelated individual or family money income for year compared with official poverty income criterion for families of appropriate size and composition.

² Aged family members who are neither the family householder nor the spouse of the householder. Official poverty classification is based on combined income of all related persons living together. Persons in this group are classified here on the basis of official poverty criteria for family income and on a comparison of their own income with official poverty criteria for elderly persons maintaining their

own households. The hidden poor are other relatives in nonpoor households whose own income is below the official poverty line for unrelated individuals or married couples.

Source: Public use file of the March 1988 Income Supplement, Current Population Survey, Bureau of the Census. For a discussion of standard errors of estimated numbers and percentages, see Bureau of the Census, Current Population Reports, P-60 series.

3.E Poverty

Table 3.E6.—Aged families receiving Social Security benefits, by share of income from benefits and race, 1988

Social Security share of money income for year ¹	Individuals aged 65 or older living alone or with nonrelatives only				Multiperson families with householder aged 65 or older			
	Total	Nonpoor	Poor	Percent poor	Total	Nonpoor	Poor	Percent poor
All races ²								
Total number (in millions).....	9.5	7.2	2.3	...	10.6	9.9	0.7	...
Total percent	100	100	100	24	100	100	100	7
No Social Security benefits.....	7	6	9	33	7	6	13	12
Some Social Security benefits.....	93	94	91	23	93	94	87	6
Less than one-fourth of income.....	10	13	1	2	24	25	5	1
One-fourth up to one-half of income.....	22	27	5	6	29	30	12	3
One-half up to three-fourths of income.....	21	24	15	17	20	20	16	5
Three-fourths or more of income.....	40	30	70	43	21	18	56	18
White								
Total number (in millions).....	8.4	6.7	1.8	...	9.6	9.1	0.5	...
Total percent	100	100	100	21	100	100	100	5
No Social Security benefits.....	6	6	8	27	6	6	13	10
Some Social Security benefits.....	94	94	92	21	94	94	87	4
Less than one-fourth of income.....	11	14	1	2	24	25	5	1
One-fourth up to one-half of income.....	23	28	5	4	30	30	12	2
One-half up to three-fourths of income.....	21	24	13	13	20	20	15	4
Three-fourths or more of income.....	38	29	74	41	20	18	56	13
Black								
Total number (in millions).....	0.9	0.4	0.4	...	0.9	0.7	0.2	...
Total percent	100	100	100	50	100	100	100	24
No Social Security benefits.....	10	7	13	66	9	9	9	25
Some Social Security benefits.....	90	93	87	48	91	91	91	24
Less than one-fourth of income.....	4	8	0	0	23	29	4	4
One-fourth up to one-half of income.....	14	20	7	27	23	27	13	14
One-half up to three-fourths of income.....	21	20	22	53	17	17	20	27
Three-fourths or more of income.....	52	46	57	55	27	19	54	48

¹ Payments under Old-Age, Survivors, and Disability Insurance program any time in 1988 to any family member as reported in the March 1989 Current Population Survey. For 1983, according to program records, receipt of Social Security benefits reported by Survey respondents represented 92 percent of aggregate Social Security payments.

² Includes other races.

Source: Public use file of the March 1989 Income Supplement, Current Population Survey, Bureau of the Census. For a discussion of standard errors of estimated numbers and percentages, see Bureau of the Census, Current Population Reports, P-60 series.

Table 3.E8.—Poverty income guidelines for families of specified size, 1965-91

Date of issuance ³	Family size								
	1 person	2 persons	3 persons	4 persons	5 persons	6 persons	7 persons	8 persons	Increment ⁴
December 1965.....	\$1,540	\$1,990	\$2,440	\$3,130	\$3,685	\$4,135	\$4,635	\$5,135	\$500
August 1967.....	1,600	2,000	2,500	3,200	3,800	4,200	4,700	5,300	500
September 1968.....	1,600	2,100	2,600	3,300	3,900	4,400	4,900	5,400	500
September 1969.....	1,800	2,400	3,000	3,600	4,200	4,800	5,400	6,000	600
December 1970.....	1,900	2,500	3,100	3,800	4,400	5,000	5,600	6,200	600
November 1971.....	2,000	2,600	3,300	4,000	4,700	5,300	5,900	6,500	600
October 1972.....	2,100	2,725	3,450	4,200	4,925	5,550	6,200	6,850	650
March 1973.....	2,200	2,900	3,600	4,300	5,000	5,700	6,400	7,100	700
May 1974.....	2,330	3,070	3,810	4,550	5,290	6,030	6,770	7,510	740
March 1975.....	2,590	3,410	4,230	5,050	5,870	6,690	7,510	8,330	820
April 1976.....	2,800	3,700	4,600	5,500	6,400	7,300	8,200	9,100	900
April 1977.....	2,970	3,930	4,890	5,850	6,810	7,770	8,730	9,690	960
April 1978.....	3,140	4,160	5,180	6,200	7,220	8,240	9,260	10,280	1,020
May 1979.....	3,400	4,500	5,600	6,700	7,800	8,900	10,000	11,100	1,100
April 1980.....	3,790	5,010	6,230	7,450	8,670	9,890	11,110	12,330	1,220
March 1981.....	4,310	5,690	7,070	8,450	9,830	11,210	12,590	13,970	1,380
April 1982.....	4,680	6,220	7,760	9,300	10,840	12,380	13,920	15,460	1,540
February 1983.....	4,860	6,540	8,220	9,900	11,580	13,260	14,940	16,620	1,680
February 1984.....	4,980	6,720	8,460	10,200	11,940	13,680	15,420	17,160	1,740
March 1985.....	5,250	7,050	8,850	10,650	12,450	14,250	16,050	17,850	1,800
February 1986.....	5,360	7,240	9,120	11,000	12,880	14,760	16,640	18,520	1,880
February 1987.....	5,500	7,400	9,300	11,200	13,100	15,000	16,900	18,800	1,900
February 1988.....	5,770	7,730	9,690	11,650	13,610	15,570	17,530	19,490	1,960
February 1989.....	5,980	8,020	10,060	12,100	14,140	16,160	18,220	20,260	2,040
February 1990.....	6,280	8,420	10,560	12,700	14,840	16,980	18,120	21,260	2,140
February 1991.....	6,620	8,880	11,140	13,400	15,660	17,920	20,180	22,440	2,260

¹ Except for Alaska and Hawaii. Guidelines for Alaska and Hawaii since 1980 are:

Year	Alaska		Hawaii	
	1 person	Increment ⁴	1 person	Increment ⁴
1980.....	\$4,760	\$1,520	\$4,370	\$1,400
1981.....	5,410	1,720	4,980	1,580
1982.....	5,870	1,920	5,390	1,770
1983.....	6,080	2,100	5,600	1,930
1984.....	6,240	2,170	5,730	2,000
1985.....	6,560	2,250	6,040	2,070
1986.....	6,700	2,350	6,170	2,160
1987.....	6,860	2,380	6,310	2,190
1988.....	7,210	2,450	6,650	2,250
1989.....	7,480	2,550	6,870	2,350
1990.....	7,840	2,680	7,230	2,460
1991.....	8,290	2,820	7,610	2,600

² Before 1983, guidelines are for nonfarm families only.

³ Guidelines shown are effective from date of issuance.

⁴ Add this amount for each additional family member. Before 1973, increments between some of the smaller family sizes differed from the increment shown in the table. Beginning in 1973, the increment has been the same between all family sizes in each year's set of guidelines.

Source: Department of Health and Human Services.

OASDI

Tables

4.A1-4.A6	Trust Funds
4.B1-4.B11	Covered Workers
4.C1-4.C5	Insured Workers

Benefits in Current-Payment Status

5.A1-5.A13	Summary
5.B1-5.B9	Retired Workers
5.C1-5.C2	Retired Workers and Dependents
5.D1-5.D6	Disabled Workers
5.E1-5.E2	Disabled Workers and Dependents
5.F1-5.F12	Dependents and Survivors
5.G1-5.G5	Retired Workers/Dual Entitlement
5.H1-5.H4	Beneficiary Families
5.J1-5.J11	Geographic Data
5.K1	Direct Deposit
5.L1	Representative Payment
5.M1	International Agreements

Benefits Awarded, Withheld, and Terminated

6.A1-6.A5	Summary
6.B1-6.B5	Retired Workers
6.C1-6.C7	Disabled Workers
6.D1-6.D9	Dependents and Survivors
6.E1-6.E7	Benefits Withheld
6.F1-6.F3	Benefits Terminated

Table 4.A1.—Old-Age and Survivors Insurance, 1937-90

[In millions]

Calendar year	Receipts					Expenditures							Interfund borrowing transfers ⁵	Net increase in fund	Fund end of period
	Total	Net contri- butions ¹	Income from taxation of benefits	Payments from the general fund of the Treasury ²	Net interest ³	Total	Benefit payments ⁴	Net administrative expenses			Transfers to Railroad Retire- ment program				
								Adminis- trative expenses	Percent of—						
									Con- tribu- tions and reim- burse- ments	Total bene- fits					
1937	\$767	\$765	...	...	\$2	\$1	\$1	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	\$766
1938	375	360	...	...	15	10	10	...	...	...	...	...	...	\$366	1,132
1939	607	580	...	...	27	14	14	...	...	...	...	...	...	592	1,724
1940	368	325	...	...	43	62	35	\$26	8.1	74.1	...	...	...	306	2,031
1941	845	789	...	...	56	114	88	26	3.3	29.7	...	...	...	731	2,762
1942	1,085	1,012	...	...	72	159	131	28	2.8	21.3	...	...	...	926	3,688
1943	1,328	1,239	...	...	88	195	166	29	2.4	17.8	...	...	...	1,132	4,820
1944	1,422	1,316	...	...	107	238	209	29	2.2	14.0	...	...	...	1,184	6,005
1945	1,420	1,285	...	...	134	304	274	30	2.3	10.9	...	...	...	1,116	7,121
1946	1,447	1,295	...	...	152	418	378	40	3.1	10.5	...	...	...	1,029	8,150
1947	1,722	1,557	...	\$1	164	512	466	46	2.9	9.8	...	...	...	1,210	9,360
1948	1,969	1,685	...	3	281	607	556	51	3.0	9.2	...	...	...	1,362	10,722
1949	1,816	1,666	...	4	146	721	667	54	3.2	8.1	...	...	...	1,094	11,816
1950	2,928	2,667	...	4	257	1,022	961	61	2.3	6.4	...	...	...	1,905	13,721
1951	3,784	3,363	...	4	417	1,966	1,885	81	2.4	4.3	...	...	...	1,818	15,540
1952	4,184	3,819	...	...	365	2,282	2,194	88	2.3	4.0	...	...	...	1,902	17,442
1953	4,359	3,945	...	...	414	3,094	3,006	88	2.2	2.9	...	...	...	1,265	18,707
1954	5,610	5,163	...	...	447	3,741	3,670	92	1.8	2.5	-\$21	...	...	1,869	20,576
1955	6,167	5,713	...	...	454	5,079	4,968	119	2.1	2.4	-7	...	...	1,087	21,663
1956	6,697	6,172	...	...	526	5,841	5,715	132	2.1	2.3	-5	...	...	856	22,519
1957	7,381	6,825	...	...	556	7,507	7,347	162	2.4	2.2	-2	...	...	-126	22,393
1958	8,117	7,566	...	...	552	8,646	8,327	194	2.6	2.3	124	...	...	-528	21,864
1959	8,584	8,052	...	...	532	10,308	9,842	184	2.3	1.9	282	...	...	-1,724	20,141
1960	11,382	10,866	...	...	516	11,198	10,677	203	1.9	1.9	318	...	...	184	20,324
1961	11,833	11,285	...	...	548	12,432	11,862	239	2.1	2.0	332	...	...	-599	19,725
1962	12,585	12,059	...	...	526	13,973	13,356	256	2.1	1.9	361	...	...	-1,388	18,337
1963	15,063	14,541	...	...	521	14,920	14,217	281	1.9	2.0	423	...	...	143	18,480
1964	16,258	15,689	...	...	569	15,613	14,914	296	1.9	2.0	403	...	...	645	19,125
1965	16,610	16,017	...	...	593	17,501	16,737	328	2.0	2.0	436	...	...	-890	18,235
1966	21,302	20,580	...	78	644	18,967	18,267	256	1.2	1.4	444	...	...	2,335	20,570
1967	24,034	23,138	...	78	818	20,382	19,468	406	1.8	2.1	508	...	...	3,652	24,222
1968	25,040	23,719	...	382	939	23,557	22,643	476	2.0	2.1	438	...	...	1,483	25,704
1969	29,554	27,947	...	442	1,165	25,176	24,210	474	1.7	2.0	491	...	...	4,378	30,082
1970	32,220	30,256	...	449	1,515	29,848	28,798	471	1.5	1.6	579	...	...	2,371	32,454
1971	35,877	33,723	...	488	1,667	34,542	33,414	514	1.5	1.5	613	...	...	1,335	33,789
1972	40,050	37,781	...	475	1,794	38,522	37,124	674	1.8	1.8	724	...	...	1,528	35,318
1973	48,344	45,975	...	442	1,928	47,175	45,745	647	1.4	1.4	783	...	...	1,169	36,487
1974	54,688	52,081	...	447	2,159	53,397	51,623	865	1.6	1.7	909	...	...	1,291	37,777
1975	59,605	56,816	...	425	2,364	60,395	58,517	896	1.6	1.5	982	...	...	-790	36,987
1976	66,276	63,362	...	614	2,301	67,876	65,705	959	1.5	1.5	1,212	...	...	-1,600	35,388
1977	72,412	69,572	...	613	2,227	75,309	73,121	981	1.4	1.3	1,208	...	...	-2,897	32,491
1978	78,094	75,471	...	615	2,008	83,064	80,361	1,115	1.5	1.4	1,589	...	...	-4,971	27,520
1979	90,274	87,919	...	557	1,797	93,133	90,573	1,113	1.3	1.2	1,448	...	...	-2,860	24,660
1980	105,841	103,456	...	540	1,845	107,678	105,083	1,154	1.1	1.1	1,442	...	...	-1,837	22,823
1981	125,361	122,627	...	675	2,060	126,695	123,803	1,307	1.1	1.1	1,585	...	...	-1,334	21,490
1982	125,198	123,673	...	680	845	142,119	138,806	1,519	1.2	1.1	1,793	\$17,519	...	598	22,088
1983	150,584	138,337	...	5,541	6,706	152,999	149,221	1,528	1.1	1.0	2,251	...	...	-2,416	19,672
1984	169,328	164,122	\$2,835	105	2,266	161,883	157,841	1,638	1.0	1.0	2,404	...	...	7,445	27,117
1985	184,239	176,958	3,208	2,203	1,871	171,150	167,248	1,592	.9	1.0	2,310	-4,364	8,725	35,842	
1986	197,393	190,741	3,424	160	3,069	181,000	176,813	1,601	.8	.9	2,585	-13,155	3,239	39,081	
1987	210,736	202,735	3,257	55	4,690	187,668	183,587	1,524	.8	.8	2,557	...	23,068	62,149	
1988	240,770	229,775	3,384	43	7,568	200,020	195,454	1,776	.8	.9	2,790	...	40,750	102,899	
1989	264,653	250,195	2,439	34	11,985	212,489	207,971	1,673	.7	.8	2,845	...	52,164	155,063	
1990	286,653	267,530	4,848	-2,089	16,362	227,519	222,987	1,563	.6	.7	2,969	...	59,134	214,197	

See footnotes at bottom of table 4.A3.

CONTACT: J. R. Nagel (301) 965-3037 for further information.

4.A OASDI: Trust Funds

Table 4.A2.—Disability Insurance, 1957-90

(In millions)

Calendar year	Receipts					Expenditures						Interfund borrowing transfers ⁵	Net increase in fund	Fund at end of period
	Total	Net contri- butions ¹	Income from taxation of benefits	Payments from the general fund of the Treasury ²	Net interest ³	Total	Benefit payments ⁴	Net administrative expenses			Transfers to Railroad Retire- ment program			
								Adminis- trative expenses	Percent of—					
									Con- tributions and reim- burse- ments	Total bene- fits				
1957	\$709	\$702	...	...	\$7	\$59	\$57	\$3	0.4	4.9	...	...	...	\$649
1958	991	966	...	...	25	261	249	12	1.3	5.0	...	...	\$729	1,379
1959	931	891	...	...	40	485	457	50	5.6	10.9	-\$22	...	447	1,825
1960	1,063	1,010	...	...	53	600	568	36	3.6	6.4	-5	...	464	2,289
1961	1,104	1,038	...	...	66	956	887	64	6.1	7.2	5	...	148	2,437
1962	1,114	1,046	...	...	68	1,183	1,105	66	6.4	6.0	11	...	-69	2,368
1963	1,165	1,099	...	...	66	1,297	1,210	68	6.2	5.6	20	...	-133	2,235
1964	1,218	1,154	...	...	64	1,407	1,309	79	6.8	6.0	19	...	-188	2,047
1965	1,247	1,188	...	...	59	1,687	1,573	90	7.6	5.7	24	...	-440	1,606
1966	2,079	2,006	...	\$16	58	1,947	1,784	137	6.8	7.7	25	...	133	1,739
1967	2,379	2,286	...	16	78	2,089	1,950	109	4.7	5.6	31	...	290	2,029
1968	3,454	3,316	...	32	106	2,458	2,311	127	3.8	5.5	20	...	996	3,025
1969	3,792	3,599	...	16	177	2,716	2,557	138	3.8	5.4	21	...	1,075	4,100
1970	4,774	4,481	...	16	277	3,259	3,085	164	3.6	5.3	10	...	1,514	5,614
1971	5,031	4,620	...	50	361	4,000	3,783	205	4.4	5.4	13	...	1,031	6,645
1972	5,572	5,107	...	51	414	4,759	4,502	233	4.5	5.2	24	...	813	7,457
1973	6,443	5,932	...	52	458	5,973	5,764	190	3.2	3.3	20	...	470	7,927
1974	7,378	6,826	...	52	500	7,196	6,957	217	3.2	3.1	22	...	182	8,109
1975	8,035	7,444	...	90	502	8,790	8,505	256	3.4	3.0	29	...	-754	7,354
1976	8,757	8,233	...	103	422	10,366	10,055	285	3.4	2.8	26	...	-1,609	5,745
1977	9,570	9,138	...	128	304	11,945	11,547	399	4.3	3.5	(6)	...	-2,375	3,370
1978	13,810	13,413	...	142	256	12,954	12,599	325	2.4	2.6	30	...	856	4,226
1979	15,590	15,114	...	118	358	14,186	13,786	371	2.4	2.7	30	...	1,404	5,630
1980	13,871	13,255	...	130	485	15,872	15,515	368	2.8	2.4	-12	...	-2,001	3,629
1981	17,078	16,738	...	168	172	17,658	17,192	436	2.6	2.5	29	...	-580	3,049
1982	22,715	21,995	...	174	546	17,992	17,376	590	2.7	3.4	26	-\$5,081	-358	2,691
1983	20,682	17,991	...	1,121	1,569	18,177	17,524	625	3.3	3.6	28	...	2,505	5,195
1984	17,309	15,945	\$190	...	1,174	18,546	17,898	626	3.9	3.5	22	...	-1,237	3,959
1985	19,301	17,191	222	1,017	870	19,478	18,827	608	3.3	3.2	43	2,540	2,363	6,321
1986	19,439	18,399	238	...	803	20,522	19,853	600	3.3	3.0	68	2,541	1,459	7,780
1987	20,303	19,691	-36	...	648	21,425	20,519	849	4.3	4.1	57	...	-1,122	6,658
1988	22,699	22,039	61	...	600	22,494	21,695	737	3.3	3.4	61	...	206	6,864
1989	24,795	23,993	95	...	707	23,753	22,911	754	3.1	3.3	88	...	1,041	7,905
1990	28,791	28,539	144	-775	883	25,616	24,829	707	2.5	2.8	80	...	3,174	11,079

¹Beginning in 1983, includes government contributions on deemed wage credits for military service in 1957 and later. The amount shown for 1983 includes, in addition to the annual contributions on 1983 wage credits, a net amount of \$402 million representing (1) retroactive contributions on deemed wage credits for military service in 1957-82, less (2) all reimbursements received prior to 1983 for the costs of such credits. An adjustment to these amounts totaling \$62 million was transferred to the trust fund from the general fund of the Treasury in 1984.

²Includes payments (1) in 1966 and later, for costs of noncontributory wage credits for military service performed before 1957, and (2) in 1971-82, for costs of deemed wage credits for military service performed after 1956.

³Net interest includes net profits or losses on marketable investments. Beginning in 1967, administrative expenses are charged currently to the trust fund on an estimated basis, with a final adjustment, including interest, made in the following fiscal year. The amounts of these interest adjustments are included in net interest. Beginning in 1983, these figures reflect payments from a borrowing trust fund to a lending trust fund for interest on amounts owed under the interfund borrowing provisions. Beginning June 1983 and ending November 1990, net interest reflects interest on advance tax transfers. The amount shown for 1983 includes \$660 million in interest on (1) retroactive government contributions on

deemed wage credits for military service in 1957-82, and (2) unnegotiated benefit checks issued before 1983. The amount shown for 1984 includes an interest adjustment of \$169 million on government contributions on deemed wage credits for military service in 1957-83. The amount shown for 1985 includes an interest adjustment of \$14.8 million on unnegotiated checks issued before April 1985.

⁴Beginning in 1966, includes payments for vocational rehabilitation services furnished to disabled persons receiving benefits because of their disabilities. Beginning in 1983, amounts are reduced by amount of reimbursement for unnegotiated benefit checks. The amount shown for 1983 is reduced by \$48 million for all unnegotiated checks issued before 1983; reductions in subsequent years are relatively small.

⁵Negative figure represents amounts loaned by the DI Trust Fund to the OASI Trust Fund. Positive figures represent repayment of these amounts.

⁶Less than \$500,000.

⁷Reflects \$195 million in transfers from the DI Trust Fund to the general fund of the Treasury to correct estimated amounts transferred for calendar years 1984 and 1985.

⁸Reflects \$116 million in transfers from the DI Trust Fund to the general fund of the Treasury to correct estimated amounts transferred for calendar year 1986.

Table 4.A3.—Combined OASI and DI, 1957-90

(In millions)

Calendar year	Receipts					Expenditures									Net increase in funds	Funds at end of period
	Total	Net contri- butions	Income from taxation of benefits	Payments from the general fund of the Treasury	Net interest	Total	Benefit payments	Net administrative expenses			Transfers to Railroad Retire- ment program	Interfund borrowing transfers				
								Adminis- trative expenses	Percent of—							
									Con- tribu- tions and reim- burse- ments	Total bene- fits						
1957	\$8,090	\$7,527	...	...	\$563	\$7,567	\$7,404	\$164	2.2	2.2	-\$2	...	\$523	\$23,042
1958	9,108	8,531	...	...	577	8,907	8,576	207	2.4	2.4	124	...	201	23,243
1959	9,516	8,943	...	...	572	10,793	10,298	234	2.6	2.3	260	...	-1,277	21,966
1960	12,445	11,876	...	...	569	11,798	11,245	240	2.0	2.1	314	...	647	22,613
1961	12,937	12,323	...	...	614	13,388	12,749	303	2.5	2.4	337	...	-451	22,162
1962	13,699	13,105	...	...	594	15,156	14,461	322	2.5	2.2	372	...	-1,457	20,705
1963	16,227	15,640	...	...	587	16,217	15,427	348	2.2	2.3	442	...	10	20,715
1964	17,476	16,843	...	...	633	17,020	16,223	375	2.2	2.3	422	...	456	21,172
1965	17,857	17,205	...	...	651	19,187	18,311	418	2.4	2.3	459	...	-1,331	19,841
1966	23,381	22,585	...	\$94	702	20,913	20,051	393	1.7	2.0	469	...	2,467	22,308		
1967	26,413	25,424	...	94	896	22,471	21,417	515	2.0	2.4	539	...	3,942	26,250		
1968	28,493	27,034	...	414	1,045	26,015	24,954	603	2.2	2.4	458	...	2,479	28,729		
1969	33,346	31,546	...	458	1,342	27,892	26,767	612	1.9	2.3	513	...	5,453	34,182		
1970	36,993	34,737	...	465	1,791	33,108	31,884	635	1.8	2.0	589	...	3,886	38,068		
1971	40,908	38,343	...	538	2,027	38,542	37,197	719	1.8	1.9	626	...	3,366	40,434		
1972	45,622	42,888	...	526	2,208	43,281	41,625	907	2.1	2.2	749	...	2,341	42,775		
1973	54,787	51,907	...	494	2,386	53,148	51,508	837	1.6	1.6	802	...	1,639	44,414		
1974	62,066	58,907	...	499	2,660	60,593	58,581	1,082	1.8	1.8	931	...	1,472	45,886		
1975	67,640	64,259	...	515	2,866	69,184	67,022	1,152	1.8	1.7	1,010	...	-1,544	44,342		
1976	75,034	71,595	...	717	2,722	78,242	75,759	1,244	1.7	1.6	1,239	...	-3,209	41,133		
1977	81,982	78,710	...	741	2,531	87,254	84,667	1,379	1.7	1.6	1,208	...	-5,272	35,861		
1978	91,903	88,883	...	757	2,264	96,018	92,960	1,440	1.6	1.5	1,618	...	-4,115	31,746		
1979	105,864	103,034	...	675	2,155	107,320	104,359	1,483	1.4	1.4	1,477	...	-1,456	30,291		
1980	119,712	116,711	...	670	2,330	123,550	120,598	1,522	1.3	1.3	1,430	...	-3,838	26,453		
1981	142,438	139,364	...	843	2,231	144,352	140,995	1,743	1.2	1.2	1,614	...	-1,914	24,539		
1982	147,913	145,667	...	854	1,391	160,111	156,182	2,109	1.4	1.4	1,820	\$12,437	239	24,778		
1983	171,266	156,328	...	6,662	8,276	171,177	166,745	2,153	1.3	1.3	2,279	...	89	24,867		
1984	186,637	180,067	\$3,025	105	3,440	180,429	175,739	2,264	1.3	1.3	2,426	...	6,208	31,075		
1985	203,540	194,149	3,430	3,220	2,741	190,628	186,075	2,200	1.1	1.2	2,353	-1,824	11,088	42,163		
1986	216,833	209,140	3,662	160	3,871	201,522	196,667	2,202	1.1	1.1	2,653	-10,613	4,698	46,861		
1987	231,039	222,425	3,221	55	5,338	209,093	204,106	2,373	1.1	1.2	2,614	...	21,946	68,807		
1988	263,469	251,814	3,445	43	8,168	222,514	217,149	2,513	1.0	1.2	2,851	...	40,955	109,762		
1989	289,448	274,189	2,534	34	12,692	236,242	230,882	2,427	.9	1.1	2,934	...	53,206	162,968		
1990	315,443	296,070	4,992	-2,864	17,245	253,135	247,816	2,270	.8	.9	3,049	...	62,309	225,277		

See tables 4.A1 and 4.A2 for appropriate footnotes.

Footnotes to table 4.A1

¹Beginning in 1983, includes government contributions on deemed wage credits for military service in 1957 and later. The amount shown for 1983 includes, in addition to the annual contributions on 1983 wage credits, a net amount of \$5,388 million representing (1) retroactive contributions on deemed wage credits for military service in 1957-82, less (2) all reimbursements received prior to 1983 for the costs of such credits. An adjustment to these amounts totaling \$466 million was transferred to the trust fund from the general fund of the Treasury in 1984.

²Includes payments (1) in 1947-51 and in 1966 and later, for costs of noncontributory wage credits for military service performed before 1957; (2) in 1971-82, for costs of deemed wage credits for military service performed after 1956; and (3) in 1968 and later, for costs of benefits to certain uninsured persons who attained age 72 before 1968.

³Net interest includes net profits or losses on marketable investments. Beginning in 1967, administrative expenses are charged currently to the trust fund on an estimated basis, with a final adjustment, including interest, made in the following fiscal year. The amounts of these interest adjustments are included in net interest. Beginning in 1983, these figures reflect payments from a borrowing trust fund to a lending trust fund for interest on amounts owed under the

interfund borrowing provisions. Beginning June 1983 and ending November 1990, net interest reflects interest on advance tax transfers. The amount shown for 1983 includes \$6,677 million in interest on (1) retroactive government contributions on deemed wage credits for military service in 1957-82, and (2) unnegotiated benefit checks issued before 1983. The amount shown for 1984 includes an interest adjustment of \$1,732 million on government contributions on deemed wage credits for military service in 1957-83. The amount shown for 1985 includes an interest adjustment of \$88 million on unnegotiated checks issued before April 1985.

⁴Beginning in 1966, includes payments for vocational rehabilitation services furnished to disabled persons receiving benefits because of their disabilities. Beginning in 1983, amounts are reduced by amount of reimbursement for unnegotiated benefit checks. The amount shown for 1983 is reduced by \$288 million for all unnegotiated checks issued before 1983; reductions in subsequent years are relatively small.

⁵Positive figure represents amounts loaned to the OASI Trust Fund from the DI and HI Trust Funds. Negative figures represent amounts repaid from the OASI Trust Fund to the DI and HI Trust Funds.

4.A OASDI: Trust Funds

Table 4.A4.—Total benefits paid, by type of benefit and trust fund, and as percent of personal income, 1937-89
(In millions)

Year	Total benefits	Cash benefits		Service benefits		Rehabilitation services ²		Personal income ³	Total benefits as percent of personal income
		Old-Age and Survivors Insurance ¹	Disability Insurance	Hospital Insurance	Supplementary Medical Insurance	Old-Age and Survivors Insurance	Disability Insurance		
1937	\$1	\$1	...	...	...	...	...	\$73,400	(4)
1938	10	10	...	...	...	...	...	67,600	(4)
1939	14	14	...	...	...	...	...	72,100	(4)
1940	35	35	...	...	...	...	...	77,600	(4)
1941	88	88	...	...	...	...	...	95,200	0.1
1942	131	131	...	...	...	...	...	122,400	.1
1943	166	166	...	...	...	...	...	150,700	.1
1944	209	209	...	...	...	...	...	164,500	.1
1945	274	274	...	...	...	...	...	170,000	.2
1946	378	378	...	...	...	...	...	177,600	.2
1947	466	466	...	...	...	...	...	190,200	.2
1948	556	556	...	...	...	...	...	209,200	.3
1949	667	667	...	...	...	...	...	206,400	.3
1950	961	961	...	...	...	...	...	228,100	.4
1951	1,885	1,885	...	...	...	...	...	256,500	.7
1952	2,194	2,194	...	...	...	...	...	273,800	.8
1953	3,006	3,006	...	...	...	...	...	290,500	1.0
1954	3,670	3,670	...	...	...	...	...	293,000	1.3
1955	4,968	4,968	...	...	...	...	...	314,200	1.6
1956	5,715	5,715	...	...	...	...	...	337,200	1.7
1957	7,404	7,347	\$57	...	...	...	...	356,300	2.1
1958	8,576	8,327	249	...	...	...	...	367,100	2.3
1959	10,298	9,842	457	...	...	...	...	390,700	2.6
1960	11,245	10,677	568	...	...	...	...	409,400	2.7
1961	12,749	11,862	887	...	...	...	...	426,000	3.0
1962	14,461	13,356	1,105	...	...	...	...	453,200	3.2
1963	15,427	14,217	1,210	...	...	...	...	476,300	3.2
1964	16,223	14,914	1,309	...	...	...	...	510,200	3.2
1965	18,311	16,737	1,573	...	...	...	...	552,000	3.3
1966	21,070	18,267	1,781	\$891	\$128	(5)	\$3	600,800	3.5
1967	25,967	19,468	1,939	3,353	1,197	(5)	11	644,500	4.0
1968	30,651	22,642	2,294	4,179	1,518	\$1	16	707,200	4.3
1969	33,371	24,209	2,542	4,739	1,865	1	15	772,900	4.3
1970	38,982	28,796	3,067	5,124	1,975	2	18	831,800	4.7
1971	45,065	33,413	3,758	5,751	2,117	2	24	894,000	5.0
1972	50,269	37,122	4,473	6,318	2,325	2	29	981,600	5.1
1973	61,091	45,741	5,718	7,057	2,526	3	46	1,101,700	5.5
1974	70,996	51,618	6,903	9,099	3,318	5	54	1,210,100	5.9
1975	82,611	58,509	8,414	11,315	4,273	9	91	1,313,400	6.3
1976	94,180	65,699	9,966	13,340	5,080	6	89	1,451,400	6.5
1977	106,443	73,113	11,463	15,737	6,038	8	84	1,607,500	6.6
1978	117,894	80,352	12,513	17,682	7,252	9	86	1,812,400	6.5
1979	133,691	90,556	13,708	20,623	8,708	18	78	2,034,000	6.6
1980	156,298	105,074	15,437	25,064	10,635	8	78	2,258,500	6.9
1981	184,450	123,795	17,199	30,342	13,113	8	-8	2,520,900	7.3
1982	207,268	138,800	17,338	35,631	15,455	6	38	2,670,800	7.8
1983	224,524	149,502	17,530	39,337	18,106	6	42	2,836,400	7.9
1984	238,682	157,862	17,900	43,257	19,661	(5)	1	3,111,900	7.7
1985	256,723	167,360	18,836	47,580	22,947	(5)	(5)	3,314,500	7.7
1986	272,698	176,845	19,847	49,758	26,239	...	9	3,534,300	7.7
1987	284,487	183,644	20,512	49,496	30,820	...	16	3,777,600	7.5
1988	303,717	195,522	21,692	52,517	33,970	...	16	4,064,500	7.5
1989	329,193	207,977	22,873	60,011	38,294	...	38	4,427,900	7.4

¹ For 1937-39, refunds and lump-sum death payments under the Social Security Act of 1935.

² Vocational rehabilitation services to disabled workers and disabled children under the 1965 Amendments to the Social Security Act and to disabled widows and widowers under the 1967 Amendments to the Social Security Act.

³ Data from **Survey of Current Business**, table 2.1. (February 1990).

⁴ Less than 0.05 percent.

⁵ Less than \$0.5 million.

⁶ Unnegotiated checks not deducted.

CONTACT: J. R. Nagel (301) 965-3037 for further information.

Table 4.A5.—Total annual benefits paid from OASI Trust Fund, by type of benefit, 1937-89

[In millions]

Year	Benefits paid to ¹												
	Total	Retired workers and dependents					Survivors					Special age-72 beneficiaries	Lump-sum death payments
		Total	Total	Retired workers	Wives and husbands	Children	Total	Children	Widowed mothers and fathers	Widows and widowers	Parents		
Total..	\$2,388,557	\$2,379,485	\$1,799,962	\$1,624,859	\$154,943	\$20,159	\$575,709	\$146,577	\$30,692	\$396,965	\$1,475	\$3,814	\$9,072
1937 ²	1	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	1
1938 ²	10	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	10
1939 ²	14	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	14
1940....	35	24	17	15	2	(3)	6	3	2	(3)	(3)	...	9
1941....	88	75	51	44	7	1	24	13	8	2	(3)	...	13
1942....	131	116	76	65	10	1	40	21	13	5	(3)	...	15
1943....	166	148	93	79	13	1	55	29	16	9	1	...	18
1944....	209	187	113	97	16	1	73	39	20	14	1	...	22
1945....	274	248	148	126	21	2	100	52	27	20	1	...	26
1946....	378	350	222	189	31	2	128	66	32	28	1	...	28
1947....	466	437	288	245	40	3	149	77	34	37	2	...	29
1948....	556	524	352	300	49	4	172	86	36	48	2	...	32
1949....	667	634	437	373	60	5	197	95	39	60	2	...	33
1950....	961	928	651	557	88	6	277	135	49	89	3	...	33
1951....	1,885	1,828	1,321	1,135	175	11	507	260	82	156	9	...	57
1952....	2,194	2,131	1,539	1,328	200	12	592	298	92	191	10	...	63
1953....	3,006	2,919	2,175	1,884	275	16	744	369	114	248	12	...	87
1954....	3,670	3,578	2,698	2,340	338	21	880	430	133	304	13	...	92
1955....	4,968	4,855	3,748	3,253	466	29	1,108	532	163	396	16	...	113
1956....	5,715	5,605	4,361	3,793	536	33	1,244	581	177	469	17	...	109
1957....	7,347	7,209	5,688	4,888	756	43	1,521	651	198	653	19	...	139
1958....	8,327	8,194	6,474	5,567	851	56	1,720	720	223	757	20	...	133
1959....	9,842	9,670	7,607	6,548	982	77	2,063	855	263	921	25	...	171
1960....	10,677	10,512	8,196	7,053	1,051	92	2,316	945	286	1,057	28	...	164
1961....	11,862	11,690	9,032	7,802	1,124	106	2,659	1,080	316	1,232	31	...	171
1962....	13,356	13,173	10,162	8,813	1,216	134	3,011	1,171	336	1,470	34	...	183
1963....	14,217	14,011	10,795	9,391	1,258	146	3,216	1,222	348	1,612	34	...	206
1964....	14,914	14,698	11,281	9,854	1,277	150	3,416	1,275	354	1,754	33	...	216
1965....	16,737	16,521	12,542	10,984	1,383	175	3,979	1,515	388	2,041	35	...	217
1966....	18,267	18,030	13,373	11,727	1,429	216	4,613	1,812	415	2,351	35	44	237
1967....	19,468	19,215	14,049	12,372	1,456	221	4,854	1,855	420	2,545	34	313	252
1968....	22,642	22,373	16,204	14,278	1,673	253	5,839	2,207	478	3,117	37	330	269
1969....	24,209	23,917	17,395	15,385	1,750	260	6,219	2,322	490	3,371	36	303	291
1970....	28,796	28,503	20,770	18,438	2,029	303	7,428	2,760	574	4,055	39	305	294
1971....	33,413	33,107	24,219	21,544	2,323	352	8,602	3,168	630	4,763	41	285	306
1972....	37,122	36,802	27,057	24,143	2,532	382	9,482	3,433	679	5,326	43	263	320
1973....	45,741	45,412	32,793	29,336	3,000	457	12,356	4,002	801	7,505	48	264	329
1974....	51,618	51,291	37,211	33,369	3,309	533	13,843	4,399	898	8,497	49	237	327
1975....	58,509	58,172	42,432	38,079	3,719	634	15,544	4,888	1,009	9,597	50	196	337
1976....	65,699	65,366	47,936	43,083	4,117	736	17,257	5,336	1,113	10,757	51	174	332
1977....	73,113	72,801	53,575	48,186	4,559	830	19,070	5,759	1,191	12,068	52	157	312
1978....	80,352	80,008	59,159	53,255	4,983	921	20,707	6,093	1,284	13,278	51	142	344
1979....	90,556	90,216	66,947	60,379	5,554	1,014	23,140	6,608	1,409	15,071	52	128	340
1980....	105,074	104,678	77,905	70,358	6,405	1,142	26,654	7,389	1,572	17,638	55	119	394
1981....	123,795	123,463	92,478	83,614	7,543	1,321	30,875	8,307	1,760	20,749	58	110	332
1982....	138,800	138,596	104,885	95,123	8,539	1,223	33,612	8,204	1,861	23,488	59	100	203
1983 ⁴	149,502	149,297	114,048	103,578	9,328	1,143	35,164	7,911	1,771	25,425	56	85	205
1984 ⁴	157,862	157,651	120,952	109,957	9,860	1,135	36,628	7,775	1,474	27,325	53	71	212
1985 ⁴	167,360	167,152	128,479	116,823	10,517	1,140	38,616	7,762	1,474	29,330	51	57	207
1986 ⁴	176,845	176,642	135,902	123,584	11,152	1,166	40,693	7,843	1,457	31,345	48	47	203
1987 ⁴	183,644	183,441	141,293	128,513	11,598	1,183	42,112	7,846	1,388	32,833	44	36	203
1988 ⁴	195,522	195,314	150,498	136,987	12,292	1,219	44,787	8,120	1,392	35,233	43	29	208
1989 ⁴	207,977	207,770	160,331	146,027	13,054	1,249	47,418	8,254	1,401	37,723	41	21	206

¹ Type of benefit estimated.³ Less than \$0.5 million.² For 1937-39, refunds and lump-sum payments under the Social Security Act of 1935.⁴ Unnegotiated checks not deducted.

4.A OASDI: Trust Funds

Table 4.A6.—Total annual benefits paid from DI Trust Fund, by type of benefit, 1957-89

[In millions]

Year	Benefits paid to ¹			
	Total	Disabled workers	Wives and husbands	Children
Total.....	\$285,118	\$242,670	\$10,356	\$32,092
1957.....	57	57	...	...
1958.....	249	246	1	1
1959.....	457	390	29	38
1960.....	568	489	32	48
1961.....	887	724	54	109
1962.....	1,105	888	68	149
1963.....	1,210	965	73	172
1964.....	1,309	1,044	79	186
1965.....	1,573	1,246	95	232
1966.....	1,781	1,394	108	280
1967.....	1,939	1,519	113	307
1968.....	2,294	1,804	131	360
1969.....	2,542	2,014	139	389
1970.....	3,067	2,448	165	454
1971.....	3,758	3,028	192	539
1972.....	4,473	3,626	224	623
1973.....	5,718	4,676	281	760
1974.....	6,903	5,662	320	920
1975.....	8,414	6,908	385	1,121
1976.....	9,966	8,190	447	1,328
1977.....	11,463	9,456	505	1,503
1978.....	12,513	10,315	541	1,657
1979.....	13,708	11,333	581	1,794
1980.....	15,437	12,816	638	1,983
1981.....	17,199	14,379	684	2,136
1982.....	17,338	14,811	652	1,875
1983 ²	17,530	15,196	607	1,728
1984 ²	17,900	15,623	536	1,741
1985 ²	18,836	16,483	545	1,809
1986 ²	19,847	17,409	547	1,890
1987 ²	20,512	18,053	532	1,926
1988 ²	21,692	19,165	529	1,999
1989 ²	22,873	20,314	523	2,036

¹ Type of benefit estimated.

² Unnegotiated checks not deducted.

Table 4.B1.—Workers, earnings, and Social Security numbers issued, 1937-89

[Worker estimates based on 1-percent sample]

Year	Workers reported with taxable earnings ¹ (in thousands)			Earnings					Social Security numbers issued (in thousands)
	Total	With maximum earnings	New entrants into covered employment	Total in covered employment ² (in millions)	Reported taxable		Average per worker		
					Amount (in millions)	Percent of total	Total earnings	Reported taxable	
1937	32,900	1,031	32,900	\$32,200	\$29,620	92.0	\$979	\$900	37,139
1938	31,820	933	3,930	28,500	26,500	93.0	896	833	6,304
1939	33,750	1,055	4,450	32,200	29,750	92.4	954	881	5,555
1940	35,390	1,196	4,430	35,700	32,970	92.4	1,009	932	5,227
1941	40,980	1,866	6,440	45,500	41,850	92.0	1,110	1,021	6,678
1942	46,360	3,569	7,960	58,200	52,940	91.0	1,255	1,142	7,637
1943	47,660	5,942	7,340	69,700	62,420	89.6	1,462	1,310	7,426
1944	46,300	7,163	4,690	73,300	64,430	87.9	1,583	1,392	4,537
1945	46,390	6,361	3,480	71,600	62,950	87.9	1,543	1,357	3,321
1946	48,840	6,477	3,080	79,300	69,090	87.1	1,624	1,415	3,022
1947	48,910	9,620	2,680	92,400	78,370	84.8	1,890	1,602	2,728
1948	49,020	12,061	2,640	102,300	84,120	82.2	2,087	1,716	2,720
1949	46,800	11,740	1,960	100,000	81,810	81.8	2,137	1,748	2,340
1950	48,280	13,936	2,520	109,800	87,500	79.7	2,274	1,812	2,891
1951	58,120	14,270	6,000	148,900	120,770	81.1	2,562	2,078	4,927
1952	59,580	16,606	3,500	159,900	128,640	80.5	2,684	2,159	4,363
1953	60,840	19,013	3,090	173,000	135,870	78.5	2,844	2,233	3,464
1954	59,610	18,866	2,360	171,900	133,520	77.7	2,884	2,240	2,743
1955	65,200	16,704	4,760	196,100	157,540	80.3	3,008	2,416	4,323
1956	67,610	19,236	3,660	216,800	170,720	78.8	3,207	2,525	4,376
1957	70,590	21,095	3,380	233,900	181,380	77.5	3,314	2,569	3,639
1958	69,770	21,328	2,450	236,500	180,720	76.4	3,390	2,590	2,290
1959	71,700	19,112	3,180	255,000	202,310	79.3	3,556	2,822	3,388
1960	72,530	20,310	3,130	265,200	207,000	78.1	3,656	2,854	3,415
1961	72,820	21,265	2,990	270,700	209,640	77.4	3,717	2,879	3,370
1962	74,280	23,154	3,360	289,000	219,050	75.8	3,891	2,949	4,519
1963	75,540	24,570	3,520	302,300	225,550	74.6	4,002	2,986	8,617
1964	77,430	26,717	3,890	324,500	236,390	72.8	4,191	3,053	5,623
1965	80,680	29,136	4,620	351,700	250,730	71.3	4,359	3,108	6,131
1966	84,600	20,498	5,080	390,700	312,540	80.0	4,618	3,694	6,506
1967	87,040	22,948	4,530	422,300	329,960	78.1	4,852	3,791	5,920
1968	89,380	19,120	4,830	460,000	375,840	81.7	5,147	4,205	5,882
1969	92,060	22,577	5,160	502,800	402,550	80.1	5,462	4,373	6,269
1970	93,090	24,224	4,440	531,600	415,600	78.2	5,711	4,464	6,132
1971	93,340	26,404	4,470	559,700	426,960	76.3	5,996	4,574	6,401
1972	96,240	24,074	5,150	617,900	484,110	78.3	6,420	5,030	9,564
1973	99,830	20,250	5,670	686,700	561,850	81.8	6,879	5,628	10,033
1974	101,330	15,310	4,940	746,700	636,760	85.3	7,369	6,284	7,998
1975	100,200	15,070	4,120	787,600	664,660	84.4	7,860	6,633	8,164
1976	102,600	15,330	4,700	874,700	737,700	84.3	8,525	7,190	9,043
1977	105,800	15,700	5,070	960,100	816,550	85.0	9,075	7,718	7,724
1978	110,600	17,050	5,460	1,086,400	915,600	84.3	9,823	8,278	5,260
1979	112,700	11,236	4,883	1,217,700	1,066,650	87.6	10,805	9,465	5,213
1980	113,000	9,903	4,243	1,326,900	1,174,700	88.5	11,742	10,396	5,984
1981	113,000	8,594	4,090	1,447,100	1,292,935	89.3	12,806	11,442	5,581
1982	111,800	7,929	3,408	1,523,700	1,355,300	88.9	13,629	12,123	5,362
1983	112,100	7,044	3,914	1,607,800	1,447,800	90.0	14,343	12,915	6,699
1984	116,300	7,421	4,743	1,788,700	1,608,200	89.9	15,380	13,828	5,980
1985 ⁵	120,100	7,778	4,766	1,929,600	1,723,100	89.3	16,067	14,347	5,720
1986 ⁵	123,000	7,650	4,562	2,058,500	1,842,900	89.5	16,736	14,983	5,711
1987 ³	125,600	7,675	4,860	2,213,000	1,961,400	88.6	17,619	15,616	11,621
1988 ⁶	129,600	(7)	(7)	2,411,200	2,098,100	87.0	18,605	16,189	11,370
1989 ⁶	133,000	(7)	(7)	2,568,600	2,259,900	88.0	19,313	16,992	8,049

¹ Relates to wage and salary workers for 1937-50. Beginning in 1951, includes self-employment. See table 2.A1 for annual maximum taxable earnings.

² Workers reported with first taxable earnings under program in specified year. During 1937-87, 245.5 million different persons reported with taxable earnings.

³ Total wages, including estimated amounts above taxable limit, for 1937-50. Beginning in 1951, also includes reported total net earnings of self-employed persons.

⁴ Excludes railroad account numbers. Since program began, 335 million Social Security numbers have been issued. (Some individuals have been issued

more than one number.)

⁵ Data subject to adjustment.

⁶ Taxable earnings are preliminary estimates based on Social Security data. employment and total covered earnings are preliminary estimates based on data from Bureau of Labor Statistics and the National Income and Product Accounts.

Data not available.

⁸ Preliminary estimates based on data from Bureau of Labor Statistics and the National Income and Product Accounts.

4.B OASDI: Covered Workers

Table 4.B2.—Number and amount of earnings for wage and salary and self-employed workers, 1951–89

[Worker estimates based on 1-percent sample. See table 4.B1 for wage and salary data before 1951]

Year	Workers reported with taxable earnings ¹ (in thousands)		Earnings									
			Wage and salary					Self-employment				
			Total in covered employment ² (in millions)	Reported taxable		Average per worker		Total in covered employment ⁴ (in millions)	Reported taxable		Average per self-employed person	
	Wage and salary employment	Self-employment		Amount ³ (in millions)	Percent of total wages	Total wages ²	Reported taxable ³		Amount ³ (in millions)	Percent of total self-employment	Total earnings ⁴	Reported taxable ³
1951	54,630	4,190	\$132,500	\$111,250	84.0	\$2,425	\$2,036	\$16,400	\$9,520	58.0	\$3,914	\$2,272
1952	56,060	4,240	143,500	118,880	82.8	2,560	2,121	16,400	9,760	59.5	3,868	2,302
1953	57,220	4,340	156,000	125,840	80.7	2,726	2,199	17,000	10,030	59.0	3,917	2,311
1954	55,940	4,350	155,100	123,410	79.6	2,773	2,206	16,800	10,110	60.2	3,862	2,324
1955	59,560	6,810	171,600	141,810	82.6	2,881	2,381	24,500	15,730	64.2	3,598	2,310
1956	61,560	7,390	188,500	153,010	81.2	3,062	2,486	28,300	17,710	62.6	3,829	2,396
1957	64,730	7,150	205,500	163,990	79.8	3,175	2,533	28,400	17,390	61.2	3,972	2,432
1958	64,040	7,130	208,000	163,140	78.4	3,248	2,547	28,500	17,580	61.7	3,997	2,466
1959	66,000	7,060	225,100	183,620	81.6	3,411	2,782	29,900	18,690	62.5	4,235	2,647
1960	66,980	6,870	236,000	188,580	79.9	3,523	2,815	29,200	18,420	63.1	4,250	2,681
1961	67,360	6,790	240,700	190,850	79.3	3,573	2,833	30,000	18,790	62.6	4,418	2,767
1962	68,890	6,720	257,700	200,130	77.7	3,741	2,905	31,300	18,920	60.4	4,658	2,815
1963	70,310	6,590	270,600	206,840	76.4	3,849	2,942	31,700	18,710	59.0	4,810	2,839
1964	72,230	6,480	290,900	217,430	74.7	4,027	3,010	33,600	18,960	56.4	5,185	2,926
1965	75,430	6,550	311,400	230,830	74.1	4,128	3,060	40,300	19,900	49.4	6,153	3,038
1966	79,460	6,630	346,700	287,860	83.0	4,363	3,623	44,000	24,680	56.1	6,637	3,722
1967	82,020	6,470	377,500	305,670	81.0	4,603	3,727	44,800	24,290	54.2	6,924	3,754
1968	84,470	6,570	413,600	348,500	84.3	4,896	4,126	46,400	27,340	58.9	7,062	4,161
1969	87,200	6,350	455,700	375,010	82.3	5,226	4,301	47,100	27,540	58.5	7,417	4,337
1970	88,180	6,270	483,600	388,680	80.4	5,484	4,408	48,000	26,920	56.1	7,656	4,293
1971	88,460	6,290	509,000	399,550	78.5	5,754	4,517	50,700	27,410	54.1	8,060	4,358
1972	91,220	6,600	563,300	452,050	80.3	6,175	4,956	54,600	32,060	58.7	8,273	4,858
1973	94,610	7,100	624,400	523,450	83.8	6,600	5,533	62,300	38,400	61.6	8,775	5,408
1974	96,190	7,040	681,600	594,400	87.2	7,086	6,179	65,200	42,360	65.0	9,261	6,017
1975	94,900	7,000	717,200	621,100	86.6	7,557	6,545	70,400	43,560	61.9	10,057	6,223
1976	97,230	7,400	797,200	689,200	86.4	8,199	7,088	76,800	48,500	63.2	10,378	6,554
1977	100,450	7,480	879,500	763,600	86.8	8,935	7,602	80,600	52,950	65.7	10,775	7,079
1978	104,810	8,040	993,100	856,100	86.2	9,475	8,168	93,300	59,500	63.8	11,604	7,400
1979	106,900	8,200	1,117,900	997,450	89.2	10,457	9,330	99,800	69,200	69.3	12,171	8,439
1980	107,200	8,200	1,229,200	1,103,100	89.7	11,466	10,290	97,700	71,600	73.3	11,914	8,732
1981	107,300	8,250	1,348,200	1,218,835	90.4	12,565	11,359	98,900	74,100	74.9	11,988	8,982
1982	105,800	8,550	1,425,100	1,280,000	89.8	13,470	12,098	98,600	75,300	76.4	11,532	8,807
1983	105,900	9,200	1,498,500	1,363,000	91.0	14,150	12,871	109,300	84,800	77.6	11,880	9,217
1984	109,900	9,900	1,671,500	1,515,000	90.6	15,209	13,785	117,200	93,200	79.5	11,838	9,414
1985 ⁵	113,400	10,500	1,799,600	1,621,800	90.1	15,869	14,302	130,000	101,300	77.9	12,381	9,648
1986 ⁵	116,000	11,200	1,919,500	1,729,800	90.1	16,547	14,912	139,000	113,100	81.4	12,411	10,098
1987 ⁵	118,200	12,000	2,053,600	1,836,200	89.4	17,374	15,535	159,400	125,200	78.5	13,283	10,433
1988 ⁶	122,000	12,300	2,228,800	1,959,800	87.9	18,269	16,064	182,400	138,300	75.8	14,829	11,244
1989 ⁷	125,500	12,400	2,372,600	2,110,100	88.9	18,905	16,814	196,000	149,800	76.4	15,806	12,081

¹ Represents total number in specified type of employment. Persons with both types of covered employment during the year are included in each type.

² Total wages, including estimated amounts above the taxable limit.

³ See table 2.A1 for annual maximum taxable earnings.

⁴ Reported self-employment net earnings.

⁵ Data subject to adjustment.

⁶ Taxable earnings are preliminary estimates based on Social Security data; employment and total covered earnings are preliminary estimates based on data from Bureau of Labor Statistics and the National Income and Product Accounts.

⁷ Preliminary estimates based on data from Bureau of Labor Statistics and the National Income and Product Accounts.

Table 4.B3.—Number of workers and median annual earnings, by type of worker and sex, 1937-88

[Based on 1-percent sample]

Year	All workers			All wage and salary workers			All self-employed workers		
	Total	Men	Women	Total	Men	Women	Total	Men	Women
Number (in thousands)									
1937	32,900	23,810	9,090	32,900	23,810	9,090	...	...	...
1940	35,390	25,570	9,820	35,390	25,570	9,820	...	...	...
1945	46,390	28,820	17,570	46,390	28,820	17,570	...	...	...
1950	48,280	32,620	15,660	48,280	32,620	15,660	...	...	...
1955	65,200	43,140	22,060	59,560	38,240	21,320	6,810	5,980	830
1960	72,530	47,900	24,630	66,980	43,100	23,880	6,870	5,990	880
1965	80,680	51,990	28,690	75,430	47,500	27,930	6,550	5,640	910
1966	84,600	53,730	30,870	79,460	49,360	30,100	6,630	5,700	930
1967	87,040	54,820	32,220	82,020	50,560	31,460	6,470	5,540	930
1968	89,380	55,870	33,510	84,470	51,660	32,810	6,570	5,670	960
1969	92,060	56,980	35,080	87,200	52,390	34,810	6,350	5,480	870
1970	93,090	57,330	35,760	88,180	53,180	35,000	6,270	5,370	900
1971	93,340	57,320	36,020	88,460	53,240	35,220	6,290	5,360	930
1972	96,240	58,610	37,630	91,220	54,440	36,780	6,600	5,590	1,010
1973	99,830	60,220	39,610	94,610	55,860	38,750	7,100	5,990	1,110
1974	101,330	60,520	40,810	96,910	56,270	39,920	7,040	5,880	1,160
1975	100,200	59,520	40,680	94,900	55,140	39,760	7,000	5,790	1,210
1976	102,600	60,340	42,260	97,230	55,985	41,245	7,400	6,040	1,360
1977	105,800	61,620	44,180	100,450	57,330	43,120	7,480	6,020	1,460
1978	110,600	63,960	46,640	104,810	59,360	45,450	8,040	6,400	1,640
1979	112,700	64,529	48,171	106,900	59,927	46,973	8,200	6,500	1,700
1980	113,000	64,288	48,712	107,200	59,751	47,449	8,200	6,407	1,793
1981	113,000	63,984	49,016	107,300	59,562	47,738	8,250	6,361	1,889
1982	111,800	63,089	48,711	105,800	58,557	47,243	8,550	6,443	2,107
1983	112,100	62,881	49,219	105,900	58,248	47,652	9,200	6,823	2,377
1984	116,300	64,700	51,600	109,900	60,009	49,891	9,900	7,196	2,704
1985 ²	120,100	66,255	53,845	113,400	61,427	51,973	10,500	7,548	2,952
1986 ²	123,000	67,393	55,607	116,000	62,395	53,605	11,200	7,911	3,289
1987 ²	125,600	68,597	57,003	118,200	63,353	54,847	12,000	8,465	3,535
1988 ²	129,600	70,782	58,818	122,000	65,390	56,610	12,300	8,677	3,623
Median earnings ³									
1937	\$761	\$945	\$484	\$761	\$945	\$484	...	...	...
1940	746	935	472	746	935	472	...	...	...
1945	1,159	1,654	770	1,159	1,654	770	...	...	...
1950	1,926	2,532	1,124	1,926	2,532	1,124	...	...	...
1955	2,438	3,315	1,351	2,383	3,348	1,338	\$2,397	\$2,550	\$1,552
1960	2,894	3,879	1,679	2,833	3,875	1,676	2,903	3,129	1,695
1965	3,414	4,685	1,984	3,319	4,630	1,979	3,858	4,242	1,898
1966	3,566	5,010	2,082	3,449	4,902	2,077	4,327	4,775	2,059
1967	3,716	5,208	2,259	3,660	5,179	2,276	4,472	4,962	2,152
1968	3,945	5,546	2,435	3,843	5,448	2,434	4,865	5,385	2,282
1969	4,173	5,933	2,585	4,111	6,038	2,554	5,113	5,655	2,321
1970	4,375	6,180	2,735	4,317	6,173	2,770	5,104	5,683	2,360
1971	4,605	6,475	2,882	4,541	6,410	2,943	5,242	5,833	2,408
1972	4,870	6,923	2,983	4,767	6,809	2,998	5,833	6,592	2,597
1973	5,184	7,473	3,148	5,063	7,304	3,168	6,537	7,430	2,769
1974	5,531	7,972	3,435	5,439	7,829	3,461	6,883	7,973	2,891
1975	5,803	8,250	3,730	5,790	8,315	3,794	6,700	7,846	3,113
1976	6,235	8,883	4,063	6,198	8,893	4,114	7,135	8,398	3,083
1977	6,630	9,489	4,358	6,627	9,576	4,411	7,545	8,956	3,351
1978	7,204	10,279	4,856	7,204	10,359	4,913	8,178	9,829	3,618
1979	7,930	11,258	5,433	7,952	11,405	5,508	8,789	10,554	4,020
1980	8,549	11,963	6,012	8,612	12,166	6,106	8,699	10,572	4,133
1981	9,361	12,941	6,690	9,476	13,255	6,807	8,655	10,512	4,330
1982	9,924	13,318	7,232	10,109	13,726	7,390	8,175	10,139	4,333
1983	10,322	13,687	7,618	10,527	14,130	7,809	8,669	10,686	4,722
1984	10,757	14,360	7,878	11,094	15,062	8,088	9,302	11,684	5,113
1985 ²	11,243	14,933	8,276	11,634	15,715	8,511	9,825	12,265	5,495
1986 ²	11,729	15,408	8,754	12,166	16,293	9,015	10,289	12,905	5,971
1987 ²	12,099	15,695	9,143	12,638	16,783	9,441	10,637	13,283	6,234
1988 ²	(4)	(4)	(4)	(4)	(4)	(4)	(4)	(4)	(4)

¹ Not covered before 1951.² Data subject to adjustment.³ For all workers, medians relate to combined earnings from wage and salary

employment and self-employment. For all wage and salary workers, medians relate to wages and salaries only.

⁴ Data not available.

CONTACT: Greg Diez/ Wayne Long (301) 965-0153/ 0152 for further information.

4.B OASDI: Covered Workers

Table 4.B4.—Percent of all workers and self-employed workers with total annual earnings below annual maximum taxable, by sex, 1937-88

[Based on 1-percent sample]

Year	Annual maximum taxable earnings	All workers ¹			All self-employed workers		
		Total	Men	Women	Total	Men	Women
1937.....	\$3,000	96.9	95.8	99.7	...	...	...
1940.....	3,000	96.6	95.4	99.7	...	...	...
1945.....	3,000	86.3	78.6	98.9	...	...	...
1950.....	3,000	71.1	59.9	94.6	...	...	...
1951.....	3,600	75.5	64.6	96.7	65.4	62.6	83.3
1952.....	3,600	72.1	60.0	95.4	64.1	61.2	83.5
1953.....	3,600	68.8	55.5	93.8	62.9	59.5	83.1
1954.....	3,600	68.4	55.4	93.0	62.6	58.8	82.8
1955.....	4,200	74.4	63.4	95.9	74.0	72.3	86.3
1956.....	4,200	71.6	59.7	94.5	71.2	69.1	86.0
1957.....	4,200	70.1	58.7	93.1	69.6	67.2	85.5
1958.....	4,200	69.4	58.4	91.8	68.8	66.3	85.7
1959.....	4,800	73.3	62.7	94.3	72.0	69.6	88.0
1960.....	4,800	72.0	60.9	93.5	71.6	69.2	87.7
1961.....	4,800	70.8	59.6	92.4	70.3	67.8	86.9
1962.....	4,800	68.8	57.1	91.1	67.9	65.3	85.3
1963.....	4,800	67.5	55.5	90.0	66.3	63.4	85.3
1964.....	4,800	65.5	53.1	88.5	63.8	60.5	84.4
1965.....	4,800	63.9	51.0	87.3	59.5	55.8	82.5
1966.....	6,600	75.8	64.4	95.6	68.3	65.0	88.4
1967.....	6,600	73.6	61.5	94.2	66.7	63.2	87.5
1968.....	7,800	78.6	68.0	96.3	70.3	67.2	89.7
1969.....	7,800	75.5	62.8	96.0	68.3	65.0	89.1
1970.....	7,800	74.0	61.8	93.5	67.8	64.3	88.3
1971.....	7,800	71.7	59.1	91.7	66.7	63.3	86.2
1972.....	9,000	75.0	62.9	93.9	68.8	65.0	89.7
1973.....	10,800	79.7	68.9	96.2	71.1	67.4	91.0
1974.....	13,200	84.9	76.2	97.8	75.7	72.1	94.0
1975.....	14,100	84.9	76.4	97.5	77.8	74.4	93.9
1976.....	15,300	85.1	76.3	97.5	78.6	75.1	94.3
1977.....	16,500	85.2	76.3	97.5	79.3	75.8	94.1
1978.....	17,700	84.6	75.4	97.1	79.3	75.6	94.0
1979.....	22,900	90.0	83.6	98.6	84.3	81.3	95.9
1980.....	25,900	91.2	85.5	98.8	86.9	84.2	96.6
1981.....	29,700	92.4	87.4	99.0	89.4	87.1	97.2
1982.....	32,400	92.9	88.3	98.9	91.0	88.8	97.7
1983.....	35,700	93.7	89.6	99.0	92.0	90.0	97.7
1984.....	37,800	93.6	89.4	98.9	91.8	89.7	97.6
1985 ²	39,600	93.5	89.3	98.8	92.0	89.8	97.5
1986 ²	42,000	93.8	89.7	98.7	92.1	89.9	97.6
1987 ²	43,800	93.9	89.9	98.6	92.5	90.3	97.7
1988 ²	45,000	93.9	89.9	98.6	92.6	90.4	97.7

¹ For 1937-50, relates to wage and salary workers. Beginning in 1951, includes self-employed workers.

² Data subject to adjustment.

Table 4.B5.—Number of all workers, by age and sex, 1937-88

(In thousands. Based on 1-percent sample. Age refers to age attained during year)

Year	Total	Under 20	20-24	25-29	30-34	35-39	40-44	45-49	50-54	55-59	60-64	65-69	70-74	75 or older
Total														
1937	32,900	3,277	6,302	5,480	4,413	3,688	3,055	2,580	1,918	1,308	384	398	97	...
1940	35,390	2,963	6,481	5,794	4,904	3,930	3,342	2,706	2,147	1,488	437	494	451	106
1945	46,390	6,313	5,908	5,571	5,495	5,288	4,623	4,061	3,275	2,577	831	926	975	214
1950	48,280	4,469	7,057	6,732	5,991	5,609	5,016	4,076	3,375	2,597	811	1,052	979	210
1955	65,200	5,410	7,065	7,499	7,801	7,458	7,222	6,507	5,299	4,261	1,423	1,893	2,091	537
1960	72,530	6,328	8,749	7,461	7,812	8,301	7,938	7,432	6,448	4,996	1,643	2,102	1,989	419
1965	80,680	8,556	11,066	8,261	7,488	8,120	8,550	7,936	7,163	5,931	1,943	2,272	2,027	424
1970	93,090	10,790	14,945	10,587	8,492	8,028	8,539	8,647	7,700	6,594	2,236	2,692	2,362	475
1975	100,200	11,939	16,419	13,852	10,304	8,644	7,997	8,157	7,896	6,626	2,289	2,543	2,139	444
1980	113,000	12,372	18,403	16,464	14,184	10,982	9,003	7,961	7,768	7,076	2,326	2,632	2,292	491
1981	113,000	11,617	18,151	16,738	14,504	11,556	9,183	7,964	7,601	6,927	2,411	2,595	2,235	477
1982	111,800	10,161	17,626	16,780	14,476	12,127	9,631	7,958	7,453	6,892	2,418	2,607	2,155	476
1983	112,100	9,773	17,426	16,934	14,687	12,544	10,002	8,112	7,282	6,783	2,346	2,617	2,094	471
1984	116,300	10,338	17,791	17,492	15,445	13,409	10,528	8,381	7,355	6,794	2,397	2,685	2,134	487
1985 ²	120,100	10,721	17,775	18,049	16,227	14,311	10,989	8,734	7,456	6,870	2,417	2,744	2,215	491
1986 ²	123,000	10,919	17,481	18,351	16,852	14,916	11,765	9,084	7,610	6,851	2,420	2,777	2,358	481
1987 ²	125,600	11,320	17,151	18,599	17,346	15,186	12,565	9,655	7,691	6,783	2,432	2,763	2,445	493
1988 ²	129,600	11,681	17,697	19,191	17,898	15,670	12,965	9,962	7,936	6,998	2,509	2,851	2,523	509
Men														
1937	23,810	2,020	4,021	3,797	3,237	3,775	2,387	2,091	1,606	1,110	330	351	85	...
1940	25,570	1,821	4,072	4,028	3,545	2,922	2,550	2,151	1,770	1,265	373	434	403	96
1945	28,280	3,343	2,296	3,054	3,502	3,486	3,150	2,840	2,409	1,984	664	765	838	189
1950	32,620	2,530	4,215	4,497	4,135	3,889	3,419	2,827	2,417	1,951	635	843	815	181
1955	43,140	3,026	3,980	5,019	5,345	5,035	4,846	4,327	3,595	2,995	1,012	1,387	1,566	414
1960	47,900	3,748	5,455	5,148	5,464	5,591	5,188	4,818	4,183	3,336	1,125	1,480	1,392	293
1965	51,990	5,206	6,731	5,574	5,153	5,416	5,464	5,002	4,536	3,803	1,274	1,519	1,359	280
1970	57,330	6,308	8,639	6,760	5,564	5,126	5,287	5,242	4,671	4,084	1,392	1,730	1,522	321
1975	59,520	6,635	9,122	8,245	6,440	5,311	4,831	4,891	4,729	4,023	1,418	1,595	1,352	285
1980	64,288	6,620	9,971	9,278	8,206	6,372	5,178	4,590	4,516	4,152	1,391	1,597	1,411	309
1981	63,984	6,209	9,789	9,392	8,338	6,660	5,235	4,576	4,391	4,045	1,443	1,555	1,370	297
1982	63,089	5,418	9,495	9,386	8,285	6,954	5,457	4,564	4,270	4,021	1,429	1,557	1,286	293
1983	62,881	5,143	9,403	9,403	8,352	7,130	5,661	4,600	4,144	3,944	1,377	1,558	1,225	285
1984	64,699	5,411	9,550	9,670	8,706	7,525	5,869	4,713	4,148	3,913	1,410	1,577	1,246	292
1985 ²	66,255	5,560	9,454	9,889	9,081	7,936	6,064	4,846	4,199	3,930	1,411	1,605	1,303	290
1986 ²	67,392	5,633	9,239	9,996	9,372	8,195	6,452	4,985	4,255	3,881	1,395	1,623	1,373	290
1987 ²	68,597	5,875	9,036	10,095	9,623	8,304	6,841	5,258	4,284	3,815	1,403	1,602	1,436	293
1988 ²	70,781	6,062	9,323	10,416	9,929	8,568	7,058	5,425	4,420	3,937	1,447	1,653	1,481	302
Women														
1937	9,090	1,257	2,281	1,683	1,176	913	668	489	312	198	54	47	12	...
1940	9,820	1,142	2,409	1,766	1,359	1,008	792	555	377	218	64	60	48	10
1945	17,570	2,970	3,612	2,517	1,993	1,802	1,473	1,221	866	593	167	161	137	25
1950	15,660	1,939	2,842	2,235	1,856	1,720	1,597	1,249	958	646	176	209	164	29
1955	22,060	2,384	3,085	2,480	2,456	2,423	2,376	2,180	1,704	1,266	411	506	525	123
1960	24,630	2,580	3,294	2,313	2,348	2,710	2,750	2,614	2,265	1,660	518	622	597	126
1965	28,690	3,350	4,335	2,687	2,335	2,704	3,086	2,934	2,627	2,128	669	753	668	144
1970	35,760	4,482	6,306	3,827	2,928	2,902	3,252	3,405	3,029	2,510	844	962	840	154
1975	40,680	5,304	7,297	5,607	3,864	3,333	3,166	3,266	3,167	2,603	871	948	787	159
1980	48,712	5,752	8,432	7,186	5,978	4,610	3,825	3,371	3,252	2,924	935	1,035	881	182
1981	49,016	5,408	8,362	7,346	6,165	4,896	3,949	3,387	3,211	2,882	968	1,039	866	180
1982	48,711	4,744	8,131	7,395	6,191	5,173	4,174	3,395	3,183	2,871	989	1,050	869	183
1983	49,219	4,629	8,023	7,532	6,336	5,413	4,341	3,512	3,138	2,839	969	1,059	870	186
1984	51,601	4,928	8,240	7,822	6,739	5,884	4,659	3,668	3,207	2,881	987	1,108	888	195
1985 ²	53,845	5,162	8,321	8,160	7,146	6,375	4,925	3,888	3,256	2,939	1,006	1,139	913	201
1986 ²	55,608	5,286	8,242	8,356	7,480	6,721	5,313	4,099	3,355	2,970	1,025	1,154	936	191
1987 ²	57,003	5,445	8,115	8,505	7,723	6,883	5,724	4,597	3,407	2,967	1,029	1,161	1,009	200
1988 ²	58,819	5,618	8,374	8,775	7,969	7,102	5,906	4,537	3,515	3,062	1,062	1,198	1,042	207

¹ Represents workers attaining age 65 during the year. Workers aged 65 or older were not covered under the program in that year.² Data subject to adjustment.

4.B OASDI: Covered Workers

Table 4.B6.—Median earnings of all workers, by age and sex, 1937-87

(Based on 1-percent sample. Includes estimates above the annual maximum taxable earnings. Age refers to age attained during year)

Year	Total	Under 20	20-24	25-29	30-34	35-39	40-44	45-49	50-54	55-59	60-61	62-64	65-69	70-71	72 or older
Total															
1937	\$761	\$170	\$570	\$829	\$998	\$1,061	\$1,126	\$1,121	\$1,177	\$1,020	\$1,010	\$927	¹ \$512	...	...
1940	746	140	498	764	934	1,041	1,064	1,110	1,071	1,018	978	963	874	\$924	\$788
1945	1,159	288	669	818	1,383	1,617	1,842	2,026	1,874	1,821	1,782	1,739	1,482	1,341	1,307
1950	1,926	385	1,376	1,971	2,312	2,456	2,473	2,517	2,442	2,394	2,492	2,252	1,973	1,916	1,589
1955	2,438	443	1,601	2,689	3,173	3,233	3,196	3,068	2,966	2,728	2,525	2,427	1,736	1,279	1,149
1960	2,894	561	1,917	3,138	3,738	3,903	3,891	3,785	3,643	3,452	3,166	3,052	1,590	1,140	1,252
1965	3,414	613	2,326	3,919	4,540	4,747	4,756	4,665	4,526	4,304	4,087	3,767	1,791	1,171	1,326
1970	4,375	810	2,988	5,334	6,156	6,339	6,357	6,292	6,105	5,831	5,473	5,047	2,099	1,578	1,683
1975	5,803	1,070	4,187	6,795	8,249	8,629	8,725	8,810	8,748	8,299	7,779	6,620	2,524	2,105	2,137
1980	8,549	1,646	6,205	9,593	11,510	12,540	12,690	12,784	12,794	12,309	11,606	9,651	4,451	3,306	3,140
1981	9,361	1,746	6,632	10,425	12,509	13,670	13,821	13,850	13,823	13,259	12,673	10,284	4,904	3,665	3,382
1982	9,924	1,691	6,597	10,952	13,105	14,427	14,559	14,506	14,503	13,916	13,270	10,669	5,154	3,693	3,526
1983	10,322	1,637	6,557	11,341	13,501	15,033	15,429	15,266	15,105	14,544	13,708	11,284	5,507	4,006	3,589
1984	10,757	1,652	6,858	11,892	14,216	15,779	16,244	16,110	15,863	15,274	14,314	11,595	5,605	4,190	3,599
1985 ²	11,243	1,644	7,114	12,442	14,869	16,430	16,956	16,829	16,509	15,814	14,702	11,904	5,973	4,329	3,721
1986 ²	11,729	1,658	7,297	12,826	15,406	16,976	17,796	17,534	17,290	16,324	15,138	12,047	6,199	4,571	3,851
1987 ²	12,099	1,727	7,386	13,206	15,759	17,413	18,306	18,286	17,883	16,807	15,582	11,961	6,302	4,650	4,003
Men															
1937	\$945	\$174	\$647	\$1,117	\$1,202	\$1,286	\$1,338	\$1,308	\$1,232	\$1,137	\$1,131	\$1,008	¹ \$563	...	...
1940	935	147	550	928	1,143	1,289	1,306	1,320	1,238	1,153	1,088	1,058	950	\$917	\$899
1945	1,654	271	422	813	1,983	2,245	2,405	2,364	2,319	2,170	2,106	2,000	1,666	1,462	1,390
1950	2,532	402	1,566	2,465	2,918	3,102	3,131	3,156	3,018	2,959	2,812	2,618	2,317	2,049	1,707
1955	3,315	468	1,871	3,450	4,079	4,201	4,159	4,005	3,818	3,512	3,201	3,044	2,164	1,498	1,292
1960	3,879	615	2,116	3,942	4,831	5,175	5,167	4,954	4,702	4,416	3,982	3,812	2,112	1,207	1,340
1965	4,685	710	2,609	4,957	6,055	6,481	6,519	6,369	5,921	5,581	4,993	4,784	2,628	1,246	1,443
1970	6,180	930	3,281	6,827	8,131	8,528	8,686	8,735	8,370	7,675	7,051	6,456	2,927	1,662	1,863
1975	8,250	1,246	4,870	8,464	11,170	12,131	12,533	12,605	12,270	11,290	10,398	8,700	2,895	2,276	2,371
1980	11,963	1,857	7,007	11,880	15,491	17,982	18,720	18,896	18,391	17,585	15,939	13,201	4,902	3,658	3,529
1981	12,941	1,957	7,484	12,761	16,502	19,412	20,452	20,243	20,059	18,741	17,496	14,046	5,387	4,032	3,753
1982	13,318	1,844	7,473	12,858	16,641	19,874	21,170	20,978	20,866	19,559	18,245	14,561	5,727	4,121	3,871
1983	13,687	1,806	7,447	13,150	17,044	20,498	22,262	22,092	21,818	20,200	18,532	15,232	6,124	4,428	4,005
1984	14,360	1,809	7,887	13,864	17,943	21,419	23,530	23,466	22,838	21,432	19,476	16,045	6,416	4,765	4,075
1985 ²	14,933	1,771	8,168	14,454	18,624	21,983	24,395	24,354	23,803	22,085	19,913	16,487	6,758	4,976	4,336
1986 ²	15,408	1,763	8,278	14,752	19,157	22,383	25,202	25,354	24,528	22,836	20,302	16,553	7,052	5,333	4,461
1987 ²	15,695	1,824	8,342	15,075	19,485	22,599	25,527	26,157	25,140	23,495	21,019	16,530	7,085	5,325	4,588
Women															
1937	\$484	\$163	\$477	\$602	\$621	\$609	\$604	\$589	\$576	\$563	\$585	\$582	¹ \$366	...	...
1940	472	127	432	530	590	599	596	590	580	562	499	577	607	\$999	\$424
1945	770	307	811	821	871	971	1,026	1,018	987	955	946	899	832	766	928
1950	1,124	362	1,153	1,158	1,196	1,297	1,421	1,456	1,410	1,416	1,370	1,349	1,176	1,399	1,232
1955	1,351	408	1,312	1,406	1,430	1,586	1,706	1,775	1,768	1,622	1,542	1,445	1,057	949	802
1960	1,679	484	1,558	1,969	1,718	1,899	2,075	2,205	2,290	2,221	2,040	1,783	1,142	1,007	1,036
1965	1,984	539	1,852	2,067	2,069	2,243	2,478	2,660	2,715	2,764	2,678	2,372	1,208	1,054	1,093
1970	2,735	675	2,538	3,151	2,953	3,210	3,498	3,721	3,790	3,747	3,729	3,236	1,674	1,344	1,375
1975	3,730	905	3,287	4,800	4,454	4,512	4,870	5,168	5,340	5,300	5,020	4,055	2,189	1,895	1,710
1980	6,012	1,451	5,083	7,496	7,649	7,495	7,761	7,893	8,079	7,966	7,756	6,044	3,589	2,853	2,569
1981	6,690	1,556	5,461	8,249	8,514	8,440	8,570	8,728	8,858	8,818	8,418	6,531	4,096	3,111	2,775
1982	7,232	1,544	5,596	8,922	9,308	9,182	9,260	9,416	9,441	9,407	8,926	6,781	4,312	3,137	3,044
1983	7,618	1,482	5,663	9,412	9,879	9,889	9,928	10,088	9,972	10,002	9,416	7,388	4,672	3,425	3,009
1984	7,878	1,506	5,766	9,794	10,411	10,486	10,492	10,615	10,433	10,312	9,783	7,597	4,618	3,605	2,992
1985 ²	8,276	1,520	6,043	10,241	10,981	11,157	11,155	11,069	10,893	10,706	10,127	7,732	4,967	3,656	3,066
1986 ²	8,754	1,561	6,300	10,752	11,554	11,816	12,004	11,781	11,613	11,037	10,511	7,797	5,147	3,648	3,156
1987 ²	9,143	1,629	6,389	11,109	11,987	12,391	12,667	12,547	12,228	11,587	10,844	7,750	5,392	3,915	3,378

¹ Earnings of workers attaining age 65 during the year. Workers aged 65 or older not covered under program in that year.

² Data subject to adjustment.

CONTACT: Greg Diez/ Wayne Long (301) 965-0153/ 0152 for further information.

Table 4.B7.—Number of wage and salary workers, by amount and sex, 1937-88

(In thousands. Based on 1-percent sample. Figures in bold indicate that the taxable maximum fell near the lower end of the interval.)

Year	Total	Workers with wages below taxable maximum											Workers with maximum wages
		\$1- \$1,199	\$1,200- \$3,599	\$3,600- \$8,399	\$8,400- \$13,199	\$13,200- \$17,999	\$18,000- \$22,799	\$22,800- \$27,599	\$27,600- \$32,399	\$32,400- \$37,199	\$37,200- \$41,999	\$42,000- \$44,999	
Total													
1937	32,900	22,866	9,003	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	1,031
1940	35,390	24,351	9,843	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	1,196
1945	46,390	23,678	16,171	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	6,361
1950	48,280	17,176	17,168	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	13,936
1955	59,560	19,193	20,832	4,603	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	14,932
1960	66,980	18,678	21,139	8,807	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	18,356
1965	75,430	19,300	20,747	8,897	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	26,486
1970	88,180	18,541	20,262	27,174	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	22,203
1975	94,900	17,075	17,634	26,869	17,417	2,420	...	...	...	...	...	...	13,485
1980	107,200	13,444	15,631	23,559	19,433	13,251	8,785	4,024	...	...	...	...	9,073
1981	107,300	12,375	14,728	21,894	18,945	13,600	9,408	6,386	2,023	...	...	...	7,940
1982	105,800	11,905	13,944	20,265	18,083	13,603	9,566	6,667	4,418	...	...	...	7,350
1983	105,900	11,751	13,592	19,591	17,443	13,539	9,688	6,852	4,727	2,220	...	...	6,492
1984	109,900	11,979	13,661	19,516	17,267	13,876	10,210	7,373	5,278	3,511	394	...	6,835
1985 ¹	113,400	12,037	13,732	19,343	17,251	14,229	10,695	7,873	5,668	3,884	1,519	...	7,169
1986 ¹	116,000	12,125	13,711	19,132	16,852	14,404	11,157	8,281	6,079	4,287	2,961	...	7,010
1987 ¹	118,200	12,140	13,908	18,968	16,401	14,559	11,434	8,645	6,351	4,583	3,169	1,021	7,021
1988 ¹	122,000	12,150	14,003	18,862	16,021	14,651	11,827	9,238	6,793	4,721	3,270	3,457	7,008
Men													
1937	23,810	14,550	8,257	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	1,003
1940	25,570	15,425	8,980	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	1,165
1945	28,820	12,023	10,447	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	6,170
1950	32,620	9,029	10,508	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	13,083
1955	38,240	9,186	11,267	3,648	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	14,139
1960	43,100	8,910	11,295	6,033	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	16,862
1965	47,500	8,928	10,348	5,220	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	23,004
1970	53,180	8,172	9,633	15,377	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	19,998
1975	55,140	7,449	7,889	12,851	12,365	2,086	...	...	...	...	...	...	12,540
1980	59,751	5,660	6,730	10,090	9,389	8,687	7,087	3,575	...	...	...	...	8,533
1981	59,562	5,285	6,323	9,380	8,691	8,135	7,013	5,448	1,815	...	...	...	7,472
1982	58,557	5,242	6,099	8,829	8,223	7,611	6,525	5,308	3,860	...	...	...	6,859
1983	58,248	5,218	6,001	8,605	7,844	7,188	6,238	5,190	3,978	1,967	...	...	6,020
1984	60,008	5,177	5,888	8,473	7,820	7,141	6,270	5,286	4,258	3,036	350	...	6,311
1985 ¹	61,427	5,200	5,882	8,252	7,822	7,092	6,346	5,346	4,369	3,240	1,319	...	6,559
1986 ¹	62,395	5,284	5,921	8,174	7,536	7,030	6,303	5,349	4,483	3,437	2,521	...	6,356
1987 ¹	63,353	5,310	6,063	8,189	7,311	6,977	6,278	5,413	4,477	3,554	2,613	867	6,300
1988 ¹	65,390	5,323	6,139	8,205	7,084	6,922	6,226	5,548	4,463	3,618	2,663	3,016	6,183
Women													
1937	9,090	8,316	746	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	28
1940	9,820	8,926	863	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	31
1945	17,570	11,655	5,724	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	191
1950	15,660	8,147	6,660	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	653
1955	21,320	10,007	9,565	955	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	793
1960	23,880	9,768	9,844	2,774	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	1,494
1965	27,930	10,372	10,399	3,677	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	3,482
1970	35,000	10,369	10,629	11,797	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	2,205
1975	39,760	9,626	9,735	14,018	5,052	334	...	...	...	...	...	...	945
1980	47,449	7,784	8,901	13,469	10,044	4,564	1,698	449	...	...	...	...	540
1981	47,738	7,091	8,405	12,514	10,254	5,465	2,395	939	208	...	...	...	468
1982	47,243	6,663	7,844	11,435	9,860	5,993	3,040	1,359	558	...	...	...	491
1983	47,652	6,533	7,591	10,986	9,599	6,351	3,450	1,662	749	253	...	...	478
1984	49,891	6,802	7,773	11,044	9,447	6,735	3,940	2,087	1,020	475	44	...	524
1985 ¹	51,973	6,837	7,851	11,090	9,429	7,136	4,350	2,527	1,300	644	200	...	610
1986 ¹	53,605	6,841	7,790	10,958	9,316	7,374	4,854	2,933	1,595	850	440	...	654
1987 ¹	54,847	6,830	7,845	10,779	9,090	7,582	5,156	3,232	1,874	1,028	556	153	721
1988 ¹	56,610	6,827	7,864	10,657	8,937	7,729	5,601	3,690	2,330	1,103	607	441	824

¹ Data subject to adjustment.

4.B OASDI: Covered Workers

Table 4.B8.—Number of self-employed workers, by age and sex, 1951-88

[In thousands. Based on 1-percent sample. Age refers to age attained during year]

Year	Total	Under 20	20-24	25-29	30-34	35-39	40-44	45-49	50-54	55-59	60-64	65-69	70-74	75 or older
Total														
1951.....	4,190	6	71	246	414	543	592	565	503	462	164	215	237	117
1955.....	6,810	18	114	362	600	757	865	874	790	737	290	441	497	322
1960.....	6,870	19	133	305	560	743	848	929	918	846	316	452	414	286
1965.....	6,550	31	143	292	452	664	814	870	913	885	328	411	388	267
1970.....	6,270	33	159	348	476	581	729	808	837	839	327	407	388	244
1975.....	7,000	67	302	581	679	700	731	813	869	823	317	382	393	248
1976.....	7,400	67	341	662	775	768	758	842	878	845	315	394	394	260
1977.....	7,480	71	361	693	839	809	759	813	861	844	303	382	391	255
1978.....	8,040	89	410	793	941	897	815	823	890	855	320	396	420	284
1979.....	8,200	80	386	804	1,003	966	845	845	877	869	319	384	420	287
1980.....	8,200	78	380	824	1,052	983	869	812	851	852	307	381	419	280
1981.....	8,250	77	381	839	1,108	1,030	882	802	822	828	318	371	410	277
1982.....	8,550	77	395	876	1,151	1,108	959	821	820	846	315	384	407	286
1983.....	9,200	93	447	954	1,240	1,240	1,060	876	861	883	325	402	413	297
1984.....	9,900	100	491	1,002	1,367	1,368	1,173	951	903	907	350	428	431	313
1985 ¹	10,500	108	518	1,086	1,471	1,501	1,248	1,021	924	921	366	434	454	323
1986 ¹	11,200	112	517	1,101	1,571	1,630	1,368	1,113	982	974	386	476	497	346
1987 ¹	12,000	153	548	1,143	1,625	1,698	1,516	1,235	1,047	1,019	415	506	567	384
1988 ¹	12,300	156	562	1,171	1,665	1,741	1,554	1,266	1,074	1,045	425	519	581	394
Men														
1951.....	3,620	5	61	219	370	478	519	479	430	393	139	179	204	97
1955.....	5,980	16	104	335	555	687	773	773	679	631	247	373	420	265
1960.....	5,990	16	119	284	515	678	757	812	793	709	260	386	348	230
1965.....	5,640	26	127	263	410	598	714	759	772	742	272	339	326	217
1970.....	5,370	28	136	306	422	522	642	699	712	695	268	324	320	201
1975.....	5,790	57	251	479	564	584	619	680	715	672	255	309	326	201
1976.....	6,040	56	288	538	627	626	693	717	682	682	254	315	322	212
1977.....	6,020	58	302	559	668	643	617	659	692	671	242	304	317	206
1978.....	6,400	72	336	627	737	702	652	655	716	677	253	318	337	228
1979.....	6,500	61	317	640	773	752	673	669	705	685	254	305	338	233
1980.....	6,407	60	305	639	793	752	672	641	681	668	244	301	333	226
1981.....	6,361	57	299	644	829	772	673	629	643	643	247	294	325	222
1982.....	6,443	55	302	662	848	802	704	622	629	649	239	302	319	228
1983.....	6,823	67	331	710	901	884	772	648	640	669	245	311	322	237
1984.....	7,197	71	355	726	981	948	828	688	662	677	264	325	333	247
1985 ¹	7,548	76	370	772	1,048	1,043	863	723	670	680	277	328	349	251
1986 ¹	7,912	74	361	774	1,097	1,113	926	768	704	707	286	356	378	272
1987 ¹	8,465	104	380	793	1,133	1,163	1,021	844	744	738	309	385	437	302
1988 ¹	8,676	107	389	813	1,162	1,192	1,046	865	763	757	317	395	448	309
Women														
1951.....	570	1	10	27	44	65	73	86	73	69	25	36	33	8
1955.....	830	2	10	27	45	70	92	101	111	106	43	68	77	21
1960.....	880	3	14	21	45	65	91	117	125	137	56	66	67	18
1965.....	910	5	16	29	42	66	100	111	141	143	56	72	62	17
1970.....	900	5	23	42	54	59	87	109	125	144	59	65	68	17
1975.....	1,210	10	51	102	115	116	112	133	154	151	62	73	67	17
1976.....	1,360	11	53	124	148	142	132	149	161	163	61	79	72	17
1977.....	1,460	13	59	134	171	166	142	154	169	173	61	78	74	17
1978.....	1,640	17	74	166	204	195	163	168	174	178	67	78	83	17
1979.....	1,700	19	69	164	230	214	172	176	172	184	65	79	82	20
1980.....	1,793	18	75	185	259	231	197	171	170	184	63	80	86	20
1981.....	1,889	20	82	195	278	258	209	174	180	186	71	77	85	19
1982.....	2,107	22	93	214	303	306	256	198	192	197	76	82	88	22
1983.....	2,377	26	116	244	339	356	288	228	221	215	80	91	91	22
1984.....	2,702	29	136	276	386	420	345	263	241	230	86	103	98	24
1985 ¹	2,951	33	147	313	423	458	385	298	254	241	90	106	104	27
1986 ¹	3,288	38	157	327	475	517	442	345	279	267	100	120	118	29
1987 ¹	3,535	49	168	349	492	535	496	391	303	281	106	121	130	33
1988 ¹	3,624	50	172	358	504	548	508	401	311	288	108	124	133	34

¹ Data subject to adjustment.

CONTACT: Greg Diez/ Wayne Long (301) 965-0153/ 0152 for further information.

Table 4.B9.—Number of self-employed workers, by amount of earnings and sex, 1951-88

[In thousands. Based on 1-percent sample. Earnings credits consist of self-employment income and any taxable wages earned in addition, up to annual maximum taxable (see table 2.A1). Figures in bold indicate that the taxable maximum fell near the lower end of the interval]

Year	Total	Workers with earnings below taxable maximum											Workers with maximum earnings
		\$1- \$1,199	\$1,200- \$3,599	\$3,600- \$8,399	\$8,400- \$13,199	\$13,200- \$17,999	\$18,000- \$22,799	\$22,800- \$27,599	\$27,600- \$32,399	\$32,400- \$37,199	\$37,200- \$41,999	\$42,000- \$44,999	
	Total												
1951	4,190	735	2,007	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	1,448
1955	6,810	1,689	2,922	427	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	1,772
1960	6,870	1,205	2,868	843	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	1,954
1965	6,550	926	2,171	803	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	2,650
1970	6,270	668	1,696	1,885	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	2,021
1975	7,000	625	1,563	1,857	1,176	226	...	...	...	...	...	...	1,553
1980	8,200	562	1,514	1,937	1,224	882	627	379	...	...	...	...	1,075
1981	8,250	560	1,568	1,920	1,212	847	601	455	214	...	...	...	873
1982	8,550	605	1,700	2,036	1,183	830	617	433	373	...	...	...	773
1983	9,200	623	1,756	2,129	1,280	898	682	490	360	243	...	...	739
1984	9,900	626	1,787	2,248	1,357	982	743	556	401	302	89	...	807
1985 ¹	10,500	631	1,798	2,337	1,467	1,063	778	594	449	342	201	...	843
1986 ¹	11,200	667	1,839	2,438	1,520	1,121	843	649	508	380	356	...	881
1987 ¹	12,000	727	1,900	2,568	1,617	1,176	917	705	547	418	340	178	905
1988 ¹	12,300	733	1,906	2,592	1,635	1,186	946	727	562	422	339	338	914
	Men												
1951	3,620	521	1,746	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	1,353
1955	5,980	1,360	2,569	393	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	1,658
1960	5,990	895	2,479	770	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	1,846
1965	5,640	632	1,797	720	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	2,491
1970	5,370	441	1,339	1,674	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	1,916
1975	5,790	369	1,129	1,544	1,058	210	...	...	...	...	...	...	1,480
1980	6,407	290	973	1,449	1,000	768	565	348	...	...	...	...	1,014
1981	6,361	289	1,009	1,414	974	713	534	411	197	...	...	...	820
1982	6,443	309	1,069	1,471	934	687	529	383	337	...	...	...	724
1983	6,823	317	1,073	1,504	984	730	572	423	316	220	...	...	684
1984	7,197	316	1,046	1,518	1,015	779	612	470	348	269	80	...	743
1985 ¹	7,548	322	1,020	1,544	1,087	824	625	495	383	299	179	...	770
1986 ¹	7,912	332	1,036	1,575	1,079	843	657	525	428	325	311	...	801
1987 ¹	8,465	371	1,062	1,653	1,151	881	707	565	450	353	290	159	823
1988 ¹	8,676	375	1,064	1,668	1,165	888	727	580	458	355	288	277	831
	Women												
1951	570	214	261	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	95
1955	830	329	353	34	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	114
1960	880	310	389	73	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	108
1965	910	294	374	83	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	159
1970	900	227	357	211	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	105
1975	1,210	256	434	313	118	16	...	...	...	...	...	...	73
1980	1,793	272	541	488	224	114	62	31	...	...	...	...	61
1981	1,889	271	559	506	238	134	67	43	17	...	...	...	53
1982	2,107	295	631	565	249	143	88	50	36	...	...	...	49
1983	2,377	306	684	625	296	168	110	67	43	23	...	...	55
1984	2,703	310	742	730	342	202	131	86	53	33	9	...	65
1985 ¹	2,952	309	777	793	380	239	153	99	65	43	22	...	73
1986 ¹	3,289	335	803	862	441	278	186	124	80	56	45	...	80
1987 ¹	3,535	356	839	915	466	296	210	140	97	66	50	20	82
1988 ¹	3,624	358	842	925	470	299	219	147	104	67	50	62	83

¹ Data subject to adjustment.

4.B OASDI: Covered Workers

Table 4.B10.—Number of workers, taxable earnings, and contributions, by type of employment and State, 1987
 [Preliminary estimates; data related to location of employment during the year. Based on 1-percent sample]

State	Number of workers reported with taxable earnings ¹ (in thousands)			Reported taxable earnings ² (in millions)			OASDI contributions ³ (in millions)		
	Total, all workers	Wage and salary workers	Self-employed persons	Total	Wages	Self-employment income	Total	Wage and salary employment	Self-employment
Total	125,600	118,200	12,000	\$1,961,400	\$1,836,200	\$125,200	\$280,480	\$262,577	\$17,904
Alabama.....	1,903	1,802	165	22,450	20,967	1,483	3,210	2,998	212
Alaska.....	329	308	35	5,827	5,432	395	833	777	56
Arizona.....	1,733	1,645	147	21,864	20,444	1,421	3,127	2,923	203
Arkansas.....	1,525	1,440	133	15,283	14,130	1,153	2,185	2,021	165
California.....	15,235	14,291	1,451	225,826	208,162	17,663	32,293	29,767	2,526
Colorado.....	1,949	1,825	210	23,385	21,455	1,929	3,344	3,068	276
Connecticut.....	2,610	2,510	164	37,962	35,746	2,217	5,429	5,112	317
Delaware.....	814	800	24	10,569	10,311	257	1,511	1,475	37
District of Columbia.....	1,019	1,006	24	13,590	13,310	280	1,943	1,903	40
Florida.....	6,320	5,949	597	74,364	68,606	5,758	10,634	9,811	823
Georgia.....	3,682	3,515	280	44,334	41,505	2,829	6,340	5,935	405
Hawaii.....	544	513	52	7,539	7,025	513	1,078	1,005	73
Idaho.....	545	507	61	5,636	5,076	561	806	726	80
Illinois.....	7,460	7,149	527	100,934	95,052	5,883	14,434	13,592	841
Indiana.....	2,914	2,765	266	38,193	35,664	2,528	5,462	5,100	362
Iowa.....	1,571	1,432	227	19,246	16,886	2,360	2,752	2,415	338
Kansas.....	1,622	1,519	176	17,550	15,821	1,729	2,510	2,262	247
Kentucky.....	1,705	1,580	202	18,573	16,942	1,631	2,656	2,423	233
Louisiana.....	1,906	1,794	172	24,296	22,705	1,591	3,474	3,247	228
Maine.....	608	562	71	6,627	5,922	705	948	847	101
Maryland.....	2,896	2,796	177	38,728	36,751	1,977	5,538	5,255	283
Massachusetts.....	4,009	3,826	309	57,127	53,444	3,683	8,169	7,643	527
Michigan.....	5,617	5,403	360	86,373	82,856	3,517	12,351	11,848	503
Minnesota.....	2,865	2,687	281	39,972	37,241	2,730	5,716	5,325	390
Mississippi.....	1,079	1,009	108	10,857	9,833	1,025	1,553	1,406	147
Missouri.....	3,106	2,932	296	39,171	36,506	2,665	5,601	5,220	381
Montana.....	387	349	60	4,258	3,720	538	609	532	77
Nebraska.....	999	919	127	11,983	10,642	1,342	1,714	1,522	192
Nevada.....	588	562	45	6,833	6,363	470	977	910	67
New Hampshire.....	648	610	65	8,409	7,652	758	1,202	1,094	108
New Jersey.....	5,170	4,969	334	79,494	75,120	4,374	11,368	10,742	626
New Mexico.....	780	738	66	7,944	7,375	569	1,136	1,055	81
New York.....	13,274	12,815	742	211,528	202,863	8,664	30,248	29,009	1,239
North Carolina.....	3,758	3,568	316	43,220	40,260	2,961	6,181	5,757	423
North Dakota.....	340	299	62	3,915	3,275	640	560	468	92
Ohio.....	6,559	6,269	461	87,410	82,839	4,572	12,500	11,846	654
Oklahoma.....	1,496	1,377	191	18,776	17,210	1,567	2,685	2,461	224
Oregon.....	1,546	1,448	156	20,026	18,439	1,587	2,864	2,637	227
Pennsylvania.....	6,726	6,408	513	96,119	90,350	5,770	13,745	12,920	825
Rhode Island.....	648	622	45	8,377	7,875	502	1,198	1,126	72
South Carolina.....	1,650	1,569	133	18,730	17,464	1,266	2,678	2,497	181
South Dakota.....	347	303	66	3,610	2,928	682	516	419	98
Tennessee.....	2,873	2,722	245	32,177	29,842	2,336	4,601	4,267	334
Texas.....	8,443	7,918	852	108,235	100,149	8,085	15,478	14,321	1,156
Utah.....	817	775	73	8,921	8,291	630	1,276	1,186	90
Vermont.....	331	308	37	3,821	3,458	363	546	495	52
Virginia.....	3,148	2,993	262	41,077	38,345	2,732	5,874	5,483	391
Washington.....	2,476	2,331	232	32,947	30,361	2,586	4,711	4,342	370
West Virginia.....	708	664	72	8,846	8,230	616	1,265	1,177	88
Wisconsin.....	3,076	2,930	241	39,937	37,697	2,240	5,711	5,391	320
Wyoming.....	247	230	29	2,837	2,580	257	406	369	37
Armed Forces ⁴	2,804	2,804	...	35,929	35,929	...	5,138	5,138	...
Puerto Rico and Virgin Islands.....	843	799	46	7,025	6,603	422	1,005	944	60
Other ⁵	263	246	17	2,739	2,550	189	392	365	27

¹ Workers employed in more than one State are counted in each State. Workers with earnings in both wage and salary employment and self-employment are counted in each type of employment. National and State totals and subtotals are unduplicated counts of workers in each type of employment.

² Annual maximum taxable earnings from a single employer or from self-employment were \$43,800 in 1987.

³ On 1987 earnings, paid at the rate of 7.15 percent of taxable wages by employees and employers, 7.15 percent of taxable tips by employees, and 14.3

percent of self-employment income by self-employed workers. Unadjusted for multi-employer tax refunds. Unadjusted for tax credit of 2.0 percent for self-employed.

⁴ Military personnel on full-time active duty; Air Force, Army, Coast Guard, Marines, and Navy.

⁵ Persons employed in American Samoa and Guam, U.S. citizens employed abroad by American employers, and persons employed on oceanborne vessels.

CONTACT: Greg Diez/ Wayne Long (301) 965-0153/ 0152 for further information.

Table 4.B11.—Number of workers, taxable earnings, and contributions, by type of employment, 1937-89

[Based on 1-percent sample]

Year	Number of workers reported with taxable earnings ¹ (in thousands)			Reported taxable earnings (in millions)			OASDI contributions (in millions)		
	Total, all workers	Wage and salary workers	Self-employed persons	Total	Wages	Self-employment income	Total	Wage and salary employment	Self-employment
1937	32,900	32,900	...	\$29,620	\$29,620	...	\$592	\$592	...
1938	31,820	31,820	...	26,500	26,500	...	530	530	...
1939	33,750	33,750	...	29,750	29,750	...	595	595	...
1940	35,390	35,390	...	32,970	32,970	...	659	659	...
1941	40,980	40,980	...	41,850	41,850	...	837	837	...
1942	46,360	46,360	...	52,940	52,940	...	1,059	1,059	...
1943	47,660	47,660	...	62,420	62,420	...	1,248	1,248	...
1944	46,300	46,300	...	64,430	64,430	...	1,289	1,289	...
1945	46,390	46,390	...	62,090	69,090	...	1,259	1,259	...
1946	48,840	48,840	...	69,090	69,090	...	1,382	1,382	...
1947	48,910	48,910	...	78,370	78,370	...	1,567	1,567	...
1948	49,020	49,020	...	84,120	84,120	...	1,682	1,682	...
1949	46,800	46,800	...	81,810	81,810	...	1,636	1,636	...
1950	48,280	48,280	...	87,500	87,500	...	2,625	2,625	...
1951	58,120	54,630	4,190	120,770	111,250	\$9,520	3,552	3,338	\$214
1952	59,580	56,060	4,240	128,640	118,880	9,760	3,786	3,566	220
1953	60,840	57,220	4,340	135,870	125,840	10,030	4,001	3,775	226
1954	59,610	55,940	4,350	133,520	123,410	10,110	5,240	4,936	303
1955	65,200	59,560	6,810	157,540	141,810	15,730	6,144	5,672	472
1956	67,610	61,560	7,390	170,720	153,010	17,710	6,652	6,120	531
1957	70,590	64,730	7,150	181,380	163,990	17,390	7,966	7,380	587
1958	69,770	64,040	7,130	180,720	163,140	17,580	7,935	7,341	593
1959	71,700	66,000	7,060	202,310	183,620	18,690	9,882	9,181	701
1960	72,530	66,980	6,870	207,000	188,580	18,420	12,144	11,315	829
1961	72,820	67,360	6,790	209,640	190,850	18,790	12,297	11,451	846
1962	74,280	68,890	6,720	219,050	200,130	18,920	13,397	12,508	889
1963	75,540	70,310	6,590	225,550	206,840	18,710	16,006	14,996	1,010
1964	77,430	72,230	6,480	236,390	217,430	18,960	16,788	15,764	1,024
1965	80,680	75,430	6,550	250,730	230,830	19,900	17,810	16,735	1,075
1966	84,600	79,460	6,630	312,540	287,860	24,680	25,698	24,180	1,518
1967	87,040	82,020	6,470	329,960	305,670	24,290	28,454	26,899	1,555
1968	89,380	84,470	6,570	375,840	348,500	27,340	32,418	30,668	1,750
1969	92,060	87,200	6,350	402,550	375,010	27,540	37,901	36,001	1,900
1970	93,090	88,180	6,270	415,600	388,680	26,920	39,171	37,313	1,857
1971	93,340	88,460	6,290	426,960	399,550	27,410	43,609	41,553	2,056
1972	96,240	91,220	6,600	484,110	452,050	32,060	49,418	47,013	2,405
1973	99,830	94,610	7,100	561,850	523,450	38,400	64,316	61,244	3,072
1974	101,330	96,190	7,040	636,760	594,400	42,360	72,891	69,545	3,346
1975	100,200	94,900	7,000	664,660	621,100	43,560	76,110	72,669	3,441
1976	102,600	97,230	7,400	737,700	689,200	48,500	84,468	80,636	3,832
1977	105,800	100,450	7,480	816,550	763,600	52,950	93,524	89,341	4,183
1978	110,600	104,810	8,040	915,600	856,100	59,500	108,408	103,588	4,820
1979	112,700	106,900	8,200	1,066,650	997,450	69,200	127,893	122,287	5,605
1980	113,000	107,200	8,200	1,174,700	1,103,100	71,600	141,040	135,240	5,800
1981	113,000	107,300	8,250	1,292,935	1,218,835	74,100	168,996	162,105	6,891
1982	111,800	105,800	8,550	1,355,300	1,280,000	75,300	178,561	171,520	7,041
1983	112,100	105,900	9,200	1,447,800	1,363,000	84,800	190,571	182,642	7,929
1984	116,300	109,900	9,900	1,608,200	1,515,000	93,200	225,148	212,100	13,048
1985 ⁵	120,100	113,400	10,500	1,723,100	1,621,800	101,300	242,957	228,674	14,283
1986 ⁵	123,000	116,000	11,200	1,842,900	1,729,800	113,100	263,535	247,361	16,173
1987 ⁵	125,600	118,200	12,000	1,961,400	1,836,200	125,200	280,480	262,577	17,904
1988 ⁶	129,600	122,000	12,300	2,098,100	1,959,800	138,300	315,135	294,362	20,773
1989 ⁷	133,000	125,500	12,400	2,259,900	2,110,100	149,800	339,437	316,937	22,500

¹ Workers with earnings in both wage and salary employment and self-employment are counted in each type of employment.² See table 2.A1 for annual maximum taxable earnings.³ See table 2.A1 for contribution rates.⁴ Unadjusted for multi-employer tax refunds. Unadjusted for tax credits. See table 2.A4, for information on tax credits.⁵ Data subject to adjustment.⁶ Taxable earnings are preliminary estimates based on Social Security data; employment data are preliminary estimates based on data from Bureau of Labor Statistics and the National Income and Product Accounts.⁷ Preliminary estimates based on data from Bureau of Labor Statistics and the National Income and Product Accounts.

4.C OASDI: Insured Workers

Table 4.C1.—Estimated number, by insured status, 1940-91

[In millions]

At beginning of year	Workers fully insured for retirement and/ or survivor benefits ¹			Workers insured in event of disability ²
	Total	Permanently insured	Not permanently insured	
1940	22.9	0.6	22.3	...
1941	24.2	1.1	23.1	...
1942	25.8	1.4	24.4	...
1943	28.1	1.8	26.3	...
1944	29.9	2.3	27.6	...
1945	31.9	2.8	29.1	...
1946	33.4	3.4	30.0	...
1947	35.4	8.6	26.8	...
1948	37.3	11.6	25.7	...
1949	38.9	13.2	25.7	...
1950	40.1	14.9	25.2	...
1951	59.8	21.0	38.8	...
1952	62.8	22.9	39.9	...
1953	68.2	25.6	42.7	...
1954	71.0	27.7	43.4	...
1955	70.2	29.9	40.4	31.9
1956	70.5	32.5	38.0	35.4
1957	74.0	36.1	38.0	37.2
1958	76.1	38.3	37.9	38.4
1959	76.5	40.3	36.2	43.4
1960	76.7	42.2	34.6	46.4
1961	84.4	47.6	36.8	48.5
1962	88.5	53.3	35.3	50.5
1963	89.8	54.9	34.8	51.5
1964	91.3	56.6	34.7	52.3
1965	92.8	58.3	34.5	53.3
1966	94.8	60.2	34.6	55.0
1967	97.2	61.9	35.3	55.7
1968	99.9	63.3	36.6	56.9
1969	102.6	64.5	38.1	70.1
1970	105.0	65.7	39.4	72.4
1971	108.1	67.1	40.9	74.5
1972	110.6	68.3	42.3	76.1
1973	113.4	69.7	43.6	77.8
1974	116.5	71.0	45.5	80.4
1975	119.9	72.5	47.5	83.3
1976	122.9	74.1	48.8	85.3
1977	125.9	76.0	49.9	87.0
1978	128.9	78.0	50.9	89.3
1979	133.3	80.3	52.9	93.7
1980	137.0	82.6	54.4	98.0
1981	140.0	84.9	55.1	100.5
1982	142.4	87.6	54.9	102.4
1983	144.5	90.5	54.0	104.0
1984	146.0	93.6	52.4	105.0
1985	148.2	96.8	51.3	106.7
1986	150.7	99.9	50.8	109.3
1987	153.0	103.1	49.9	111.5
1988	155.2	107.0	48.2	113.9
1989	157.6	110.8	46.8	115.9
1990	160.1	114.7	45.4	117.8
1991	162.4	118.4	44.0	119.8

¹ Beginning in 1966, transitionally insured persons are included with the fully insured.

² Beginning in 1955, a worker with disability protection could have his insurance rights frozen during any period of disability. All workers insured in event of disability are also fully insured. Disability protection ends at age 65; disabled-

worker benefits and "disability freeze" benefit increases were not payable before September 1965 if the disability began after entitlement to benefits because of old age; the data thus exclude persons aged 65 or older and, before 1966, persons aged 62-64 entitled to benefits because of old age.

Table 4.C2.—Estimated number, by insured status, age and sex, on January 1 of each year, 1970-91

[In thousands]

Year	Under 20	20-24	25-29	30-34	35-39	40-44	45-49	50-54	55-59	60-64	65-69	70-74	75 or older	Total
Fully insured ¹														
Total:														
1970	3,749	13,959	12,325	9,926	9,206	9,793	10,044	9,003	7,752	6,342	4,670	3,717	4,475	104,960
1975	5,142	16,475	16,071	12,343	9,900	9,225	9,695	9,723	8,448	7,216	5,875	4,275	5,475	119,863
1980	6,688	18,848	18,747	16,179	12,401	9,964	9,191	9,458	9,250	7,847	6,653	5,081	6,670	136,976
1985	4,196	18,157	20,586	18,776	16,119	12,424	9,948	9,015	9,070	8,759	7,272	5,760	8,100	142,180
1986	4,301	17,753	20,768	19,272	17,003	12,860	10,243	9,032	9,006	8,785	7,412	5,884	8,375	150,692
1987	4,398	17,250	20,852	19,739	17,519	13,617	10,655	9,111	8,915	8,753	7,594	5,994	8,654	153,043
1988	4,470	16,695	20,797	20,177	17,762	14,535	11,228	9,296	8,797	8,721	7,719	6,081	8,961	155,240
1989	4,598	16,211	20,679	20,538	18,233	15,268	11,846	9,544	8,722	8,684	7,877	6,204	9,241	157,647
1990	4,651	15,894	20,443	20,807	18,779	16,103	12,369	9,801	8,699	8,603	8,127	6,250	9,579	160,105
1991	4,603	15,819	19,989	21,027	19,329	17,023	12,813	10,098	8,731	8,552	8,122	6,436	9,872	162,415
Male:														
1970	2,505	8,066	6,931	5,750	5,444	5,733	5,794	5,239	4,616	3,830	2,817	2,144	2,674	61,541
1975	3,172	9,208	8,751	6,986	5,734	5,380	5,587	5,542	4,844	4,165	3,289	2,353	2,925	67,935
1980	3,837	10,103	9,961	8,824	6,954	5,672	5,257	5,373	5,216	4,399	3,661	2,694	3,324	75,275
1985	2,290	9,641	10,799	9,982	8,749	6,866	5,566	5,071	5,085	4,864	3,928	3,009	3,819	79,671
1986	2,325	9,415	10,870	10,221	9,174	7,073	5,697	5,067	5,044	4,871	3,997	3,062	3,912	80,728
1987	2,353	9,113	10,897	10,429	9,393	7,444	5,892	5,096	4,983	4,842	4,100	3,108	4,010	81,664
1988	2,373	8,772	10,858	10,635	9,464	7,893	6,181	5,183	4,907	4,818	4,167	3,141	4,127	82,518
1989	2,432	8,462	10,777	10,798	9,663	8,226	6,482	5,296	4,852	4,800	4,234	3,191	4,231	83,443
1990	2,466	8,237	10,628	10,894	9,905	8,606	6,724	5,401	4,828	4,755	4,371	3,210	4,363	84,387
1991	2,441	8,160	10,366	10,966	10,147	9,023	6,917	5,521	4,832	4,724	4,366	3,312	4,477	85,250
Female:														
1970	1,244	5,893	5,395	4,176	3,762	4,061	4,250	3,764	3,136	2,512	1,853	1,573	1,801	43,418
1975	1,970	7,267	7,321	5,357	4,166	3,845	4,108	4,181	3,604	3,050	2,586	1,922	2,551	51,928
1980	2,852	8,744	8,786	7,354	5,447	4,292	3,934	4,085	4,034	3,448	2,993	2,387	3,346	61,701
1985	1,905	8,516	9,787	8,793	7,369	5,557	4,382	3,944	3,985	3,895	3,344	2,751	4,282	68,510
1986	1,976	8,338	9,898	9,052	7,829	5,786	4,546	3,965	3,961	3,915	3,415	2,821	4,464	69,965
1987	2,045	8,137	9,955	9,310	8,126	6,169	4,763	4,015	3,932	3,910	3,495	2,886	4,644	71,385
1988	2,097	7,923	9,940	9,543	8,298	6,643	5,048	4,112	3,890	3,902	3,552	2,940	4,834	72,722
1989	2,166	7,749	9,903	9,740	8,570	7,042	5,364	4,248	3,870	3,884	3,643	3,014	5,011	74,204
1990	2,185	7,657	9,815	9,913	8,874	7,497	5,645	4,400	3,871	3,848	3,756	3,040	5,216	75,717
1991	2,163	7,660	9,623	10,061	9,181	8,000	5,896	4,577	3,900	3,828	3,757	3,124	5,395	77,164
Disability insured ²														
Total:														
1970	3,532	11,793	9,468	7,045	6,711	7,360	7,769	7,112	6,336	5,233	...	...	...	72,358
1975	4,838	13,784	12,583	8,985	7,409	7,251	7,750	7,864	6,901	5,908	...	...	...	83,273
1980	6,469	16,958	15,370	12,184	9,383	8,025	7,627	7,885	7,709	6,375	...	...	...	97,985
1985	3,907	15,841	17,678	15,188	12,862	10,245	8,444	7,709	7,663	7,161	...	...	...	106,698
1986	4,086	15,812	17,947	15,820	13,659	10,639	8,730	7,761	7,683	7,189	...	...	...	109,323
1987	4,216	15,590	18,117	16,360	14,182	11,360	9,042	7,883	7,618	7,159	...	...	...	111,526
1988	4,356	15,251	18,512	16,796	14,498	12,149	9,630	7,997	7,563	7,158	...	...	...	113,910
1989	4,460	14,839	18,556	17,258	14,907	12,781	10,197	8,234	7,551	7,097	...	...	...	115,880
1990	4,512	14,627	18,409	17,620	15,395	13,497	10,678	8,479	7,556	7,033	...	...	...	117,806
1991	4,465	14,570	18,057	17,933	15,909	14,328	11,110	8,765	7,623	7,007	...	...	...	119,768
Male:														
1970	2,364	7,317	6,346	5,237	4,955	5,201	5,230	4,663	4,153	3,431	...	...	...	48,896
1975	3,002	8,156	7,867	6,271	5,238	4,919	5,056	4,990	4,334	3,751	...	...	...	53,583
1980	3,695	9,410	8,890	7,710	6,197	5,172	4,757	4,839	4,708	3,923	...	...	...	59,302
1985	2,130	8,686	9,827	8,854	7,725	6,138	5,011	4,541	4,529	4,287	...	...	...	61,726
1986	2,205	8,617	9,936	9,153	8,092	6,307	5,116	4,553	4,518	4,261	...	...	...	62,758
1987	2,254	8,422	9,962	9,403	8,316	6,659	5,232	4,600	4,446	4,218	...	...	...	63,510
1988	2,304	8,164	10,244	9,578	8,412	7,049	5,516	4,634	4,369	4,198	...	...	...	64,466
1989	2,359	7,887	10,238	9,764	8,502	7,309	5,799	4,734	4,332	4,137	...	...	...	65,060
1990	2,393	7,731	10,097	9,882	8,656	7,612	6,009	4,827	4,305	4,089	...	...	...	65,601
1991	2,368	7,658	9,848	9,983	8,828	7,982	6,167	4,940	4,306	4,063	...	...	...	66,142
Female:														
1970	1,168	4,476	3,121	1,808	1,756	2,159	2,539	2,449	2,184	1,802	...	...	...	23,462
1975	1,835	5,629	4,717	2,714	2,172	2,332	2,695	2,874	2,567	2,157	...	...	...	29,691
1980	2,775	7,547	6,480	4,474	3,186	2,853	2,870	3,045	3,002	2,452	...	...	...	38,682
1985	1,777	7,155	7,852	6,334	5,137	4,107	3,434	3,169	3,134	2,874	...	...	...	44,972
1986	1,881	7,194	8,011	6,666	5,567	4,332	3,614	3,207	3,164	2,928	...	...	...	46,565
1987	1,963	7,168	8,155	6,957	5,866	4,701	3,810	3,284	3,172	2,942	...	...	...	48,017
1988	2,053	7,087	8,268	7,218	6,086	5,100	4,115	3,363	3,194	2,961	...	...	...	49,444
1989	2,101	6,952	8,318	7,494	6,405	5,472	4,397	3,500	3,219	2,960	...	...	...	50,820
1990	2,119	6,897	8,312	7,738	6,738	5,885	4,669	3,652	3,251	2,944	...	...	...	52,205
1991	2,098	6,911	8,209	7,950	7,081	6,345	4,943	3,826	3,317	2,945	...	...	...	53,625

¹ See table 4.C1, footnote 1.² See table 4.C1, footnote 2.

4.C OASDI: Insured Workers

Table 4.C5.—Population in the Social Security area:¹ Estimated number and percent fully insured, by age and sex, 1987-91

[Numbers in thousands]

Age attained at beginning of year	1987		1988		1989		1990		1991	
	Population	Percent fully insured	Population	Percent fully insured	Population	Percent fully insured	Population	Percent fully insured	Population	Percent fully insured
Total	250,636	² 81	253,099	² 81	255,440	² 82	257,785	² 82	260,074	² 83
Under 15.....	54,400	(3)	54,970	(3)	55,630	(3)	56,318	(3)	56,959	(3)
15-19.....	18,978	23	18,775	23	18,446	24	18,040	25	17,565	25
20-24.....	21,028	82	20,386	82	19,813	82	19,438	82	19,343	82
25-29.....	23,006	91	22,965	91	22,809	91	22,547	91	22,064	91
30-34.....	21,731	91	22,285	91	22,694	90	22,976	91	23,197	91
35-39.....	19,474	90	19,702	90	20,166	90	20,718	91	21,270	91
40-44.....	15,577	87	16,482	88	17,174	89	17,978	90	18,893	90
45-49.....	12,667	84	13,236	85	13,834	86	14,311	86	14,686	87
50-54.....	11,262	81	11,389	82	11,620	82	11,839	83	12,082	84
55-59.....	11,466	78	11,280	78	11,080	79	10,959	79	10,902	80
60-64.....	11,140	79	11,122	78	11,098	78	11,017	78	10,946	78
65-69.....	9,753	78	9,920	78	10,037	78	10,227	79	10,250	79
70-74.....	7,766	77	7,884	77	8,031	77	8,113	77	8,321	77
75 or older.....	12,387	70	12,703	71	13,005	71	13,303	72	13,595	73
Male	123,315	² 89	124,566	² 89	125,759	² 89	126,951	² 89	128,112	² 89
Under 15.....	27,832	(3)	28,123	(3)	28,461	(3)	28,810	(3)	29,136	(3)
15-19.....	9,687	24	9,589	24	9,425	25	9,221	26	8,979	26
20-24.....	10,702	85	10,368	85	10,078	84	9,893	83	9,857	83
25-29.....	11,719	93	11,695	93	11,614	93	11,477	93	11,225	92
30-34.....	11,028	95	11,324	94	11,539	94	11,686	93	11,798	93
35-39.....	9,805	96	9,931	95	10,175	95	10,464	95	10,753	94
40-44.....	7,785	96	8,244	96	8,595	96	9,005	96	9,471	95
45-49.....	6,297	94	6,584	94	6,883	94	7,119	94	7,303	95
50-54.....	5,550	92	5,617	92	5,734	92	5,842	92	5,963	93
55-59.....	5,560	90	5,477	90	5,385	90	5,329	91	5,305	91
60-64.....	5,248	92	5,245	92	5,244	92	5,221	91	5,201	91
65-69.....	4,459	92	4,544	92	4,601	92	4,688	93	4,696	93
70-74.....	3,324	94	3,389	93	3,469	92	3,521	91	3,629	91
75 or older.....	4,318	93	4,437	93	4,557	93	4,677	93	4,795	93
Female.....	127,321	² 74	128,532	² 73	129,681	² 75	130,834	² 76	131,961	² 77
Under 15.....	26,569	(3)	26,846	(3)	27,170	(3)	27,508	(3)	27,824	(3)
15-19.....	9,291	21	9,187	22	9,021	23	8,819	24	8,586	25
20-24.....	10,326	79	10,018	79	9,735	80	9,544	80	9,486	81
25-29.....	11,287	88	11,270	88	11,196	88	11,071	89	10,839	89
30-34.....	10,704	87	10,960	87	11,155	87	11,291	88	11,399	88
35-39.....	9,669	84	9,771	85	9,991	86	10,253	87	10,516	87
40-44.....	7,792	79	8,238	81	8,579	82	8,973	84	9,422	85
45-49.....	6,369	75	6,652	76	6,952	77	7,192	78	7,382	80
50-54.....	5,711	70	5,772	71	5,887	72	5,997	73	6,120	75
55-59.....	5,905	67	5,803	67	5,695	68	5,629	69	5,597	70
60-64.....	5,892	66	5,877	66	5,854	66	5,797	66	5,744	67
65-69.....	5,294	66	5,376	66	5,437	67	5,539	68	5,554	68
70-74.....	4,443	65	4,495	65	4,562	66	4,593	66	4,691	67
75 or older.....	8,069	58	8,267	58	8,448	59	8,627	60	8,800	61

¹ The population commonly referred to as "population in the Social Security area" includes residents of the 50 States and the District of Columbia adjusted for net census undercount; civilian residents of Puerto Rico, the Virgin Islands, Guam, and American Samoa; Federal civilian employees and persons in the

Armed Forces abroad and their dependents; crew members of merchant vessels, and all other U. S. citizens abroad.

² Percent of population fully insured aged 17 or older.

³ Less than 0.5 percent.

Table 5.A1.—Number and average monthly benefit, by type of benefit, race,¹ age, and sex, at end of 1989

[Based on 10-percent sample]

Age and sex	Total		White		Black		Other	
	Number	Average monthly benefit	Number	Average monthly benefit	Number	Average monthly benefit	Number	Average monthly benefit
OASDI.....	39,117,810	\$511.90	34,352,400	\$525.00	3,645,780	\$415.80	1,119,630	\$422.70
OASI.....	35,000,710	520.80	31,179,740	532.30	2,936,880	424.70	884,090	435.50
DI.....	4,117,100	435.70	3,172,660	453.30	708,900	378.60	235,540	370.80
RETIRED WORKERS								
Total	24,314,120	\$566.90	21,875,890	\$576.30	1,873,720	\$474.80	564,510	\$507.80
62-64.....	2,509,280	485.50	2,236,470	493.30	185,540	415.70	87,270	433.30
62.....	675,590	474.50	603,190	481.70	49,560	408.40	22,840	425.60
63.....	873,380	479.30	779,310	486.90	64,130	409.40	29,940	431.40
64.....	960,310	498.80	853,970	507.20	71,850	426.40	34,490	439.50
65-69.....	6,859,190	534.50	6,089,250	542.80	545,960	458.60	223,980	494.40
65.....	1,358,210	526.00	1,194,440	534.60	108,480	452.30	55,290	486.20
66.....	1,378,880	532.40	1,218,630	540.40	108,240	457.70	52,010	499.80
67.....	1,374,120	537.00	1,214,120	545.00	112,480	464.20	47,520	503.30
68.....	1,412,310	538.70	1,262,950	547.00	110,410	459.70	38,950	494.60
69.....	1,335,670	538.30	1,199,110	546.70	106,350	458.60	30,210	485.60
70-74.....	5,885,740	610.50	5,317,410	619.90	447,800	514.40	120,530	552.80
70.....	1,256,040	561.10	1,125,020	569.80	103,660	479.70	27,360	507.80
71.....	1,258,790	592.60	1,139,500	601.50	93,540	501.70	25,750	531.10
72.....	1,177,820	614.10	1,066,910	623.40	87,770	514.30	23,140	559.60
73.....	1,121,100	651.50	1,013,810	661.20	84,820	550.00	22,470	595.80
74.....	1,071,990	642.50	972,170	652.30	78,010	537.00	21,810	583.60
75-79.....	4,398,340	613.30	3,986,100	623.30	339,030	507.70	73,210	559.60
75.....	1,030,310	632.90	931,190	643.50	80,390	523.60	18,730	572.70
76.....	950,720	623.50	859,330	633.20	73,990	522.60	17,400	576.20
77.....	887,950	608.80	803,960	618.70	68,980	505.90	15,010	555.90
78.....	797,910	601.90	727,410	611.00	58,550	498.40	11,950	552.40
79.....	731,450	590.30	664,210	601.10	57,120	477.40	10,120	520.50
80-84.....	2,722,170	579.50	2,478,490	589.20	207,070	472.70	36,610	528.50
80.....	668,490	586.80	608,050	596.20	51,150	484.20	9,290	533.20
81.....	611,840	583.40	558,620	592.90	44,760	477.90	8,460	516.90
82.....	548,950	579.90	499,390	589.60	42,450	473.10	7,110	538.50
83.....	471,740	576.20	429,780	586.20	35,530	462.30	6,430	535.90
84.....	421,150	565.60	382,650	575.50	33,180	459.00	5,320	516.20
85-89.....	1,336,680	546.60	1,219,200	556.60	100,710	433.10	16,770	501.00
90-94.....	474,170	509.20	433,400	519.40	36,010	392.40	4,760	460.30
95 or older.....	128,550	457.00	115,570	467.60	11,600	357.80	1,380	403.30
Men.....	12,716,580	638.80	11,486,780	649.80	936,390	529.90	293,410	557.50
62-64.....	1,329,540	587.10	1,188,200	599.00	100,080	479.10	41,260	507.00
62.....	353,210	582.60	315,060	594.90	26,510	473.50	11,640	496.30
63.....	463,930	579.50	415,100	590.70	34,660	475.70	14,170	504.80
64.....	512,400	597.10	458,040	609.30	38,910	485.90	15,450	517.20
65-69.....	3,840,740	610.90	3,438,700	621.50	296,620	512.20	105,420	543.70
65.....	755,020	615.10	671,500	626.60	59,380	514.10	24,140	543.20
66.....	774,730	614.10	691,970	625.20	59,080	511.60	23,680	548.20
67.....	772,690	613.20	688,920	623.70	61,720	517.80	22,050	551.60
68.....	790,840	609.80	712,010	619.80	59,660	511.70	19,170	542.60
69.....	747,460	602.30	674,300	612.20	56,780	505.40	16,380	529.00
70-74.....	3,197,860	685.80	2,907,050	696.50	227,270	572.40	63,540	601.60
70.....	698,580	627.90	628,910	638.30	55,170	530.30	14,500	547.00
71.....	689,200	664.80	626,780	675.30	48,670	555.60	13,750	571.50
72.....	638,700	691.80	582,630	702.40	43,570	575.90	12,500	602.10
73.....	602,490	735.40	549,150	745.80	41,940	618.50	11,400	662.90
74.....	568,890	723.30	519,580	734.00	37,920	600.10	11,390	645.50
75-79.....	2,261,760	679.30	2,056,930	690.00	161,790	565.30	43,040	595.30
75.....	543,770	708.60	494,070	720.00	39,150	588.40	10,550	620.80
76.....	496,390	695.30	450,850	705.50	35,910	586.30	9,630	621.90
77.....	455,800	673.70	414,260	684.40	32,850	559.80	8,690	595.40
78.....	402,610	660.20	367,600	669.90	27,480	553.60	7,530	575.00
79.....	363,190	641.90	330,150	653.50	26,400	521.80	6,640	539.10
80-84.....	1,289,390	625.00	1,171,320	635.10	92,690	518.00	25,380	547.70
80.....	328,730	633.90	298,890	644.20	23,740	525.40	6,100	550.70
81.....	291,880	629.80	265,880	640.10	20,170	521.10	5,830	537.10
82.....	260,220	625.20	236,010	634.70	19,010	523.90	5,200	560.10
83.....	217,710	620.40	197,960	630.30	15,180	511.90	4,570	551.90
84.....	190,850	607.10	172,580	617.60	14,590	500.50	3,680	536.50
85-89.....	573,240	589.00	521,250	599.30	40,660	475.40	11,330	521.60
90-94.....	180,020	558.80	163,990	569.70	13,360	437.10	2,670	502.00
95 or older.....	44,030	521.40	39,340	535.50	3,920	398.50	770	426.60

See footnotes at end of table.

5.A OASDI Current-Pay Benefits: Summary

Table 5.A1.—Number and average monthly benefit, by type of benefit, race,¹ age, and sex, at end of 1989—
Continued

(Based on 10-percent sample)

Age and sex	Total		White		Black		Other	
	Number ²	Average monthly benefit	Number	Average monthly benefit	Number	Average monthly benefit	Number	Average monthly benefit
RETIRED WORKERS—Continued								
Women.....	11,597,540	\$488.00	10,389,110	\$495.00	937,330	\$419.90	271,100	\$454.00
62-64.....	1,179,740	370.90	1,048,270	373.50	85,460	341.50	46,010	367.30
62.....	322,380	356.10	288,130	357.90	23,050	333.60	11,200	354.10
63.....	409,450	365.80	364,210	368.60	29,470	331.30	15,770	365.40
64.....	447,910	386.20	395,930	389.20	32,940	356.10	19,040	376.50
65-69.....	3,018,450	437.30	2,650,550	440.70	249,340	394.70	118,560	450.50
65.....	603,190	414.60	522,940	416.40	49,100	377.70	31,150	442.10
66.....	604,150	427.50	526,660	429.00	49,160	393.00	28,330	459.30
67.....	601,430	439.10	525,200	441.90	50,760	399.10	25,470	461.50
68.....	621,470	448.20	550,940	452.80	50,750	398.50	19,780	448.20
69.....	588,210	457.00	524,810	462.50	49,570	405.10	13,830	434.30
70-74.....	2,687,880	520.80	2,410,360	527.40	220,530	454.50	56,990	498.40
70.....	557,460	477.30	496,110	483.00	48,490	422.00	12,860	463.50
71.....	569,590	505.40	512,720	511.30	44,870	443.20	12,000	484.80
72.....	539,120	522.00	484,280	528.50	44,200	453.50	10,640	509.70
73.....	518,610	554.00	464,660	561.20	42,880	483.00	11,070	526.60
74.....	503,100	551.20	452,590	558.50	40,090	477.20	10,420	515.80
75-79.....	2,136,580	543.40	1,929,170	552.10	177,240	455.00	30,170	508.60
75.....	486,540	548.30	437,120	557.10	41,240	462.20	8,180	510.60
76.....	454,330	545.10	408,480	553.30	38,080	462.60	7,770	519.50
77.....	432,150	540.40	389,700	548.80	36,130	457.00	6,320	501.70
78.....	395,300	542.50	359,810	550.90	31,070	449.50	4,420	514.00
79.....	368,260	539.50	334,060	549.30	30,720	439.30	3,480	485.10
80-84.....	1,432,780	538.60	1,307,170	548.00	114,380	436.10	11,230	485.00
80.....	339,760	541.20	309,160	549.90	27,410	448.50	3,190	499.70
81.....	319,960	541.10	292,740	550.00	24,590	442.40	2,630	472.10
82.....	288,730	539.10	263,380	549.10	23,440	431.90	1,910	479.70
83.....	254,030	538.30	231,820	548.50	20,350	425.30	1,860	496.30
84.....	230,300	531.10	210,070	540.80	18,590	426.40	1,640	470.70
85-89.....	763,440	514.70	697,950	524.70	60,050	404.50	5,440	458.00
90-94.....	294,150	478.80	269,410	488.90	22,650	366.10	2,090	406.90
95 or older.....	84,520	423.40	76,230	432.50	7,680	337.10	610	373.90
DISABLED WORKERS								
Total.....	2,886,590	\$555.80	2,265,280	\$570.60	467,720	\$501.10	153,590	\$503.90
Under 20.....	1,120	226.60	930	231.00	50	183.00	140	212.90
20-24.....	26,750	318.20	21,110	319.80	3,140	316.10	2,500	307.60
20.....	1,830	271.20	1,480	266.70	170	265.80	180	313.30
21.....	3,400	282.50	2,820	284.80	290	264.90	290	277.00
22.....	4,680	306.40	3,670	307.50	540	305.70	470	298.60
23.....	6,970	326.30	5,500	329.60	810	316.40	660	311.00
24.....	9,870	339.10	7,640	341.70	1,330	337.70	900	318.70
25-29.....	97,310	392.40	73,280	398.30	15,620	373.70	8,410	375.50
25.....	13,210	362.40	9,840	369.90	2,190	329.30	1,180	361.90
26.....	15,390	369.50	11,830	372.80	2,120	365.20	1,440	349.30
27.....	19,180	384.30	14,370	392.10	3,030	360.10	1,780	362.90
28.....	22,890	401.10	17,460	406.30	3,670	385.00	1,760	382.60
29.....	26,640	418.90	19,780	425.30	4,610	398.50	2,250	404.00
30-34.....	177,390	470.00	132,260	478.90	32,640	448.70	12,490	431.60
30.....	30,140	440.70	22,720	448.60	4,890	423.40	2,530	403.30
31.....	31,970	446.20	23,920	454.50	5,990	426.10	2,060	408.00
32.....	35,930	469.10	26,460	477.30	6,860	448.90	2,610	439.10
33.....	38,280	485.30	28,570	496.20	7,060	458.30	2,650	439.80
34.....	41,070	496.70	30,590	505.70	7,840	473.10	2,640	461.70
35-39.....	235,940	533.10	177,060	541.10	44,330	511.80	14,550	500.60
35.....	43,740	509.80	32,560	520.40	8,350	485.90	2,830	458.70
36.....	44,330	521.20	32,950	527.90	8,430	498.90	2,950	509.60
37.....	48,580	533.30	36,880	541.80	8,690	505.60	3,010	508.90
38.....	49,710	545.00	37,340	551.80	9,340	532.80	3,030	498.80
39.....	49,580	552.20	37,330	559.50	9,520	531.00	2,730	526.80
40-44.....	274,460	576.10	209,030	586.70	49,850	548.00	15,580	523.80
40.....	53,220	564.30	40,100	572.10	9,840	549.60	3,280	512.70
41.....	55,500	573.00	42,300	581.00	10,060	551.80	3,140	533.90
42.....	58,620	580.20	45,330	591.60	10,250	547.20	3,040	520.40
43.....	55,290	580.60	42,260	593.10	9,880	545.60	3,150	523.50
44.....	51,830	582.20	39,040	595.40	9,820	545.80	2,970	529.30
45-49.....	299,380	585.50	230,910	599.40	53,200	545.10	15,270	517.00
45.....	55,420	587.90	42,600	601.90	10,040	549.20	2,780	512.90
46.....	61,170	587.70	47,350	599.90	10,510	552.40	3,310	525.90
47.....	61,420	587.10	47,400	600.90	10,990	549.10	3,030	508.00
48.....	60,920	582.20	46,840	596.30	10,990	537.10	3,090	529.40
49.....	60,450	583.00	46,720	598.10	10,670	538.20	3,060	507.60

See footnotes at end of table.

**Table 5.A1.—Number and average monthly benefit, by type of benefit, race,¹ age, and sex, at end of 1989—
Continued**

[Based on 10-percent sample]

Age and sex	Total		White		Black		Other	
	Number ²	Average monthly benefit	Number	Average monthly benefit	Number	Average monthly benefit	Number	Average monthly benefit
DISABLED WORKERS—Continued								
50-54.....	373,630	\$572.60	289,010	\$588.20	66,100	\$517.00	18,520	\$527.30
50.....	65,790	575.60	50,580	591.60	12,000	524.30	3,210	516.60
51.....	71,170	577.60	54,870	591.80	12,530	524.60	3,770	546.60
52.....	71,160	574.50	54,810	592.00	12,740	516.80	3,610	512.00
53.....	78,250	570.70	60,630	585.90	13,710	514.90	3,910	530.40
54.....	87,260	566.30	68,120	581.60	15,120	507.00	4,020	528.60
55-59.....	568,680	568.00	453,720	585.00	90,560	497.40	24,400	514.70
55.....	95,090	569.20	74,300	586.60	16,510	500.90	4,280	531.70
56.....	100,900	570.90	79,700	588.40	16,460	502.40	4,740	514.50
57.....	114,100	570.30	90,500	586.90	18,800	503.20	4,800	520.10
58.....	124,000	567.50	100,130	584.30	18,840	494.60	5,030	504.50
59.....	134,590	563.40	109,090	580.20	19,950	487.50	5,550	506.30
60-64.....	831,930	574.50	677,970	591.30	112,230	486.90	41,730	536.20
60.....	143,380	559.00	115,520	576.10	20,850	478.40	7,010	518.30
61.....	162,460	568.60	131,470	585.10	22,200	481.30	8,790	542.50
62.....	173,880	579.50	141,380	596.90	23,260	493.60	9,240	531.00
63.....	172,800	581.30	141,240	597.50	22,920	494.80	8,640	546.40
64.....	179,410	580.60	148,360	597.60	23,000	485.60	8,050	540.20
Men.....	1,898,800	616.50	1,507,730	633.40	294,280	548.70	96,790	558.70
Under 20.....	690	249.00	580	255.40	30	158.00	80	237.20
20-24.....	18,320	327.40	14,430	329.80	2,120	319.10	1,770	318.00
20.....	1,220	283.60	960	280.00	120	258.30	140	330.30
21.....	2,300	293.70	1,910	296.30	200	275.30	190	286.80
22.....	3,170	316.00	2,550	319.60	280	299.40	340	302.80
23.....	4,750	336.00	3,790	340.90	530	315.70	430	317.60
24.....	6,880	345.80	5,220	348.10	990	342.70	670	332.20
25-29.....	67,630	403.90	50,530	412.00	11,250	377.70	5,850	385.00
25.....	9,110	375.30	6,660	386.50	1,620	332.30	830	369.00
26.....	10,500	377.60	8,050	382.00	1,490	366.30	960	357.70
27.....	13,390	397.20	9,870	406.80	2,280	369.30	1,240	371.70
28.....	16,110	416.80	12,220	424.00	2,640	391.10	1,250	400.90
29.....	18,520	426.70	13,730	434.90	3,220	400.90	1,570	407.90
30-34.....	121,140	487.90	89,500	499.50	23,160	458.90	8,480	444.70
30.....	20,660	454.50	15,180	465.90	3,700	430.60	1,780	406.30
31.....	21,700	461.80	16,330	471.80	4,080	434.30	1,290	421.90
32.....	24,490	485.80	17,900	495.40	4,780	460.50	1,810	457.40
33.....	26,420	506.10	19,580	520.30	5,000	470.00	1,840	452.40
34.....	27,870	517.80	20,510	530.20	5,600	484.40	1,760	479.20
35-39.....	157,920	559.50	117,590	569.90	30,360	532.10	9,970	520.10
35.....	29,350	532.00	21,410	543.40	5,990	506.50	1,950	485.20
36.....	29,690	545.50	21,840	555.10	5,910	513.60	1,940	534.60
37.....	31,950	560.80	24,280	572.20	5,720	523.80	1,950	526.60
38.....	33,060	572.30	24,460	581.10	6,370	561.60	2,230	505.90
39.....	33,870	581.80	25,600	591.60	6,370	551.50	1,900	551.20
40-44.....	182,420	615.80	138,990	630.10	33,220	573.20	10,210	560.60
40.....	35,370	593.30	26,470	603.80	6,760	567.20	2,140	545.30
41.....	37,470	605.30	28,490	616.00	6,760	575.60	2,220	558.90
42.....	39,010	618.50	30,130	632.80	6,810	573.20	2,070	559.00
43.....	36,630	627.80	28,350	643.80	6,490	573.00	1,790	572.20
44.....	33,940	634.80	25,550	654.30	6,400	577.20	1,990	570.00
45-49.....	195,470	646.80	152,640	662.90	33,270	593.60	9,560	573.90
45.....	36,330	643.80	28,280	661.60	6,160	589.90	1,890	553.60
46.....	39,880	645.00	31,210	660.20	6,610	596.60	2,060	570.60
47.....	40,120	651.40	31,500	665.80	6,810	603.40	1,810	582.00
48.....	39,590	645.60	30,810	661.20	6,880	590.00	1,900	592.70
49.....	39,550	647.70	30,840	665.70	6,810	587.60	1,900	571.20
50-54.....	242,790	643.60	190,630	660.80	40,270	576.30	11,890	595.50
50.....	43,090	642.50	33,530	662.20	7,530	572.10	2,030	578.50
51.....	46,170	647.30	36,040	662.90	7,730	583.70	2,400	617.40
52.....	46,380	645.40	36,390	664.00	7,700	578.10	2,290	575.40
53.....	50,890	641.70	40,200	658.20	8,120	572.30	2,570	603.40
54.....	56,260	641.60	44,470	657.80	9,190	575.40	2,600	598.50
55-59.....	368,490	646.90	299,910	664.10	53,820	566.40	14,760	590.60
55.....	61,210	646.30	48,840	663.00	9,670	572.80	2,700	607.70
56.....	65,770	647.30	52,890	666.70	9,930	565.90	2,950	573.10
57.....	74,280	647.50	59,910	664.10	11,520	571.20	2,850	608.80
58.....	80,420	647.80	66,410	664.70	11,110	561.40	2,900	591.50
59.....	86,810	645.50	71,860	662.30	11,590	561.50	3,360	576.20
60-64.....	543,930	654.90	452,930	670.40	66,780	558.30	24,220	630.80
60.....	92,290	641.80	76,060	658.00	12,110	553.60	4,120	604.10
61.....	105,630	649.90	87,570	664.20	12,840	558.10	5,220	635.50
62.....	114,200	658.90	94,920	674.90	13,980	560.10	5,300	632.60
63.....	113,650	661.30	94,450	677.30	14,010	563.20	5,190	635.50
64.....	118,160	659.60	99,930	674.70	13,840	555.90	4,390	642.80

See footnotes at end of table.

5.A OASDI Current-Pay Benefits: Summary

Table 5.A1.—Number and average monthly benefit, by type of benefit, race,¹ age, and sex, at end of 1989—
Continued

[Based on 10-percent sample]

Age and sex	Total		White		Black		Other	
	Number ²	Average monthly benefit	Number	Average monthly benefit	Number	Average monthly benefit	Number	Average monthly benefit
DISABLED WORKERS—Continued								
Women.....	987,790	\$439.20	757,550	\$445.70	173,440	\$420.20	56,800	\$410.40
Under 20.....	430	190.60	350	190.70	20	220.50	60	180.30
20-24.....	8,430	298.10	6,680	298.10	1,020	309.90	730	282.50
20.....	610	246.50	520	242.30	50	283.80	40	253.70
21.....	1,100	259.00	910	260.80	90	241.80	100	258.30
22.....	1,510	286.10	1,120	279.70	260	312.50	130	287.80
23.....	2,220	305.50	1,710	304.40	280	317.80	230	298.60
24.....	2,990	323.70	2,420	328.10	340	323.10	230	279.10
25-29.....	29,680	366.10	22,750	368.10	4,370	363.20	2,560	354.00
25.....	4,100	333.90	3,180	335.00	570	320.60	350	345.00
26.....	4,890	352.30	3,780	353.10	630	362.50	480	332.70
27.....	5,790	354.70	4,500	359.90	750	332.20	540	342.50
28.....	6,780	363.60	5,240	364.90	1,030	369.60	510	337.80
29.....	8,120	401.10	6,050	403.70	1,390	392.80	680	394.80
30-34.....	56,250	431.50	42,760	435.80	9,480	423.80	4,010	404.00
30.....	9,480	410.70	7,540	413.70	1,190	401.10	750	396.30
31.....	10,270	413.30	7,590	417.40	1,910	408.70	770	384.70
32.....	11,440	433.40	8,560	439.40	2,080	422.20	800	397.50
33.....	11,860	439.10	8,990	443.70	2,060	429.80	810	411.20
34.....	13,200	452.10	10,080	455.90	2,240	444.80	880	426.60
35-39.....	78,020	479.80	59,470	484.30	13,970	467.60	4,580	458.00
35.....	14,390	464.60	11,150	476.20	2,360	433.70	880	400.20
36.....	14,640	471.90	11,110	474.50	2,520	464.60	1,010	461.60
37.....	16,630	480.50	12,600	483.20	2,970	470.50	1,060	476.20
38.....	16,650	490.90	12,880	496.20	2,970	471.00	800	479.30
39.....	15,710	488.40	11,730	489.30	3,150	489.70	830	471.00
40-44.....	92,040	497.40	70,040	500.70	16,630	497.60	5,370	453.90
40.....	17,850	506.90	13,630	510.60	3,080	510.90	1,140	451.50
41.....	18,030	505.90	13,810	508.70	3,300	503.10	920	473.40
42.....	19,610	503.90	15,200	509.90	3,440	495.80	970	438.00
43.....	18,660	488.00	13,910	489.60	3,390	493.00	1,360	459.50
44.....	17,890	482.20	13,490	483.60	3,420	486.90	980	446.50
45-49.....	103,910	470.40	78,270	475.50	19,930	464.20	5,710	421.80
45.....	19,090	481.40	14,320	484.00	3,880	484.70	890	426.50
46.....	21,290	480.50	16,140	483.40	3,900	477.30	1,250	452.20
47.....	21,300	465.80	15,900	472.30	4,180	460.50	1,220	398.20
48.....	21,330	464.70	16,030	471.50	4,110	448.50	1,190	428.40
49.....	20,900	460.40	15,880	466.80	3,860	451.00	1,160	403.40
50-54.....	130,840	440.80	98,380	447.40	25,830	424.60	6,630	405.00
50.....	22,700	448.70	17,050	452.60	4,470	443.80	1,180	410.20
51.....	25,000	448.90	18,830	455.80	4,800	429.50	1,370	422.60
52.....	24,780	441.90	18,420	449.80	5,040	423.30	1,320	401.90
53.....	27,360	438.60	20,430	443.70	5,590	431.50	1,340	390.50
54.....	31,000	429.50	23,650	438.40	5,930	401.00	1,420	400.50
55-59.....	200,190	422.80	153,810	430.70	36,740	396.40	9,640	398.40
55.....	33,880	429.90	25,460	439.90	6,840	399.10	1,580	401.80
56.....	35,130	428.00	26,810	434.00	6,530	406.00	1,790	417.90
57.....	39,820	426.30	30,590	435.80	7,280	395.70	1,950	390.60
58.....	43,580	419.30	33,720	426.10	7,730	398.60	2,130	386.00
59.....	47,780	414.40	37,230	421.90	8,360	385.10	2,190	399.00
60-64.....	288,000	422.60	225,040	432.10	45,450	382.10	17,510	405.40
60.....	51,090	409.40	39,460	418.20	8,740	374.30	2,890	395.90
61.....	56,830	417.50	43,900	427.30	9,360	376.00	3,570	406.50
62.....	59,680	427.80	46,460	437.50	9,280	393.40	3,940	394.20
63.....	59,150	427.70	46,790	436.50	8,910	387.20	3,450	412.30
64.....	61,250	428.30	48,430	438.40	9,160	379.30	3,660	417.20
SPOUSES								
Total.....	3,363,600	\$281.00	3,076,780	\$287.30	194,130	\$211.90	92,690	\$216.40
WIVES.....	3,326,280	282.20	3,047,150	288.30	189,960	213.00	89,170	219.20
Entitlement based on care of children.....	285,010	149.40	219,740	156.00	44,500	131.40	20,770	118.30
Under 35.....	56,910	105.80	43,210	110.30	9,450	94.90	4,250	83.50
35-39.....	53,630	125.10	40,980	130.60	8,600	110.90	4,050	99.40
40-44.....	55,690	147.70	43,720	153.40	7,960	131.40	4,010	117.80
45-49.....	42,630	161.90	32,410	168.70	6,780	143.30	3,440	134.80
50-54.....	32,260	172.10	24,670	179.00	5,100	153.00	2,490	142.80
55-59.....	24,190	189.90	18,690	198.50	3,940	167.40	1,560	143.60
60-61.....	8,380	225.40	6,620	235.10	1,280	191.40	480	181.20
62-64.....	11,320	237.70	9,440	243.70	1,390	211.40	490	197.50

See footnotes at end of table.

**Table 5.A1.—Number and average monthly benefit, by type of benefit, race, age, and sex, at end of 1989—
Continued**

[Based on 10-percent sample]

Age and sex	Total		White		Black		Other	
	Number	Average monthly benefit	Number	Average monthly benefit	Number	Average monthly benefit	Number	Average monthly benefit
SPOUSES—Continued								
Entitlement based on age	3,041,270	\$294.60	2,827,410	\$298.60	145,460	\$238.00	68,400	\$249.90
62-64	476,400	266.60	439,540	270.30	23,470	218.50	13,390	227.90
62	130,530	265.00	121,180	268.70	5,880	213.60	3,470	224.20
63	165,130	264.10	151,960	267.70	8,380	218.80	4,790	228.20
64	180,740	270.00	166,400	273.90	9,210	221.40	5,130	252.40
65-69	1,014,830	290.10	936,530	294.10	50,930	237.30	27,370	230.00
65	204,640	278.20	188,820	282.30	10,200	228.70	5,620	254.50
66	203,170	285.30	186,360	289.30	10,730	233.70	6,080	252.80
67	205,000	289.60	188,810	293.80	10,420	233.80	5,770	265.90
68	207,140	295.90	192,130	299.50	10,100	242.50	4,910	261.60
69	194,880	302.10	180,410	306.00	9,480	249.20	4,990	264.10
70-74	752,310	311.00	701,480	314.90	35,580	252.60	15,250	271.20
70	169,490	303.80	156,970	307.70	8,540	247.00	3,980	264.20
71	164,490	310.60	153,790	314.50	7,380	249.60	3,320	255.60
72	147,760	314.70	137,910	318.80	6,980	257.60	2,870	269.70
73	139,420	314.50	130,280	318.60	6,590	251.90	2,550	256.70
74	131,150	312.70	122,530	316.60	6,090	258.90	2,530	252.80
75-79	481,840	304.90	451,910	309.00	21,760	239.90	8,170	261.70
75	121,000	308.00	112,860	312.40	5,670	240.10	2,470	248.00
76	107,300	307.10	100,600	311.30	4,860	242.70	1,840	255.60
77	96,450	304.80	90,690	308.70	4,310	239.80	1,450	251.50
78	83,870	302.70	78,650	306.80	3,750	236.20	1,470	237.00
79	73,220	299.20	69,110	302.80	3,170	239.60	940	248.90
80-84	229,280	299.50	216,560	303.10	9,750	236.60	2,970	236.90
85-89	72,130	290.20	68,070	293.90	3,030	224.10	1,030	272.30
90-94	13,050	287.40	12,040	291.80	810	225.60	200	236.90
95 or older	1,430	277.10	1,280	284.40	130	212.00	20	236.00
HUSBANDS	37,320	175.60	29,630	180.90	4,170	162.80	3,520	145.20
Under 62	5,640	98.20	4,380	99.60	590	91.90	670	94.00
62-64	1,400	173.50	1,130	187.00	170	129.30	100	96.40
65-69	5,950	165.40	4,580	172.30	760	151.10	610	131.10
70-74	6,200	182.50	4,330	186.90	890	181.40	980	164.30
75-79	9,440	199.00	8,000	202.20	820	185.40	620	174.70
80-84	5,640	205.00	4,690	208.80	580	195.30	370	171.50
85 or older	3,050	198.60	2,520	204.60	360	169.30	170	172.20
SPOUSES OF RETIRED WORKERS	3,093,770	292.90	2,861,300	297.60	156,410	232.90	76,060	239.00
WIVES OF RETIRED WORKERS	3,062,830	293.90	2,836,570	298.50	153,040	234.10	73,220	242.10
Entitlement based on care of children	88,000	193.30	67,010	202.90	13,310	168.30	7,680	152.70
Under 35	4,600	155.30	3,090	168.10	970	134.10	540	119.60
35-39	7,290	156.70	5,350	166.10	1,160	138.70	780	119.20
40-44	11,970	174.10	9,190	180.40	1,660	153.80	1,120	152.50
45-49	15,550	182.40	11,540	192.10	2,320	155.60	1,690	152.90
50-54	15,550	190.20	11,670	198.10	2,430	169.70	1,450	160.30
55-59	15,840	200.70	12,080	210.00	2,560	181.10	1,200	148.70
60-61	6,850	233.00	5,450	242.60	960	199.90	440	186.70
62-64	10,350	241.80	8,640	248.30	1,250	212.30	460	201.20
Entitlement based on age	2,974,830	296.90	2,769,560	300.80	139,730	240.40	65,540	252.60
62-64	438,350	272.80	405,500	276.50	20,820	224.10	12,030	232.40
62	116,450	273.00	108,470	276.60	5,030	221.20	2,950	229.00
63	151,490	270.50	139,670	274.10	7,410	225.10	4,410	232.60
64	170,410	274.70	157,360	278.60	8,380	224.90	4,670	234.00
65-69	992,610	292.30	917,760	296.10	48,670	240.00	26,180	255.10
65	197,030	281.50	182,320	285.40	9,490	232.40	5,220	235.00
66	198,010	287.70	181,970	291.60	10,200	237.40	5,840	255.60
67	201,150	291.40	185,610	295.60	10,010	235.40	5,530	254.00
68	204,000	297.50	189,470	300.90	9,770	245.20	4,760	269.50
69	192,420	303.50	178,390	307.30	9,200	250.10	4,830	263.60
70-74	747,660	311.70	697,670	315.60	34,970	253.30	15,020	265.50
70	167,950	304.80	155,690	308.60	8,350	248.40	3,910	272.40
71	163,420	311.40	152,920	315.20	7,270	250.10	3,230	267.20
72	146,880	315.30	137,210	319.40	6,830	258.30	2,840	256.40
73	138,820	315.10	129,780	319.10	6,520	252.40	2,520	270.40
74	130,590	313.40	122,070	317.20	6,000	259.10	2,520	257.70
75-79	480,320	305.30	450,680	309.30	21,550	240.80	8,090	253.40
75	119,480	309.60	111,630	313.80	5,460	243.90	2,390	263.80
76	107,300	307.10	100,600	311.30	4,860	242.70	1,840	248.00
77	96,450	304.80	90,690	308.70	4,310	239.80	1,450	255.60
78	83,870	302.70	78,650	306.80	3,750	236.20	1,470	251.50
79	73,220	299.20	69,110	302.80	3,170	239.60	940	237.00
80-84	229,280	299.50	216,560	303.10	9,750	236.60	2,970	236.90
85-89	72,130	290.20	68,070	293.90	3,030	224.10	1,030	272.30

See footnotes at end of table.

5.A OASDI Current-Pay Benefits: Summary

**Table 5.A1.—Number and average monthly benefit, by type of benefit, race,¹ age, and sex, at end of 1989—
Continued**

(Based on 10-percent sample)

Age and sex	Total		White		Black		Other	
	Number ²	Average monthly benefit	Number	Average monthly benefit	Number	Average monthly benefit	Number	Average monthly benefit
SPOUSES—Continued								
90-94	13,050	\$287.40	12,040	\$291.80	810	\$225.60	200	\$272.30
95 or older.....	1,430	277.10	1,280	284.40	130	212.00	20	236.00
Nondivorced wives of retired workers	2,978,490	293.80	2,766,680	298.40	143,930	232.90	67,880	237.30
Divorced wives of retired workers.....	84,340	296.90	69,890	302.10	9,110	253.50	5,340	302.50
HUSBANDS OF RETIRED WORKERS	30,940	191.80	24,730	197.50	3,370	177.20	2,840	159.60
SPOUSES OF DISABLED WORKERS	269,830	144.70	215,480	150.50	37,720	125.10	16,630	112.80
WIVES OF DISABLED WORKERS	263,450	145.80	210,580	151.80	36,920	125.50	15,950	113.80
Entitlement based on care of children	197,010	129.80	152,730	135.40	31,190	115.60	13,090	98.10
Under 35	52,310	101.40	40,120	105.90	8,480	90.40	3,710	78.20
35-39	46,340	120.10	35,630	125.20	7,440	106.60	3,270	94.60
40-44	43,720	140.50	34,530	146.30	6,300	125.50	2,890	104.40
45-49	27,080	150.20	20,870	155.80	4,460	136.80	1,750	117.40
50-54	16,710	155.30	13,000	161.80	2,670	137.80	1,040	118.50
55-59	8,350	169.40	6,610	177.40	1,380	142.20	360	126.40
60-61	1,530	191.10	1,170	200.40	320	166.10	40	121.00
62-64	970	194.00	800	194.30	140	203.50	30	140.70
Entitlement based on age	66,440	193.40	57,850	195.10	5,730	179.40	2,860	185.60
62-64	38,050	194.70	34,040	196.80	2,650	174.70	1,360	180.10
62	14,080	198.90	12,710	201.00	850	168.60	520	197.20
63	13,640	192.40	12,290	194.90	970	170.70	380	169.70
64	10,330	191.80	9,040	193.60	830	185.60	460	169.20
65-69	22,220	192.60	18,770	194.10	2,260	179.90	1,190	193.10
65	7,610	192.20	6,500	195.30	710	178.80	400	164.60
66	5,160	192.70	4,390	194.70	530	161.40	240	225.90
67	3,850	192.80	3,200	190.00	410	194.70	240	226.20
68	3,140	194.10	2,660	200.30	330	162.00	150	153.70
69	2,460	191.60	2,020	187.20	280	217.40	160	202.60
70-74	4,650	191.90	3,810	189.90	610	210.80	230	174.60
70	1,540	199.10	1,280	200.50	190	187.70	70	204.40
71	1,070	190.80	870	191.20	110	217.40	90	155.30
72	880	206.40	700	204.20	150	222.10	30	179.30
73	600	185.80	500	182.30	70	199.10	30	213.30
74	560	157.60	460	144.30	90	242.00	10	9.00
75 or older.....	1,520	176.50	1,230	180.80	210	143.20	80	198.30
Nondivorced wives of disabled workers	259,270	145.20	207,190	151.30	36,280	124.50	15,800	112.80
Divorced wives of disabled workers	4,180	185.60	3,390	184.50	640	183.20	150	221.20
HUSBANDS OF DISABLED WORKERS	6,380	96.80	4,900	96.80	800	102.10	680	90.30
CHILDREN								
Total ³	3,166,880	...	2,309,590	...	647,670	...	209,620	...
Children under age 18	2,486,350	...	1,756,840	...	540,370	...	189,140	...
Under 1	8,320	...	5,820	...	1,810	...	690	...
1	23,230	...	15,670	...	5,090	...	2,470	...
2	32,690	...	21,940	...	7,420	...	3,330	...
3	44,860	...	30,360	...	10,280	...	4,220	...
4	57,330	...	39,110	...	12,840	...	5,380	...
5	69,710	...	47,850	...	15,080	...	6,780	...
6	83,010	...	57,570	...	18,080	...	7,360	...
7	100,020	...	69,510	...	22,020	...	8,490	...
8	116,400	...	80,830	...	25,820	...	9,750	...
9	135,720	...	94,460	...	30,030	...	11,230	...
10	149,420	...	104,140	...	33,250	...	12,030	...
11	167,850	...	117,120	...	37,730	...	13,000	...
12	190,460	...	133,820	...	41,900	...	14,740	...
13	202,080	...	143,630	...	43,420	...	15,030	...
14	228,130	...	161,800	...	49,800	...	16,530	...
15	256,080	...	183,230	...	55,150	...	17,700	...
16	287,850	...	208,280	...	60,950	...	18,620	...
17	333,190	...	241,700	...	69,700	...	21,790	...
Disabled children, aged 18 or older	590,360	...	487,620	...	86,660	...	16,080	...
18-19	10,910	...	7,730	...	2,590	...	590	...
20-24	54,880	...	38,880	...	13,160	...	2,840	...
25-29	74,550	...	54,720	...	16,770	...	3,060	...
30-34	82,900	...	64,140	...	16,050	...	2,710	...

See footnotes at end of table.

**Table 5.A1.—Number and average monthly benefit, by type of benefit, race,¹ age, and sex, at end of 1989—
Continued**

[Based on 10-percent sample]

Age and sex	Total		White		Black		Other	
	Number ²	Average monthly benefit	Number	Average monthly benefit	Number	Average monthly benefit	Number	Average monthly benefit
CHILDREN—Continued								
35-39	81,660	...	67,410	...	11,840	...	2,410	...
40-44	74,650	...	64,300	...	8,490	...	1,850	...
45-49	59,100	...	52,340	...	5,850	...	910	...
50-54	44,450	...	39,650	...	4,000	...	800	...
55-59	35,370	...	31,930	...	3,090	...	350	...
60-64	29,120	...	26,570	...	2,260	...	290	...
65 or older	42,770	...	39,950	...	2,560	...	260	...
Students, aged 18-19	90,170	...	65,130	...	20,640	...	4,400	...
18	83,550	...	60,990	...	18,520	...	4,040	...
19	6,620	...	4,140	...	2,120	...	360	...
CHILDREN OF RETIRED WORKERS	422,450	\$243.30	316,320	\$256.80	76,100	\$210.20	30,030	\$185.20
Children under age 18	237,610	214.50	161,130	226.00	53,670	199.40	22,810	168.40
Under 1	560	160.80	290	175.00	190	123.90	80	197.10
1	1,480	175.50	860	187.90	430	173.30	190	124.70
2	2,250	187.00	1,400	194.90	540	190.70	310	145.00
3	2,750	196.30	1,650	196.10	820	213.60	280	147.00
4	3,520	185.80	2,080	188.40	1,070	197.50	370	137.50
5	4,780	176.70	2,700	185.60	1,380	183.10	700	129.80
6	5,530	179.60	3,590	185.30	1,380	178.90	560	144.60
7	6,870	193.60	4,150	202.40	1,810	192.90	910	154.80
8	8,010	186.50	5,040	193.10	2,030	184.70	940	154.60
9	9,830	182.00	6,170	190.30	2,530	182.80	1,130	134.90
10	11,060	186.50	7,040	196.50	2,930	176.80	1,090	148.20
11	13,640	183.70	8,810	195.80	3,550	169.60	1,280	139.90
12	16,690	187.40	11,060	195.50	4,060	182.00	1,570	144.00
13	19,810	197.60	13,800	203.80	4,180	192.60	1,830	162.50
14	22,880	202.30	15,630	210.60	4,890	194.60	2,360	163.70
15	28,820	206.20	20,070	217.50	6,240	187.20	2,510	163.20
16	35,230	250.40	24,790	261.30	7,280	233.00	3,160	205.10
17	43,900	262.90	32,000	276.50	8,360	233.20	3,540	210.90
Disabled children, aged 18 or older	172,650	279.90	146,160	288.20	20,000	232.20	6,490	239.90
18-19	2,340	235.70	1,770	245.30	420	202.40	150	215.70
20-24	13,920	250.30	10,530	259.30	2,390	222.90	1,000	220.50
25-29	24,880	273.70	19,970	284.00	3,720	232.40	1,190	230.50
30-34	31,510	286.20	26,230	296.90	4,060	233.90	1,220	231.90
35-39	33,100	291.50	28,640	298.20	3,240	245.60	1,220	255.10
40-44	28,870	286.00	25,230	292.90	2,700	235.00	940	248.10
45-49	18,470	288.30	16,490	293.30	1,600	241.20	380	269.60
50-54	9,860	276.80	8,820	283.00	780	217.50	260	243.00
55-59	5,290	259.10	4,550	266.50	660	205.40	80	284.10
60-64	2,710	248.20	2,400	251.60	290	225.00	20	179.00
65 or older	1,700	269.00	1,530	275.00	140	186.60	30	346.60
Students, aged 18-19	12,190	287.10	9,030	297.60	2,430	267.90	730	221.80
18	11,300	288.60	8,590	298.90	2,050	266.00	660	224.50
19	890	268.00	440	270.70	380	278.10	70	196.30
CHILDREN OF DECEASED WORKERS	1,783,750	384.90	1,301,370	407.40	368,110	328.00	114,270	311.50
Children under age 18	1,347,340	384.10	947,230	410.90	296,700	325.10	103,410	307.20
Under 1	2,520	341.80	1,690	372.90	510	265.00	320	300.40
1	8,190	337.60	5,130	361.30	1,950	287.50	1,110	316.30
2	13,400	333.50	8,530	366.20	3,150	281.80	1,720	266.40
3	20,320	340.80	13,630	369.10	4,580	285.30	2,110	278.70
4	28,450	342.00	19,350	368.50	6,170	281.10	2,930	295.00
5	35,300	343.80	24,120	368.90	7,480	296.30	3,700	275.70
6	43,060	339.80	29,240	364.50	9,450	288.60	4,370	284.80
7	51,970	345.30	35,740	370.80	11,440	291.40	4,790	284.20
8	62,420	350.60	43,430	374.70	13,550	293.70	5,440	299.90
9	74,230	351.40	51,910	376.80	16,110	296.60	6,210	282.20
10	80,850	357.60	56,240	382.20	18,060	304.70	6,550	291.60
11	92,220	366.00	64,420	391.90	20,450	311.40	7,350	290.90
12	104,710	376.00	73,410	402.90	22,890	317.60	8,410	300.30
13	112,640	388.10	79,000	413.50	25,200	330.60	8,440	322.10
14	127,540	395.60	90,160	422.30	28,240	336.80	9,140	314.40
15	143,130	402.90	101,740	430.60	31,770	337.80	9,620	325.00
16	159,120	417.40	114,780	445.20	34,660	350.40	9,680	327.50
17	187,270	425.80	134,710	451.80	41,040	364.20	11,520	341.40

See footnotes at end of table.

5.A OASDI Current-Pay Benefits: Summary

Table 5.A1.—Number and average monthly benefit, by type of benefit, race,¹ age, and sex, at end of 1989—
Continued

(Based on 10-percent sample)

Age and sex	Total		White		Black		Other	
	Number ²	Average monthly benefit	Number	Average monthly benefit	Number	Average monthly benefit	Number	Average monthly benefit
CHILDREN—Continued								
Disabled children, aged 18 or older.....	381,760	\$379.00	315,020	\$388.70	58,440	\$331.20	8,300	\$347.10
18-19.....	5,240	408.50	3,560	434.40	1,420	364.60	260	293.80
20-24.....	29,040	402.90	19,770	427.30	7,900	350.80	1,370	351.40
25-29.....	39,890	399.70	27,680	423.10	10,680	344.60	1,530	361.50
30-34.....	44,920	404.70	33,070	426.20	10,480	343.80	1,370	351.20
35-39.....	45,170	398.00	36,080	414.70	8,050	330.80	1,040	338.00
40-44.....	44,800	394.10	38,270	405.60	5,640	321.40	890	361.60
45-49.....	40,560	384.30	35,800	392.60	4,230	317.50	530	353.80
50-54.....	34,580	372.50	30,820	379.80	3,220	312.50	540	314.20
55-59.....	30,080	353.30	27,380	359.00	2,430	291.30	270	331.10
60-64.....	26,410	341.50	24,170	345.10	1,970	297.00	270	345.80
65 or older.....	41,070	315.90	38,420	318.30	2,420	276.30	230	326.80
Students, aged 18-19.....	54,650	445.70	39,120	472.40	12,970	379.50	2,560	373.10
18.....	50,760	447.20	36,650	473.30	11,740	380.10	2,370	376.30
19.....	3,890	426.00	2,470	459.00	1,230	374.10	190	332.60
CHILDREN OF DISABLED WORKERS.....	960,680	156.50	691,900	163.30	203,460	144.10	65,320	123.80
Children under age 18.....	901,400	151.80	648,480	158.30	190,000	139.70	62,920	120.90
Under 1.....	5,240	122.50	3,840	126.20	1,110	118.50	290	88.60
1.....	13,560	125.00	9,680	129.00	2,710	118.70	1,170	106.90
2.....	17,040	124.80	12,010	127.50	3,730	124.10	1,300	102.50
3.....	21,790	122.30	15,080	126.50	4,880	118.70	1,830	97.90
4.....	25,360	118.40	17,680	123.60	5,600	110.40	2,080	95.40
5.....	29,630	122.60	21,030	125.20	6,220	121.80	2,380	102.20
6.....	34,420	124.90	24,740	129.20	7,250	116.80	2,430	106.10
7.....	41,180	125.00	29,620	128.30	8,770	120.00	2,790	105.20
8.....	45,970	125.30	32,360	130.30	10,240	115.90	3,370	105.30
9.....	51,660	131.20	36,380	135.90	11,390	124.90	3,890	105.50
10.....	57,510	130.80	40,860	135.00	12,260	125.20	4,390	108.00
11.....	61,990	135.40	43,890	140.00	13,730	130.10	4,370	105.20
12.....	69,060	143.70	49,350	149.10	14,950	134.10	4,760	118.50
13.....	69,630	148.10	50,830	154.10	14,040	137.00	4,760	116.00
14.....	77,710	157.10	56,010	162.70	16,670	148.80	5,030	123.00
15.....	84,130	160.40	61,420	166.80	17,140	148.70	5,570	125.50
16.....	93,500	195.50	68,710	205.60	19,010	172.50	5,780	151.70
17.....	102,020	205.00	74,990	215.60	20,300	177.70	6,730	169.30
Disabled children, aged 18 or older.....	35,950	220.70	26,440	228.00	8,220	200.30	1,290	200.50
18-19.....	3,330	180.00	2,400	185.70	750	181.00	180	98.70
20-24.....	11,920	206.40	8,580	216.00	2,870	178.40	470	202.50
25-29.....	9,780	234.40	7,070	241.90	2,370	216.00	340	205.90
30-34.....	6,470	234.10	4,840	240.60	1,510	214.90	120	211.60
35-39.....	3,390	241.30	2,690	243.20	550	224.00	150	270.60
40 or older.....	1,060	241.00	860	242.50	170	219.10	30	323.30
Students, aged 18-19.....	23,330	242.60	16,980	253.90	5,240	215.60	1,110	198.20
18.....	21,490	243.10	15,750	254.20	4,730	213.70	1,010	208.20
19.....	1,840	236.80	1,230	249.50	510	233.60	100	97.60
WIDOWED MOTHERS AND FATHERS								
Total.....	312,640	\$388.20	231,130	\$410.80	57,950	\$330.20	23,560	\$309.40
Under 20.....	420	295.90	260	307.00	50	232.80	110	298.10
20-24.....	6,550	324.30	5,050	334.20	710	292.80	790	289.70
20.....	500	298.00	410	306.40	40	251.50	50	266.20
21.....	640	295.80	510	315.00	60	195.80	70	241.00
22.....	1,050	347.40	750	361.30	130	308.40	170	315.80
23.....	1,940	323.80	1,470	333.20	210	295.90	260	293.20
24.....	2,420	327.70	1,910	335.30	270	310.70	240	286.50
25-29.....	25,000	351.70	19,050	372.40	3,730	280.00	2,220	294.40
25.....	2,750	326.80	2,090	341.20	380	261.60	280	307.70
26.....	3,700	355.20	2,890	373.60	430	284.50	380	295.00
27.....	5,150	354.20	3,780	382.70	870	261.80	500	299.40
28.....	5,730	353.10	4,460	369.40	860	292.20	410	303.50
29.....	7,670	356.30	5,830	378.70	1,190	288.90	650	278.70
30-34.....	53,740	369.50	38,870	395.50	10,180	299.60	4,690	305.80
30.....	8,590	362.00	6,340	382.80	1,450	298.70	800	311.70
31.....	9,530	370.70	7,190	393.10	1,570	294.40	770	316.60
32.....	10,550	371.00	7,520	402.60	2,050	287.00	980	304.00
33.....	11,910	375.10	8,720	399.60	2,240	306.30	950	311.90
34.....	13,160	367.40	9,100	396.40	2,870	306.70	1,190	291.60

See footnotes at end of table.

**Table 5.A1.—Number and average monthly benefit, by type of benefit, race,¹ age, and sex, at end of 1989—
Continued**

(Based on 10-percent sample)

Age and sex	Total		White		Black		Other	
	Number	Average monthly benefit	Number	Average monthly benefit	Number	Average monthly benefit	Number	Average monthly benefit
WIDOWED MOTHERS AND FATHERS—Continued								
35-39	66,810	\$377.20	48,360	\$401.00	13,480	\$319.10	4,970	\$392.50
35	13,200	364.90	9,260	394.40	2,900	295.80	1,040	295.00
36	13,080	375.20	9,610	396.10	2,450	322.30	1,020	305.50
37	13,410	374.50	9,580	397.60	2,780	323.00	1,050	300.00
38	13,810	381.90	9,920	406.20	2,790	327.70	1,100	300.30
39	13,310	389.10	9,990	410.20	2,560	328.50	760	315.70
40-44	60,780	396.00	45,190	418.80	10,690	340.30	4,900	307.50
40	13,250	383.00	9,610	408.20	2,450	324.30	1,190	300.30
41	12,500	391.50	8,800	415.20	2,530	338.10	1,170	329.00
42	13,370	399.30	10,270	421.00	2,090	335.40	1,010	310.20
43	11,860	403.60	8,970	424.40	2,060	356.50	830	296.30
44	9,800	405.70	7,540	426.70	1,560	354.40	700	293.40
45-49	41,470	415.20	31,550	436.10	7,310	356.50	2,610	326.50
45	9,250	409.00	7,140	430.50	1,520	332.30	590	346.50
46	9,350	407.80	7,160	428.10	1,630	351.50	560	311.70
47	8,810	425.00	6,950	442.40	1,380	371.20	480	327.30
48	7,110	414.80	5,190	436.80	1,400	359.80	520	344.10
49	6,950	421.50	5,110	446.20	1,380	370.90	460	298.30
50-54	26,750	409.90	19,460	432.60	5,380	361.60	1,910	314.80
50	6,450	419.30	4,690	444.20	1,320	360.60	440	330.50
51	5,580	398.40	4,050	420.90	1,140	357.20	390	285.60
52	5,300	418.10	3,910	435.40	1,040	380.20	350	338.40
53	4,870	404.80	3,590	423.30	950	361.30	330	329.40
54	4,550	406.50	3,220	437.40	930	348.00	400	293.40
55-59	16,470	421.10	12,140	437.90	3,480	376.60	850	363.80
55	3,850	417.80	2,810	433.80	870	373.20	170	322.40
56	3,360	416.90	2,510	428.70	650	395.50	200	338.30
57	3,400	420.70	2,470	439.50	750	373.40	180	358.80
58	2,880	430.10	2,180	447.80	530	373.10	170	380.80
59	2,980	421.80	2,170	441.90	680	369.20	130	363.20
60-61	5,550	414.10	4,190	436.50	1,220	343.30	140	361.60
60	2,580	406.40	1,880	428.70	620	356.20	80	270.90
61	2,970	420.80	2,310	442.80	600	329.90	60	482.50
62 or older	9,100	415.70	7,010	437.00	1,720	350.60	370	315.00
Widowed mothers	296,770	395.80	219,260	419.80	55,500	333.60	22,010	313.70
Mothers	265,980	398.90	195,610	423.40	50,590	336.00	19,780	317.80
Surviving divorced mothers	30,790	368.70	23,650	389.80	4,910	308.90	2,230	277.30
Widowed fathers	15,870	246.30	11,870	244.60	2,450	252.90	1,550	248.80
NONDISABLED WIDOWS AND WIDOWERS								
Total	4,955,190	\$522.00	4,500,030	\$532.60	383,830	\$413.60	71,330	\$438.10
Widows	4,922,060	523.00	4,471,900	533.50	379,870	414.20	70,290	439.50
60-61	165,240	487.60	144,340	500.00	17,510	404.30	3,390	387.40
60	66,360	489.30	57,930	502.50	7,060	396.80	1,370	408.20
61	98,880	486.50	86,410	498.40	10,450	409.40	2,020	373.30
62-64	434,850	499.40	379,730	511.80	45,230	412.40	9,890	421.10
62	129,820	498.00	113,430	510.10	13,420	414.90	2,970	410.00
63	146,720	499.80	127,790	511.90	15,690	414.60	3,240	434.90
64	158,310	500.10	138,510	513.00	16,120	408.30	3,680	418.00
65-69	926,930	532.00	824,610	544.50	85,320	426.30	17,000	456.40
65	171,630	520.80	151,450	533.80	16,580	418.60	3,600	445.90
66	177,720	529.40	157,190	542.60	17,290	423.30	3,240	453.30
67	185,340	532.30	164,240	544.70	17,660	431.20	3,440	458.10
68	197,750	535.90	176,980	548.10	17,470	427.20	3,300	455.80
69	194,490	540.00	174,750	551.60	16,320	430.90	3,420	469.30
70-74	885,550	539.30	798,660	551.10	73,650	426.40	13,240	457.90
70	179,220	538.60	160,440	550.70	15,910	431.10	2,870	453.60
71	179,800	544.10	162,260	555.80	14,840	429.40	2,700	468.30
72	174,330	543.50	157,540	555.20	14,260	430.80	2,530	454.30
73	175,310	535.30	157,860	547.40	14,870	422.90	2,560	439.50
74	176,890	535.00	160,560	546.10	13,770	417.00	2,560	474.10
75-79	890,840	531.20	814,230	541.90	64,460	413.50	12,150	441.40
75	180,410	534.20	163,790	545.90	13,880	414.60	2,740	440.60
76	180,900	533.20	164,090	544.80	14,040	412.00	2,770	458.20
77	181,160	528.20	165,410	539.30	13,130	407.80	2,620	429.30
78	174,720	531.40	161,080	540.90	11,450	413.30	2,190	447.90
79	173,650	529.00	159,860	538.30	11,960	420.20	1,830	426.20
80-84	772,260	526.90	715,920	535.80	48,600	410.60	7,740	431.80
80	168,140	527.70	154,530	537.70	11,670	407.70	1,940	449.10
81	163,830	532.20	152,440	540.90	9,800	415.10	1,590	425.70
82	155,760	528.70	144,110	537.90	10,010	411.60	1,640	434.00
83	145,360	523.90	135,190	532.50	8,750	407.50	1,420	420.50
84	139,170	521.00	129,650	528.90	8,370	411.70	1,150	421.80

See footnotes at end of table.

5.A OASDI Current-Pay Benefits: Summary

Table 5.A1.—Number and average monthly benefit, by type of benefit, race,¹ age, and sex, at end of 1989—
Continued

[Based on 10-percent sample]

Age and sex	Total		White		Black		Other	
	Number ²	Average monthly benefit	Number	Average monthly benefit	Number	Average monthly benefit	Number	Average monthly benefit
NONDISABLED WIDOWS AND WIDOWERS—Continued								
85-89	520,540	\$513.50	487,940	\$521.40	28,190	\$391.10	4,410	\$426.30
85	125,830	520.80	117,800	528.90	7,010	395.60	1,020	453.10
86	116,190	516.10	108,900	524.10	6,200	393.70	1,090	407.70
87	107,600	513.00	100,640	521.00	5,940	394.70	1,020	410.90
88	89,090	507.10	83,860	514.20	4,510	387.60	720	429.00
89	81,830	506.40	76,740	514.40	4,530	379.30	560	438.20
90-94	246,270	493.80	232,060	501.00	12,170	371.10	2,040	406.30
90	65,130	500.10	61,010	507.30	3,500	389.70	620	416.20
91	60,200	495.50	57,090	502.20	2,590	367.30	520	396.30
92	48,470	493.30	45,510	501.30	2,610	363.70	350	417.00
93	40,660	488.70	38,530	496.10	1,840	352.40	290	367.00
94	31,810	484.90	29,920	491.60	1,630	369.90	260	431.60
95 or older	79,580	459.90	74,410	467.00	4,740	351.70	430	414.10
Nondisabled widows	4,752,920	522.70	4,324,900	533.40	361,450	411.30	66,570	437.30
Surviving divorced wives (nondisabled)	169,140	529.70	147,000	538.50	18,420	469.70	3,720	479.00
Widowers	33,130	385.60	28,130	391.30	3,960	355.60	1,040	344.50
60-61	5,420	328.10	4,740	329.90	540	321.60	140	292.10
62-64	8,570	413.90	7,330	422.30	920	368.70	320	351.80
65-69	5,950	433.70	4,870	445.40	870	378.90	210	387.10
70-74	3,470	398.40	2,920	406.20	460	366.80	90	306.20
75-79	3,450	356.60	2,860	362.30	420	331.80	170	321.60
80-84	3,170	365.00	2,730	365.90	360	355.00	80	382.70
85 or older	3,100	355.20	2,680	358.40	390	332.60	30	357.70
DISABLED WIDOWS AND WIDOWERS								
Total	102,650	\$365.80	79,780	\$379.90	19,500	\$318.90	3,370	\$303.30
50-54	12,620	369.90	9,110	387.60	2,920	325.30	590	318.30
50	830	408.10	690	425.40	130	334.60	10	164.00
51	1,610	365.60	1,090	387.20	430	311.00	90	365.00
52	2,420	379.90	1,650	403.00	630	335.20	140	308.10
53	3,510	358.30	2,550	376.20	760	316.10	200	290.40
54	4,250	368.10	3,130	380.60	970	331.20	150	347.20
55-59	37,110	366.60	28,380	382.30	7,320	319.90	1,410	292.40
55	5,300	365.00	3,880	380.60	1,220	326.80	200	295.70
56	6,180	361.20	4,560	382.20	1,390	306.00	230	276.90
57	7,220	363.70	5,550	377.80	1,420	317.70	250	312.40
58	8,330	375.70	6,540	386.80	1,430	340.20	360	315.40
59	10,080	365.30	7,850	382.80	1,860	311.80	370	264.30
60-64	52,920	364.30	42,290	376.70	9,260	316.20	1,370	308.10
60	10,880	366.10	8,430	380.70	2,080	311.90	370	337.60
61	10,590	366.90	8,560	378.90	1,710	321.00	320	290.10
62	10,840	365.10	8,730	376.20	1,900	319.60	210	312.00
63	10,670	357.50	8,480	367.50	1,910	319.20	280	316.20
64	9,940	366.00	8,090	380.10	1,660	309.10	190	264.60
Disabled widows	101,120	367.90	78,680	381.90	19,180	320.70	3,260	307.30
Widows	92,550	367.80	71,840	382.70	17,870	318.00	2,840	302.30
Surviving divorced wives	8,570	369.40	6,840	373.40	1,310	358.00	420	340.70
Disabled widowers	1,530	228.80	1,100	237.90	320	212.30	110	185.50
PARENTS								
Total	6,230	\$456.00	4,560	\$468.40	860	\$403.70	810	\$442.20
62-64	110	541.60	60	655.10	10	191.00	40	459.00
65-69	490	503.00	310	525.60	70	488.40	110	448.80
70-74	740	518.30	430	564.80	110	423.60	200	470.40
75-79	930	454.40	660	464.20	130	382.20	140	475.00
80-84	1,370	441.60	1,000	458.10	220	394.20	150	401.40
85-89	1,080	425.70	870	445.10	150	358.80	60	312.70
90 or older	1,510	439.90	1,230	438.30	170	436.80	110	462.50
Men	430	433.30	210	422.40	20	598.40	200	428.30
Women	5,800	457.70	4,350	470.60	840	399.00	610	446.70

See footnotes at end of table.

**Table 5.A1.—Number and average monthly benefit, by type of benefit, race,¹ age, and sex, at end of 1989—
Continued**

[Based on 10-percent sample]

Age and sex	Total		White		Black		Other	
	Number ²	Average monthly benefit	Number	Average monthly benefit	Number	Average monthly benefit	Number	Average monthly benefit
SPECIAL AGE-72 BENEFICIARIES								
Total	9,910	\$158.40	9,360	\$158.40	400	\$159.00	150	\$159.00
Men	770	157.60	680	157.40	70	159.00	20	159.00
Women	9,140	158.50	8,680	158.40	330	159.00	130	159.00

¹ For dependents and survivors, race assumed to be same as that shown on the Social Security application of wage earner on whose work record the benefit is based.

² See OASDI program summary section for "Special Provisions for Railroad Retirement Beneficiaries."

³ Since the benefit amounts for children of retired or disabled workers and children of deceased workers are based on different proportions of the primary insurance amount, the average monthly amounts for combined child's benefits are not meaningful.

5.A OASDI Current-Pay Benefits: Summary

Table 5.A3.—Number and average monthly benefit with reduction for early retirement, by type of benefit, race, age, and sex, at end of 1989

[Based on 10-percent sample]

Age and sex	Total		White		Black		Other	
	Number	Average monthly benefit	Number	Average monthly benefit	Number	Average monthly benefit	Number	Average monthly benefit
Retired workers								
Total.....	16,556,500	\$505.30	14,983,040	\$513.10	1,212,580	\$425.70	360,880	\$452.10
62-64.....	2,509,280	485.50	2,236,470	493.30	185,540	415.70	87,270	433.30
62.....	675,590	474.50	603,190	481.70	49,560	408.40	22,840	426.60
63.....	873,380	479.30	779,310	486.90	64,130	409.40	29,940	431.40
64.....	960,310	498.80	853,970	507.20	71,850	426.40	34,490	439.50
65-69.....	5,070,060	497.00	4,559,750	504.40	369,920	425.10	140,390	447.00
65.....	1,118,030	507.70	994,090	515.80	82,160	434.50	41,780	458.40
66.....	1,039,280	498.40	930,780	505.80	75,300	428.00	33,200	450.20
67.....	993,890	496.50	892,530	503.70	73,900	428.30	27,460	445.20
68.....	1,000,160	493.20	906,660	500.30	71,570	420.50	21,930	437.20
69.....	918,700	487.10	835,690	494.40	66,990	411.30	16,020	427.00
70-74.....	3,810,600	534.40	3,482,360	541.50	263,220	454.00	65,020	482.10
70.....	830,140	497.30	753,770	504.20	62,290	427.30	14,080	436.70
71.....	828,410	527.00	759,630	533.90	55,550	447.20	13,230	465.70
72.....	760,480	545.90	697,130	553.10	50,890	460.70	12,460	490.20
73.....	719,390	561.30	656,670	568.50	50,000	477.90	12,720	521.10
74.....	672,180	547.60	615,160	554.50	44,490	465.40	12,530	502.50
75-79.....	2,701,120	519.70	2,460,600	527.20	201,200	436.60	39,320	475.60
75.....	629,830	535.10	574,100	542.60	45,500	451.30	10,230	490.40
76.....	581,550	527.00	529,670	534.00	42,600	448.50	9,280	484.70
77.....	552,710	515.40	502,510	522.70	42,180	436.10	8,020	471.20
78.....	492,550	511.20	450,350	518.50	35,780	426.10	6,420	468.00
79.....	444,480	503.00	403,970	511.50	35,140	414.20	5,370	447.10
80-84.....	1,523,660	493.50	1,387,650	502.00	117,540	400.80	18,470	442.90
80.....	396,700	498.40	361,250	506.30	30,330	412.60	5,120	449.50
81.....	354,070	498.60	323,920	506.70	25,750	406.80	4,400	440.30
82.....	297,600	492.20	270,600	501.00	23,760	398.50	3,240	438.50
83.....	250,320	489.10	227,510	498.30	19,780	389.90	3,030	453.40
84.....	224,970	483.50	204,370	492.70	17,920	387.20	2,680	428.10
85-89.....	705,680	471.10	641,350	480.40	56,130	371.00	8,200	426.50
85.....	192,690	479.70	175,570	488.70	14,960	379.90	2,160	437.00
86.....	165,280	475.70	150,300	484.90	12,890	377.40	2,090	417.60
87.....	141,100	468.80	128,290	477.60	11,220	374.80	1,590	426.20
88.....	111,530	462.70	101,920	471.80	8,340	355.50	1,270	432.50
89.....	95,080	458.80	85,270	469.80	8,720	356.20	1,090	416.60
90-94.....	211,620	444.70	192,580	454.20	17,020	343.50	2,020	399.30
90.....	68,430	452.80	62,020	463.50	5,650	341.10	760	411.30
91.....	57,460	447.40	52,160	456.70	4,780	348.30	520	427.80
92.....	41,550	443.20	37,740	451.80	3,500	355.00	310	386.70
93.....	27,060	432.20	24,810	441.30	1,980	329.60	270	342.30
94.....	17,120	427.20	15,850	435.10	1,110	323.20	160	369.80
95 or older.....	24,480	411.10	22,280	418.90	2,010	329.20	190	362.70
Men.....	8,146,390	573.80	7,387,920	583.00	579,770	478.50	178,700	502.30
62-64.....	1,329,540	587.10	1,188,200	599.00	100,080	479.10	41,260	507.00
62.....	353,210	582.60	315,060	594.90	26,510	473.50	11,640	496.30
63.....	463,930	579.50	415,100	590.70	34,660	475.70	14,170	504.80
64.....	512,400	597.10	458,040	609.30	38,910	485.90	15,450	517.20
65-69.....	2,711,750	574.90	2,451,430	584.50	196,350	479.50	63,970	498.00
65.....	604,270	599.40	541,400	610.30	44,530	498.00	18,340	523.70
66.....	559,480	581.80	504,550	592.20	40,370	481.80	14,560	498.80
67.....	533,200	573.60	481,120	583.10	39,680	482.90	12,400	494.30
68.....	530,590	564.10	482,670	573.10	37,580	472.60	10,340	478.20
69.....	484,210	549.40	441,690	558.10	34,190	456.50	8,330	470.30
70-74.....	1,928,300	604.00	1,768,340	611.90	126,910	510.70	33,050	535.70
70.....	430,420	559.70	391,830	567.90	31,500	475.70	7,090	479.00
71.....	424,170	596.20	389,450	604.40	27,630	501.00	7,090	513.90
72.....	383,800	621.00	353,410	628.80	23,750	525.70	6,640	543.20
73.....	359,470	636.90	329,950	644.30	23,300	542.90	6,220	595.70
74.....	330,440	616.20	303,700	623.70	20,730	523.40	6,010	558.00
75-79.....	1,264,750	566.90	1,154,410	574.40	87,890	484.10	22,450	502.60
75.....	305,440	596.00	279,260	603.80	20,660	509.00	5,520	528.50
76.....	279,170	581.20	254,990	588.40	19,160	502.50	5,020	516.80
77.....	259,030	560.80	235,870	568.20	18,710	481.60	4,450	497.80
78.....	224,900	547.20	206,100	554.50	14,720	462.00	4,080	484.90
79.....	196,210	531.70	178,190	539.60	14,640	450.60	3,380	466.70
80-84.....	619,120	511.30	562,700	519.20	44,360	426.00	12,060	455.70
80.....	172,520	522.00	156,890	529.70	12,410	439.80	3,220	460.80
81.....	147,390	518.90	134,500	526.70	9,920	432.50	2,970	454.80
82.....	118,810	508.20	107,950	516.10	8,710	424.10	2,150	456.30
83.....	96,250	501.90	87,260	509.70	7,000	415.70	1,990	460.20
84.....	84,150	490.90	76,100	499.40	6,320	402.70	1,730	441.60

Table 5.A3.—Number and average monthly benefit, with reduction for early retirement, by type of benefit, race, age, and sex, at end of 1989—Continued

[Based on 10-percent sample]

Age and sex	Total		White		Black		Other	
	Number	Average monthly benefit	Number	Average monthly benefit	Number	Average monthly benefit	Number	Average monthly benefit
Retired workers—Continued								
85-89	243,630	\$471.40	218,870	\$480.60	19,570	\$379.90	5,190	\$426.60
85	69,190	482.00	62,580	489.80	5,160	397.20	1,450	446.90
86	59,440	477.20	53,620	486.70	4,520	381.60	1,300	420.10
87	47,550	469.20	42,700	478.60	3,860	380.20	990	413.50
88	36,770	458.70	33,320	467.60	2,700	355.70	750	435.60
89	30,680	454.80	26,650	466.70	3,330	369.90	700	405.60
90-93	49,300	444.40	43,970	454.50	4,610	354.90	720	405.70
90	20,330	445.00	18,260	455.00	1,700	347.40	370	403.00
91	16,550	447.20	14,780	456.30	1,590	360.30	180	455.00
92	10,250	445.00	9,020	455.90	1,140	364.40	90	376.00
93	2,170	415.60	1,910	428.80	180	318.40	80	318.10
Women	8,410,110	439.00	7,595,120	445.10	632,810	377.20	182,180	402.90
62-64	1,179,740	370.90	1,048,270	373.50	85,460	341.50	46,010	367.30
62	322,380	356.10	288,130	357.90	23,050	333.60	11,200	354.10
63	409,450	365.80	364,210	368.60	29,470	331.30	15,770	365.40
64	447,910	386.20	395,930	389.20	32,940	356.10	19,040	376.50
65-69	2,358,310	407.50	2,108,320	411.20	173,570	363.40	76,420	404.30
65	513,760	399.80	452,690	402.70	37,630	359.50	23,440	407.40
66	479,800	401.10	426,230	403.50	34,930	365.70	18,640	412.10
67	460,690	407.20	411,410	410.80	34,220	365.10	15,060	404.70
68	469,570	413.10	423,990	417.50	33,990	363.00	11,590	400.60
69	434,490	417.80	394,000	423.00	32,800	364.20	7,690	380.20
70-74	1,882,300	463.20	1,714,020	468.80	136,310	401.30	31,970	426.60
70	399,720	430.20	361,940	435.30	30,790	377.90	6,990	393.80
71	404,240	454.50	370,180	459.80	27,920	394.00	6,140	410.00
72	376,680	469.40	343,720	475.20	27,140	403.80	5,820	429.80
73	359,920	485.90	326,720	491.90	26,700	421.20	6,500	449.80
74	341,740	481.30	311,460	487.00	23,760	414.70	6,520	451.50
75-79	1,436,370	478.10	1,306,190	485.40	113,310	399.60	16,870	439.60
75	324,390	477.80	294,840	484.60	24,840	403.30	4,710	445.80
76	302,380	476.90	274,680	483.50	23,440	404.30	4,260	446.80
77	293,680	475.30	266,640	482.40	23,470	399.80	3,570	438.00
78	267,650	480.90	244,250	488.20	21,060	401.00	2,340	438.50
79	248,270	480.30	225,780	489.30	20,500	388.20	1,990	413.90
80-84	904,540	481.30	824,950	490.30	73,180	385.50	6,410	418.90
80	224,180	480.20	204,360	488.20	17,920	393.90	1,900	430.40
81	206,680	484.10	189,420	492.50	15,830	390.80	1,430	410.10
82	178,790	481.50	162,650	491.00	15,050	383.70	1,090	403.40
83	154,070	481.20	140,250	491.10	12,780	375.70	1,040	440.40
84	140,820	479.10	128,270	488.70	11,600	378.80	950	403.60
85-89	462,050	470.90	422,480	480.30	36,560	366.30	3,010	426.40
85	123,500	478.40	112,990	488.10	9,800	370.80	710	416.80
86	105,840	474.80	96,680	484.00	8,370	375.20	790	413.40
87	93,550	468.60	85,590	477.10	7,360	372.00	600	447.10
88	74,760	464.60	68,600	473.90	5,640	355.40	520	427.90
89	64,400	460.70	58,620	471.20	5,390	347.70	390	436.30
90-94	162,320	444.80	148,610	454.10	12,410	339.30	1,300	395.70
90	48,100	456.10	43,760	467.00	3,950	338.40	390	419.20
91	40,910	447.50	37,380	456.90	3,190	342.40	340	408.20
92	31,300	442.50	28,720	450.50	2,360	350.40	220	391.20
93	24,890	433.60	22,900	442.40	1,800	330.70	190	352.40
94	17,120	427.20	15,850	435.10	1,110	323.20	160	369.80
95 or older	24,480	411.10	22,280	418.90	2,010	329.20	190	362.70
Disabled workers								
Total	31,980	\$599.60	24,820	\$631.10	3,820	\$507.20	3,340	\$471.30
62	5,100	609.30	3,880	654.50	550	528.10	670	413.90
63	10,460	596.10	8,090	624.80	1,230	505.70	1,140	490.60
64	16,420	598.90	12,850	628.10	2,040	502.50	1,530	482.10
Men	20,290	705.30	17,080	721.90	2,160	600.90	1,050	650.30
62	3,230	725.20	2,770	743.00	300	601.00	160	650.10
63	6,360	708.50	5,310	725.60	680	594.80	370	671.40
64	10,700	697.40	9,000	713.20	1,180	604.40	520	635.40
Women	11,690	416.20	7,740	430.80	1,660	385.30	2,290	389.20
62	1,870	409.00	1,110	433.60	250	440.70	510	339.80
63	4,100	421.90	2,780	432.10	550	395.50	770	403.80
64	5,720	414.50	3,850	429.10	860	362.70	1,010	403.10

5.A OASDI Current-Pay Benefits: Summary

Table 5.A3.—Number and average monthly benefit, with reduction for early retirement, by type of benefit, race, age, and sex, at end of 1989—Continued

[Based on 10-percent sample]

Age and sex	Total		White		Black		Other	
	Number	Average monthly benefit	Number	Average monthly benefit	Number	Average monthly benefit	Number	Average monthly benefit
Wives								
Total	2,485,600	\$276.40	2,325,850	\$279.80	111,330	\$223.90	48,420	\$231.50
62-64	474,660	266.80	438,060	270.50	23,310	218.70	13,290	227.50
62	129,660	265.30	120,420	269.00	5,810	213.60	3,430	224.10
63	164,530	264.30	151,440	267.90	8,350	219.00	4,740	228.90
64	180,470	270.10	166,200	274.00	9,150	221.60	5,120	228.50
65-69	886,830	281.20	825,510	285.00	41,830	229.00	19,490	232.10
65	192,820	275.80	178,430	279.80	9,350	227.30	5,040	223.90
66	181,100	278.30	167,410	282.30	9,090	225.30	4,600	238.40
67	178,440	280.80	165,850	284.60	8,580	228.70	4,010	235.50
68	175,350	284.40	164,540	287.90	7,820	230.90	2,990	235.30
69	159,120	287.80	149,280	291.50	6,990	234.30	2,850	228.30
70-74	588,380	288.00	554,360	291.10	24,880	234.70	9,140	240.50
70	137,590	287.80	128,800	291.30	6,260	234.30	2,530	244.00
71	131,680	293.00	124,360	296.30	5,410	235.70	1,910	239.00
72	114,410	290.60	108,010	293.80	4,770	237.80	1,630	229.30
73	107,080	288.10	100,930	291.20	4,580	234.60	1,570	248.00
74	97,620	278.20	92,260	280.80	3,860	229.90	1,500	240.60
75-79	350,100	268.00	331,540	271.00	14,050	211.10	4,510	223.80
75	88,840	273.40	84,030	276.40	3,530	216.10	1,280	234.80
76	78,300	268.40	74,110	271.50	3,130	209.20	1,060	221.60
77	71,230	268.40	67,390	271.20	2,960	215.40	880	232.90
78	60,000	265.10	56,710	268.50	2,490	204.00	800	217.50
79	51,730	260.90	49,300	263.60	1,940	207.50	490	193.40
80 or older	185,630	257.10	176,380	259.80	7,260	198.90	1,990	228.50
Wives of retired workers	2,424,890	278.60	2,272,490	281.90	106,470	226.30	45,930	234.40
Wives of disabled workers	60,710	188.90	53,360	191.00	4,860	171.70	2,490	178.30
Husbands								
Total	10,560	\$173.90	8,910	\$180.20	1,050	\$137.60	600	\$145.30
Nondisabled widows								
Total	2,966,300	\$485.70	2,658,050	\$495.80	263,200	\$396.80	45,050	\$408.50
60-64	614,080	493.50	536,140	505.80	64,200	408.80	13,740	409.90
60	68,350	484.90	59,710	497.60	7,230	396.70	1,410	403.00
61	102,310	480.90	89,370	492.70	10,820	405.30	2,120	370.70
62	132,810	495.80	116,010	507.80	13,720	414.10	3,080	407.70
63	149,550	498.20	130,240	510.20	15,990	413.60	3,320	432.80
64	161,060	498.80	140,810	511.80	16,440	407.40	3,810	416.00
65-69	789,110	511.50	701,000	523.60	74,560	412.90	13,550	428.40
65	165,080	515.50	145,670	528.50	15,990	414.30	3,420	438.20
66	158,000	514.50	139,650	527.30	15,580	415.70	2,770	426.00
67	156,540	510.80	138,750	522.90	15,230	415.40	2,560	420.30
68	160,120	509.60	142,940	521.40	14,810	409.50	2,370	428.40
69	149,370	506.40	133,990	517.30	12,950	408.50	2,430	426.00
70-74	586,370	485.70	526,650	496.30	51,740	390.10	7,980	406.10
70	131,140	498.20	117,190	509.30	12,060	405.10	1,890	402.80
71	124,720	496.70	112,320	507.30	10,740	395.90	1,660	430.90
72	115,120	489.40	103,900	500.00	9,730	390.80	1,490	400.40
73	110,640	473.50	98,810	484.00	10,290	384.30	1,540	391.50
74	104,750	466.00	94,430	476.10	8,920	369.00	1,400	403.40
75-79	456,000	459.50	412,150	468.90	38,090	370.60	5,760	376.90
75	101,140	462.40	90,930	472.50	8,790	369.00	1,420	390.40
76	96,490	458.10	86,370	468.70	8,750	368.10	1,370	366.40
77	93,020	457.00	83,770	466.40	7,920	370.90	1,330	374.10
78	83,680	458.10	76,640	466.40	6,190	369.20	850	356.80
79	81,670	462.10	74,440	470.10	6,440	377.50	790	397.00
80 or older	520,740	460.30	482,110	466.80	34,610	378.20	4,020	387.20

CONTACT: Mayer Feldman/ Joseph Bondar (301) 965-0161/ 0162 for further information.

Table 5.A4.—Number and amount, by type of benefit, 1940-89

At end of year	Total			Retired workers	Disabled workers	Wives and husbands	Children	Widowed mothers and fathers	Widows and widowers	Parents	Special age-72 beneficiaries
	Total ¹	OASI Trust Fund	DI Trust Fund								
	Number										
1940	222,488	222,488	...	112,331	...	29,749	54,648	20,499	4,437	824	...
1945	1,288,107	1,288,107	...	518,234	...	159,168	390,134	120,581	93,781	6,209	...
1950	3,477,243	3,477,243	...	1,770,984	...	508,350	699,703	169,438	314,189	14,579	...
1955	7,960,616	7,960,616	...	4,473,971	...	1,191,963	1,276,240	291,916	701,360	25,166	...
1960	14,844,589	14,157,138	687,451	8,061,469	455,371	2,345,983	2,000,451	401,358	1,543,843	36,114	...
1965	20,866,767	19,127,716	1,739,051	11,100,584	988,074	2,806,912	3,092,659	471,816	2,371,433	35,289	...
1966	22,767,252	20,796,930	1,970,322	11,658,443	1,097,190	2,860,026	3,392,970	487,755	2,602,015	34,540	634,313
1967	23,704,987	21,564,773	2,140,214	12,019,175	1,193,120	2,879,487	3,585,209	496,307	2,769,618	33,494	728,577
1968	24,560,374	22,225,240	2,335,134	12,420,742	1,295,300	2,898,605	3,795,669	504,916	2,937,867	31,596	675,679
1969	25,314,062	22,826,514	2,487,548	12,822,201	1,394,291	2,908,362	3,952,358	511,639	3,091,710	30,207	603,294
1970	26,228,629	23,563,634	2,664,995	13,349,175	1,492,948	2,951,552	4,122,305	523,136	3,227,160	28,729	533,624
1971	27,291,508	24,361,500	2,930,008	13,926,939	1,647,684	3,009,698	4,307,044	535,126	3,366,304	27,157	471,556
1972	28,476,028	25,204,542	3,271,486	14,555,475	1,832,916	3,084,838	4,515,633	540,965	3,509,777	26,055	410,369
1973	29,868,775	26,309,793	3,558,982	15,364,562	2,016,626	3,189,075	4,687,378	571,907	3,656,353	24,813	358,061
1974	30,852,817	26,941,483	3,911,334	15,958,521	2,236,882	3,237,570	4,775,509	573,506	3,769,559	23,023	278,247
1975	32,084,511	27,732,311	4,352,200	16,588,001	2,488,774	3,320,310	4,972,008	581,845	3,888,705	21,444	223,424
1976	33,020,946	28,397,189	4,623,757	17,164,470	2,670,208	3,370,059	5,035,145	578,727	3,994,380	19,912	188,045
1977	34,077,142	29,216,711	4,860,431	17,820,510	2,837,432	3,456,524	5,082,825	583,195	4,119,487	18,443	158,726
1978	34,586,343	29,717,853	4,868,490	18,357,755	2,879,774	3,471,468	4,938,372	576,343	4,211,711	17,177	133,743
1979	35,124,495	30,347,083	4,777,412	18,969,586	2,870,590	3,466,762	4,794,163	573,750	4,321,496	16,040	112,108
1980	35,584,955	30,906,511	4,678,444	19,562,085	2,858,680	3,477,427	4,606,517	562,316	4,410,515	14,779	92,636
1981	36,006,371	31,550,097	4,456,274	20,195,362	2,776,519	3,459,027	4,429,979	547,593	4,507,941	13,627	76,323
1982	35,839,338	31,866,077	3,973,261	20,763,230	2,603,599	3,405,170	3,882,511	514,772	4,594,961	12,483	62,612
1983	36,084,748	32,271,757	3,812,991	21,418,747	2,569,029	3,347,237	3,593,377	400,298	4,693,791	11,422	50,847
1984	36,478,683	32,656,902	3,821,781	21,906,461	2,596,516	3,354,799	3,408,457	382,411	4,779,190	10,452	40,397
1985	37,058,317	33,151,003	3,907,374	22,431,930	2,656,638	3,374,599	3,319,490	371,659	4,862,805	9,541	31,655
1986	37,702,976	33,707,103	3,995,873	22,980,948	2,728,463	3,386,917	3,294,587	350,546	4,928,019	8,726	24,770
1987	38,189,919	34,145,244	4,044,675	23,439,684	2,785,859	3,380,856	3,243,939	328,838	4,983,846	7,890	19,007
1988	38,627,019	34,552,719	4,074,300	23,858,226	2,830,284	3,366,843	3,203,822	317,761	5,028,822	7,145	14,116
1989	39,151,370	35,022,543	4,128,827	24,326,604	2,895,364	3,364,563	3,165,113	312,079	5,070,873	6,484	10,290
	Amount (in thousands)										
1940	\$4,070	\$4,070	...	\$2,539	...	\$361	\$668	\$402	\$90	\$11	...
1945	23,801	23,801	...	12,538	...	2,040	4,858	2,391	1,893	81	...
1950	126,857	126,857	...	77,678	...	11,995	19,366	5,801	11,481	535	...
1955	411,613	411,613	...	276,942	...	39,416	46,444	13,403	34,152	1,256	...
1960	936,321	888,320	\$48,000	596,849	\$40,668	90,503	93,275	23,795	89,054	2,178	...
1965	1,516,802	1,395,817	120,986	931,532	96,599	120,796	159,428	30,882	174,883	2,683	...
1966	1,638,548	1,502,863	135,685	983,338	107,627	123,262	175,100	31,983	192,821	2,642	\$21,777
1967	1,723,478	1,575,646	147,831	1,026,047	117,434	125,056	187,064	32,686	207,692	2,587	24,913
1968	2,062,549	1,880,601	181,948	1,227,875	144,892	145,165	223,585	37,833	253,924	2,787	26,488
1969	2,160,256	1,964,275	195,982	1,287,300	157,188	147,257	233,972	38,406	269,799	2,687	23,647
1970	2,628,326	2,385,926	242,400	1,576,551	196,010	175,323	279,845	45,258	328,245	2,965	24,128
1971	3,058,957	2,763,022	295,934	1,840,748	241,414	198,656	320,487	51,163	380,963	3,103	22,423
1972	3,916,203	3,514,741	401,462	2,363,098	328,675	249,017	402,707	62,457	483,161	3,620	23,468
1973	4,269,863	3,821,165	448,698	2,556,956	369,090	259,223	421,387	67,578	571,654	3,488	20,485
1974	5,001,918	4,445,170	556,748	3,003,601	460,078	296,088	480,292	76,980	663,569	3,627	17,684
1975	5,727,758	5,047,656	680,102	3,436,752	562,180	332,159	544,048	85,676	747,903	3,685	15,354
1976	6,414,579	5,624,345	790,235	3,859,603	654,647	365,128	597,954	92,466	827,324	3,685	13,773
1977	7,175,316	6,268,559	906,756	4,330,797	752,639	403,657	656,152	101,345	914,738	3,657	12,331
1978	7,930,471	6,933,207	997,264	4,831,554	830,101	437,966	700,437	109,714	1,005,929	3,675	11,095
1979	9,056,475	7,950,091	1,106,384	5,582,115	924,407	489,558	771,108	121,957	1,153,272	3,829	10,229
1980	10,682,791	9,422,206	1,260,585	6,678,216	1,059,792	569,528	864,242	138,426	1,358,836	4,080	9,672
1981	12,255,310	10,901,677	1,353,632	7,794,868	1,147,113	642,347	946,273	151,509	1,560,102	4,230	8,868
1982	13,320,480	11,997,646	1,322,835	8,705,109	1,147,131	693,100	882,875	155,876	1,724,392	4,186	7,811
1983	14,173,415	12,834,821	1,338,594	9,440,689	1,171,957	725,618	856,218	123,559	1,844,798	3,996	6,579
1984	15,025,627	13,636,147	1,389,480	10,089,401	1,222,081	760,944	847,825	122,957	1,973,203	3,804	5,413
1985	15,901,579	14,441,682	1,459,896	10,736,304	1,285,375	796,351	858,006	123,557	2,094,003	3,609	4,373
1986	16,534,384	15,027,053	1,507,331	11,225,159	1,331,144	816,351	860,953	118,602	2,175,345	3,371	3,459
1987	17,612,946	16,016,257	1,596,689	12,016,444	1,415,811	856,263	883,739	115,966	2,318,748	3,213	2,763
1988	18,691,340	17,008,453	1,682,887	12,806,481	1,498,637	893,521	908,660	116,902	2,461,948	3,061	2,132
1989	20,037,582	18,237,927	1,799,655	13,789,570	1,609,780	944,429	938,538	120,970	2,629,728	2,941	1,627

¹ See OASDI program summary section for "Special Provisions for Railroad Retirement Beneficiaries."

5.A OASDI Current-Pay Benefits: Summary

Table 5.A5.—Number and average age, by type of benefit, at end of 1989

[Based on 10-percent sample]

Type of benefit	Number ¹ (in thousands)	Average age
Total.....	39,118	...
OASI.....	35,001	...
Retired workers.....	24,314	73
Spouses.....	3,094	70
Children of retired workers.....	422	23
Under age 18.....	238	13
Disabled, aged 18 or older.....	173	37
Students, aged 18-19.....	12	18
Children of deceased workers.....	1,784	19
Under age 18.....	1,347	12
Disabled, aged 18 or older.....	382	44
Students, aged 18-19.....	55	18
Nondisabled widows and widowers.....	4,955	75
Widowed mothers and fathers.....	313	41
Disabled widows and widowers.....	103	59
Parents of deceased workers.....	6	83
Special age-72 beneficiaries.....	10	96
DI.....	4,117	...
Disabled workers.....	2,887	51
Spouses.....	270	47
Children.....	961	12
Under age 18.....	901	11
Disabled, aged 18 or older.....	36	27
Students, aged 18-19.....	23	18

¹ See OASDI program summary section for "Special Provisions for Railroad Retirement Beneficiaries."

Table 5.A6.—Number and average monthly benefit, by type of benefit and race, at end of 1989

[Based on 10-percent sample]

Type of benefit	Total ¹	White ²	Black	Other
Number (in thousands)				
Total.....	39,118	34,352	3,646	1,120
Men.....	14,704	13,066	1,242	397
Women.....	21,247	18,977	1,756	513
Children.....	3,167	2,310	648	210
Under age 18.....	2,486	1,757	540	189
Disabled, aged 18 or older.....	590	488	87	16
Students, aged 18-19.....	90	65	21	4
Retired workers and their spouses and children.....	27,830	25,054	2,106	671
Retired workers.....	24,314	21,876	1,874	565
Wives and husbands.....	3,094	2,861	156	76
Children.....	422	316	76	30
Disabled workers and their spouses and children.....	4,117	3,173	709	236
Disabled workers.....	2,887	2,265	468	154
Wives and husbands.....	270	215	38	17
Children.....	961	692	203	65
Survivors of deceased workers.....	7,160	6,117	830	213
Widows and widowers.....	5,058	4,580	403	75
Widowed mothers and fathers.....	313	231	58	24
Children.....	1,784	1,301	368	114
Parents.....	6	5	1	1
Special age-72 beneficiaries.....	10	9	(3)	(3)
Average monthly benefit				
Retired workers.....	\$567	\$576	\$475	\$508
Men.....	639	650	530	557
Women.....	488	495	420	454
Disabled workers.....	556	571	501	504
Men.....	616	633	549	559
Women.....	439	446	420	410
Widowed mothers and fathers.....	388	411	330	309
Nondisabled widows and widowers.....	522	533	414	438
Surviving children.....	385	407	328	312

¹ The sum of the individual categories may not equal total because of independent rounding.

² See OASDI program summary section for "Special Provisions for Railroad Retirement Beneficiaries."

³ Fewer than 500 beneficiaries.

Table 5.A7.—Number and average monthly benefit for women beneficiaries, by type of benefit and race, at end of 1989

(Numbers in thousands. Based on 10-percent sample)

Type of benefit	Total		White		Black		Other	
	Number	Average monthly benefit	Number	Average monthly benefit	Number	Average monthly benefit	Number	Average monthly benefit
Total ¹	21,247	\$459.60	18,977	\$467.50	1,756	\$392.40	513	\$399.40
Workers.....	12,585	484.20	11,147	491.70	1,111	419.90	328	446.40
Retired.....	11,598	488.00	10,389	495.00	937	419.90	271	454.00
Full benefit.....	3,187	617.50	2,794	630.20	304	508.90	89	558.70
Reduced benefit, claimed before age 65.....	8,410	439.00	7,595	445.10	633	377.10	182	402.90
Disabled.....	988	439.20	758	445.70	173	420.20	57	410.40
Wives of retired and disabled workers.....	3,326	282.20	3,047	288.30	190	213.00	89	219.20
Entitlement based on care of children.....	285	149.40	220	156.00	45	131.40	21	116.30
Husband retired.....	88	193.30	67	202.90	13	168.30	8	152.70
Husband disabled.....	197	129.80	153	135.40	31	115.60	13	98.10
Entitlement based on age (aged 62 or older).....	3,041	294.60	2,827	298.60	145	238.00	68	249.80
Husband retired.....	2,975	296.90	2,770	300.80	140	240.40	66	252.60
Full benefit.....	550	383.80	498	393.30	34	290.90	19	299.40
Reduced benefit, claimed before age 65.....	2,425	278.60	2,272	281.90	106	226.30	46	234.40
Husband disabled.....	66	193.50	58	195.20	6	179.70	3	185.80
Widows.....	5,320	512.90	4,770	525.80	455	400.40	96	406.00
Entitlement based on care of children.....	297	395.80	219	419.80	56	333.60	22	313.70
Nondisabled, aged 60 or older.....	4,922	523.00	4,472	533.50	380	414.20	70	439.50
Disabled, aged 50-64.....	101	367.90	79	381.90	19	320.70	3	307.30
Mothers of deceased workers.....	6	457.70	4	470.60	1	399.00	1	446.70
Special age-72 beneficiaries.....	9	158.50	9	158.40	(2)	159.00	(2)	159.00

¹ The sum of the individual categories may not equal total because of independent rounding.² Fewer than 500 beneficiaries.**Table 5.A8.—Number and average primary insurance amount and average monthly benefit for persons with benefits based on special minimum primary insurance amount, by type of benefit, at end of 1989**

Type of benefit	Number of beneficiaries	Average primary insurance amount	Average monthly benefit
Total ¹	204,222	\$397.07	\$370.13
Retired workers.....	181,630	395.06	383.03
Men.....	52,555	400.70	350.48
Women.....	129,075	392.76	396.29
Wives and husbands of retired workers.....	7,399	404.79	162.10
Children of retired workers.....	2,284	401.57	132.70
Disabled workers.....	2,531	424.64	421.41
Wives and husbands of disabled workers.....	91	431.12	106.61
Children of disabled workers.....	103	430.39	107.82
Nondisabled widows and widowers.....	8,448	419.76	350.14
Disabled widows and widowers.....	266	416.15	242.14
Widowed mothers and fathers.....	179	406.56	259.11
Children of deceased workers.....	1,289	415.62	277.72

¹ Includes parent beneficiaries.

5.A OASDI Current-Pay Benefits: Summary

Table 5.A10.—Number of beneficiaries aged 60 or older, by type of benefit, age, and sex, at end of 1989
[In thousands. Based on 10-percent sample]

Type of benefit	Total ¹	Age attained in 1989								
		60-61	62-64	65-69	70-74	75-79	80-84	85-89	90-94	95 or older
Total	33,350	525	4,025	8,835	7,546	5,791	3,736	1,936	738	218
Retired workers	24,314	...	2,509	6,859	5,886	4,398	2,722	1,337	474	129
Widows, widowers, mothers, and fathers	5,023	198	484	933	889	894	775	524	246	80
Wives and husbands	3,093	8	490	1,021	759	491	235	74	14	2
Disabled workers	832	306	526	...	...	...	...	...	...	8
Special age-72 beneficiaries	10	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	2	(2)
Parents	6	...	...	...	1	1	1	1	2	(2)
Disabled children	72	13	16	22	12	6	2	1	(2)	(2)
Men	13,360	210	1,694	3,863	3,213	2,277	1,299	579	181	45
Retired workers	12,717	...	1,330	3,841	3,198	2,262	1,289	573	180	44
Widows and fathers	34	6	9	6	3	3	3	3	(2)	(2)
Husbands	32	...	2	6	6	9	6	2	1	(2)
Disabled workers	544	198	346	...	...	...	...	...	...	...
Special age-72 beneficiaries	1	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	(2)	1
Parents	(2)	...	...	(2)	(2)	(2)	(2)	(2)	(2)	(2)
Disabled children	32	6	8	10	5	2	1	(2)	(2)	(2)
Women	19,990	314	2,331	4,973	4,334	3,513	2,437	1,357	557	173
Retired workers	11,598	...	1,180	3,018	2,688	2,137	1,433	763	294	85
Widows and mothers	4,989	192	475	927	886	891	772	521	246	80
Wives	3,061	8	488	1,015	752	482	230	72	13	1
Disabled workers	288	108	180	...	...	...	...	...	...	...
Special age-72 beneficiaries	9	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	2	7
Parents	6	...	(2)	...	1	1	1	1	1	...
Disabled children	40	6	9	12	7	4	1	(2)	(2)	(2)

¹ The sum of the individual categories may not equal total because of independent rounding.

² Fewer than 500 beneficiaries.

Table 5.A11.—Number and percentage distribution of Social Security retired-worker beneficiaries, by source of income or noncash benefit, sex, and age, 1986 ¹

Source of income or noncash benefit	Total	Men					Women				
		Total	62-64	65-69	70-74	75 or older	Total	62-64	65-69	70-74	75 or older
Number (in thousands)	21,695	11,501	1,138	3,620	3,043	3,699	10,194	1,171	3,070	2,262	3,699
Percent receiving money income from:											
Earnings	11.5	12.8	21.9	17.3	12.1	6.3	9.9	19.2	12.9	10.4	4.3
Assets	78.0	78.4	78.6	80.1	75.8	78.9	77.5	83.0	80.1	82.7	70.5
Employer pensions	42.1	51.6	67.0	55.8	49.0	45.0	31.3	25.4	32.8	32.4	31.4
Public pensions	15.3	17.8	23.1	17.0	18.2	16.6	12.5	6.5	12.9	10.6	15.3
Railroad Retirement	1.7	1.4	(2)	.2	1.6	2.8	2.1	(2)	1.8	1.2	3.7
Federal Government	3.9	4.9	7.1	4.9	4.3	4.7	2.9	7	3.3	1.9	3.9
Military	1.8	3.2	8.0	3.7	3.2	1.2	.2	(2)	3	2	4
State government	5.9	5.7	6.6	5.0	6.2	5.8	6.2	5.1	6.1	5.3	7.1
Local government	2.9	4.0	5.3	4.8	4.0	2.9	1.6	.7	2.1	2.3	1.1
Private pensions	28.0	35.2	46.2	40.0	32.1	29.6	19.9	18.9	21.1	24.0	16.7
Other pensions or annuities	3.8	4.3	.7	5.3	4.3	4.4	3.3	1.2	1.7	5.5	3.9
Veterans' compensation or pension	5.0	8.3	12.9	11.4	6.2	5.7	1.3	(2)	4	4	2.9
Public assistance	4.1	3.1	2.2	1.0	1.9	6.3	5.3	6	4.4	3.0	9.1
Supplemental Security Income	4.1	3.1	2.2	1.0	1.9	6.3	5.3	6	4.4	3.0	9.1
Other	5.1	5.6	12.6	6.1	4.3	4.0	4.4	6.7	5.4	4.1	3.1
Percent receiving noncash benefits from: ³											
Medicare	89.4	90.1	(2)	100.0	100.0	100.0	88.5	(2)	100.0	100.0	100.0
Medicaid	6.0	4.5	3.1	2.2	3.5	8.1	7.6	6	5.8	4.7	13.0
Food Stamps	3.8	2.6	1.0	.8	3.7	3.9	5.1	3.8	4.1	4.8	6.5
Free or subsidized school meals .....	.8	1.2	1.8	.8	1.9	.8	.4	.9	6	4	2
Public or subsidized rental housing	4.7	3.7	3.0	4.5	3.9	2.9	5.9	4.3	3.7	5.9	8.2
Energy Assistance	1.1	1.0	1.1	.3	.5	2.0	1.3	1.3	1.1	1.6	1.3
Total percent	100.0	100.0	100.0	100.0	100.0	100.0	100.0	100.0	100.0	100.0	100.0
Number of noncash benefits received:											
0	9.9	9.2	92.6	(2)	(2)	(2)	10.7	93.4	(2)	(2)	2
1	78.8	81.9	4.8	93.3	89.2	88.5	75.4	3.0	89.4	87.3	79.4
2	7.9	6.3	2.5	5.1	8.8	6.6	9.6	3.0	7.1	9.4	14.0
3 or more	3.4	2.6	(2)	1.6	2.1	4.9	4.3	.6	3.5	3.3	6.7
Percent in households with means-tested benefits ⁴	16.4	14.7	15.3	13.6	15.5	15.0	18.3	13.1	14.0	15.5	25.2

¹ Interviews for wave 2 of the 1986 panel were conducted between June and September 1986, and information was obtained for a 4-month period preceding the interview. May was the single calendar month common to each period. Social Security benefit status and demographic characteristics are as of May. Economic characteristics are based on all 4 months of wave 2.

² Less than 0.05 percent.

³ Medicare and Medicaid coverage and Food Stamp receipt for individual beneficiary of any age. Other noncash benefits for households.

⁴ Includes SSI, veterans' pensions, AFDC, general assistance, Indian, Cuban or refugee assistance, and other cash welfare benefits, Food Stamps, WIC,

Energy Assistance, Medicaid, free or subsidized school meals, and public or subsidized rental housing.

Source: Restricted use file, Survey of Income and Program Participation. The OASDI benefit classification is based on Social Security program information that was matched to SIPP public use files and edited to be consistent with survey variables on Social Security benefit receipt, Medicare coverage, age, sex, and marital status. The file was developed as part of a joint statistical project between the Social Security Administration and the Bureau of the Census under the aegis of the agencies' 1967 Memorandum of Agreement on the Exchange of Statistical Information and Service.

5.A OASDI Current-Pay Benefits: Summary

Table 5.A12.—Number and percentage distribution of Social Security beneficiaries, by source of income or noncash benefit, selected type of benefit, sex, and age, 1986 ¹

Source of income or noncash benefit	Disabled workers					Wives aged 62 or older			Nondisabled widows			Minor children ²
	Total	18-54	55-64	Men	Women	Total	62-69	70 or older	Total	60-69	70 or older	
Number (in thousands).....	2,406	1,047	1,359	1,622	784	2,770	1,248	1,521	3,945	1,319	2,625	2,302
Percent receiving money income from:												
Earnings	5.2	11.9	(3)	4.2	7.3	2.5	4.8	.5	8.5	17.5	3.9	14.8
Assets	46.2	44.3	47.6	44.2	50.3	81.9	81.5	82.2	70.1	68.1	71.1	11.8
Employer pensions	21.1	12.3	27.9	27.3	8.3	6.8	6.2	7.2	21.2	25.3	19.2	.4
Public pensions	4.5	4.5	4.6	6.2	1.0	5.5	4.1	6.6	11.8	9.7	12.9	.4
Railroad Retirement	(3)	(3)	(3)	(3)	(3)	1.3	(3)	2.3	.6	(3)	1.0	(3)
Federal Government .....	.8	(3)	1.4	1.2	(3)	1.3	1.1	1.6	5.2	4.0	5.7	.4
Military .....	.6	1.3	(3)	.9	(3)	(3)	(3)	(3)	.6	(3)	.9	(3)
State government	2.4	3.1	1.9	3.1	1.0	2.3	1.3	3.2	4.1	4.9	3.7	(3)
Local government .....	.7	(3)	1.3	1.1	(3)	.8	1.8	(3)	1.5	.8	1.9	(3)
Private pensions	16.6	7.8	23.3	21.0	7.3	1.6	2.0	1.2	10.5	17.4	7.0	(3)
Other pensions or annuities	3.4	1.7	4.7	3.7	3.0	.3	(3)	.6	3.0	4.4	2.3	.3
Veterans' compensation or pension	7.3	3.5	10.2	10.3	.9	(3)	(3)	(3)	5.1	5.9	4.7	(3)
Public assistance	16.2	19.9	13.4	12.9	23.0	4.1	2.4	5.5	8.7	9.2	8.5	(3)
Supplemental Security Income	15.5	19.0	12.7	12.9	20.7	4.1	2.4	5.5	8.3	7.9	8.5	(3)
Other	11.3	11.0	11.5	12.1	9.6	1.5	1.3	1.7	5.3	5.1	5.4	5.2
Percent receiving noncash benefits from: ⁴												
Medicare	76.2	72.7	78.9	74.4	80.0	86.4	69.8	100.0	85.9	57.7	100.0	(3)
Medicaid	22.2	27.8	17.9	17.7	31.5	5.8	2.4	8.6	11.7	14.5	10.4	13.0
Food Stamps	14.7	16.1	13.7	11.4	21.5	4.0	3.2	4.6	7.6	9.7	6.6	16.6
Free or subsidized school meals	7.7	13.1	3.5	9.4	4.1	.9	.6	1.2	2.9	4.0	2.3	32.1
Public or subsidized rental housing	8.1	8.4	7.9	6.3	11.9	1.5	.7	2.2	10.1	7.4	11.5	10.4
Energy Assistance	3.2	3.0	3.4	2.4	4.9	1.2	(3)	2.2	1.0	1.2	.9	3.4
Total percent	100.0	100.0	100.0	100.0	100.0	100.0	100.0	100.0	100.0	100.0	100.0	100.0
Number of noncash benefits received:												
0	13.8	12.9	14.4	16.2	8.6	12.8	28.4	(3)	10.8	32.2	(3)	59.0
1	57.9	54.9	60.2	58.0	57.8	78.9	67.9	87.9	68.2	50.6	77.1	18.2
2	14.6	17.9	12.0	16.5	10.8	4.7	2.2	6.8	13.4	9.4	15.4	14.7
3 or more	13.7	14.2	13.3	9.3	22.8	3.6	1.4	5.3	7.6	7.9	7.5	8.1
Percent in households with means-tested benefits ⁵	38.6	43.8	34.6	36.9	42.1	13.2	9.2	16.4	28.2	30.6	27.0	44.6

¹ Interviews for wave 2 of the 1986 panel were conducted between June and September 1986, and information was obtained for a 4-month period preceding the interview. May was the single calendar month common to each period. Social Security benefit status and demographic characteristics are as of May. Economic characteristics are based on all 4 months of wave 2.

² Sources of money income for minor child beneficiaries aged 16-17 only. Includes children whose beneficiary status was determined solely on the basis of Social Security program data.

³ Less than 0.05 percent.

⁴ Medicare and Medicaid coverage and Food Stamp receipt for individual beneficiary of any age. Other noncash benefits for households.

⁵ Includes SSI, veterans' pensions, AFDC, general assistance, Indian, Cuban

or refugee assistance, and other cash welfare benefits, Food Stamps, WIC, Energy Assistance, Medicaid, free or subsidized school meals, and public or subsidized rental housing.

Source: Restricted use file, Survey of Income and Program Participation. The OASDI benefit classification is based on Social Security program information that was matched to SIPP public use files and edited to be consistent with survey variables on Social Security benefit receipt, Medicare coverage, age, sex, and marital status. The file was developed as part of a joint statistical project between the Social Security Administration and the Bureau of the Census under the aegis of the agencies' 1967 Memorandum of Agreement on the Exchange of Statistical Information and Service.

Table 5.A13.—Median family Social Security benefits, total money income, and the ratio of Social Security to total income of beneficiaries, by type of benefit and selected characteristics, 1986 ¹

Characteristic	Number (in thousands)	Median monthly family amount		
		Social Security benefit	Total money income	Ratio of Social Security to total income ¹
Retired workers				
Total	21,695	\$660	\$1,380	54
Men	11,501	708	1,492	51
Women	10,194	602	1,244	58
Sex and age of beneficiary:				
Men—				
62–64	1,138	596	1,778	34
65–69	3,620	689	1,693	43
70–74	3,043	793	1,488	55
75 or older	3,699	707	1,209	61
Women—				
62–64	1,171	729	1,730	40
65–69	3,070	651	1,450	53
70–74	2,262	645	1,212	61
75 or older	3,691	520	967	55
Sex and marital status: ³				
Men—				
Married	8,846	787	1,638	50
Widowed	1,506	496	1,049	53
Divorced	532	583	853	56
Never married	427	485	882	58
Women—				
Married	4,578	846	1,672	54
Widowed	4,030	483	787	65
Divorced	734	401	791	57
Never married	763	591	1,142	53
Size of family:				
1 person	6,108	462	689	67
2 persons	12,399	803	1,528	55
3 persons or more	3,188	658	2,804	24
Monthly family income:				
Less than \$500	1,941	311	385	89
\$500–\$999	5,117	546	742	79
\$1,000–\$1,499	4,752	776	1,233	62
\$1,500–\$1,999	3,634	819	1,713	47
\$2,000–\$2,499	2,110	851	2,229	38
\$2,500–\$2,999	1,105	837	2,761	29
\$3,000 or more	3,018	775	4,067	17
Family source of income:				
Earnings—				
Yes	6,140	610	2,187	28
No	15,554	682	1,152	64
Assets—				
Yes	17,838	709	1,555	50
No	3,857	502	692	78
Means-tested cash benefits ⁴ —				
Yes	1,604	448	851	54
No	20,091	679	1,414	55
Other cash income ⁵ —				
Yes	13,501	729	1,654	47
No	8,194	565	927	67

See footnotes at end of table.

5.A OASDI Current-Pay Benefits: Summary

Table 5.A13.—Median family Social Security benefits, total money income, and the ratio of Social Security to total income of beneficiaries, by type of benefit and selected characteristics, 1986 ¹—Continued

Characteristic	Number (in thousands)	Median monthly family amount		
		Social Security benefit	Total money income	Ratio of Social Security to total income ²
Disabled workers				
Total	2,406	\$557	\$1,224	0.49
Men	1,622	608	1,335	.47
Women	784	428	888	.55
Age of beneficiary:				
18-54	1,047	546	1,242	.50
55-64	1,359	565	1,206	.47
Size of family:				
1 person	716	456	559	.83
2 persons	849	593	1,400	.43
3 persons or more	841	642	2,049	.35
Type of family:				
Married	1,251	629	1,699	.40
With minor children	244	(6)	(6)	(6)
No minor children	1,007	609	1,718	.36
Unmarried	1,156	472	740	.72
Monthly family income:				
Less than \$1,000	1,055	463	628	.81
\$1,000-\$1,999	656	637	1,447	.44
\$2,000 or more	695	657	2,791	.23
Family source of income:				
Earnings—				
Yes	1,076	586	2,053	.27
No	1,330	539	751	.76
Assets—				
Yes	1,338	628	1,866	.39
No	1,069	471	721	.71
Means-tested cash benefits ⁴ —				
Yes	447	357	707	.55
No	1,959	606	1,325	.48
Other cash income ⁵ —				
Yes	1,141	614	1,623	.40
No	1,265	497	760	.64
Nondisabled widows				
Total	3,945	\$443	\$744	0.64
Age of beneficiary:				
60-69	1,319	454	891	.55
70 or older	2,625	436	656	.70
Size of family:				
1 person	2,763	425	589	.74
2 persons	712	578	1,350	.46
3 persons or more	470	485	2,245	.22
Monthly family income:				
Less than \$1,000	2,575	416	553	.80
\$1,000-\$1,999	801	519	1,321	.39
\$2,000 or more	569	540	2,857	.18
Family source of income:				
Earnings—				
Yes	932	438	1,698	.27
No	3,013	444	608	.76
Assets—				
Yes	2,913	464	878	.59
No	1,031	388	539	.80
Means-tested cash benefits ⁴ —				
Yes	568	348	650	.58
No	3,377	451	758	.66
Other cash income ⁵ —				
Yes	1,387	464	1,084	.41
No	2,558	433	590	.78

See footnotes at end of table.

Table 5.A13.—Median family Social Security benefits, total money income, and the ratio of Social Security to total income of beneficiaries, by type of benefit and selected characteristics, 1986 ¹—Continued

Characteristic	Number (in thousands)	Median monthly family amount		
		Social Security benefit	Total money income	Ratio of Social Security to total income ²
Minor children ⁷				
Total	2,302	(B)	8	8
Size of family:				
1 or 2 persons	243	(B)	8	8
3 persons	588	(B)	8	8
4 persons	560	(B)	8	8
5 persons	354	(B)	8	8
6 persons or more	558	(B)	8	8
Type of family:				
With husband/wife head	1,155	(B)	8	8
With single head	1,148	(B)	8	8
Monthly family income:				
Less than \$1,000	(B)	(B)	8	8
\$1,000–\$1,999	(B)	(B)	8	8
\$2,000 or more	(B)	(B)	8	8
Family source of income:				
Earnings—				
Yes	1,778	(B)	8	8
No	524	(B)	8	8
Assets—				
Yes	1,370	(B)	8	8
No	932	(B)	8	8
Means-tested cash benefits ⁴ —				
Yes	356	(B)	8	8
No	1,946	(B)	8	8
Other cash income ⁵ —				
Yes	829	(B)	8	8
No	1,473	(B)	8	8

¹ Interviews for wave 2 of the 1986 panel were conducted between June and September 1986, and information was obtained for a 4-month period preceding the interview. May was the single calendar month common to each period. Social Security benefit status and demographic characteristics are as of May. Economic characteristics are based on all 4 months of wave 2.

² The median of the ratios of Social Security to total income of families.

³ Excludes those who are married, spouse absent, or separated.

⁴ Includes SSI, veterans' pensions, AFDC, general assistance, Indian, Cuban or refugee assistance, and other cash welfare benefits.

⁵ Includes retirement benefits and annuities other than Social Security, veterans' compensation, unemployment compensation, worker's compensation and other sickness and disability benefits, child support, foster child care payments, alimony, money from relatives or friends, assistance from charitable groups, lump-sum payments, income from estates and trusts, income from roomers and boarders, casual earnings, National Guard and Reserve pay, GI

education benefits, and other income not elsewhere included

⁶ Fewer than 40 unweighted cases.

⁷ Includes children whose beneficiary status was determined solely on the basis of Social Security program data.

⁸ Data not available.

Source: Restricted use file, Survey of Income and Program Participation. The OASDI benefit classification is based on Social Security program information that was matched to SIPP public use files and edited to be consistent with survey variables on Social Security benefit receipt, Medicare coverage, age, sex, and marital status. The file was developed as part of a joint statistical project between the Social Security Administration and the Bureau of the Census under the aegis of the agencies' 1967 Memorandum of Agreement on the Exchange of Statistical Information and Service.

5.B OASDI Current-Pay Benefits: Retired Workers

Table 5.B1.—Number, average primary insurance amount, and average monthly benefit without reduction for early retirement and with delayed retirement credit, by age and sex, at end of 1989
[Based on 10-percent sample]

Age	Total			Men			Women		
	Number	Average		Number	Average		Number	Average	
		Primary insurance amount	Monthly benefit		Primary insurance amount	Monthly benefit		Primary insurance amount	Monthly benefit
Total	3,867,330	\$769.50	\$797.10	2,541,650	\$827.90	\$847.90	1,325,680	\$657.60	\$699.80
66-69	633,340	686.30	708.40	426,380	753.40	767.20	206,960	548.00	587.30
66	105,310	705.80	717.50	71,600	778.10	783.10	33,710	552.40	578.30
67	148,990	690.80	708.40	99,700	761.60	771.30	49,290	547.70	581.00
68	178,760	681.70	704.90	119,930	747.60	762.60	58,830	547.30	587.20
69	200,280	676.70	706.80	135,150	739.40	759.80	65,130	546.60	596.90
70-74	1,116,450	792.30	831.90	756,300	853.50	886.90	360,150	663.80	716.40
70	243,480	701.80	746.00	167,780	758.20	795.80	75,700	576.70	635.80
71	221,250	733.80	781.90	149,100	792.70	834.30	72,150	611.90	673.70
72	223,410	767.30	818.20	150,570	830.20	874.40	72,840	637.40	701.90
73	213,520	857.90	892.60	144,610	922.90	951.90	68,910	721.50	768.30
74	214,790	915.80	934.70	144,240	981.70	995.20	70,550	781.20	810.90
75-79	1,036,080	845.30	864.80	690,510	903.10	915.20	345,570	729.90	764.20
75	220,920	897.90	916.20	147,340	961.90	974.10	73,580	769.80	800.50
76	219,750	874.90	893.40	147,510	936.70	948.60	72,240	748.80	780.80
77	208,000	845.40	863.30	139,010	902.70	912.90	68,990	730.00	763.20
78	197,930	813.20	834.00	131,180	868.20	880.30	66,750	705.10	743.20
79	189,480	783.30	805.60	125,470	831.50	845.70	64,010	688.70	726.90
80-84	822,320	721.50	747.70	518,840	764.40	781.30	303,480	648.30	690.40
80	181,580	756.70	780.20	119,320	797.80	812.50	62,260	677.70	718.20
81	173,350	742.20	767.60	111,830	783.00	799.70	61,520	668.00	709.10
82	175,930	714.20	740.50	110,580	757.20	773.90	65,350	641.40	683.90
83	167,610	693.50	720.60	102,850	734.20	751.40	64,760	628.80	671.50
84	123,850	689.60	719.60	74,260	735.20	755.60	49,590	621.30	655.80
85 or older	259,140	723.80	750.20	149,620	783.50	801.60	109,520	642.30	680.00

CONTACT: Mayer Feldman/ Joseph Bondar (301) 965-0161/ 0162 for further information.

5.B OASDI Current-Pay Benefits: Retired Workers

Table 5.B2.—Number, average primary insurance amount, and average monthly benefit without reduction for early retirement and **without** delayed retirement credit, by age and sex, at end of 1989

[Based on 10-percent sample]

Age	Total			Men			Women		
	Number	Average		Number	Average		Number	Average	
		Primary insurance amount	Monthly benefit		Primary insurance amount	Monthly benefit		Primary insurance amount	Monthly benefit
Total	3,860,990	\$551.50	\$604.70	1,996,660	\$642.60	\$643.20	1,864,330	\$453.80	\$563.30
65-69	1,127,360	576.80	607.40	682,650	662.80	662.10	444,710	444.70	523.40
65	234,050	593.60	611.10	145,620	680.10	679.60	88,430	451.20	498.30
66	238,220	580.70	606.20	146,490	665.70	664.80	91,730	445.10	512.80
67	224,790	574.30	605.20	136,580	659.60	659.10	88,210	442.30	521.90
68	219,660	568.50	605.60	129,470	654.60	653.60	90,190	445.00	536.60
69	210,640	564.80	608.60	124,490	651.20	650.60	86,150	439.90	548.00
70-74	962,750	575.40	633.90	516,970	668.60	668.40	445,780	467.50	593.80
70	206,280	557.70	608.10	117,040	647.30	647.20	89,240	440.00	556.90
71	191,850	565.00	619.80	106,580	654.00	653.20	85,270	453.70	578.00
72	198,880	575.70	634.70	106,290	670.60	670.00	92,590	466.80	594.30
73	185,860	589.70	653.00	96,700	687.40	687.70	89,160	483.80	653.00
74	179,880	592.00	657.70	90,360	690.70	691.40	89,520	492.30	623.70
75-79	671,940	548.30	628.70	305,730	649.50	651.10	366,210	463.80	610.10
75	170,670	575.20	645.40	83,550	674.90	676.20	87,120	479.60	615.90
76	158,100	556.70	629.80	74,370	656.00	656.50	83,730	468.50	606.10
77	135,730	544.80	625.50	60,670	647.80	648.90	75,060	461.50	606.60
78	109,780	527.70	619.30	46,670	628.80	631.00	63,110	452.90	610.70
79	97,660	515.70	613.00	40,470	611.60	615.60	57,190	447.70	611.20
80-84	367,620	488.20	581.20	143,590	580.10	584.40	224,030	429.30	579.20
80	88,170	499.80	595.40	35,290	593.90	597.70	52,880	437.10	593.80
81	79,310	485.80	587.40	29,110	576.80	583.40	50,200	432.90	589.60
82	70,820	475.50	574.90	26,480	569.40	573.80	44,340	419.50	575.50
83	57,590	466.50	562.90	20,990	559.20	564.20	36,600	413.40	562.10
84	71,730	506.30	578.10	31,720	590.50	592.60	40,010	439.70	566.60
85-89	395,090	527.20	570.40	190,460	594.80	597.20	204,630	464.40	545.60
85	87,750	532.20	583.00	42,410	602.40	604.90	45,340	466.60	562.50
86	87,500	526.80	574.50	41,590	601.50	604.30	45,910	459.20	547.40
87	83,200	526.70	570.30	40,360	593.10	595.30	42,840	464.20	546.70
88	72,770	525.50	562.00	35,650	588.50	591.00	37,120	464.90	534.20
89	63,870	523.60	557.50	30,450	584.40	586.40	33,420	468.20	531.10
90 or older	336,230	501.80	529.60	157,260	571.20	572.80	178,970	440.90	491.70

CONTACT: Mayer Feldman/ Joseph Bondar (301) 965-0161/ 0162 for further information.

5.B OASDI Current-Pay Benefits: Retired Workers

Table 5.B3.—Number and average monthly benefit before and after delayed retirement credit, by age and sex, at end of 1989

[Based on 1-percent sample]

Age	Total			Men			Women		
	Number	Average monthly benefit before delayed retirement credit	Average monthly benefit after delayed retirement credit	Number	Average monthly benefit before delayed retirement credit	Average monthly benefit after delayed retirement credit	Number	Average monthly benefit before delayed retirement credit	Average monthly benefit after delayed retirement credit
Total	4,094,000	\$774.05	\$788.29	2,665,600	\$823.11	\$838.87	1,428,400	\$682.51	\$693.89
66-69	668,900	694.73	700.61	446,600	752.80	759.24	222,300	578.07	582.82
66	106,800	718.62	721.24	71,900	786.79	789.73	34,900	578.18	580.15
67	150,400	697.40	702.27	101,200	755.09	760.46	49,200	578.73	582.57
68	201,200	688.78	695.19	131,400	750.61	757.65	69,800	572.37	577.62
69	210,500	686.39	694.13	142,100	736.00	744.41	68,400	583.34	589.66
70-74	1,168,200	827.60	842.55	786,900	881.52	898.04	381,300	716.32	728.03
70	241,400	742.67	755.88	169,700	787.81	802.45	71,700	635.83	645.67
71	243,500	779.98	794.30	162,300	831.79	847.68	81,200	676.43	687.60
72	228,000	796.37	810.46	150,400	854.99	870.39	77,600	682.77	694.32
73	220,800	920.74	937.88	147,800	981.47	1,000.73	73,000	797.78	810.62
74	234,500	907.11	923.29	156,700	965.68	983.39	77,800	789.15	802.25
75-79	1,080,000	830.77	847.65	717,300	876.59	895.29	362,700	740.16	753.44
75	236,400	886.74	903.94	160,500	941.07	960.24	75,900	771.85	784.88
76	216,600	860.78	877.32	144,400	909.19	927.26	72,200	763.95	777.44
77	216,400	828.61	845.63	142,100	878.14	897.08	74,300	733.88	747.23
78	208,800	795.15	811.56	138,600	837.83	855.94	70,200	710.87	723.95
79	201,800	772.18	789.37	131,700	801.39	820.55	70,100	717.31	730.80
80-84	907,400	710.74	726.82	557,100	744.55	762.61	350,300	656.98	669.90
80	197,600	743.93	760.52	125,000	773.21	791.33	72,600	693.53	707.47
81	197,500	732.59	749.11	122,900	766.27	785.27	74,600	677.10	689.54
82	199,600	694.84	709.25	126,300	727.29	743.44	73,300	638.94	650.33
83	191,200	686.87	702.02	114,300	720.36	737.54	76,900	637.09	649.22
84	121,500	684.93	703.67	68,600	725.47	746.72	52,900	632.36	647.84
85 or older	269,500	724.77	739.82	157,700	765.39	782.29	111,800	667.49	679.92

CONTACT: Mayer Feldman/Joseph Bondar (301) 965-0161/0162 for further information.

Table 5.B4.—Number, percent, and average monthly benefit, by year of entitlement as retired worker and sex, at end of 1989

(Based on 10-percent sample)

Year of entitlement	Total				Men				Women			
	Number at end of 1989 ¹	Percentage distribution	Cumulative percent ²	Average monthly benefit	Number at end of 1989	Percentage distribution	Cumulative percent ²	Average monthly benefit	Number at end of 1989	Percentage distribution	Cumulative percent	Average monthly benefit
Total.....	24,314,120	100.0	...	\$566.90	12,716,580	100.0	...	\$638.80	11,597,540	100.0	...	\$488.00
1985-89.....	7,270,530	29.9	...	539.20	4,116,130	32.4	...	626.20	3,154,400	27.2	...	425.60
1980-84.....	6,493,330	26.7	...	584.10	3,581,510	28.2	...	658.80	2,911,820	25.1	...	492.40
1975-79.....	4,828,140	19.9	...	609.80	2,509,200	19.7	...	680.00	2,318,940	20.0	...	533.90
1970-74.....	3,290,320	13.5	...	565.20	1,550,690	12.2	...	609.00	1,739,630	15.0	...	526.30
1965-69.....	1,644,470	6.8	...	541.20	694,550	5.5	...	578.00	949,920	8.2	...	514.40
1960-64.....	645,690	2.7	...	486.90	235,040	1.8	...	513.40	410,650	3.5	...	471.70
1950-59.....	141,610	.6	...	437.20	29,450	.2	...	487.80	112,160	1.0	...	423.90
1940-49.....	30	(3)	...	265.00	10	(3)	...	273.00	20	(3)	...	261.00
1989.....	1,380,850	5.7	5.7	531.00	782,450	6.2	6.2	629.50	598,400	5.2	5.2	402.10
1988.....	1,471,690	6.1	11.7	536.50	834,060	6.6	12.7	628.70	637,630	5.5	10.7	416.00
1987.....	1,480,880	6.1	17.8	543.20	836,970	6.6	19.3	631.50	643,910	5.6	16.2	428.40
1986.....	1,499,890	6.2	24.0	543.10	850,620	6.7	26.0	624.50	649,270	5.6	21.8	436.50
1985.....	1,437,220	5.9	29.9	541.40	812,030	6.4	32.4	616.50	625,190	5.4	27.2	443.90
1984.....	1,385,910	5.7	35.6	550.00	776,720	6.1	38.5	622.60	609,190	5.3	32.5	457.50
1983.....	1,385,340	5.7	41.3	564.60	769,860	6.1	44.5	636.90	615,480	5.3	37.8	474.10
1982.....	1,304,370	5.4	46.7	577.40	721,350	5.7	50.2	650.30	583,020	5.0	42.8	487.10
1981.....	1,233,020	5.1	51.7	613.00	678,050	5.3	55.5	689.90	554,970	4.8	47.6	519.00
1980.....	1,184,690	4.9	56.6	624.40	635,530	5.0	60.5	705.80	549,160	4.7	52.3	530.10
1979.....	1,118,920	4.6	61.2	631.90	589,880	4.6	65.2	713.90	529,040	4.6	56.9	540.50
1978.....	1,015,170	4.2	65.4	619.60	525,150	4.1	69.3	697.60	490,020	4.2	61.1	535.90
1977.....	889,360	3.7	69.0	613.40	467,690	3.7	73.0	684.90	421,670	3.6	64.7	534.20
1976.....	936,260	3.9	72.9	594.10	482,250	3.8	76.8	654.90	454,010	3.9	68.6	526.50
1975.....	868,430	3.6	76.5	583.20	444,230	3.5	80.3	636.10	424,200	3.7	72.3	527.80
1974.....	805,360	3.3	79.8	572.80	395,900	3.1	83.4	621.10	409,460	3.5	75.8	526.10
1973.....	741,150	3.0	82.8	568.10	352,920	2.8	86.2	610.80	388,230	3.3	79.2	529.30
1972.....	654,860	2.7	85.5	562.70	304,890	2.4	88.6	607.80	349,970	3.0	82.2	523.40
1971.....	576,970	2.4	87.9	561.70	267,080	2.1	90.7	602.60	309,890	2.7	84.9	526.40
1970.....	511,980	2.1	90.0	556.50	229,900	1.8	92.5	594.40	282,080	2.4	87.3	525.60
1969.....	435,030	1.8	91.8	552.60	190,440	1.5	94.0	591.40	244,590	2.1	89.4	522.30
1968.....	370,110	1.5	93.3	545.70	159,300	1.3	95.2	579.70	210,810	1.8	91.2	520.00
1967.....	317,650	1.3	94.6	537.10	134,460	1.1	96.3	570.50	183,190	1.6	92.8	512.60
1966.....	264,200	1.1	95.7	523.80	105,860	.8	97.1	555.90	158,340	1.4	94.2	502.40
1965.....	257,480	1.1	96.8	538.70	104,490	.8	97.9	582.90	152,990	1.3	95.5	508.50
1964.....	194,170	.8	97.6	516.50	75,120	.6	98.5	556.60	119,050	1.0	96.5	491.20
1963.....	141,930	.6	98.1	488.50	51,350	.4	98.9	511.10	90,580	.8	97.3	475.80
1962.....	123,760	.5	98.7	478.80	44,340	.3	99.3	495.80	79,420	.7	98.0	469.30
1961.....	113,370	.5	99.1	460.20	45,780	.4	99.6	462.70	67,590	.6	98.6	458.60
1960.....	72,460	.3	99.4	459.70	18,450	.1	99.8	512.40	54,010	.5	99.0	441.70
1959.....	44,520	.2	99.6	464.30	10,890	.1	99.9	509.20	33,630	.3	99.3	449.70
1958.....	33,700	.1	99.7	446.70	7,380	.1	99.9	490.10	26,320	.2	99.5	434.50
1957.....	27,150	.1	99.9	430.40	5,330	(3)	100.0	477.10	21,820	.2	99.7	419.00
1956.....	23,850	.1	99.9	404.50	2,710	(3)	100.0	464.80	21,140	.2	99.9	396.80
1955.....	5,980	(3)	100.0	412.70	1,400	(3)	100.0	472.10	4,580	(3)	100.0	394.60
1954.....	3,220	(3)	100.0	388.80	860	(3)	100.0	455.40	2,360	(3)	100.0	364.60
1953.....	1,710	(3)	100.0	366.70	510	(3)	100.0	409.50	1,200	(3)	100.0	348.60
1952.....	950	(3)	100.0	342.30	240	(3)	100.0	392.30	710	(3)	100.0	325.50
1951.....	330	(3)	100.0	321.20	70	(3)	100.0	294.90	260	(3)	100.0	328.30
1950.....	200	(3)	100.0	400.60	60	(3)	100.0	415.50	140	(3)	100.0	394.20

¹ See OASDI program summary section for "Special Provisions for Railroad Retirement Beneficiaries."² Represents those entitled in specified year or later.³ Less than 0.05 percent.

5.B OASDI Current-Pay Benefits: Retired Workers

Table 5.B5.—Number, average age, and percentage distribution, by age and sex, 1940-89

At end of year	Total number (in thousands) ¹	Average age	Percentage distribution, by age						
			Total	62-64	65-69	70-74	75-79	80-84	85 or older
Men									
1940	99	68.8	100.0	...	74.4	17.4	6.4	1.6	0.2
1945	447	71.7	100.0	...	39.9	40.2	15.1	4.0	.7
1950	1,469	72.2	100.0	...	39.1	33.7	20.2	5.9	1.2
1955	3,252	72.7	100.0	...	35.7	34.8	20.0	7.6	1.9
1960	5,217	73.2	100.0	...	33.8	33.1	21.1	9.0	3.1
1965	6,825	72.9	100.0	6.9	29.7	29.5	19.9	9.9	4.1
1966	7,034	73.1	100.0	6.9	29.5	29.2	19.8	10.2	4.3
1967	7,160	73.1	100.0	6.8	29.5	28.5	20.2	10.3	4.6
1968	7,309	73.1	100.0	7.0	29.5	28.0	20.0	10.6	4.8
1969	7,459	73.2	100.0	7.1	29.9	27.3	20.0	10.7	5.1
1970	7,688	72.6	100.0	7.5	30.1	26.9	19.6	10.6	5.3
1971	7,952	72.5	100.0	8.0	30.7	26.1	19.3	10.5	5.4
1972	8,231	72.4	100.0	8.4	31.2	26.0	18.5	10.5	5.4
1973	8,610	72.3	100.0	8.7	31.9	25.7	17.9	10.3	5.5
1974	8,832	72.3	100.0	8.9	32.2	25.9	17.3	10.1	5.6
1975	9,163	72.3	100.0	9.3	32.2	25.6	17.1	10.1	5.7
1976	9,420	72.3	100.0	9.4	32.3	25.8	16.7	10.0	5.8
1977	9,714	72.2	100.0	9.6	32.4	25.7	16.7	9.8	5.8
1978	9,928	72.2	100.0	9.2	32.4	25.9	16.8	9.7	5.9
1979	10,192	72.2	100.0	9.2	32.3	25.9	16.9	9.5	6.2
1980	10,461	72.2	100.0	9.5	32.1	25.8	16.9	9.5	6.1
1981	10,767	72.2	100.0	9.9	31.8	25.7	17.1	9.3	6.2
1982	11,030	72.2	100.0	10.3	31.3	25.6	17.1	9.4	6.2
1983	11,358	72.2	100.0	10.6	31.0	25.8	17.0	9.4	6.1
1984	11,573	72.2	100.0	10.8	30.3	25.9	17.3	9.6	6.1
1985	11,817	72.3	100.0	10.9	30.2	25.9	17.3	9.6	6.1
1986	12,080	72.4	100.0	10.9	30.3	25.7	17.3	9.7	6.1
1987	12,295	72.4	100.0	10.9	30.2	25.5	17.4	9.9	6.1
1988 ³	12,483	72.4	100.0	10.7	30.0	25.5	17.6	10.0	6.2
1989	12,718	72.5	100.0	10.5	30.1	25.2	17.8	10.1	6.3
Women									
1940	13	68.1	100.0	...	82.6	12.8	3.9	0.6	(2)
1945	71	70.8	100.0	...	47.1	40.0	10.2	2.3	0.3
1950	302	71.1	100.0	...	48.4	32.9	15.0	3.2	.5
1955	1,222	71.3	100.0	...	47.8	32.3	14.6	4.4	.8
1960	2,845	71.0	100.0	12.6	36.3	29.0	15.0	5.6	1.6
1965	4,276	71.8	100.0	12.2	31.6	28.1	17.6	7.7	2.8
1966	4,624	72.1	100.0	11.8	31.0	27.7	18.1	8.3	3.1
1967	4,859	72.2	100.0	11.4	30.7	27.1	18.7	8.7	3.4
1968	5,111	72.3	100.0	11.3	30.4	26.5	18.8	9.3	3.8
1969	5,363	72.4	100.0	11.4	30.3	25.8	18.8	9.7	4.1
1970	5,661	72.0	100.0	11.5	30.1	25.4	18.7	10.0	4.4
1971	5,975	72.1	100.0	11.7	30.2	24.7	18.4	10.3	4.8
1972	6,325	72.0	100.0	11.9	30.3	24.5	17.9	10.5	5.0
1973	6,754	72.0	100.0	11.9	30.7	24.2	17.3	10.5	5.3
1974	7,126	72.1	100.0	11.8	30.6	24.2	17.0	10.6	5.8
1975	7,424	72.2	100.0	11.8	30.4	24.2	16.9	10.6	6.1
1976	7,744	72.3	100.0	11.6	30.2	24.4	16.7	10.7	6.4
1977	8,106	72.3	100.0	11.7	30.0	24.3	16.7	10.6	6.7
1978	8,430	72.5	100.0	11.3	29.7	24.4	16.8	10.6	7.2
1979	8,777	72.5	100.0	11.2	29.5	24.3	17.0	10.5	7.4
1980	9,101	72.6	100.0	11.2	29.2	24.2	17.1	10.6	7.7
1981	9,428	72.7	100.0	11.1	28.9	24.0	17.4	10.6	8.0
1982	9,733	72.8	100.0	11.2	28.3	24.0	17.5	10.8	8.2
1983	10,060	72.9	100.0	11.1	28.0	23.9	17.6	11.0	8.4
1984	10,334	73.1	100.0	11.1	27.2	24.0	17.8	11.3	8.6
1985	10,615	73.3	100.0	11.0	26.9	23.9	17.9	11.4	8.8
1986	10,901	73.3	100.0	10.8	26.7	23.8	18.0	11.7	9.0
1987	11,145	73.4	100.0	10.7	26.4	23.6	18.1	11.9	9.3
1988 ³	11,944	73.5	100.0	10.5	26.0	23.6	18.2	12.2	9.5
1989	11,608	73.6	100.0	10.2	26.1	23.1	18.4	12.4	9.8

¹ See OASDI program summary section for "Special Provisions for Railroad Retirement Beneficiaries."

² Less than 0.05 percent.

³ Based on 10-percent sample.

Table 5.B6.—Number and percentage distribution with and without reduction for early retirement, by monthly benefit and sex, at end of 1989

[Based on 10-percent sample]

Monthly benefit and sex	Total ¹		Without reduction for early retirement		With reduction for early retirement	
	Number	Percent	Number	Percent	Number	Percent
Total	24,314,120	100.0	7,757,620	100.0	16,556,500	100.0
Less than \$200.00.....	764,990	3.1	52,180	.7	712,810	4.3
\$200.00-\$224.90.....	410,760	1.7	19,870	.3	390,890	2.4
\$225.00-\$249.90.....	590,690	2.4	223,790	2.9	366,900	2.2
\$250.00-\$274.90.....	539,770	2.2	61,470	.8	478,300	2.9
\$275.00-\$299.90.....	692,500	2.8	75,800	1.0	616,700	3.7
\$300.00-\$324.90.....	857,250	3.5	92,330	1.2	764,920	4.6
\$325.00-\$349.90.....	985,720	4.1	146,730	1.9	838,990	5.1
\$350.00-\$374.90.....	987,830	4.1	157,130	2.0	830,700	5.0
\$375.00-\$399.90.....	851,940	3.5	169,530	2.2	682,410	4.1
\$400.00-\$424.90.....	807,480	3.3	179,870	2.3	627,610	3.8
\$425.00-\$449.90.....	782,140	3.2	192,770	2.5	589,370	3.6
\$450.00-\$474.90.....	754,250	3.1	198,590	2.6	555,660	3.4
\$475.00-\$499.90.....	756,010	3.1	197,340	2.5	558,670	3.4
\$500.00-\$524.90.....	773,980	3.2	206,370	2.7	567,610	3.4
\$525.00-\$549.90.....	873,100	3.6	234,020	3.0	639,080	3.9
\$550.00-\$574.90.....	928,770	3.8	239,560	3.1	689,210	4.2
\$575.00-\$599.90.....	1,029,320	4.2	272,620	3.5	756,700	4.6
\$600.00-\$624.90.....	1,120,300	4.6	325,810	4.2	794,490	4.8
\$625.00-\$649.90.....	1,111,340	4.6	303,220	3.9	808,120	4.9
\$650.00-\$674.90.....	1,113,030	4.6	299,220	3.9	813,810	4.9
\$675.00-\$699.90.....	1,050,670	4.3	307,370	4.0	743,300	4.5
\$700.00-\$724.90.....	1,020,030	4.2	353,280	4.6	666,750	4.0
\$725.00-\$749.90.....	885,750	3.6	305,490	3.9	580,260	3.5
\$750.00-\$774.90.....	687,380	2.8	285,770	3.7	401,610	2.4
\$775.00-\$799.90.....	556,300	2.3	283,590	3.7	272,710	1.6
\$800.00-\$824.90.....	474,650	2.0	251,560	3.2	223,090	1.3
\$825.00-\$849.90.....	439,920	1.8	265,830	3.4	174,090	1.1
\$850.00-\$874.90.....	396,420	1.6	264,850	3.4	131,570	.8
\$875.00-\$899.90.....	326,810	1.3	233,210	3.0	93,600	.6
\$900.00-\$924.90.....	303,810	1.2	233,550	3.0	70,260	.4
\$925.00-\$949.90.....	258,350	1.1	218,550	2.8	39,800	.2
\$950.00-\$974.90.....	189,770	.8	161,670	2.1	28,100	.2
\$975.00-\$999.90.....	156,100	.6	137,800	1.8	18,300	.1
\$1,000.00 or more.....	836,990	3.4	806,880	10.4	30,110	.2
Average benefit, total.....	\$566.90		\$698.20		\$505.30	
Men	12,716,580	100.0	4,570,190	100.0	8,146,390	100.0
Less than \$200.00.....	290,300	2.3	26,610	.6	263,690	3.2
\$200.00-\$224.90.....	143,790	1.1	9,570	.2	134,220	1.6
\$225.00-\$249.90.....	212,840	1.7	93,470	2.0	119,370	1.5
\$250.00-\$274.90.....	171,980	1.4	26,380	.6	145,600	1.8
\$275.00-\$299.90.....	198,280	1.6	32,660	.7	165,620	2.0
\$300.00-\$324.90.....	218,190	1.7	40,410	.9	177,780	2.2
\$325.00-\$349.90.....	246,740	1.9	62,300	1.4	184,440	2.3
\$350.00-\$374.90.....	268,890	2.1	65,200	1.4	203,690	2.5
\$375.00-\$399.90.....	265,940	2.1	69,660	1.5	196,280	2.4
\$400.00-\$424.90.....	273,920	2.2	70,120	1.5	203,800	2.5
\$425.00-\$449.90.....	290,800	2.3	75,060	1.6	215,740	2.6
\$450.00-\$474.90.....	304,500	2.4	78,160	1.7	226,340	2.8
\$475.00-\$499.90.....	329,570	2.6	81,350	1.8	248,220	3.0
\$500.00-\$524.90.....	353,550	2.8	85,350	1.9	268,200	3.3
\$525.00-\$549.90.....	423,800	3.3	100,020	2.2	323,780	4.0
\$550.00-\$574.90.....	481,040	3.8	105,820	2.3	375,220	4.6
\$575.00-\$599.90.....	556,720	4.4	126,550	2.8	430,170	5.3
\$600.00-\$624.90.....	642,390	5.1	173,160	3.8	469,230	5.8
\$625.00-\$649.90.....	701,410	5.5	157,730	3.5	543,680	6.7
\$650.00-\$674.90.....	761,660	6.0	167,340	3.7	594,320	7.3
\$675.00-\$699.90.....	731,500	5.8	180,800	4.0	550,700	6.8
\$700.00-\$724.90.....	734,760	5.8	221,040	4.8	513,720	6.3
\$725.00-\$749.90.....	654,810	5.1	190,570	4.2	464,240	5.7
\$750.00-\$774.90.....	496,150	3.9	182,180	4.0	313,970	3.9
\$775.00-\$799.90.....	399,860	3.1	191,730	4.2	208,130	2.6
\$800.00-\$824.90.....	352,540	2.8	179,150	3.9	173,390	2.1
\$825.00-\$849.90.....	335,580	2.6	200,420	4.4	135,160	1.7
\$850.00-\$874.90.....	304,460	2.4	204,290	4.5	100,170	1.2
\$875.00-\$899.90.....	252,180	2.0	180,810	4.0	71,370	.9

See footnote at end of table.

5.B OASDI Current-Pay Benefits: Retired Workers

Table 5.B6.—Number and percentage distribution with and without reduction for early retirement, by monthly benefit and sex, at at end of 1989—Continued

[Based on 10-percent sample]

Monthly benefit and sex	Total ¹		Without reduction for early retirement		With reduction for early retirement	
	Number	Percent	Number	Percent	Number	Percent
\$900.00–\$924.90.....	232,360	1.8	181,180	4.0	51,180	.6
\$925.00–\$949.90.....	195,340	1.5	167,530	3.7	27,810	.3
\$950.00–\$974.90.....	138,650	1.1	119,050	2.6	19,600	.2
\$975.00–\$999.90.....	114,110	.9	101,410	2.2	12,700	.2
\$1,000.00 or more.....	637,970	5.0	623,110	13.6	14,860	.2
Average benefit, men.....	\$638.80		\$754.70		\$573.80	
Women.....	11,597,540	100.0	3,187,430	100.0	8,410,110	100.0
Less than \$200.00.....	474,690	4.1	25,570	.8	449,120	5.3
\$200.00–\$224.90.....	266,970	2.3	10,300	.3	256,670	3.1
\$225.00–\$249.90.....	377,850	3.3	130,320	4.1	247,530	2.9
\$250.00–\$274.90.....	367,790	3.2	35,090	1.1	332,700	4.0
\$275.00–\$299.90.....	494,220	4.3	43,140	1.4	451,080	5.4
\$300.00–\$324.90.....	639,060	5.5	51,920	1.6	587,140	7.0
\$325.00–\$349.90.....	738,980	6.4	84,430	2.6	654,550	7.8
\$350.00–\$374.90.....	718,940	6.2	91,930	2.9	627,010	7.5
\$375.00–\$399.90.....	586,000	5.1	99,870	3.1	486,130	5.8
\$400.00–\$424.90.....	533,560	4.6	109,750	3.4	423,810	5.0
\$425.00–\$449.90.....	491,340	4.2	117,710	3.7	373,630	4.4
\$450.00–\$474.90.....	449,750	3.9	120,430	3.8	329,320	3.9
\$475.00–\$499.90.....	426,440	3.7	115,990	3.6	310,450	3.7
\$500.00–\$524.90.....	420,430	3.6	121,020	3.8	299,410	3.6
\$525.00–\$549.90.....	449,300	3.9	134,000	4.2	315,300	3.7
\$550.00–\$574.90.....	447,730	3.9	133,740	4.2	313,990	3.7
\$575.00–\$599.90.....	472,600	4.1	146,070	4.6	326,530	3.9
\$600.00–\$624.90.....	477,910	4.1	152,650	4.8	325,260	3.9
\$625.00–\$649.90.....	409,930	3.5	145,490	4.6	264,440	3.1
\$650.00–\$674.90.....	351,370	3.0	131,880	4.1	219,490	2.6
\$675.00–\$699.90.....	319,170	2.8	126,570	4.0	192,600	2.3
\$700.00–\$724.90.....	285,270	2.5	132,240	4.1	153,030	1.8
\$725.00–\$749.90.....	230,940	2.0	114,920	3.6	116,020	1.4
\$750.00–\$774.90.....	191,230	1.6	103,590	3.2	87,640	1.0
\$775.00–\$799.90.....	156,440	1.3	91,860	2.9	64,580	.8
\$800.00–\$824.90.....	122,110	1.1	72,410	2.3	49,700	.6
\$825.00–\$849.90.....	104,340	.9	65,410	2.1	38,930	.5
\$850.00–\$874.90.....	91,960	.8	60,560	1.9	31,400	.4
\$875.00–\$899.90.....	74,630	.6	52,400	1.6	22,230	.3
\$900.00–\$924.90.....	71,450	.6	52,370	1.6	19,080	.2
\$925.00–\$949.90.....	63,010	.5	51,020	1.6	11,990	.1
\$950.00–\$974.90.....	51,120	.4	42,620	1.3	8,500	.1
\$975.00–\$999.90.....	41,990	.4	36,390	1.1	5,600	.1
\$1,000.00 or more.....	199,020	1.7	183,770	5.8	15,250	.2
Average benefit, women.....	\$488.00		\$617.20		\$439.00	

¹ See OASDI program summary section for "Special Provisions for Railroad Retirement Beneficiaries."

Table 5.B7.—Number and percentage distribution with and without reduction for early retirement, by primary insurance amount and sex, at end of 1989

[Based on 10-percent sample]

Primary insurance amount and sex	Total ¹		Without reduction for early retirement		With reduction for early retirement	
	Number	Percent	Number	Percent	Number	Percent
Total	24,314,120	100.0	7,757,620	100.0	16,556,500	100.0
Less than \$200.00	945,320	3.9	78,540	1.0	866,780	5.2
\$200.00-\$224.90	305,390	1.3	32,960	.4	272,430	1.6
\$225.00-\$249.90	1,643,640	6.8	404,460	5.2	1,239,180	7.5
\$250.00-\$274.90	428,810	1.8	86,930	1.1	341,880	2.1
\$275.00-\$299.90	551,850	2.3	110,780	1.4	441,070	2.7
\$300.00-\$324.90	657,630	2.7	121,490	1.6	536,140	3.2
\$325.00-\$349.90	886,800	3.6	194,660	2.5	692,140	4.2
\$350.00-\$374.90	819,700	3.4	191,170	2.5	628,530	3.8
\$375.00-\$399.90	790,330	3.3	198,230	2.6	592,100	3.6
\$400.00-\$424.90	768,450	3.2	200,970	2.6	567,480	3.4
\$425.00-\$449.90	755,870	3.1	204,420	2.6	551,450	3.3
\$450.00-\$474.90	734,390	3.0	209,520	2.7	524,870	3.2
\$475.00-\$499.90	709,320	2.9	211,510	2.7	497,810	3.0
\$500.00-\$524.90	694,510	2.9	213,140	2.7	481,370	2.9
\$525.00-\$549.90	707,500	2.9	228,870	3.0	478,630	2.9
\$550.00-\$574.90	690,360	2.8	229,850	3.0	460,510	2.8
\$575.00-\$599.90	716,710	2.9	247,110	3.2	469,600	2.8
\$600.00-\$624.90	798,760	3.3	294,160	3.8	504,600	3.0
\$625.00-\$649.90	750,080	3.1	276,150	3.6	473,930	2.9
\$650.00-\$674.90	762,070	3.1	272,540	3.5	489,530	3.0
\$675.00-\$699.90	769,450	3.2	272,070	3.5	497,380	3.0
\$700.00-\$724.90	864,370	3.6	332,860	4.3	531,510	3.2
\$725.00-\$749.90	766,780	3.2	275,340	3.5	491,440	3.0
\$750.00-\$774.90	750,580	3.1	262,670	3.4	487,910	2.9
\$775.00-\$799.90	822,160	3.4	267,830	3.5	554,330	3.3
\$800.00-\$824.90	850,610	3.5	250,060	3.2	600,550	3.6
\$825.00-\$849.90	861,630	3.5	270,610	3.5	591,020	3.6
\$850.00-\$874.90	792,330	3.3	272,210	3.5	520,120	3.1
\$875.00-\$899.90	651,560	2.7	231,040	3.0	420,520	2.5
\$900.00-\$924.90	590,610	2.4	232,800	3.0	357,810	2.2
\$925.00-\$949.90	464,390	1.9	206,410	2.7	257,980	1.6
\$950.00-\$974.90	211,990	.9	141,070	1.8	70,920	.4
\$975.00-\$999.90	146,160	.6	114,500	1.5	31,660	.2
\$1,000.00 or more	654,010	2.7	620,690	8.0	33,320	.2
Average primary insurance amount, total	\$576.30		\$659.70		\$537.20	
Men	12,716,580	100.0	4,570,190	100.0	8,146,390	100.0
Less than \$200.00	155,400	1.2	25,720	.6	129,680	1.6
\$200.00-\$224.90	57,500	.5	10,020	.2	47,480	.6
\$225.00-\$249.90	307,210	2.4	100,170	2.2	207,040	2.5
\$250.00-\$274.90	93,810	.7	24,780	.5	69,030	.8
\$275.00-\$299.90	129,720	1.0	34,300	.8	95,420	1.2
\$300.00-\$324.90	162,790	1.3	41,340	.9	121,450	1.5
\$325.00-\$349.90	232,270	1.8	64,480	1.4	167,790	2.1
\$350.00-\$374.90	227,300	1.8	64,850	1.4	162,450	2.0
\$375.00-\$399.90	231,160	1.8	69,380	1.5	161,780	2.0
\$400.00-\$424.90	238,550	1.9	71,070	1.6	167,480	2.1
\$425.00-\$449.90	242,620	1.9	72,690	1.6	169,930	2.1
\$450.00-\$474.90	250,450	2.0	78,390	1.7	172,060	2.1
\$475.00-\$499.90	255,510	2.0	81,350	1.8	174,160	2.1
\$500.00-\$524.90	267,190	2.1	85,200	1.9	181,990	2.2
\$525.00-\$549.90	297,440	2.3	99,680	2.2	197,760	2.4
\$550.00-\$574.90	313,550	2.5	104,570	2.3	208,980	2.6
\$575.00-\$599.90	361,080	2.8	126,330	2.8	234,750	2.9
\$600.00-\$624.90	452,060	3.6	172,820	3.8	279,240	3.4
\$625.00-\$649.90	437,850	3.4	158,040	3.5	279,810	3.4
\$650.00-\$674.90	477,450	3.8	164,910	3.6	312,540	3.8
\$675.00-\$699.90	521,430	4.1	179,050	3.9	342,380	4.2
\$700.00-\$724.90	611,450	4.8	230,850	5.1	380,600	4.7
\$725.00-\$749.90	566,660	4.5	192,790	4.2	373,870	4.6
\$750.00-\$774.90	577,230	4.5	188,710	4.1	388,520	4.8
\$775.00-\$799.90	669,150	5.3	200,040	4.4	469,110	5.8
\$800.00-\$824.90	731,100	5.7	195,630	4.3	535,470	6.6
\$825.00-\$849.90	759,780	6.0	221,150	4.8	538,630	6.6
\$850.00-\$874.90	707,850	5.6	226,800	5.0	481,050	5.9
\$875.00-\$899.90	586,420	4.6	194,570	4.3	391,850	4.8

See footnotes at end of table.

5.B OASDI Current-Pay Benefits: Retired Workers

Table 5.B7.—Number and percentage distribution with and without reduction for early retirement, by primary insurance amount and sex, at end of 1989—Continued

(Based on 10-percent sample)

Primary insurance amount and sex	Total ¹		Without reduction for early retirement		With reduction for early retirement	
	Number	Percent	Number	Percent	Number	Percent
\$900.00–\$924.90.....	528,910	4.2	194,030	4.2	334,880	4.1
\$925.00–\$949.90.....	415,460	3.3	170,850	3.7	244,610	3.0
\$950.00–\$974.90.....	180,140	1.4	113,960	2.5	66,180	.8
\$975.00–\$999.90.....	119,760	.9	90,880	2.0	28,880	.4
\$1,000.00 or more.....	550,330	4.3	520,790	11.4	29,540	.4
Average primary insurance amount, men.....	\$693.30		\$743.80		\$655.00	
Women.....	11,597,540	100.0	3,187,430	100.0	8,410,110	100.0
Less than \$200.00.....	789,920	6.8	52,820	1.7	737,100	8.8
\$200.00–\$224.90.....	247,890	2.1	22,940	.7	224,950	2.7
\$225.00–\$249.90.....	1,336,430	11.5	304,290	9.5	1,032,140	12.3
\$250.00–\$274.90.....	335,000	2.9	62,150	1.9	272,850	3.2
\$275.00–\$299.90.....	422,130	3.6	76,480	2.4	345,650	4.1
\$300.00–\$324.90.....	494,840	4.3	80,150	2.5	414,690	4.9
\$325.00–\$349.90.....	654,530	5.6	130,180	4.1	524,350	6.2
\$350.00–\$374.90.....	592,400	5.1	126,320	4.0	466,080	5.5
\$375.00–\$399.90.....	559,170	4.8	128,850	4.0	430,320	5.1
\$400.00–\$424.90.....	529,900	4.6	129,900	4.1	400,000	4.8
\$425.00–\$449.90.....	513,250	4.4	131,730	4.1	381,520	4.5
\$450.00–\$474.90.....	483,940	4.2	131,130	4.1	352,810	4.2
\$475.00–\$499.90.....	453,810	3.9	130,160	4.1	323,650	3.8
\$500.00–\$524.90.....	427,320	3.7	127,940	4.0	299,380	3.6
\$525.00–\$549.90.....	410,060	3.5	129,190	4.1	280,870	3.3
\$550.00–\$574.90.....	376,810	3.2	125,280	3.9	251,530	3.0
\$575.00–\$599.90.....	355,630	3.1	120,780	3.8	234,850	2.8
\$600.00–\$624.90.....	346,700	3.0	121,340	3.8	225,360	2.7
\$625.00–\$649.90.....	312,230	2.7	118,110	3.7	194,120	2.3
\$650.00–\$674.90.....	284,620	2.5	107,630	3.4	176,990	2.1
\$675.00–\$699.90.....	248,020	2.1	93,020	2.9	155,000	1.8
\$700.00–\$724.90.....	252,920	2.2	102,010	3.2	150,910	1.8
\$725.00–\$749.90.....	200,120	1.7	82,550	2.6	117,570	1.4
\$750.00–\$774.90.....	173,350	1.5	73,960	2.3	99,390	1.2
\$775.00–\$799.90.....	153,010	1.3	67,790	2.1	85,220	1.0
\$800.00–\$824.90.....	119,510	1.0	54,430	1.7	65,080	.8
\$825.00–\$849.90.....	101,850	.9	49,460	1.6	52,390	.6
\$850.00–\$874.90.....	84,480	.7	45,410	1.4	39,070	.5
\$875.00–\$899.90.....	65,140	.6	36,470	1.1	28,670	.3
\$900.00–\$924.90.....	61,700	.5	38,770	1.2	22,930	.3
\$925.00–\$949.90.....	48,930	.4	35,560	1.1	13,370	.2
\$950.00–\$974.90.....	31,850	.3	27,110	.9	4,740	.1
\$975.00–\$999.90.....	26,400	.2	23,620	.7	2,780	(2)
\$1,000.00 or more.....	103,680	.9	99,900	3.1	3,780	(2)
Average primary insurance amount, women.....	\$448.00		\$539.00		\$413.50	

¹ See OASDI program summary section for "Special Provisions for Railroad Retirement Beneficiaries."

² Less than 0.05 percent.

Table 5.B8.—Number and average monthly benefit with and without reduction for early retirement, by sex, 1956-89

At end of year ¹	Number				Average monthly benefit		
	Total	Without reduction for early retirement	With reduction for early retirement		All benefits	Without reduction for early retirement	With reduction for early retirement
			Number	Percent of total			
	Total						
1956	5,112,430	4,997,401	115,029	2.2	\$63.10	\$63.40	\$48.20
1960	8,061,469	7,112,265	949,204	11.8	74.00	76.50	55.80
1965	11,100,584	7,581,386	3,519,198	31.7	83.90	90.10	70.60
1970	13,349,175	7,282,295	6,066,880	45.4	118.10	130.20	103.60
1975	16,588,001	7,238,830	9,349,171	56.4	207.20	232.80	187.40
1976	17,164,470	7,302,906	9,861,564	57.5	224.90	252.90	204.10
1977	17,820,510	7,250,847	10,569,663	59.3	243.00	274.60	221.40
1978	18,357,755	7,219,979	11,137,776	60.7	263.20	299.00	240.00
1979	18,969,586	7,378,675	11,590,911	61.1	294.30	335.80	267.90
1980	19,562,085	7,397,198	12,164,887	62.2	341.40	391.80	310.70
1981	20,195,362	7,425,048	12,770,314	63.2	386.00	446.90	350.60
1982	20,763,230	7,546,621	13,216,609	63.7	419.30	491.50	378.00
1983	21,418,747	7,740,787	13,677,960	63.9	440.80	523.70	393.90
1984	21,906,461	7,737,082	14,169,379	64.7	460.60	554.70	409.20
1985	22,431,930	7,720,959	14,710,971	65.6	478.60	581.20	424.80
1986	22,980,948	7,709,944	15,271,004	66.5	488.50	596.80	433.80
1987	23,439,684	7,690,792	15,748,892	67.2	512.70	628.60	456.00
1988	23,858,226	7,699,916	16,158,310	67.7	536.80	660.10	478.10
1989	24,326,604	7,751,209	16,575,395	68.1	566.90	698.40	505.30
	Men						
1956	3,572,271	3,572,271	...	...	\$68.20	\$68.20	...
1960	5,216,668	5,216,668	...	...	81.90	81.90	...
1965	6,825,078	5,389,166	1,435,912	21.0	92.60	96.10	\$79.40
1970	7,688,460	4,930,400	2,758,060	35.9	130.50	139.10	115.30
1975	9,163,648	4,711,571	4,452,077	48.6	227.80	247.20	207.20
1976	9,420,167	4,632,844	4,787,323	50.8	247.70	269.80	226.30
1977	9,714,205	4,582,972	5,131,233	52.8	268.40	293.20	246.30
1978	9,928,099	4,535,758	5,392,341	52.8	291.60	319.90	267.90
1979	10,192,117	4,606,728	5,585,389	54.8	326.80	359.30	300.00
1980	10,460,735	4,586,539	5,874,196	54.8	380.20	419.60	349.50
1981	10,766,981	4,586,149	6,180,832	57.4	431.10	479.50	395.10
1982	11,029,842	4,647,057	6,382,785	57.9	469.60	528.20	426.90
1983	11,358,357	4,751,287	6,607,070	58.2	495.00	565.50	444.30
1984	11,572,911	4,702,805	6,870,106	59.4	517.80	598.30	462.70
1985	11,816,956	4,655,477	7,161,479	60.6	538.40	627.50	480.50
1986	12,080,376	4,621,111	7,459,265	61.7	549.80	644.60	491.00
1987	12,295,034	4,587,974	7,707,060	62.7	577.50	679.20	516.90
1988	12,486,962	4,563,777	7,923,185	63.5	604.90	713.40	542.40
1989	12,718,425	4,566,059	8,152,366	64.1	638.90	755.20	573.80
	Women						
1956	1,540,159	1,425,130	115,029	7.5	\$51.20	\$51.40	\$48.20
1960	2,844,801	1,895,597	949,204	33.4	59.70	61.60	55.80
1965	4,275,506	2,192,220	2,083,286	48.7	70.10	75.40	64.50
1970	5,660,715	2,351,895	3,308,820	58.5	101.20	111.70	93.80
1975	7,424,353	2,527,259	4,897,094	66.0	181.80	205.90	169.40
1976	7,744,303	2,670,062	5,074,241	65.5	197.10	223.50	183.20
1977	8,106,305	2,667,875	5,438,430	67.1	212.60	242.50	197.90
1978	8,429,656	2,684,221	5,745,435	67.1	229.70	263.80	213.60
1979	8,777,469	2,771,947	6,005,522	68.4	256.50	296.70	238.00
1980	9,101,350	2,810,659	6,290,691	69.1	296.80	346.50	274.60
1981	9,428,381	2,838,899	6,589,482	69.9	334.50	394.00	308.80
1982	9,733,388	2,899,564	6,833,824	70.2	362.20	432.60	332.40
1983	10,060,390	2,989,500	7,070,890	70.3	379.60	460.50	345.40
1984	10,333,550	3,034,277	7,299,273	70.6	396.50	487.00	358.90
1985	10,614,974	3,065,482	7,549,492	71.1	412.10	511.00	372.00
1986	10,900,572	3,089,833	7,811,739	71.7	420.50	525.10	379.10
1987	11,144,650	3,102,818	8,041,832	72.2	441.20	553.70	397.70
1988	11,371,264	3,136,139	8,235,125	72.4	462.00	582.60	416.20
1989	11,608,179	3,185,150	8,423,029	72.6	487.90	617.10	439.10

¹See OASDI program summary section for "Special provisions for Railroad Retirement Beneficiaries."

5.B OASDI Current-Pay Benefits: Retired Workers

Table 5.B9.—Number and percentage distribution, by monthly benefit, age, and sex, at end of 1989
(Based on 10-percent sample)

Monthly benefit	Total	Age attained during 1989						
		62-64	65-69	70-74	75-79	80-84	85-89	90 or older
	Total							
Total number (in thousands)	24,314	2,509	6,859	5,886	4,398	2,722	1,337	603
Total percent	100.0	100.0	100.0	100.0	100.0	100.0	100.0	100.0
Less than \$200.00	3.1	6.9	4.9	2.6	2.1	0.3	(1)	0.2
\$200.00-\$224.90	1.7	1.6	1.1	1.3	1.3	3.2	3.9	3.0
\$225.00-\$249.90	2.4	1.8	1.8	2.1	2.4	3.0	4.2	9.0
\$250.00-\$274.90	2.2	3.6	2.5	2.1	1.8	1.6	1.5	1.9
\$275.00-\$299.90	2.8	4.6	3.2	2.5	2.6	2.1	1.9	2.3
\$300.00-\$324.90	3.5	5.6	4.3	2.8	2.8	2.8	2.8	2.8
\$325.00-\$349.90	4.1	7.0	4.7	3.4	3.0	3.1	3.4	4.1
\$350.00-\$374.90	4.1	6.3	4.7	3.6	3.1	3.1	3.5	4.1
\$375.00-\$399.90	3.5	4.0	3.9	3.4	3.0	3.1	3.5	4.1
\$400.00-\$424.90	3.3	3.3	3.6	3.1	3.1	3.1	3.5	4.4
\$425.00-\$449.90	3.2	3.0	3.4	3.0	3.0	3.2	3.7	4.3
\$450.00-\$474.90	3.1	2.8	3.1	2.9	3.1	3.3	3.7	4.4
\$475.00-\$499.90	3.1	2.8	3.1	2.9	3.1	3.4	3.8	4.4
\$500.00-\$524.90	3.2	2.8	3.0	2.9	3.2	3.7	4.1	4.5
\$525.00-\$549.90	3.6	2.8	3.2	3.2	3.7	4.6	5.6	6.0
\$550.00-\$574.90	3.8	2.8	3.3	3.3	4.2	5.1	5.9	5.4
\$575.00-\$599.90	4.2	2.9	3.6	3.5	4.7	5.8	6.2	8.3
\$600.00-\$624.90	4.6	3.1	4.0	4.0	5.0	5.7	7.7	9.3
\$625.00-\$649.90	4.6	3.3	4.7	4.3	4.4	5.0	6.5	6.0
\$650.00-\$674.90	4.6	3.6	5.5	4.3	4.0	4.7	5.3	2.1
\$675.00-\$699.90	4.3	3.9	5.2	3.9	3.8	4.9	4.4	1.4
\$700.00-\$724.90	4.2	6.7	4.1	3.8	3.6	5.3	3.0	1.2
\$725.00-\$749.90	3.6	7.4	3.0	3.7	3.1	4.1	1.9	.9
\$750.00-\$774.90	2.8	4.1	2.6	3.0	2.7	3.2	1.5	.6
\$775.00-\$799.90	2.3	1.2	2.5	2.7	2.6	2.3	1.2	.6
\$800.00-\$824.90	2.0	.8	2.5	2.5	2.1	1.3	.8	.4
\$825.00-\$849.90	1.8	.5	2.4	2.3	2.0	1.0	.7	.4
\$850.00-\$874.90	1.6	.3	2.1	2.3	1.7	.8	.5	.4
\$875.00-\$899.90	1.3	.2	1.5	2.0	1.8	.7	.4	.4
\$900.00-\$924.90	1.2	.1	1.1	2.1	1.8	.6	.5	.4
\$925.00-\$949.90	1.1	(1)	.7	1.7	1.9	.7	.4	.3
\$950.00-\$974.90 .....	.8	(1)	.2	1.3	1.6	.7	.5	.3
\$975.00-\$999.90 .....	.6	(1)	.1	1.2	1.3	.6	.4	.2
\$1,000.00 or more	3.4	(1)	.2	6.4	6.5	4.1	3.0	1.9
Average benefit	\$566.90	\$485.50	\$534.50	\$610.50	\$613.30	\$579.50	\$546.60	\$498.10
	Men							
Total number (in thousands)	12,717	1,330	3,841	3,198	2,262	1,289	573	224
Total percent	100.0	100.0	100.0	100.0	100.0	100.0	100.0	100.0
Less than \$200.00	2.3	3.9	3.5	2.0	1.5	.3	(1)	(1)
\$200.00-\$224.90	1.1	.9	.6	1.0	1.0	2.4	2.9	1.3
\$225.00-\$249.90	1.7	.9	1.1	1.5	2.0	2.6	3.5	6.6
\$250.00-\$274.90	1.4	1.7	1.4	1.3	1.2	1.2	1.2	1.5
\$275.00-\$299.90	1.6	2.0	1.5	1.4	1.6	1.5	1.4	1.7
\$300.00-\$324.90	1.7	2.0	1.7	1.4	1.7	2.0	2.2	1.9
\$325.00-\$349.90	1.9	2.1	1.8	1.7	1.9	2.3	2.6	3.2
\$350.00-\$374.90	2.1	2.3	2.2	1.7	2.0	2.3	2.9	3.0
\$375.00-\$399.90	2.1	2.2	2.1	1.8	2.0	2.4	2.8	3.2
\$400.00-\$424.90	2.2	2.3	2.2	1.8	2.1	2.4	2.8	3.6
\$425.00-\$449.90	2.3	2.4	2.4	1.9	2.2	2.5	3.0	3.4
\$450.00-\$474.90	2.4	2.5	2.4	2.1	2.3	2.6	3.1	3.6
\$475.00-\$499.90	2.6	2.8	2.7	2.2	2.4	2.9	3.1	3.6
\$500.00-\$524.90	2.8	2.9	2.8	2.3	2.7	3.1	3.5	4.2
\$525.00-\$549.90	3.3	3.1	3.2	2.8	3.3	4.1	5.3	5.4
\$550.00-\$574.90	3.8	3.5	3.6	3.0	4.2	5.0	5.5	5.7
\$575.00-\$599.90	4.4	3.8	4.2	3.5	4.7	5.8	5.3	9.3
\$600.00-\$624.90	5.1	4.4	4.9	4.2	5.1	5.2	8.0	14.5
\$625.00-\$649.90	5.5	4.9	6.4	5.0	4.7	5.0	7.7	7.1
\$650.00-\$674.90	6.0	5.6	8.0	5.3	4.3	5.1	7.1	2.8
\$675.00-\$699.90	5.8	6.4	7.6	4.7	4.0	5.7	6.2	1.9
\$700.00-\$724.90	5.8	11.7	5.9	4.6	4.0	7.1	3.9	1.7
\$725.00-\$749.90	5.1	13.2	4.2	4.8	3.5	5.3	2.4	1.2
\$750.00-\$774.90	3.9	7.4	3.7	3.8	3.1	4.0	1.8	.9
\$775.00-\$799.90	3.1	2.1	3.6	3.5	3.2	2.9	1.6	.9
\$800.00-\$824.90	2.8	1.3	3.7	3.3	2.7	1.5	1.0	.6
\$825.00-\$849.90	2.6	.8	3.7	3.1	2.7	1.2	.9	.6
\$850.00-\$874.90	2.4	.5	3.3	3.2	2.2	1.1	.7	.6
\$875.00-\$899.90	2.0	.3	2.2	2.8	2.5	.9	.6	.5

See footnote at end of table.

Table 5.B9.—Number and percentage distribution, by monthly benefit, age, and sex, at end of 1989—Continued

(Based on 10-percent sample)

Monthly benefit	Total	Age attained during 1989						
		62-64	65-69	70-74	75-79	80-84	85-89	90 or older
Men—Continued								
\$900.00-\$924.90	1.8	0.1	1.7	3.0	2.5	0.8	0.6	0.7
\$925.00-\$949.90	1.5	(1)	1.1	2.3	2.8	.9	.6	.5
\$950.00-\$974.90	1.1	(1)	.3	1.7	2.4	.9	.7	.5
\$975.00-\$999.90 .....	.9	(1)	.2	1.6	1.8	.7	.6	.4
\$1,000.00 or more	5.0	(1)	.1	9.5	9.7	6.0	4.8	3.5
Average benefit	\$638.80	\$587.10	\$610.90	\$685.80	\$679.30	\$625.00	\$589.00	\$551.50
Women								
Total number (in thousands)	11,598	1,180	3,018	2,688	2,137	1,433	763	379
Total percent	100.0	100.0	100.0	100.0	100.0	100.0	100.0	100.0
Less than \$200.00	4.1	10.4	6.6	3.3	2.7	.4	(1)	.2
\$200.00-\$224.90	2.3	2.5	1.7	1.6	1.6	3.9	4.7	4.0
\$225.00-\$249.90	3.3	2.9	2.8	2.7	2.9	3.3	4.8	10.4
\$250.00-\$274.90	3.2	5.7	4.0	3.0	2.3	1.9	1.7	2.2
\$275.00-\$299.90	4.3	7.5	5.3	3.8	3.7	2.6	2.2	2.6
\$300.00-\$324.90	5.5	9.6	7.6	4.6	4.0	3.6	3.2	3.4
\$325.00-\$349.90	6.4	12.5	8.5	5.5	4.1	3.7	3.9	4.6
\$350.00-\$374.90	6.2	10.9	7.9	5.9	4.3	3.7	3.9	4.7
\$375.00-\$399.90	5.1	5.9	6.2	5.2	4.0	3.7	3.9	4.6
\$400.00-\$424.90	4.6	4.5	5.5	4.7	4.1	3.7	4.0	4.9
\$425.00-\$449.90	4.2	3.7	4.8	4.2	3.9	3.8	4.2	4.8
\$450.00-\$474.90	3.9	3.2	3.9	3.9	3.9	3.9	4.1	4.9
\$475.00-\$499.90	3.7	2.8	3.5	3.7	3.7	3.9	4.4	4.8
\$500.00-\$524.90	3.6	2.6	3.3	3.5	3.8	4.3	4.6	4.8
\$525.00-\$549.90	3.9	2.3	3.1	3.6	4.1	5.0	5.9	6.4
\$550.00-\$574.90	3.9	2.1	3.0	3.6	4.3	5.3	6.2	5.2
\$575.00-\$599.90	4.1	1.9	2.9	3.6	4.7	5.8	6.9	7.7
\$600.00-\$624.90	4.1	1.7	2.7	3.8	4.9	6.2	7.6	6.2
\$625.00-\$649.90	3.5	1.6	2.5	3.4	4.2	5.0	5.7	5.3
\$650.00-\$674.90	3.0	1.3	2.4	3.2	3.7	4.3	3.9	1.6
\$675.00-\$699.90	2.8	1.1	2.1	3.0	3.5	4.1	3.1	1.2
\$700.00-\$724.90	2.5	1.2	1.8	2.7	3.2	3.7	2.3	.9
\$725.00-\$749.90	2.0	.9	1.4	2.4	2.6	3.0	1.6	.7
\$750.00-\$774.90	1.6	.5	1.2	2.1	2.2	2.4	1.3	.4
\$775.00-\$799.90	1.3	.2	1.1	1.8	1.9	1.7	.9	.5
\$800.00-\$824.90	1.1	.2	.9	1.5	1.5	1.0	.7	.2
\$825.00-\$849.90 .....	.9	.1	.8	1.3	1.3	.8	.5	.2
\$850.00-\$874.50 .....	.8	.1	.7	1.2	1.2	.6	.5	.3
\$875.00-\$899.90 .....	.6	(1)	.5	1.0	1.0	.5	.4	.3
\$900.00-\$924.90 .....	.6	(1)	.3	1.0	1.0	.5	.4	.3
\$925.00-\$949.90 .....	.5	(1)	.2	.9	1.0	.5	.4	.2
\$950.00-\$974.90 .....	.4	(1)	.1	.7	.8	.5	.4	.2
\$975.00-\$999.90 .....	.4	(1)	.1	.6	.7	.4	.3	.2
\$1,000.00 or more	1.7	(1)	.3	2.8	3.1	2.3	1.6	.9
Average benefit	\$488.00	\$370.90	\$437.30	\$520.80	\$543.40	\$538.60	\$514.80	\$466.50

¹ Less than 0.05 percent.

5.C OASDI Current-Pay Benefits: Retired Workers & Dependents

Table 5.C1.—Number and percentage distribution, by type of benefit and primary insurance amount, at end of 1989
[Based on 10-percent sample]

Primary insurance amount	Retired workers ¹		Wives and husbands		Children	
	Number	Percent	Number	Percent	Number	Percent
Total	24,314,120	100.0	3,093,770	100.0	422,450	100.0
Less than \$200.00	945,320	3.9	27,890	.9	10,030	2.4
\$200.00—\$224.90	305,390	1.3	11,770	.4	3,510	.8
\$225.00—\$249.90	1,643,640	6.8	79,260	2.6	12,290	2.9
\$250.00—\$274.90	428,810	1.8	21,650	.7	4,790	1.1
\$275.00—\$299.90	551,850	2.3	28,750	.9	5,870	1.4
\$300.00—\$324.90	657,630	2.7	34,070	1.1	8,270	2.0
\$325.00—\$349.90	886,800	3.6	52,190	1.7	13,450	3.2
\$350.00—\$374.90	819,700	3.4	53,160	1.7	12,480	3.0
\$375.00—\$399.90	790,330	3.3	52,290	1.7	12,810	3.0
\$400.00—\$424.90	768,450	3.2	55,040	1.8	13,360	3.2
\$425.00—\$449.90	755,870	3.1	54,970	1.8	12,610	3.0
\$450.00—\$474.90	734,390	3.0	57,640	1.9	12,860	3.0
\$475.00—\$499.90	709,320	2.9	58,380	1.9	12,630	3.0
\$500.00—\$524.90	694,510	2.9	61,200	2.0	13,030	3.1
\$525.00—\$549.90	707,500	2.9	66,920	2.2	14,030	3.3
\$550.00—\$574.90	690,360	2.8	70,080	2.3	13,710	3.2
\$575.00—\$599.90	716,710	2.9	81,120	2.6	14,380	3.4
\$600.00—\$624.90	798,760	3.3	104,040	3.4	15,310	3.6
\$625.00—\$649.90	750,080	3.1	101,020	3.3	14,510	3.4
\$650.00—\$674.90	762,070	3.1	112,520	3.6	15,190	3.6
\$675.00—\$699.90	769,450	3.2	124,730	4.0	14,400	3.4
\$700.00—\$724.90	864,370	3.6	149,220	4.8	17,270	4.1
\$725.00—\$749.90	766,780	3.2	132,640	4.3	15,430	3.7
\$750.00—\$774.90	750,580	3.1	133,930	4.3	15,830	3.7
\$775.00—\$799.90	822,160	3.4	159,760	5.2	17,230	4.1
\$800.00—\$824.90	850,610	3.5	177,350	5.7	18,790	4.4
\$825.00—\$849.90	861,630	3.5	188,930	6.1	18,630	4.4
\$850.00—\$874.90	792,330	3.3	176,500	5.7	17,720	4.2
\$875.00—\$899.90	651,560	2.7	141,640	4.6	15,650	3.7
\$900.00—\$924.90	590,610	2.4	130,520	4.2	13,810	3.3
\$925.00—\$949.90	464,390	1.9	112,230	3.6	8,560	2.0
\$950.00—\$974.90	211,990	.9	52,630	1.7	3,360	.8
\$975.00—\$999.90	146,160	.6	37,380	1.2	2,200	.5
\$1,000.00 or more	654,010	2.7	192,350	6.2	8,450	2.0
Average primary insurance amount	\$576.30		\$711.50		\$620.30	

¹ See OASDI program summary section for "Special Provisions for Railroad Retirement Beneficiaries."

5.C OASDI Current-Pay Benefits: Retired Workers & Dependents

Table 5.C2.—Average monthly benefit, by type of benefit and sex, 1940-89

At end of year	Retired workers			Wives			Husbands	Children			
	Total	Men	Women	Total	Entitled solely by age ¹	Entitled because of children ²		Total	Under age 18	Disabled aged 18 or older	Students
1940	\$22.60	\$23.17	\$18.37	\$12.13	\$12.13	...	...	\$12.22	\$12.22		
1941	22.70	23.32	18.48	12.11	12.11	...	...	12.19	12.19		
1942	23.02	23.71	18.73	12.28	12.28	...	...	12.24	12.24		
1943	23.42	24.17	19.06	12.49	12.49	...	...	12.31	12.31		
1944	23.73	24.48	19.35	12.63	12.63	...	...	12.38	12.38		
1945	24.19	24.94	19.51	12.82	12.82	...	...	12.45	12.45		
1946	24.55	25.30	19.64	12.99	12.99	...	...	12.57	12.57		
1947	24.90	25.68	19.91	13.17	13.17	...	...	12.77	12.77		
1948	25.35	26.21	20.11	13.42	13.42	...	...	12.99	12.99		
1949	26.00	26.92	20.58	13.76	13.76	...	...	13.18	13.18		
1950	43.86	45.67	35.05	23.60	23.79	\$12.85	\$20.01	17.05	17.05		
1951	42.14	44.44	33.03	22.75	23.16	14.33	19.49	13.37	13.37		
1952	49.25	52.16	39.17	26.01	26.48	16.33	22.31	14.67	14.67		
1953	51.10	54.46	40.66	27.08	27.53	17.97	23.10	15.79	15.79		
1954	59.14	63.34	47.05	31.81	32.36	21.11	26.61	18.53	18.53		
1955	61.90	66.40	49.93	33.12	33.63	22.96	27.27	20.01	20.01		
1956	63.09	68.23	51.16	33.76	34.22	23.64	27.90	20.63	20.63		
1957	64.58	70.47	52.23	34.41	34.89	24.21	29.39	21.89	20.90	\$31.55	
1958	66.35	72.74	53.55	35.11	35.59	25.12	30.45	22.99	21.66	32.00	
1959	72.78	80.11	58.81	38.24	38.68	29.39	33.85	27.34	25.61	35.08	
1960	74.04	81.87	59.67	38.74	39.19	30.15	34.72	28.25	26.38	35.70	...
1961	75.65	83.13	62.00	39.47	40.09	29.45	36.61	27.52	25.56	36.22	...
1962	76.19	83.79	62.61	39.64	40.35	29.55	37.05	27.39	25.44	36.35	...
1963	76.88	84.69	63.42	39.95	40.66	29.94	37.64	27.85	25.76	36.84	...
1964	77.57	85.58	64.28	40.24	40.95	30.16	38.18	28.13	25.86	37.34	...
1965	83.92	92.59	70.07	43.64	44.41	32.60	41.69	31.98	28.27	40.64	\$46.75
1966	84.35	93.26	70.79	43.82	44.60	32.64	42.21	32.72	28.18	41.03	45.05
1967	85.37	94.49	71.92	44.25	45.01	32.92	42.79	33.10	28.34	41.49	45.07
1968	98.86	109.08	84.24	51.22	52.13	37.66	49.29	38.12	32.44	47.79	51.08
1969	100.40	110.96	85.71	51.89	52.81	38.00	49.90	38.63	32.79	48.46	51.33
1970	118.10	130.53	101.22	61.20	62.41	43.23	58.47	44.85	37.72	56.79	59.46
1971	132.17	146.13	113.60	68.36	69.82	47.07	65.25	49.36	41.08	62.57	65.93
1972	162.35	179.44	140.11	84.11	86.07	56.10	79.97	59.90	49.44	75.91	80.13
1973	166.40	182.60	145.80	84.80	86.80	56.80	80.80	61.10	50.30	77.00	82.70
1974	188.20	206.56	165.47	95.77	98.08	64.24	90.90	69.63	57.10	86.61	94.21
1975	207.18	227.75	181.80	105.21	107.74	70.72	99.07	77.42	63.13	94.75	103.88
1976	224.86	247.70	197.08	114.15	116.82	77.29	106.68	85.64	69.55	102.81	113.92
1977	243.00	268.40	212.60	123.30	126.20	84.20	100.90	94.90	76.90	112.30	124.60
1978	263.20	291.60	229.70	133.10	136.00	91.70	106.00	104.70	85.10	121.70	138.40
1979	294.30	326.80	256.50	148.80	151.90	102.90	116.00	119.20	97.00	137.10	157.20
1980	341.40	380.20	296.80	172.50	176.00	120.40	132.10	140.00	114.30	159.80	184.00
1981	386.00	431.10	334.50	195.40	199.20	138.20	145.90	161.40	131.10	182.20	210.60
1982	419.30	469.60	362.20	213.60	216.90	148.80	156.00	165.00	145.90	198.40	179.70
1983	440.80	495.00	379.60	226.50	229.50	151.30	160.90	175.80	163.20	210.10	153.50
1984	460.60	517.80	396.50	237.20	240.30	156.70	165.80	185.50	170.60	220.80	149.90
1985	478.60	538.40	412.10	247.20	250.30	161.90	169.50	197.60	177.40	230.80	232.30
1986	488.50	549.80	420.50	252.70	255.70	165.10	170.40	203.80	182.50	236.80	241.20
1987	512.70	577.50	441.20	265.40	268.40	174.00	175.90	215.90	192.70	249.90	252.60
1988	536.80	604.90	462.00	278.00	281.00	182.40	181.50	227.70	201.60	263.30	265.40
1989	566.90	638.90	487.90	293.80	296.80	194.00	189.10	242.40	213.80	279.30	283.70

¹ Aged 62 or older. Includes wives aged 65 or older with children.

² Under age 65 with entitled children in their care.

Note: For more recent data, see table M-12 in monthly issues of the **Social Security Bulletin**.

5.D OASDI Current-Pay Benefits: Disabled Workers

Table 5.D1.—Number, percent, and average monthly benefit, by year of entitlement as disabled worker and sex, at end of 1989

[Based on 10-percent sample]

Year of entitlement	Total				Men				Women			
	Number at end of 1989 ¹	Percentage distribution	Cumulative percent ²	Average monthly benefit	Number at end of 1989	Percentage distribution	Cumulative percent ²	Average monthly benefit	Number at end of 1989	Percentage distribution	Cumulative percent ²	Average monthly benefit
Total.....	2,886,590	100.0	...	\$555.80	1,898,800	100.0	...	\$616.50	987,790	100.0	...	\$439.20
1985-89	1,255,970	43.5	...	534.70	815,360	42.9	...	635.60	440,610	44.6	...	433.10
1980-84	751,430	26.0	...	605.00	497,820	26.2	...	594.90	253,610	25.7	...	416.70
1975-79	494,820	17.1	...	525.80	323,620	17.0	...	665.90	171,200	17.3	...	489.80
1970-74	265,110	9.2	...	463.80	176,470	9.3	...	566.50	88,640	9.0	...	444.60
1965-69	85,110	2.9	...	450.00	60,030	3.2	...	482.80	25,080	2.5	...	418.20
1960-64	34,140	1.2	...	555.80	25,490	1.3	...	461.20	8,650	.9	...	417.20
1989	173,870	6.0	6.0	595.90	115,770	6.1	6.1	667.30	58,100	5.9	5.8	453.60
1988	269,920	9.4	15.3	577.20	174,590	9.2	15.3	650.20	95,330	9.7	15.5	443.60
1987	289,510	10.0	25.4	568.40	186,190	9.8	25.1	642.80	103,320	10.5	25.9	434.20
1986	278,510	9.6	35.0	553.30	180,500	9.5	34.6	623.50	98,010	9.9	35.1	424.10
1985	244,160	8.5	43.5	536.40	158,310	8.3	42.9	601.40	85,850	8.7	44.6	416.30
1984	209,950	7.3	50.7	523.90	136,460	7.2	50.1	587.50	73,490	7.4	52.0	405.90
1983	167,870	5.8	56.6	522.30	111,580	5.9	56.0	580.70	56,290	5.7	57.7	406.50
1982	135,850	4.7	61.3	527.30	91,710	4.8	60.8	582.70	44,140	4.5	62.2	412.20
1981	118,810	4.1	65.4	544.40	78,890	4.2	65.0	604.20	39,920	4.0	66.2	426.20
1980	118,950	4.1	69.5	570.10	79,180	4.2	69.2	632.30	39,770	4.0	70.2	446.40
1979	107,470	3.7	73.2	615.40	70,510	3.7	72.9	679.90	36,960	3.7	74.0	492.30
1978	98,820	3.4	76.6	633.90	64,340	3.4	76.3	697.70	34,480	3.5	77.5	514.90
1977	98,860	3.4	80.1	617.40	65,450	3.4	79.7	679.50	33,410	3.4	80.8	495.60
1976	99,510	3.4	83.5	590.50	64,140	3.4	83.1	649.80	35,370	3.6	84.4	483.10
1975	90,160	3.1	86.6	563.10	59,180	3.1	86.2	616.90	30,980	3.1	87.6	460.40
1974	78,330	2.7	89.4	541.40	50,630	2.7	88.8	589.80	27,700	2.8	90.4	452.70
1973	67,170	2.3	91.7	525.50	43,770	2.3	91.1	570.70	23,400	2.4	92.7	441.10
1972	46,240	1.6	93.3	527.20	31,010	1.6	92.8	567.80	15,230	1.5	94.3	444.60
1971	41,150	1.4	94.7	517.20	28,550	1.5	94.3	549.30	12,600	1.3	95.6	444.30
1970	32,220	1.1	95.8	497.30	22,510	1.2	95.5	526.10	9,710	1.0	96.5	430.50
1969	24,790	.9	96.7	479.00	17,310	.9	96.4	502.50	7,480	.8	97.3	424.60
1968	29,030	1.0	97.7	438.30	20,500	1.1	97.4	451.20	8,530	.9	98.2	407.20
1967	12,660	.4	98.1	477.40	9,050	.5	97.9	499.70	3,610	.4	98.5	421.70
1966	9,820	.3	98.5	475.10	6,790	.4	98.3	500.70	3,030	.3	98.8	417.80
1965	8,810	.3	98.8	472.80	6,380	.3	98.6	488.10	2,430	.2	99.1	432.60
1964	7,410	.3	99.0	462.90	5,330	.3	98.9	477.60	2,080	.2	99.3	425.30
1963	6,870	.2	99.3	458.40	4,970	.3	99.2	468.50	1,900	.2	99.5	431.70
1962	4,600	.2	99.4	457.90	3,430	.2	99.7	472.90	1,170	.1	99.6	413.90
1961	4,440	.2	99.6	453.80	3,450	.2	99.5	464.90	990	.1	99.7	415.30
1960	10,820	.4	100.0	430.90	8,310	.4	100.0	439.80	2,510	.3	100.0	401.60

¹ See OASDI program summary section for "Special Provisions for Railroad Retirement Beneficiaries."

² Represents those entitled in specified year or later.

5.D OASDI Current-Pay Benefits: Disabled Workers

Table 5.D2.—Number and percentage distribution, by monthly benefit and sex, at end of 1989

[Based on 10-percent sample]

Monthly benefit	Total		Men		Women	
	Number ¹	Percent	Number	Percent	Number	Percent
Total	2,886,590	100.0	1,898,800	100.0	987,790	100.0
Less than \$200.00.....	85,660	3.0	32,800	1.7	52,860	5.4
\$200.00–\$224.90.....	28,680	1.0	9,920	.5	18,760	1.9
\$225.00–\$249.90.....	68,930	2.4	27,170	1.4	41,760	4.2
\$250.00–\$274.90.....	42,620	1.5	15,860	.8	26,760	2.7
\$275.00–\$299.90.....	54,840	1.9	20,710	1.1	34,130	3.5
\$300.00–\$324.90.....	88,830	3.1	33,140	1.7	55,690	5.6
\$325.00–\$349.90.....	126,240	4.4	51,420	2.7	74,820	7.6
\$350.00–\$374.90.....	129,360	4.5	57,050	3.0	72,310	7.3
\$375.00–\$399.90.....	136,720	4.7	65,620	3.5	71,100	7.2
\$400.00–\$424.90.....	133,220	4.6	66,860	3.5	66,360	6.7
\$425.00–\$449.90.....	132,670	4.6	69,370	3.7	63,300	6.4
\$450.00–\$474.90.....	127,700	4.4	72,070	3.8	55,630	5.6
\$475.00–\$499.90.....	122,020	4.2	71,500	3.8	50,520	5.1
\$500.00–\$524.90.....	113,060	3.9	69,650	3.7	43,410	4.4
\$525.00–\$549.90.....	111,820	3.9	72,570	3.8	39,250	4.0
\$550.00–\$574.90.....	105,800	3.7	71,980	3.8	33,820	3.4
\$575.00–\$599.90.....	102,270	3.5	73,020	3.8	29,250	3.0
\$600.00–\$624.90.....	101,540	3.5	76,040	4.0	25,500	2.6
\$625.00–\$649.90.....	97,160	3.4	74,260	3.9	22,900	2.3
\$650.00–\$674.90.....	92,040	3.2	72,960	3.8	19,080	1.9
\$675.00–\$699.90.....	85,760	3.0	70,480	3.7	15,280	1.5
\$700.00–\$724.90.....	92,060	3.2	77,640	4.1	14,420	1.5
\$725.00–\$749.90.....	83,130	2.9	71,970	3.8	11,160	1.1
\$750.00–\$774.90.....	82,170	2.8	72,430	3.8	9,740	1.0
\$775.00–\$799.90.....	85,540	3.0	77,250	4.1	8,290	.8
\$800.00–\$824.90.....	87,140	3.0	80,410	4.2	6,730	.7
\$825.00–\$849.90.....	84,960	2.9	79,340	4.2	5,620	.6
\$850.00–\$874.90.....	80,720	2.8	75,670	4.0	5,050	.5
\$875.00–\$899.90.....	66,550	2.3	62,320	3.3	4,230	.4
\$900.00–\$924.90.....	53,930	1.9	50,560	2.7	3,370	.3
\$925.00–\$949.90.....	34,070	1.2	31,960	1.7	2,110	.2
\$950.00–\$974.90.....	17,580	.6	16,320	.9	1,260	.1
\$975.00–\$999.90.....	10,540	.4	9,390	.5	1,150	.1
\$1,000.00 or more.....	21,260	.7	19,090	1.0	2,170	.2
Average benefit	\$555.80		\$616.50		\$439.20	

¹ See OASDI program summary section for "Special Provisions for Railroad Retirement Beneficiaries."

5.D OASDI Current-Pay Benefits: Disabled Workers

Table 5.D3.—Number and total monthly benefit, by sex, 1957-89

[Benefits in thousands]

At end of year	Total		Men		Women	
	Number ¹	Benefit	Number	Benefit	Number	Benefit
1957.....	149,850	\$10,904	121,172	\$8,903	28,678	\$2,001
1958.....	237,719	19,516	189,883	16,138	47,836	3,378
1959.....	334,443	29,765	264,201	24,417	70,242	5,348
1960.....	455,371	40,668	356,277	33,034	99,094	7,633
1961.....	618,075	55,374	481,989	44,772	136,086	10,601
1962.....	740,867	66,673	570,016	53,291	170,851	13,381
1963.....	827,014	74,922	629,038	59,306	197,976	15,614
1964.....	894,173	81,473	673,791	63,983	220,382	17,492
1965.....	988,074	96,599	734,047	74,946	254,027	21,656
1966.....	1,097,190	107,636	808,260	82,944	288,930	24,692
1967.....	1,193,120	117,434	871,864	89,924	321,256	27,512
1968.....	1,295,300	144,892	939,574	110,325	355,726	34,573
1969.....	1,394,291	157,188	1,003,321	119,054	390,970	38,131
1970.....	1,492,948	196,010	1,068,986	148,194	423,962	47,819
1971.....	1,647,684	241,414	1,175,271	182,461	472,413	58,957
1972.....	1,832,916	328,675	1,300,284	248,146	532,632	80,529
1973.....	2,016,626	369,045	1,417,796	277,604	598,830	91,441
1974.....	2,236,882	460,078	1,549,203	342,839	687,679	117,236
1975.....	2,488,774	562,180	1,710,923	418,013	777,851	144,167
1976.....	2,670,208	654,647	1,823,737	485,512	846,471	169,135
1977.....	2,837,432	752,639	1,930,126	557,883	907,306	194,756
1978.....	2,879,774	830,101	1,952,086	614,824	927,688	215,277
1979.....	2,870,590	924,407	1,939,373	683,863	931,217	240,544
1980.....	2,858,680	1,059,792	1,928,030	784,266	930,650	275,525
1981.....	2,776,519	1,147,113	1,870,436	849,599	906,083	297,513
1982.....	2,603,599	1,147,131	1,745,492	847,512	858,107	299,619
1983.....	2,569,029	1,171,957	1,730,947	870,075	838,082	301,882
1984.....	2,596,516	1,222,081	1,747,536	906,985	848,980	315,096
1985.....	2,656,638	1,285,375	1,784,750	953,156	871,888	332,219
1986.....	2,728,463	1,331,144	1,826,835	985,003	901,628	346,141
1987.....	2,785,859	1,415,811	1,857,172	1,044,647	928,687	371,165
1988.....	2,830,284	1,498,637	1,876,878	1,101,675	953,406	396,962
1989.....	2,895,364	1,609,780	1,906,379	1,176,403	988,985	433,376

¹ See OASDI program summary section for "Special Provisions for Railroad Retirement Beneficiaries."

5.D OASDI Current-Pay Benefits: Disabled Workers

Table 5.D4.—Number, average age, and percentage distribution, by age and sex, 1957-89

At end of year ¹	Total number (in thousands) ²	Average age	Percentage distribution, by age								
			Total	Under 30	30-39	40-44	45-49	50-54	55-59	60-64	
	Men										
1957	121	59.4	100.0	...	...	...	...	18.5	29.9	51.6
1958	190	59.5	100.0	...	...	...	...	18.2	29.7	52.1
1959	264	59.3	100.0	...	...	...	...	19.0	30.7	50.3
1960	356	57.3	100.0	0.5	3.3	3.0	4.9	16.6	26.7	44.9	
1965	734	54.4	100.0	1.0	7.5	7.6	10.4	15.4	24.7	33.3	
1966	808	54.5	100.0	1.1	7.3	7.6	10.7	15.3	24.1	33.9	
1967	872	54.5	100.0	1.1	7.0	7.6	10.9	15.3	23.6	34.5	
1968	940	54.3	100.0	2.1	6.9	7.4	10.9	15.2	23.0	34.4	
1969	1,003	54.0	100.0	2.9	6.9	7.1	11.0	15.0	23.0	34.1	
1970	1,069	53.9	100.0	3.3	6.8	6.9	10.9	15.2	23.2	33.7	
1971	1,175	53.8	100.0	3.6	6.8	6.7	10.7	15.5	23.2	33.5	
1972	1,300	53.8	100.0	3.8	6.8	6.5	10.5	15.7	23.2	33.5	
1973	1,418	53.8	100.0	3.8	6.8	6.3	10.2	15.8	23.6	33.4	
1974	1,549	53.7	100.0	4.1	7.1	6.3	9.8	15.9	23.2	33.5	
1975	1,711	53.5	100.0	4.6	7.5	6.2	9.7	15.8	23.2	33.0	
1976	1,824	52.9	100.0	4.7	7.9	6.1	9.5	15.5	23.4	32.9	
1977	1,930	52.9	100.0	4.6	8.3	6.0	9.3	15.3	23.7	32.7	
1978	1,952	52.9	100.0	4.4	8.8	6.0	9.1	15.1	23.7	32.9	
1979	1,939	52.9	100.0	4.2	9.1	5.9	9.1	14.6	24.1	32.9	
1980	1,928	52.9	100.0	4.1	9.6	6.0	8.9	14.3	24.0	33.1	
1982	1,746	53.2	100.0	4.0	9.7	5.8	7.8	13.6	23.6	35.5	
1983	1,731	52.9	100.0	4.2	10.4	6.3	8.0	13.0	23.1	35.0	
1984	1,748	52.5	100.0	4.4	11.3	6.8	8.3	12.8	22.2	34.2	
1985	1,785	51.9	100.0	4.6	12.3	7.3	8.6	12.9	21.4	32.9	
1986	1,827	51.4	100.0	4.9	13.3	7.9	8.9	12.7	20.7	31.5	
1987	1,857	51.1	100.0	4.8	13.8	8.5	9.4	12.5	20.1	30.8	
1988 ³	1,869	50.9	100.0	4.7	14.3	9.0	9.8	12.7	19.6	29.9	
1989	1,906	50.7	100.0	4.5	14.7	9.6	10.3	12.7	19.4	28.8	
	Women										
1957	29	57.9	100.0	...	...	...	...	25.6	39.2	35.2
1958	48	58.2	100.0	...	...	...	...	23.8	37.5	38.6
1959	70	58.4	100.0	...	...	...	...	23.4	36.8	39.7
1960	99	56.7	100.0	0.3	3.2	3.2	5.3	19.4	31.4	37.2	
1965	254	55.2	100.0	.6	5.4	6.3	9.8	16.2	27.3	34.3	
1966	289	55.3	100.0	.6	5.2	6.3	9.9	16.2	26.7	35.1	
1967	321	55.4	100.0	.6	4.9	6.2	10.1	16.1	26.4	35.6	
1968	356	55.2	100.0	1.2	5.0	6.1	10.0	16.2	25.8	35.7	
1969	391	55.1	100.0	1.6	5.1	5.9	10.1	15.9	25.8	35.6	
1970	424	55.0	100.0	1.9	5.1	5.6	10.1	15.9	26.0	35.3	
1971	472	54.9	100.0	2.2	5.4	5.5	9.9	16.0	26.0	35.0	
1972	533	54.9	100.0	2.4	5.2	5.3	9.8	16.2	25.9	35.2	
1973	599	54.8	100.0	2.5	5.4	5.2	9.6	16.3	26.2	34.8	
1974	688	54.7	100.0	2.8	5.7	5.2	9.2	16.4	25.7	34.9	
1975	778	54.4	100.0	3.3	6.1	5.3	9.0	16.3	25.5	34.5	
1976	846	53.9	100.0	3.5	6.5	5.2	8.8	15.9	25.4	34.6	
1977	907	53.8	100.0	3.5	6.9	5.2	8.5	15.8	25.5	34.5	
1978	928	53.8	100.0	3.5	7.3	5.2	8.4	15.4	25.4	34.8	
1979	931	53.7	100.0	3.5	7.7	5.2	8.3	14.9	25.6	34.8	
1980	931	53.7	100.0	3.4	8.2	5.3	8.2	14.4	25.4	35.0	
1982	858	53.9	100.0	3.3	8.5	5.1	7.2	13.7	25.2	37.0	
1983	838	53.6	100.0	3.6	9.3	5.7	7.5	12.9	24.3	36.8	
1984	849	53.2	100.0	3.7	10.2	6.3	7.8	12.8	23.2	36.0	
1985	872	52.6	100.0	3.8	11.2	6.9	8.3	12.9	22.3	34.6	
1986	902	52.0	100.0	4.1	12.1	7.6	8.8	12.9	21.6	32.9	
1987	929	51.7	100.0	4.2	12.7	8.2	9.4	12.9	20.9	31.7	
1988 ³	952	51.4	100.0	4.0	13.1	8.7	9.9	13.2	20.6	30.5	
1989	989	51.1	100.0	4.0	13.5	9.2	10.6	13.4	20.1	29.2	

¹ Data not available for 1981.² See OASDI program summary section for "Special Provisions for Railroad

Retirement Beneficiaries."

³ Based on 10-percent sample.

5.D OASDI Current-Pay Benefits: Disabled Workers

Table 5.D5.—Number and percentage distribution, by diagnostic group and sex, at end of 1989
[Based on 1-percent sample]

Diagnostic group	Number			Percentage distribution		
	Total	Men	Women	Total	Men	Women
Total.....	2,873,300	1,876,800	996,500	...	...	...
Diagnosis available	2,725,900	1,780,900	945,000	100.0	100.0	100.0
Infectious and parasitic diseases	38,000	29,500	8,500	1.4	1.7	.9
Neoplasms	91,300	50,100	41,200	3.3	2.8	4.4
Endocrine, nutritional, and metabolic diseases	96,500	47,700	48,800	3.5	2.7	5.2
Diseases of blood and blood-forming organs.....	7,000	4,300	2,700	.3	.2	.3
Mental disorders (other than mental retardation).....	617,900	399,500	218,400	22.7	22.4	23.1
Mental retardation.....	136,000	96,300	39,700	5.0	5.4	4.2
Diseases of—						
Nervous system and sense organs	298,000	178,700	119,300	10.9	10.0	12.6
Circulatory system.....	495,800	361,600	134,200	18.2	20.3	14.2
Respiratory system.....	123,700	78,300	45,400	4.5	4.4	4.8
Digestive system	42,800	27,800	15,000	1.6	1.6	1.6
Genitourinary system.....	37,800	23,200	14,600	1.4	1.3	1.5
Skin and subcutaneous tissue.....	8,800	4,300	4,500	.3	.2	.5
Musculoskeletal system	514,600	312,500	202,100	18.9	17.5	21.4
Congenital anomalies.....	21,200	13,400	7,800	.8	.8	.8
Injuries.....	179,000	143,400	35,600	6.6	8.1	3.8
Other	17,500	10,300	7,200	.6	.6	.8

Table 5.D6.—Number and percentage distribution, by diagnostic group, age, and sex, at end of 1989

(Based on 1-percent sample)

Diagnostic group	Total	Age						
		Under 30	30-39	40-44	45-49	50-54	55-59	60-64
Total								
Total	2,873,300	119,100	410,400	276,100	296,500	381,600	561,000	828,600
Diagnosis available, number	2,725,900	116,600	389,400	260,100	276,300	360,300	536,100	787,100
Diagnosis available, percent	100.0	100.0	100.0	100.0	100.0	100.0	100.0	100.0
Infectious and parasitic diseases	1.4	2.8	2.5	1.7	1.4	1.3	1.2	.7
Neoplasms	3.3	3.5	1.8	2.5	3.5	3.8	3.7	3.9
Endocrine, nutritional, and metabolic diseases	3.5	2.7	2.2	3.4	4.5	4.1	4.0	3.4
Diseases of blood and blood-forming organs .....	.3	.9	.6	.2	.3	.2	.2	.1
Mental disorders (other than mental retardation)	22.7	35.3	39.4	33.8	28.4	20.4	16.0	12.4
Mental retardation	5.0	14.8	12.0	6.9	4.7	4.0	2.5	1.7
Diseases of—								
Nervous system and sense organs	10.9	13.8	13.6	14.3	12.2	11.1	9.4	8.6
Circulatory system	18.2	2.1	3.7	6.8	12.0	19.0	24.8	28.8
Respiratory system	4.5	.7	.8	1.3	2.2	4.2	6.6	7.6
Digestive system	1.6	.5	1.1	1.4	1.6	1.6	1.7	1.9
Genitourinary system	1.4	2.7	2.0	2.0	1.4	1.7	1.1	.7
Skin and subcutaneous tissue .....	.3	.3	.3	.3	.3	.4	.3	.4
Musculoskeletal system	18.9	4.6	9.0	14.3	18.6	21.3	22.2	24.1
Congenital anomalies .....	.8	.9	.7	1.2	.7	.7	.8	.7
Injuries	6.6	13.5	9.4	9.2	7.4	5.8	5.0	4.4
Other .....	.6	.8	.7	.5	.7	.6	.6	.7
Men								
Total	1,876,800	81,700	276,000	184,600	192,100	248,800	358,900	534,700
Diagnosis available, number	1,780,900	80,000	262,100	174,300	178,500	235,100	343,200	507,700
Diagnosis available, percent	100.0	100.0	100.0	100.0	100.0	100.0	100.0	100.0
Infectious and parasitic diseases	1.7	3.9	3.2	1.9	1.5	1.4	1.3	.8
Neoplasms	2.8	3.1	1.4	1.8	2.5	2.9	3.3	3.6
Endocrine, nutritional, and metabolic diseases	2.7	2.0	1.6	2.8	3.8	3.4	2.7	2.5
Diseases of blood and blood-forming organs .....	.2	.9	.5	.2	.3	.2	.2	.1
Mental disorders (other than mental retardation)	22.4	36.9	42.0	34.8	27.0	19.2	14.5	11.1
Mental retardation	5.4	13.5	11.4	8.0	5.5	4.8	3.0	2.0
Diseases of—								
Nervous system and sense organs	10.0	12.9	11.4	12.2	10.9	10.6	8.9	8.3
Circulatory system	20.3	1.8	4.0	7.2	13.5	20.6	29.0	32.5
Respiratory system	4.4	.1	.4	1.1	1.8	3.8	6.3	8.2
Digestive system	1.6	.1	.6	1.3	1.8	1.8	1.7	2.0
Genitourinary system	1.3	2.9	2.0	2.1	1.2	1.7	.9	.6
Skin and subcutaneous tissue .....	.2	.3	.2	.2	.2	.2	.2	.3
Musculoskeletal system	17.5	3.6	8.5	13.1	19.3	20.8	20.6	21.7
Congenital anomalies .....	.8	.8	.9	.9	.8	.7	.8	.6
Injuries	8.1	16.6	11.3	11.9	9.2	7.2	6.1	5.0
Other .....	.6	.8	.6	.5	.6	.6	.5	.6
Women								
Total	996,500	37,400	134,400	91,500	104,400	132,800	202,100	293,900
Diagnosis available, number	945,000	36,600	127,300	85,800	97,800	125,200	192,900	279,400
Diagnosis available, percent	100.0	100.0	100.0	100.0	100.0	100.0	100.0	100.0
Infectious and parasitic diseases .....	.9	.5	1.0	1.3	1.2	1.0	1.0	.6
Neoplasms	4.4	4.4	2.7	4.0	5.5	5.5	4.3	4.4
Endocrine, nutritional, and metabolic diseases	5.2	4.4	3.4	4.7	5.7	5.4	6.4	5.1
Diseases of blood and blood-forming organs .....	.3	.8	.9	.3	.3	.1	.2	.1
Mental disorders (other than mental retardation)	23.1	32.0	34.2	31.7	31.1	22.5	18.7	14.8
Mental retardation	4.2	17.5	13.3	4.8	3.1	2.4	1.6	1.2
Diseases of—								
Nervous system and sense organs	12.6	15.8	18.1	18.4	14.5	12.1	10.2	9.2
Circulatory system	14.2	3.0	3.0	6.2	9.2	16.0	17.4	22.0
Respiratory system	4.8	1.9	1.6	1.9	3.0	4.9	7.1	6.6
Digestive system	1.6	1.4	2.1	1.6	1.2	1.2	1.7	1.6
Genitourinary system	1.5	2.5	2.1	1.9	1.8	1.8	1.5	.9
Skin and subcutaneous tissue .....	.5	.3	.5	.6	.3	.6	.5	.4
Musculoskeletal system	21.4	6.8	10.1	16.8	17.5	22.2	25.0	28.4
Congenital anomalies .....	.8	1.4	.2	1.6	.5	.6	.9	.9
Injuries	3.8	6.6	5.7	3.8	4.2	3.2	3.0	3.2
Other .....	.8	.8	1.1	.5	.8	.6	.7	.8

CONTACT: Barbara Lingg/Joseph Bondar (301) 965-0156/0162 for further information.

5.E OASDI Current-Pay Benefits: Disabled Workers & Dependents

Table 5.E1.—Number and percentage distribution, by type of benefit and primary insurance amount, at end of 1989 ¹
[Based on 10-percent sample]

Primary insurance amount	Disabled workers		Wives and husbands		Children	
	Number	Percent	Number	Percent	Number	Percent
Total	2,886,590	100.0	269,830	100.0	960,680	100.0
Less than \$200.00	71,890	2.5	50	(2)	220	(2)
\$200.00—\$224.90	28,170	1.0	90	(2)	410	(2)
\$225.00—\$249.90	75,610	2.6	1,530	.6	7,650	.8
\$250.00—\$274.90	41,110	1.4	550	.2	2,230	.2
\$275.00—\$299.90	52,670	1.8	680	.3	3,000	.3
\$300.00—\$324.90	86,290	3.0	2,270	.8	13,940	1.5
\$325.00—\$349.90	125,790	4.4	5,410	2.0	32,670	3.4
\$350.00—\$374.90	129,540	4.5	6,600	2.4	37,840	3.9
\$375.00—\$399.90	134,500	4.7	8,120	3.0	43,240	4.5
\$400.00—\$424.90	131,720	4.6	8,190	3.0	43,450	4.5
\$425.00—\$449.90	130,320	4.5	9,710	3.6	47,210	4.9
\$450.00—\$474.90	125,770	4.4	10,860	4.0	50,060	5.2
\$475.00—\$499.90	122,360	4.5	9,970	3.6	46,920	4.9
\$500.00—\$524.90	112,630	3.9	10,810	4.0	46,180	4.8
\$525.00—\$549.90	111,460	3.9	10,670	4.0	46,160	4.8
\$550.00—\$574.90	105,250	3.6	11,350	4.2	43,640	4.5
\$575.00—\$599.90	102,690	3.6	10,830	4.0	42,180	4.4
\$600.00—\$624.90	101,410	3.5	11,380	4.2	42,120	4.4
\$625.00—\$649.90	98,190	3.4	11,100	4.1	39,040	4.1
\$650.00—\$674.90	92,980	3.2	10,760	4.0	36,800	3.8
\$675.00—\$699.90	86,460	3.0	10,380	3.8	34,060	3.5
\$700.00—\$724.90	93,300	3.2	11,710	4.3	35,390	3.7
\$725.00—\$749.90	84,800	2.9	10,650	3.9	29,170	3.0
\$750.00—\$774.90	84,410	2.9	10,770	4.0	28,800	3.0
\$775.00—\$799.90	86,770	3.0	11,660	4.3	26,760	2.8
\$800.00—\$824.90	89,210	3.1	12,570	4.7	27,110	2.8
\$825.00—\$849.90	87,180	3.0	13,280	4.9	27,480	2.9
\$850.00—\$874.90	83,360	2.9	13,200	4.9	26,970	2.8
\$875.00—\$899.90	68,260	2.4	10,330	3.8	24,310	2.5
\$900.00—\$924.90	54,850	1.9	8,310	3.1	21,240	2.2
\$925.00—\$949.90	36,770	1.3	5,460	2.0	15,820	1.6
\$950.00—\$974.90	18,300	.6	3,040	1.1	10,970	1.1
\$975.00—\$999.90	10,860	.4	2,160	.8	8,270	.9
\$1,000.00 or more	21,710	.8	5,380	2.0	19,370	2.0
Average primary insurance amount	\$560.40		\$658.80		\$607.70	

¹See OASDI program summary section for "Special Provisions for Railroad Retirement Beneficiaries."

²Less than 0.05 percent.

5.E OASDI Current-Pay Benefits: Disabled Workers & Dependents

Table 5.E2.—Average monthly benefit, by type of benefit, age, and sex, 1957-89

At end of year	Disabled workers			Wives	Husbands	Children			
	Total	Men	Women			Total	Under age 18	Disabled aged 18 or older	Students
1957.....	\$72.76	\$73.47	\$69.79	...	...	\$27.28	\$27.27	\$38.48	...
1958.....	82.10	84.99	70.62	\$33.95	\$33.88	27.27	30.76	38.48	...
1959.....	89.00	92.42	76.14	36.06	34.65	30.95	30.76	39.44	...
1960.....	89.31	92.72	77.03	34.41	34.67	30.21	30.04	38.97	...
1961.....	89.59	92.89	77.90	33.08	34.84	29.13	28.99	38.62	...
1962.....	89.99	93.49	78.32	32.41	32.74	28.56	28.42	38.25	...
1963.....	90.59	94.28	78.87	32.23	31.08	28.39	28.24	38.12	...
1964.....	91.12	94.96	79.37	32.24	29.21	28.48	28.32	38.44	...
1965.....	97.76	102.10	85.25	34.97	32.59	31.61	30.89	41.61	\$49.33
1966.....	98.09	102.62	85.46	34.52	31.65	31.34	30.30	41.16	43.28
1967.....	98.43	103.14	85.64	34.29	30.70	31.38	30.23	41.18	43.57
1968.....	111.86	117.42	97.19	38.26	36.83	34.79	33.43	46.29	48.12
1969.....	112.74	118.66	97.53	38.14	36.44	34.64	33.26	46.51	47.69
1970.....	131.26	138.63	112.79	42.55	42.42	38.63	36.92	53.27	54.11
1971.....	146.52	155.26	124.80	45.69	44.98	41.50	39.52	57.87	58.69
1972.....	179.32	190.84	151.19	54.39	54.43	49.38	46.88	69.08	69.66
1973.....	183.00	195.80	152.70	55.50	52.70	50.30	47.90	70.70	71.40
1974.....	205.70	221.30	170.48	61.90	57.10	56.38	53.48	78.12	80.06
1975.....	225.90	244.32	185.34	67.43	61.66	61.95	58.56	84.14	86.89
1976.....	245.17	266.22	199.81	72.99	64.59	68.26	64.41	90.18	94.34
1977.....	265.30	289.00	214.70	79.10	77.50	75.20	71.00	97.40	102.80
1978.....	288.30	315.00	232.10	86.10	79.10	83.40	78.90	105.40	113.50
1979.....	322.00	352.60	258.30	96.30	84.10	95.20	90.10	117.70	129.90
1980.....	370.70	406.80	296.10	110.60	91.80	110.30	104.60	136.00	152.40
1981.....	413.20	454.20	328.40	121.70	100.10	134.40	115.60	151.90	172.90
1982.....	440.60	485.60	349.20	129.40	101.70	127.90	124.30	163.90	155.50
1983.....	456.20	502.70	360.20	129.30	101.50	135.50	133.80	172.00	144.00
1984.....	470.70	519.00	371.40	131.10	101.10	138.50	136.60	178.60	149.80
1985.....	483.80	534.10	381.00	132.70	102.70	141.80	138.90	183.80	196.90
1986.....	487.90	539.20	383.90	131.40	101.20	141.40	138.40	186.70	201.60
1987.....	508.20	562.50	399.70	135.80	86.10	146.40	143.00	195.70	213.40
1988.....	529.50	587.00	416.40	139.70	86.60	150.90	146.70	205.00	228.00
1989.....	556.00	617.10	438.20	145.50	91.50	156.70	151.90	218.20	240.60

Note: For more recent data, see table M-12 in monthly issues of the **Social Security Bulletin**.

5.F OASDI Current-Pay Benefits: Dependents & Survivors

Table 5.F1.—Number of wives and husbands and total monthly benefit, by type of benefit, 1950-89

(Benefits in thousands)

At end of year	Total		Wives entitled solely by age ¹		Wives entitled because of children ²						Husbands	
					Total		With at least 1 child under age 16 ³		Entitled solely because of at least 1 disabled child ⁴			
	Number	Benefit	Number	Benefit	Number	Benefit	Number	Benefit	Number	Benefit	Number	Benefit
Wives and husbands of retired workers												
1950	508,350	\$11,995	498,688	\$11,865	8,865	\$114	8,865	\$114	...	...	797	\$16
1955	1,191,963	39,416	1,124,616	37,826	57,284	1,315	57,284	1,315	...	...	10,063	274
1960	2,269,384	87,867	2,143,949	84,018	110,909	3,344	101,774	3,010	9,135	\$334	14,526	504
1965	2,613,550	114,035	2,433,602	108,069	168,951	5,508	154,829	4,947	14,122	561	10,997	458
1966	2,640,468	115,686	2,458,819	109,656	171,223	5,589	157,255	5,033	13,968	556	10,426	440
1967	2,644,937	117,016	2,467,870	111,091	167,295	5,507	153,457	4,947	13,838	559	9,772	418
1968	2,645,407	135,479	2,470,301	128,776	165,830	6,245	153,141	5,655	12,689	590	9,276	457
1969	2,644,022	137,176	2,471,827	130,527	163,400	6,210	150,436	5,594	12,964	616	8,795	439
1970	2,668,105	163,263	2,491,724	155,510	167,968	7,261	154,919	6,542	13,049	719	8,413	492
1971	2,698,117	184,420	2,517,267	175,759	172,716	8,130	158,076	7,253	14,640	877	8,184	531
1972	2,734,699	229,973	2,548,097	219,315	178,635	10,021	164,198	8,979	14,437	1,042	7,967	637
1973	2,807,996	238,072	2,607,572	226,494	192,522	10,940	177,570	9,849	14,952	1,091	7,902	638
1974	2,825,910	270,609	2,626,299	257,585	192,089	12,339	175,234	10,977	16,855	1,363	7,522	684
1975	2,867,388	301,623	2,664,132	287,043	195,993	13,861	178,909	12,391	17,084	1,470	7,263	720
1976	2,896,158	330,543	2,693,688	314,689	195,474	15,108	177,946	13,446	17,528	1,662	6,996	746
1977	2,961,354	364,476	2,730,653	344,599	197,262	16,604	179,319	14,738	17,943	1,866	33,439	3,374
1978	2,979,942	395,643	2,749,263	373,947	192,387	17,639	173,982	15,572	18,405	2,067	38,292	4,058
1979	2,991,264	443,789	2,762,901	419,775	189,189	19,470	170,481	17,107	18,708	2,363	39,174	4,545
1980	3,015,549	518,500	2,789,472	490,818	186,894	22,508	167,793	19,708	19,101	2,800	39,183	5,174
1981	3,030,815	590,266	2,805,274	558,805	186,982	25,834	167,895	22,659	19,087	3,175	38,559	5,627
1982	3,039,308	645,814	2,838,541	615,677	162,865	24,226	144,245	20,867	18,620	3,359	37,902	5,912
1983	3,039,178	679,886	2,885,724	662,255	116,159	17,569	95,901	13,769	20,258	3,799	37,295	6,002
1984	3,050,817	721,148	2,903,112	697,676	111,332	17,441	88,576	13,050	22,756	4,391	36,373	6,031
1985	3,069,067	755,844	2,926,300	732,464	107,166	17,347	84,074	12,762	23,092	4,585	35,601	6,033
1986	3,086,091	776,870	2,948,854	754,026	102,549	16,933	79,471	12,304	23,078	4,629	34,688	5,911
1987	3,089,968	817,058	2,959,301	794,258	96,928	16,865	74,141	12,078	22,787	4,788	33,739	5,935
1988	3,086,022	854,644	2,959,856	831,659	93,577	17,071	71,585	12,266	21,992	4,805	32,589	5,914
1989	3,093,075	905,281	2,971,440	881,836	89,839	17,431	68,857	12,571	20,982	4,859	31,796	6,014
Wives and husbands of disabled workers												
1958	12,231	\$415	4,845	\$192	7,370	\$223	7,345	\$222	25	\$1	16	\$1
1959	47,914	1,727	17,439	684	30,325	1,038	29,715	1,012	610	26	150	5
1960	76,599	2,636	21,845	841	54,543	1,788	53,549	1,746	994	42	211	7
1965	193,362	6,761	29,352	1,109	163,500	5,635	160,922	5,512	2,578	123	510	17
1966	219,559	7,577	32,513	1,207	186,536	6,353	183,711	6,219	2,825	134	510	16
1967	234,550	8,040	35,406	1,315	198,608	6,709	195,683	6,573	2,925	136	536	16
1968	253,198	9,687	37,705	1,597	214,973	8,070	212,247	7,929	2,726	141	520	19
1969	263,340	10,080	38,716	1,679	224,092	8,382	220,952	8,218	3,140	164	532	19
1970	283,447	12,060	41,582	2,063	241,341	9,975	235,892	9,667	5,449	307	524	22
1971	311,581	14,237	44,944	2,461	266,120	11,752	261,976	11,489	4,144	263	517	23
1972	350,139	19,044	50,671	3,401	298,942	15,614	294,728	15,292	4,214	322	526	29
1973	381,079	21,151	54,558	3,646	325,974	17,476	321,548	17,129	4,426	347	547	29
1974	411,660	25,479	59,104	4,387	352,003	21,060	345,913	20,555	6,090	505	553	32
1975	452,922	30,536	64,883	5,263	387,474	25,239	380,763	24,633	6,711	606	565	35
1976	473,901	34,585	70,792	6,095	402,559	28,455	396,080	27,820	6,479	635	550	36
1977	495,170	39,181	76,749	7,051	416,630	31,991	407,483	31,099	9,147	892	1,791	139
1978	491,526	42,323	78,117	7,708	411,106	34,433	400,937	33,407	10,171	1,026	2,303	182
1979	475,498	45,769	76,850	8,404	396,463	37,181	388,116	36,183	8,347	998	2,185	184
1980	461,878	51,028	77,276	9,672	382,457	41,159	374,147	40,018	8,310	1,142	2,145	197
1981	428,212	52,081	74,403	10,226	351,820	41,655	343,718	40,419	8,102	1,237	1,989	199
1982	365,862	47,286	75,708	11,135	288,323	35,965	281,423	34,854	6,900	1,111	1,831	186
1983	308,059	39,793	78,843	11,882	227,523	27,739	220,127	26,545	7,396	1,194	1,693	172
1984	303,982	39,796	79,437	12,320	222,959	27,316	213,530	25,782	9,429	1,533	1,586	160
1985	305,532	40,507	79,294	12,693	224,704	27,656	215,012	26,055	9,692	1,602	1,534	158
1986	300,826	39,481	78,925	12,766	220,426	26,566	210,515	24,952	9,911	1,614	1,475	149
1987	290,888	39,195	73,484	12,808	211,222	25,854	201,280	24,194	9,942	1,661	6,182	532
1988	280,821	38,878	70,654	12,924	203,788	25,402	194,068	23,746	9,720	1,656	6,379	552
1989	271,488	39,148	67,154	12,974	197,946	25,590	188,562	23,916	9,384	1,674	6,388	584

¹ Aged 62 or older. Includes wives aged 65 or older with children.

² Under age 65 with entitled children in their care.

³ Prior to August 1981, benefits were payable to mothers and fathers caring for a child under age 18. For mothers and fathers caring for a child who was at least

age 14 and who were entitled in August 1981, benefits were continued until the child attained age 18 or September 1983, whichever came earlier.

⁴ Excludes wives with both disabled and nondisabled children in their care.

CONTACT: Mayer Feldman/Rona Blumenthal (301) 965-0161/0163 for further information.

5.F OASDI Current-Pay Benefits: Dependents & Survivors

Table 5.F3.—Number and percentage distribution of wives with entitlement based on age, by monthly benefit and age, at end of 1989

[Based on 10-percent sample]

Monthly benefit	Total	Age attained during 1989					
		62-64	65-69	70-74	75-79	80-84	85 or older
Total number.....	3,041,270	476,400	1,014,830	752,310	481,840	229,280	86,610
Total percent.....	100.0	100.0	100.0	100.0	100.0	100.0	100.0
Less than \$150.00.....	11.0	13.7	11.2	10.1	10.5	9.3	9.6
\$150.00-\$174.90.....	4.2	4.3	4.0	4.0	4.4	4.6	4.7
\$175.00-\$199.90.....	4.5	4.5	4.3	4.3	4.8	5.1	5.7
\$200.00-\$224.90.....	5.1	5.3	4.9	4.7	5.4	5.6	6.1
\$225.00-\$249.90.....	6.5	6.4	5.9	6.4	7.6	6.7	7.3
\$250.00-\$274.90.....	9.0	7.4	7.5	9.0	12.1	12.1	11.1
\$275.00-\$299.90.....	10.8	10.6	10.7	9.5	12.1	12.3	13.2
\$300.00-\$324.90.....	12.8	18.9	15.9	9.9	7.4	9.2	12.7
\$325.00-\$349.90.....	10.8	17.5	11.6	9.9	5.6	8.0	9.9
\$350.00-\$374.90.....	6.5	6.7	6.6	7.0	4.9	7.2	6.1
\$375.00-\$399.90.....	4.6	2.6	5.0	5.5	4.3	5.1	3.1
\$400.00-\$424.90.....	3.6	1.2	4.1	4.8	4.0	2.8	1.6
\$425.00-\$449.90.....	3.0	.5	3.5	4.1	3.4	2.2	1.4
\$450.00 or more.....	7.6	.5	4.9	11.6	13.6	9.7	7.4
Average benefit.....	\$294.60	\$266.60	\$290.10	\$311.00	\$305.00	\$299.40	\$289.50

5.F OASDI Current-Pay Benefits: Dependents & Survivors

Table 5.F4.—Number of children and total monthly benefit, by type of benefit, 1940-89
(Benefits in thousands)

At end of year	Number of children of—				Monthly benefit for children of—			
	All workers	Retired workers	Deceased workers	Disabled workers	All workers	Retired workers	Deceased workers	Disabled workers
Total								
1957.....	1,502,077	179,697	1,322,380	...	\$57,951	\$3,932	\$54,019	...
1960.....	2,000,451	268,168	1,576,802	155,481	93,276	7,576	81,003	\$4,697
1965.....	3,092,659	460,781	2,074,263	557,615	159,428	14,736	127,067	17,627
1970.....	4,122,305	545,708	2,687,997	888,600	279,845	24,473	221,041	34,330
1975.....	4,972,008	642,564	2,918,940	1,410,504	544,048	49,750	406,912	87,386
1980.....	4,606,517	638,711	2,609,920	1,357,886	864,242	89,386	625,090	149,766
1983.....	3,593,377	511,935	2,145,539	935,903	856,218	89,987	639,388	126,844
1984.....	3,408,457	476,765	2,010,409	921,283	847,825	88,421	631,860	127,603
1985.....	3,319,490	456,126	1,918,220	945,144	858,006	90,123	633,868	134,014
1986.....	3,294,587	449,682	1,878,321	966,584	860,953	91,621	632,626	136,706
1987.....	3,243,939	439,196	1,836,815	967,928	883,739	94,825	647,240	141,674
1988.....	3,203,822	431,566	1,809,061	963,195	908,660	98,280	665,007	145,373
1989.....	3,165,113	422,651	1,780,487	961,975	938,538	102,449	685,362	150,727
Children under age 18								
1940.....	54,648	6,410	48,238	...	\$668	\$62	\$606	...
1945.....	390,138	13,449	376,686	...	4,858	158	4,700	...
1950.....	699,703	46,241	653,462	...	19,366	788	18,578	...
1955.....	1,276,240	122,042	1,154,198	...	46,444	2,442	44,002	...
1960.....	1,896,397	214,343	1,529,535	152,519	88,682	5,654	78,446	\$4,582
1965.....	2,688,592	339,507	1,816,888	532,197	135,432	9,598	109,392	16,442
1970.....	3,314,578	354,373	2,161,094	799,111	215,366	13,367	172,499	29,500
1975.....	3,835,412	390,573	2,205,781	1,239,058	394,992	24,658	297,778	72,556
1980.....	3,423,081	354,797	1,883,438	1,184,846	607,574	40,548	443,097	123,930
1983.....	2,811,516	310,218	1,645,738	855,560	670,559	50,622	505,507	114,429
1984.....	2,729,212	295,266	1,575,703	858,243	673,018	50,385	505,370	117,263
1985.....	2,699,248	284,315	1,525,203	889,730	681,264	50,443	507,283	123,537
1986.....	2,665,424	274,957	1,478,769	911,698	677,218	50,190	500,867	126,161
1987.....	2,603,750	261,670	1,429,713	912,367	686,877	50,434	506,001	130,442
1988.....	2,533,548	249,214	1,381,922	902,412	691,073	50,233	508,499	132,341
1989.....	2,487,903	239,100	1,347,432	901,371	705,952	51,123	517,875	136,954
Disabled children, aged 18 or older								
1957.....	28,869	16,686	12,183	...	\$1,115	\$526	\$589	...
1960.....	104,054	53,825	47,267	2,962	4,594	1,922	2,557	\$115
1965.....	198,390	87,122	102,287	8,981	10,271	3,541	6,357	374
1970.....	270,557	101,341	154,921	14,295	19,807	5,755	13,290	761
1975.....	362,335	118,802	219,340	24,193	44,495	11,256	31,203	2,036
1980.....	450,169	140,548	276,738	32,883	89,561	22,463	62,625	4,473
1983.....	488,372	148,464	309,699	30,209	125,895	31,192	89,508	5,195
1984.....	506,373	152,667	322,541	31,165	136,864	33,713	97,585	5,566
1985.....	525,842	157,011	335,753	33,078	148,243	36,241	105,923	6,079
1986.....	545,043	161,755	348,647	34,641	157,405	38,306	112,635	6,464
1987.....	561,273	165,675	360,220	35,378	170,804	41,397	122,482	6,925
1988.....	574,300	168,798	369,679	35,823	183,899	44,449	132,108	7,342
1989.....	586,457	170,960	379,385	36,112	199,083	47,755	143,448	7,880
Students								
1965.....	205,677	34,152	155,088	16,437	\$13,725	\$1,597	\$11,318	\$811
1970.....	537,170	89,994	371,982	75,194	44,672	5,351	35,252	4,069
1975.....	774,261	133,189	493,819	147,253	104,561	13,835	77,932	12,794
1980.....	733,267	143,366	449,744	140,157	167,107	26,375	119,368	21,363
1983.....	293,489	53,253	190,102	50,134	59,764	8,172	44,373	7,219
1984.....	172,872	28,832	112,165	31,875	37,943	4,323	28,845	4,775
1985.....	94,400	14,800	57,264	22,336	28,499	3,438	20,662	4,398
1986.....	84,120	12,970	50,905	20,245	26,331	3,126	19,123	4,081
1987.....	78,916	11,851	46,882	20,183	26,057	2,994	18,756	4,307
1988.....	95,974	13,554	57,460	24,960	33,688	3,598	24,400	5,690
1989.....	90,753	12,591	53,670	24,492	33,504	3,572	24,039	5,893

Note: For more recent data, see table Q-5 in quarterly issues of the **Social Security Bulletin**.

CONTACT: Mayer Feldman/ Rona Blumenthal (301) 965-0161/ 0163 for further information.

Table 5.F5.—Number of children, by type of benefit and sex of worker, 1950-89

(Based on sample data for 1950-67, 1979, 1988 and 1989. For 1968-78 and 1980-85 based on 100-percent data.)

At end of year ¹	Total			Children of—								
	Total	Children of—		Retired			Deceased			Disabled		
		Male workers	Female workers	Total	Male workers	Female workers	Total	Male workers	Female workers	Total	Male workers	Female workers
Children under age 18												
1950.....	699,703	689,717	9,986	46,241	46,156	85	653,462	643,561	9,901	...	...	...
1955.....	1,276,240	1,231,359	44,881	122,042	121,626	416	1,154,198	1,109,733	44,465	...	...	...
1960.....	1,896,397	1,810,636	85,761	214,343	212,101	2,242	1,529,535	1,450,540	78,995	152,519	149,995	4,524
1965.....	2,688,592	2,537,530	151,062	339,507	337,002	2,505	1,816,888	1,700,683	116,205	532,197	499,845	32,352
1970.....	3,314,578	2,976,862	337,716	354,373	349,223	5,150	2,161,094	1,900,050	261,044	799,111	727,589	71,522
1971.....	3,437,999	3,066,606	371,393	358,398	352,746	5,652	2,209,834	1,926,914	282,920	869,767	786,946	82,821
1972.....	3,576,145	3,170,897	405,248	367,794	361,024	6,770	2,239,764	1,938,302	301,462	968,587	871,571	97,016
1973.....	3,715,850	3,266,264	449,586	389,758	380,806	8,952	2,286,356	1,964,644	321,712	1,039,736	920,814	118,922
1974.....	3,755,326	3,296,586	458,740	386,628	378,583	8,045	2,244,976	1,926,061	318,915	1,123,722	991,942	131,780
1975.....	3,835,412	3,350,148	485,264	390,573	374,730	15,843	2,205,781	1,889,734	316,047	1,239,058	1,085,684	153,374
1976.....	3,818,607	3,323,178	495,429	385,259	371,570	13,689	2,147,728	1,832,508	315,220	1,285,620	1,119,100	166,520
1977.....	3,813,037	3,310,859	502,178	389,607	380,031	9,576	2,102,530	1,786,155	316,375	1,320,900	1,144,673	176,227
1978.....	3,700,984	3,204,891	496,093	376,656	365,922	10,734	2,027,574	1,719,474	308,100	1,296,754	1,119,495	177,259
1979.....	3,565,640	3,078,834	486,806	365,948	355,971	9,977	1,960,490	1,658,543	301,947	1,239,202	1,064,320	174,882
1980.....	3,423,081	2,950,705	472,376	354,797	345,462	9,335	1,883,438	1,590,708	292,730	1,184,846	1,014,535	170,311
1982.....	2,933,796	2,522,129	411,667	322,362	314,420	7,942	1,716,994	1,443,691	273,303	894,440	764,018	130,422
1983.....	2,811,516	2,413,368	398,148	310,218	302,632	7,586	1,645,738	1,381,365	264,373	855,560	729,371	126,189
1984.....	2,729,212	2,335,650	393,562	295,266	288,256	7,010	1,575,703	1,319,473	256,230	858,243	727,921	130,322
1985.....	2,699,248	2,301,957	397,291	284,315	277,637	6,678	1,525,203	1,274,286	250,917	889,730	750,034	139,696
1988.....	2,527,920	2,126,580	401,340	246,690	241,010	5,680	1,382,250	1,143,680	238,570	898,980	741,890	157,090
1989.....	2,486,350	2,078,960	407,390	237,610	231,790	5,820	1,347,340	1,109,830	237,510	901,400	737,340	164,060
Disabled children, aged 18 or older												
1957.....	28,869	25,758	3,111	16,686	13,970	2,716	12,183	11,788	395	...	...	...
1960.....	104,054	93,551	10,503	53,825	45,378	8,447	47,267	45,500	1,767	2,962	2,673	289
1965.....	198,390	178,258	20,132	87,122	73,599	13,528	102,287	96,781	5,506	8,981	7,878	1,003
1970.....	270,557	240,952	29,605	101,341	84,757	16,584	154,921	143,802	11,119	14,295	12,393	1,902
1975.....	362,335	321,808	40,527	118,802	99,730	19,072	219,340	201,674	17,666	24,193	20,404	3,789
1976.....	381,563	338,760	42,803	122,997	103,589	19,408	231,673	212,493	19,180	26,893	22,678	4,215
1977.....	404,246	358,181	46,065	130,953	110,819	20,134	243,212	222,041	21,171	30,081	25,321	4,760
1978.....	419,896	372,162	47,734	132,783	112,646	20,137	255,529	232,952	22,577	31,584	26,564	5,020
1979.....	435,338	384,079	51,259	137,185	116,272	20,913	265,890	240,964	24,926	32,263	26,843	5,420
1980.....	450,169	398,569	51,600	140,548	119,776	20,772	276,738	251,225	25,513	32,883	27,568	5,315
1982.....	472,408	418,916	53,492	144,464	124,004	20,460	297,917	269,757	28,160	30,027	25,155	4,872
1983.....	488,372	433,802	54,570	148,464	127,954	20,510	309,699	280,367	29,332	30,209	25,481	4,728
1984.....	506,373	450,181	56,192	152,667	132,058	20,609	322,541	291,748	30,793	31,165	26,375	4,790
1985.....	525,842	467,848	57,994	157,011	136,321	20,690	335,753	303,650	32,103	33,078	27,877	5,201
1988.....	578,350	514,830	63,520	170,940	148,390	22,550	371,890	336,730	35,160	35,520	29,710	5,810
1989.....	590,360	525,980	64,380	172,650	150,230	22,420	381,760	345,720	36,040	35,950	30,030	5,920
Students												
1965.....	205,677	194,268	11,409	34,152	33,343	809	155,088	146,251	8,837	16,437	14,674	1,763
1970.....	537,170	488,171	48,999	89,994	86,221	3,773	371,982	335,978	36,004	75,194	65,972	9,222
1971.....	583,484	526,459	57,025	97,624	93,276	4,348	400,399	358,681	41,718	85,461	74,502	10,959
1972.....	634,481	569,207	65,274	105,425	100,437	4,988	426,796	379,799	46,997	102,260	88,971	13,289
1973.....	651,540	580,798	70,742	113,918	108,023	5,895	434,269	384,167	50,102	103,353	88,608	14,745
1974.....	679,101	600,051	79,050	117,993	110,329	7,664	443,012	390,164	52,848	118,096	99,558	18,538
1975.....	774,261	683,062	91,199	133,189	122,225	10,964	493,819	436,384	57,435	147,253	124,453	22,800
1976.....	834,975	734,114	100,861	144,531	134,118	10,413	523,309	459,342	63,967	167,135	140,654	26,481
1977.....	865,542	759,725	105,817	157,733	149,076	8,657	530,961	462,330	68,631	176,848	148,319	28,529
1978.....	817,492	716,043	101,449	151,383	142,011	9,372	497,257	432,926	64,331	168,852	141,106	27,746
1979.....	793,185	695,487	97,698	148,869	140,841	8,028	484,457	420,470	63,987	159,859	134,176	25,683
1980.....	733,267	641,575	91,692	143,366	135,704	7,662	449,744	388,678	61,066	140,157	117,193	22,964
1982.....	476,307	417,641	58,666	90,737	87,234	3,503	306,237	263,648	42,589	79,333	66,759	12,574
1983.....	293,489	257,962	35,527	53,253	51,519	1,734	190,102	164,094	26,008	50,134	42,349	7,785
1984.....	172,872	151,652	21,220	28,832	27,985	847	112,165	96,580	15,585	31,875	27,087	4,788
1985.....	94,400	82,517	11,883	14,800	14,295	505	57,264	49,103	8,161	22,336	19,119	3,217
1988.....	96,350	83,730	12,620	13,720	13,290	430	58,260	49,630	8,630	24,370	20,810	3,560
1989.....	90,170	77,270	12,900	12,190	11,810	380	54,650	46,070	8,580	23,330	19,390	3,940

¹ Data not available for 1981, 1986, and 1987.

CONTACT: Mayer Feldman/ Rona Blumenthal (301) 965-0161/ 0163 for further information.

5.F OASDI Current-Pay Benefits: Dependents & Survivors

Table 5.F6.—Average monthly benefit for survivors, by type of benefit, 1940-89

At end of year	Widowed mothers and fathers	Nondisabled		Parents	Children				Disabled	
		Widows	Widowers		Total	Under age 18	Disabled, aged 18 or older	Students	Widows	Widowers
1940	\$19.61	\$20.28	...	\$13.09	\$12.22	\$12.22	...	...	...	...
1941	19.50	20.22	...	12.97	12.19	12.19	...	...	...	...
1942	19.57	20.15	...	13.05	12.24	12.24	...	...	...	...
1943	19.72	20.15	...	13.11	12.31	12.31	...	...	...	...
1944	19.80	20.17	...	13.08	12.38	12.38	...	...	...	...
1945	19.83	20.19	...	13.06	12.45	12.45	...	...	...	...
1946	20.07	20.22	...	13.15	12.57	12.57	...	...	...	...
1947	20.44	20.40	...	13.44	12.77	12.77	...	...	...	...
1948	20.80	20.60	...	13.63	12.99	12.99	...	...	...	...
1949	21.08	20.82	...	13.77	13.18	13.18	...	...	...	...
1950	34.24	36.54	\$37.23	36.69	28.43	28.43	...	...	...	...
1951	33.24	36.04	30.03	36.68	28.05	28.05	...	...	...	...
1952	36.13	40.67	33.09	41.33	31.30	31.30	...	...	...	...
1953	37.49	40.88	34.08	41.96	32.28	32.28	...	...	...	...
1954	44.52	46.28	39.27	47.44	37.01	37.01	...	...	...	...
1955	45.91	48.70	46.51	49.93	38.12	38.12	...	...	...	...
1956	47.35	50.14	47.11	50.78	39.36	39.36	...	...	...	...
1957	49.05	51.09	47.77	51.87	40.85	40.78	\$48.38	...	...	...
1958	50.53	51.91	48.84	52.83	42.10	41.98	49.63	...	...	...
1959	57.37	56.73	53.28	58.86	47.48	47.34	52.89	...	...	...
1960	59.29	57.69	53.81	60.31	51.37	51.29	54.10	...	...	...
1961	59.38	64.92	61.66	67.15	52.74	52.64	55.50	...	...	...
1962	59.38	65.88	62.12	68.18	53.57	53.47	55.99	...	...	...
1963	59.43	66.85	63.17	69.11	54.33	54.23	56.58	...	...	...
1964	59.40	67.85	63.49	70.05	54.99	54.87	57.27	...	...	...
1965	65.46	73.75	69.68	76.03	61.26	60.21	62.14	\$72.98	...	...
1966	65.59	74.11	70.52	76.52	61.84	60.37	62.67	71.71	...	...
1967	65.86	74.99	71.22	77.23	62.57	60.99	63.37	72.33	...	...
1968	74.93	86.54	82.14	88.21	70.85	68.90	73.11	81.76	\$72.27	\$72.40
1969	75.06	87.48	83.08	88.96	71.10	69.11	73.77	81.93	71.02	66.50
1970	86.51	102.02	96.50	103.21	82.23	79.82	85.79	94.77	81.99	73.10
1971	95.61	113.57	106.13	114.26	90.94	88.12	95.03	104.80	90.11	83.10
1972	115.45	138.19	127.98	138.95	110.36	106.87	115.25	126.63	109.50	98.80
1973	118.20	157.40	146.70	140.60	111.70	108.20	116.20	128.50	111.20	101.70
1974	134.20	177.30	164.30	157.50	126.48	122.52	130.33	144.79	125.90	118.60
1975	147.25	193.92	178.27	171.86	139.40	135.00	142.26	157.81	137.70	128.10
1976	159.77	208.99	191.78	185.07	151.94	147.49	152.88	169.80	147.00	133.80
1977 ¹	173.80	224.30	177.10	198.30	165.70	161.50	163.60	183.10	156.20	131.60
1978	190.40	241.40	186.10	214.00	182.20	178.30	176.20	200.80	165.70	129.70
1979	212.60	269.80	209.00	238.70	205.60	201.70	195.90	226.60	180.80	133.40
1980	246.20	311.50	239.40	276.00	239.50	235.30	226.40	265.40	205.40	145.70
1981	276.70	349.80	266.80	310.40	270.90	265.70	254.00	301.70	227.20	158.80
1982	302.80	379.30	285.60	335.40	285.40	291.50	279.90	260.70	242.80	165.50
1983	308.70	397.10	295.70	349.80	298.00	307.20	289.00	233.40	251.10	166.20
1984	321.50	416.10	306.80	363.90	314.30	320.70	302.60	257.20	307.70	190.70
1985	332.50	434.00	317.80	378.20	330.50	332.60	315.50	360.80	316.60	191.80
1986	338.30	444.90	324.80	386.30	336.80	338.70	323.10	375.70	321.30	195.50
1987	352.70	468.90	340.60	407.30	352.40	353.90	340.00	400.10	335.60	202.30
1988	367.90	493.40	359.50	428.40	367.60	368.00	357.40	424.70	350.00	211.30
1989	387.60	522.60	382.00	453.50	384.90	384.30	378.10	447.90	368.90	223.60

¹ Children's data estimated.

Note: For more recent data, see table M-12 in monthly issues of the **Social Security Bulletin**.

Table 5.F7.—Number and percentage distribution of survivors, by type of benefit and primary insurance amount, at end of 1989

(Based on 10-percent sample)

Primary insurance amount	Widowed mothers and fathers		Nondisabled widows and widowers		Parents		Disabled widows and widowers		Children	
	Number	Percent	Number	Percent	Number	Percent	Number	Percent	Number	Percent
Total	312,640	100.0	4,955,190	100.0	6,230	100.0	102,650	100.0	1,783,750	100.0
Less than \$200.00	5,260	1.7	9,190	.2	10	.2	610	.6	47,450	2.7
\$200.00–\$224.90	2,090	.7	4,000	.1	...	(1)	230	.2	16,470	.9
\$225.00–\$249.90	4,940	1.6	223,550	4.5	180	2.9	2,960	2.9	69,340	3.9
\$250.00–\$274.90	2,440	.8	50,120	1.0	70	1.1	930	.9	24,920	1.4
\$275.00–\$299.90	3,650	1.2	67,940	1.4	100	1.6	1,300	1.3	33,130	1.9
\$300.00–\$324.90	5,470	1.7	68,650	1.4	110	1.8	1,780	1.7	44,940	2.5
\$325.00–\$349.90	8,150	2.6	122,540	2.5	270	4.3	2,470	2.4	64,960	3.6
\$350.00–\$374.90	8,350	2.7	121,480	2.5	390	6.3	2,490	2.4	66,100	3.7
\$375.00–\$399.90	8,370	2.7	127,290	2.6	370	5.9	2,750	2.7	64,340	3.6
\$400.00–\$424.90	9,460	3.0	135,580	2.7	320	5.1	3,160	3.1	66,440	3.7
\$425.00–\$449.90	9,610	3.1	138,910	2.8	230	3.7	2,860	2.8	64,880	3.6
\$450.00–\$474.90	9,760	3.1	144,230	2.9	260	4.2	3,240	3.2	67,490	3.8
\$475.00–\$499.90	10,880	3.5	143,880	2.9	310	5.0	3,090	3.0	66,620	3.7
\$500.00–\$524.90	11,100	3.6	156,770	3.2	170	2.7	3,560	3.5	65,620	3.7
\$525.00–\$549.90	11,190	3.6	231,800	4.7	250	4.0	4,100	4.0	72,570	4.1
\$550.00–\$574.90	11,370	3.6	213,030	4.3	280	4.5	4,110	4.0	66,510	3.7
\$575.00–\$599.90	11,470	3.7	352,400	7.1	320	5.1	4,780	4.7	73,180	4.1
\$600.00–\$624.90	11,840	3.8	455,120	9.2	360	5.8	4,700	4.6	71,260	4.0
\$625.00–\$649.90	11,010	3.5	277,610	5.6	270	4.3	4,390	4.3	61,480	3.4
\$650.00–\$674.90	10,850	3.5	235,900	4.8	210	3.4	4,580	4.5	55,450	3.1
\$675.00–\$699.90	10,630	3.4	238,000	4.8	120	1.9	4,940	4.8	52,330	2.9
\$700.00–\$724.90	11,550	3.7	261,800	5.3	180	2.9	5,240	5.1	55,480	3.1
\$725.00–\$749.90	10,360	3.3	175,210	3.5	180	2.9	4,780	4.7	47,460	2.7
\$750.00–\$774.90	10,120	3.2	152,450	3.1	90	1.4	4,670	4.5	45,280	2.5
\$775.00–\$799.90	10,600	3.4	149,410	3.0	190	3.0	4,880	4.8	46,910	2.6
\$800.00–\$824.90	10,700	3.4	128,510	2.6	140	2.2	4,510	4.4	45,570	2.6
\$825.00–\$849.90	12,140	3.9	120,430	2.4	150	2.4	4,360	4.2	48,540	2.7
\$850.00–\$874.90	12,650	4.0	118,160	2.4	150	2.4	4,160	4.1	51,030	2.9
\$875.00–\$899.90	11,350	3.6	75,630	1.5	110	1.8	2,460	2.4	47,300	2.7
\$900.00–\$924.90	10,590	3.4	72,810	1.5	120	1.9	2,120	2.1	43,110	2.4
\$925.00–\$949.90	8,630	2.8	57,080	1.2	120	1.9	1,320	1.3	35,910	2.0
\$950.00–\$974.90	7,260	2.3	27,040	.5	50	.8	500	.5	26,600	1.5
\$975.00–\$999.90	5,420	1.7	20,470	.4	10	.2	230	.2	20,970	1.2
\$1,000.00 or more	13,380	4.3	78,200	1.6	140	2.2	390	.4	54,110	3.0

¹ Less than 0.05 percent.

5.F OASDI Current-Pay Benefits: Dependents & Survivors

Table 5.F8.—Number of widows and widowers and total monthly benefit, by type of benefit, 1950-89

[Benefits in thousands]

At end of year	Total		Nondisabled—				Disabled widows and widowers	
			Widows		Widowers			
	Number	Benefit	Number	Benefit	Number	Benefit	Number	Benefit
1950.....	314,189	\$11,481	314,126	\$11,479	63	\$2	...	...
1951.....	384,265	13,849	384,011	13,841	254	8	...	...
1952.....	454,563	18,482	454,064	18,466	499	17	...	...
1953.....	540,653	22,096	539,854	22,069	799	27	...	...
1954.....	638,091	29,526	637,012	29,483	1,079	42	...	...
1955.....	701,360	34,152	700,294	34,103	1,066	50	...	...
1956.....	913,069	45,780	911,841	45,722	1,228	58	...	...
1957.....	1,095,137	55,944	1,093,645	55,872	1,492	71	...	...
1958.....	1,232,583	63,977	1,230,953	63,897	1,630	80	...	...
1959.....	1,393,587	79,047	1,391,686	78,946	1,901	101	...	...
1960.....	1,543,843	89,054	1,541,790	88,943	2,053	110	...	...
1961.....	1,697,308	110,179	1,694,977	110,035	2,331	144	...	...
1962.....	1,859,191	122,475	1,856,658	122,318	2,533	157	...	...
1963.....	2,010,769	134,403	2,008,102	134,234	2,667	168	...	...
1964.....	2,158,912	146,476	2,156,143	146,300	2,769	176	...	...
1965.....	2,371,433	174,883	2,368,629	174,688	2,804	195	...	...
1966.....	2,602,015	192,821	2,599,178	192,620	2,837	200	...	...
1967.....	2,769,618	207,692	2,766,736	207,487	2,882	205	...	...
1968.....	2,937,890	253,924	2,913,376	252,123	2,951	242	21,563	\$1,558
1969.....	3,091,710	269,799	3,049,177	266,741	3,064	255	39,469	2,803
1970.....	3,227,160	328,245	3,174,846	323,912	3,033	293	49,281	4,041
1971.....	3,366,304	380,963	3,306,528	375,528	3,033	322	56,743	5,113
1972.....	3,509,777	483,161	3,442,595	475,746	3,015	386	64,167	7,029
1973.....	3,656,353	571,654	3,574,458	562,441	3,126	459	78,769	8,754
1974.....	3,769,559	663,569	3,674,376	651,471	3,055	502	92,128	11,596
1975.....	3,888,705	747,902	3,776,090	732,269	3,104	553	109,511	15,080
1976.....	3,994,380	827,325	3,871,894	809,181	3,059	587	119,427	17,557
1977.....	4,119,487	914,738	3,980,324	892,764	11,887	2,105	127,276	19,869
1978.....	4,211,710	1,005,929	4,066,673	981,615	15,287	2,845	129,751	21,469
1979.....	4,321,496	1,153,272	4,173,745	1,126,089	17,918	3,745	129,833	23,438
1980.....	4,410,515	1,358,836	4,262,607	1,327,814	20,328	4,866	127,580	26,156
1981.....	4,507,941	1,560,103	4,363,708	1,526,511	22,643	6,042	121,590	27,550
1982.....	4,594,961	1,724,392	4,453,575	1,689,073	25,014	7,144	116,372	28,175
1983.....	4,693,791	1,844,798	4,554,414	1,808,647	27,786	8,216	111,591	27,935
1984.....	4,779,190	1,973,203	4,640,805	1,930,807	29,234	8,970	109,151	33,426
1985.....	4,862,805	2,094,003	4,725,618	2,050,678	30,182	9,592	107,005	33,734
1986.....	4,928,019	2,175,345	4,789,969	2,131,049	31,076	10,092	106,974	34,204
1987.....	4,983,846	2,318,747	4,846,135	2,272,557	31,429	10,703	106,282	35,487
1988.....	5,028,822	2,461,945	4,892,829	2,414,239	32,870	11,816	103,123	35,892
1989.....	5,070,873	2,629,728	4,935,911	2,579,726	33,332	12,731	101,630	37,270

CONTACT: Mayer Feldman/ Rona Blumenthal (301) 965-0161/ 0163 for further information.

Table 5.F9.—Number, percent, and average monthly benefit, by year of entitlement as nondisabled widow or widower, at end of 1989

[Based on 10-percent sample]

Year of entitlement	Number at end of 1989	Percentage distribution	Cumulative percent ¹	Average monthly benefit
Total	4,955,190	100.0	...	\$522.10
1985-89	1,613,680	32.6	...	562.30
1980-84	1,283,340	25.9	...	540.30
1975-79	874,560	17.6	...	501.80
1970-74	619,890	12.5	...	473.30
1965-69	395,750	8.0	...	456.10
1960-64	131,500	2.7	...	443.80
1940-59	36,470	.7	...	409.90
1989	307,330	6.2	6.2	569.20
1988	346,020	7.0	13.2	564.70
1987	331,740	6.7	19.9	564.10
1986	321,050	6.5	26.4	558.40
1985	307,540	6.2	32.6	555.00
1984	287,980	5.8	38.4	553.70
1983	278,230	5.6	44.0	545.70
1982	254,560	5.1	49.1	541.50
1981	242,600	4.9	54.0	531.30
1980	219,970	4.4	58.5	524.40
1979	207,280	4.2	62.6	516.80
1978	186,910	3.8	66.4	509.40
1977	163,890	3.3	69.7	501.40
1976	165,650	3.3	73.1	487.50
1975	150,830	3.0	76.1	487.80
1974	144,260	2.9	79.0	482.40
1973	135,190	2.7	81.8	474.20
1972	122,680	2.5	84.2	470.80
1971	114,080	2.3	86.5	468.10
1970	103,680	2.1	88.6	468.10
1969	89,940	1.8	90.4	465.70
1968	80,700	1.6	92.1	461.40
1967	72,000	1.5	93.5	457.00
1966	66,810	1.3	94.9	452.20
1965	86,300	1.7	96.6	443.40
1964	38,650	.8	97.4	453.20
1963	31,440	.6	98.0	450.00
1962	25,710	.5	98.5	442.60
1961	19,320	.4	98.9	435.70
1960	16,380	.3	99.3	421.20
1959	11,650	.2	99.5	422.30
1958	8,780	.2	99.7	420.50
1957	6,020	.1	99.8	411.00
1956	7,830	.2	100.0	391.10
1955	990	(2)	100.0	378.90
1954	580	(2)	100.0	372.20
1953	260	(2)	100.0	355.10
1952	200	(2)	100.0	326.00
1951	70	(2)	100.0	380.10
1950	20	(2)	100.0	349.80

¹ Represents those entitled in specified year or later.² Less than 0.05 percent.**Table 5.F10.—Number, percent, and average monthly benefit, by year of entitlement as disabled widow or widower, at end of 1989**

[Based on 10-percent sample]

Year of entitlement	Number at end of 1989	Percentage distribution	Cumulative percent	Average monthly benefit
Total	102,650	100.0	...	\$365.80
1985-89	55,120	53.7	...	369.40
1980-84	35,560	34.6	...	361.90
1975-79	11,970	11.7	...	361.20
1989	5,870	5.7	5.7	380.50
1988	10,640	10.4	16.1	377.10
1987	12,800	12.5	28.6	372.70
1986	12,580	12.3	40.8	362.80
1985	13,230	12.9	53.7	361.40
1984	11,890	11.6	65.3	365.50
1983	9,470	9.2	74.5	362.20
1982	5,750	5.6	80.1	355.10
1981	4,240	4.1	84.2	358.80
1980	4,210	4.1	88.3	363.10
1979	3,770	3.7	92.0	357.80
1978	2,860	2.8	94.8	361.00
1977	2,390	2.3	97.1	372.40
1976	1,890	1.8	99.0	349.80
1975	1,060	1.0	100.0	369.10

¹ Represents those entitled in specified year or later.

5.F OASDI Current-Pay Benefits: Dependents & Survivors

Table 5.F11.—Number and percentage distribution of nondisabled widows, by monthly benefit and age, at end of 1989

[Based on 10-percent sample]

Monthly benefit	Total	Age attained during 1989							
		60-61	62-64	65-69	70-74	75-79	80-84	85-89	90 or older
Total number	4,922,060	165,240	434,850	926,930	885,550	890,840	772,260	520,540	325,850
Total percent	100.0	100.0	100.0	100.0	100.0	100.0	100.0	100.0	100.0
Less than \$200.00	1.9	4.2	4.7	3.1	2.8	.9	.3	.1	.4
\$200.00-\$224.90	2.0	1.4	1.4	1.4	1.7	3.5	2.8	1.1	.4
\$225.00-\$249.90	3.4	2.0	1.8	1.8	2.1	2.6	4.1	6.8	8.7
\$250.00-\$274.90	1.9	2.6	2.2	2.0	2.0	1.9	1.6	1.7	2.2
\$275.00-\$299.90	2.3	2.9	2.4	2.3	2.4	2.4	2.2	2.1	2.5
\$300.00-\$324.90	2.7	2.8	2.8	2.4	2.5	2.8	2.7	2.7	2.9
\$325.00-\$349.90	3.1	3.0	2.9	2.6	2.8	3.0	3.3	3.5	4.3
\$350.00-\$374.90	3.2	3.0	3.1	2.9	3.0	3.2	3.4	3.7	4.1
\$375.00-\$399.90	3.6	3.9	3.5	3.4	3.7	3.5	3.5	3.7	4.3
\$400.00-\$424.90	4.0	4.5	3.9	4.0	4.3	4.1	3.3	3.9	4.3
\$425.00-\$449.90	5.0	5.7	5.4	5.3	6.0	4.8	3.9	3.9	4.7
\$450.00-\$474.90	5.2	5.4	5.2	5.1	5.5	6.5	4.6	3.8	4.2
\$475.00-\$499.90	5.8	5.5	5.8	5.5	6.0	6.7	5.5	5.4	5.6
\$500.00-\$524.90	6.3	6.7	6.5	6.4	6.3	6.3	7.4	4.9	4.9
\$525.00-\$549.90	6.6	6.0	6.0	5.7	5.4	6.0	7.9	8.4	8.9
\$550.00-\$574.90	6.1	6.5	6.3	5.8	5.0	5.2	6.6	8.2	6.5
\$575.00-\$599.90	6.5	7.4	7.0	6.3	4.8	5.0	6.2	8.4	12.6
\$600.00-\$624.90	6.5	8.2	7.9	6.2	4.7	4.9	6.4	9.8	8.5
\$625.00-\$649.90	4.7	8.6	5.8	4.8	3.9	4.0	4.8	5.4	4.2
\$650.00-\$674.90	3.7	6.0	4.8	4.3	3.6	3.4	3.8	2.9	1.2
\$675.00-\$699.90	3.0	1.8	2.9	3.6	3.2	3.2	3.5	2.1	.7
\$700.00-\$724.90	2.6	.8	2.5	2.9	3.0	3.1	3.2	1.7	.7
\$725.00-\$749.90	1.9	.4	1.6	2.4	2.4	2.2	1.8	1.0	.5
\$750.00-\$774.90	1.5	.2	1.2	2.0	2.0	1.8	1.3	.7	.4
\$775.00-\$799.90	1.2	.1	.8	1.6	1.6	1.5	.9	.6	.4
\$800.00-\$824.90 .....	.8	.1	.4	1.3	1.2	1.0	.6	.4	.2
\$825.00-\$849.90 .....	.7	(1)	.2	1.1	1.2	.8	.5	.3	.2
\$850.00-\$874.90 .....	.6	.1	.2	.9	1.0	.7	.4	.3	.2
\$875.00-\$899.90 .....	.5	(1)	.1	.6	.9	.7	.4	.3	.2
\$900.00-\$924.90 .....	.5	(1)	.1	.6	.9	.5	.4	.3	.2
\$925.00-\$949.90 .....	.4	(1)	.1	.4	.7	.6	.3	.2	.1
\$950.00-\$974.90 .....	.3	(1)	(1)	.3	.5	.5	.3	.3	.2
\$975.00-\$999.90 .....	.3	(1)	(1)	.2	.5	.4	.3	.2	.1
\$1,000 or more	1.5	.1	.2	.9	2.3	2.1	1.8	1.3	.8
Average benefit	\$533.00	\$487.60	\$499.40	\$532.00	\$539.30	\$531.20	\$526.90	\$513.50	\$485.50

¹ Less than 0.05 percent.

CONTACT: Mayer Feldman/ Rona Blumenthal (301) 965-0161/ 0163 for further information.

Table 5.F12.—Number of widowed mothers and fathers and total monthly benefit, by type of benefit, 1950-89

(Benefits in thousands)

At end of year	Total		Widowed						Surviving divorced	
			Total		With at least 1 child under age 16 ¹		Entitled solely because of at least 1 disabled child ²			
	Number	Benefit	Number	Benefit	Number	Benefit	Number	Benefit	Number	Benefit
1950.....	169,438	\$5,801	169,426	\$5,800	169,426	\$5,800	...	...	12	(3)
1951.....	203,782	6,776	203,662	6,771	203,662	6,771	...	...	120	\$4
1952.....	228,984	8,273	228,815	8,266	228,815	8,266	...	...	169	7
1953.....	253,873	9,517	253,670	9,508	253,670	9,508	...	...	203	9
1954.....	271,536	12,089	271,313	12,078	271,313	12,078	...	...	223	11
1955.....	291,916	13,403	291,656	13,389	291,656	13,389	...	...	260	14
1956.....	301,240	14,262	300,978	14,248	300,978	14,248	...	...	262	14
1957.....	328,309	16,102	328,018	16,087	325,636	15,958	2,382	\$129	291	16
1958.....	353,964	17,887	353,650	17,869	349,649	17,649	4,001	220	314	18
1959.....	376,145	21,579	375,819	21,557	370,545	21,245	5,274	312	326	22
1960.....	401,358	23,795	400,976	23,768	394,560	23,383	6,416	385	382	27
1961.....	428,138	25,425	427,699	25,395	420,258	24,938	7,441	457	439	30
1962.....	451,984	26,838	451,520	26,805	443,182	26,290	8,338	515	464	33
1963.....	461,675	27,438	461,211	27,405	452,106	26,830	9,105	575	464	32
1964.....	470,597	27,954	470,100	27,290	460,348	27,295	9,752	625	497	34
1965.....	471,816	30,882	471,286	30,842	461,011	30,132	10,275	710	530	40
1966.....	487,755	31,983	486,958	31,927	476,275	31,188	10,683	739	797	56
1967.....	496,307	32,686	495,308	32,616	483,808	31,791	11,500	825	999	71
1968.....	504,916	37,833	503,774	37,743	492,674	36,849	11,100	894	1,142	90
1969.....	511,639	38,406	510,355	38,305	499,324	37,402	11,031	902	1,284	101
1970.....	523,136	45,258	521,698	45,127	510,215	44,039	11,483	1,089	1,438	131
1971.....	535,126	51,163	533,560	51,055	520,301	49,603	13,259	1,402	1,566	158
1972.....	540,965	62,457	539,153	62,237	526,548	60,612	12,605	1,625	1,812	220
1973.....	571,907	67,578	565,327	66,823	551,509	64,985	13,818	1,838	6,580	754
1974.....	573,506	76,980	562,801	75,605	544,335	72,914	18,466	2,692	10,705	1,374
1975.....	581,845	85,676	565,941	83,435	544,886	80,068	21,075	3,366	15,904	2,241
1976.....	578,727	92,466	558,933	89,400	537,002	85,637	21,931	3,764	19,794	3,065
1977.....	583,195	101,345	558,886	97,227	536,481	93,091	22,405	4,136	24,309	4,117
1978.....	576,343	109,714	548,463	104,506	525,879	100,028	22,584	4,478	27,880	5,209
1979.....	573,750	121,957	541,480	115,284	518,564	110,235	22,916	5,049	32,270	6,674
1980.....	562,316	138,426	525,661	129,754	502,639	123,885	23,022	5,869	36,655	8,671
1981.....	547,593	151,509	507,777	140,990	484,427	134,299	23,350	6,691	39,816	10,518
1982.....	514,772	155,876	474,003	144,207	451,159	137,068	22,844	7,139	40,769	11,669
1983.....	400,298	123,559	363,946	112,979	339,367	104,956	24,579	8,022	36,352	10,581
1984.....	382,411	122,957	346,319	112,002	318,076	102,391	28,243	9,612	36,092	10,955
1985.....	371,659	123,557	335,085	112,117	306,004	101,812	29,081	10,304	36,574	11,440
1986.....	350,546	118,602	315,572	107,470	286,290	96,887	29,282	10,583	34,974	11,132
1987.....	340,940	115,967	307,581	104,888	278,582	93,871	28,999	11,017	33,359	11,079
1988.....	317,761	116,902	285,265	105,596	256,463	94,096	28,802	11,500	32,496	11,306
1989.....	312,079	120,970	280,006	109,184	251,646	97,170	28,360	12,014	32,073	11,786

¹ Prior to August 1981, benefits were payable to mothers and fathers caring for a child under age 18. For mothers and fathers caring for a child who was at least age 14 and who were entitled in August 1981, benefits were continued until the child attained age 18 or September 1983, whichever came earlier.

² Excludes mothers and fathers who had both disabled and nondisabled entitled children in their care.

³ Less than \$500.

5.G OASDI Current-Pay Benefits: Retired Workers/Dual Entitlement

Table 5.G1.—Number and percentage distribution of persons receiving both a retired-worker and secondary benefit with and without reduction for early retirement, by primary insurance amount and sex, at end of 1988

Primary insurance amount and sex	Total		Without reduction for early retirement		With reduction for early retirement	
	Number	Percent	Number	Percent	Number	Percent
Total	4,403,012	100.0	938,629	100.0	3,464,383	100.0
Less than \$200.00	569,485	12.9	27,227	2.9	542,258	15.7
\$200.00–\$249.90	1,088,965	24.7	217,474	23.2	871,492	25.2
\$250.00–\$299.90	574,047	13.0	93,363	9.9	480,684	13.9
\$300.00–\$349.90	650,767	14.8	118,279	12.6	532,488	15.4
\$350.00–\$399.90	490,661	11.1	115,973	12.4	374,688	10.8
\$400.00–\$449.90	318,056	7.2	94,959	10.1	223,097	6.4
\$450.00–\$499.90	224,821	5.1	78,687	8.4	146,134	4.2
\$500.00–\$549.90	181,864	4.1	67,325	7.2	114,539	3.3
\$550.00–\$599.90	124,562	2.8	46,189	4.9	78,373	2.3
\$600.00–\$649.90	81,327	1.8	31,451	3.4	49,876	1.4
\$650.00–\$699.90	48,208	1.1	20,199	2.2	28,010	.8
\$700.00–\$749.90	24,916	.6	11,526	1.2	13,390	.4
\$750.00–\$799.90	12,531	.3	6,359	.7	6,173	.2
\$800.00 or more	12,799	.3	9,619	1.0	3,181	.1
Men	100,298	100.0	32,645	100.0	67,653	100.0
Less than \$200.00	5,705	5.7	811	2.5	4,894	7.2
\$200.00–\$249.90	18,527	18.5	5,111	15.7	13,416	19.8
\$250.00–\$299.90	9,807	9.8	2,555	7.8	7,251	10.7
\$300.00–\$349.90	11,762	11.7	3,058	9.4	8,704	12.9
\$350.00–\$399.90	10,141	10.1	2,978	9.1	7,163	10.6
\$400.00–\$449.90	7,450	7.4	2,453	7.5	4,997	7.4
\$450.00–\$499.90	6,140	6.1	2,286	7.0	3,854	5.7
\$500.00–\$549.90	6,113	6.1	2,444	7.5	3,669	5.4
\$550.00–\$599.90	6,497	6.5	2,770	8.5	3,727	5.5
\$600.00–\$649.90	5,783	5.8	2,478	7.6	3,304	4.9
\$650.00–\$699.90	5,005	5.0	2,145	6.6	2,860	4.2
\$700.00–\$749.90	3,130	3.1	1,290	4.0	1,840	2.7
\$750.00–\$799.90	2,135	2.1	818	2.5	1,317	1.9
\$800.00 or more	2,103	2.1	1,447	4.4	656	1.0
Women	4,302,714	100.0	905,984	100.0	3,396,730	100.0
Less than \$200.00	563,780	13.1	26,416	2.9	537,364	15.8
\$200.00–\$249.90	1,070,438	24.9	212,362	23.4	858,076	25.3
\$250.00–\$299.90	564,240	13.1	90,808	10.0	473,433	13.9
\$300.00–\$349.90	639,005	14.9	115,221	12.7	523,784	15.4
\$350.00–\$399.90	480,520	11.2	112,995	12.5	367,525	10.8
\$400.00–\$449.90	310,607	7.2	92,506	10.2	218,100	6.4
\$450.00–\$499.90	218,682	5.1	76,401	8.4	142,280	4.2
\$500.00–\$549.90	175,751	4.1	64,880	7.2	110,870	3.3
\$550.00–\$599.90	118,065	2.7	43,419	4.8	74,646	2.2
\$600.00–\$649.90	75,545	1.8	28,973	3.2	46,572	1.4
\$650.00–\$699.90	43,203	1.0	18,054	2.0	25,149	.7
\$700.00–\$749.90	21,787	.5	10,236	1.1	11,550	.3
\$750.00–\$799.90	10,396	.2	5,540	.6	4,856	.1
\$800.00 or more	10,696	.2	8,171	.9	2,525	.1

CONTACT: Mayer Feldman/Barbara Lingg (301) 965-0161/0156 for further information.

5.G OASDI Current-Pay Benefits: Retired Workers/ Dual Entitlement

Table 5.G2.—Number receiving both a retired-worker and secondary benefit, by type of secondary benefit, 1952-89

[Excludes beneficiaries whose retired-worker benefit exceeds their potential secondary benefit]

At end of year ¹	Women								Men			
	Total		Wife's benefits		Widow's benefits		Parent's benefits		Total	Husband's benefits	Widower's benefits	Parent's benefits
	Number	Percent of all women retired workers	Number	Percent of all entitled to wife's benefits because of age	Number	Percent of all entitled to widow's benefits						
1952	36,132	35,402	6.0	14,131	6.0	20,850	4.4	421	730	258	83	389
1953	54,798	53,631	6.8	23,355	2.7	29,668	5.2	608	1,167	529	148	490
1954	79,689	77,978	8.0	34,225	3.4	42,899	6.3	854	1,711	827	257	627
1955	108,551	106,320	8.7	49,637	4.2	55,664	7.4	1,019	2,231	1,224	342	665
1956	143,284	140,603	9.1	68,766	4.8	70,601	7.2	1,236	2,681	1,542	426	713
1957	194,501	190,951	9.6	102,522	5.6	86,951	7.4	1,478	3,550	2,152	578	820
1958	229,599	225,790	9.8	124,504	6.1	99,669	7.5	1,617	3,809	2,421	634	754
1959	268,900	264,434	10.2	141,831	6.4	120,458	8.0	2,145	4,466	2,794	772	900
1960	307,736	302,646	10.6	159,032	6.8	141,218	8.4	2,396	5,090	3,197	911	982
1961	335,243	330,727	10.5	159,587	6.6	169,264	9.1	1,876	4,516	2,652	1,090	774
1962	427,085	421,535	12.1	204,445	7.9	214,371	10.4	2,719	5,550	3,229	1,330	991
1963	502,839	496,639	13.2	138,081	8.9	255,408	11.3	3,150	6,200	3,597	1,543	1,060
1964	577,954	571,144	14.2	269,657	9.9	297,929	12.1	3,558	6,810	3,940	1,752	1,118
1965 ²	618,730	611,610	14.3	282,940	10.3	324,930	12.3	3,740	7,120	4,110	1,910	1,100
1966 ²	706,860	699,080	15.1	315,550	11.2	379,440	13.2	4,090	7,780	4,470	2,260	1,050
1967 ²	770,190	760,950	15.7	334,200	11.8	422,480	13.8	4,270	9,240	5,190	3,070	980
1968 ²	842,560	831,760	16.3	354,750	12.4	472,590	14.5	4,420	10,800	5,810	4,110	880
1969 ²	920,250	909,720	17.0	376,520	13.0	528,660	15.3	4,540	10,530	5,620	4,160	750
1970 ²	977,340	966,780	17.1	388,210	13.3	573,950	15.9	4,620	10,560	5,530	4,400	630
1971 ²	1,069,940	1,060,120	17.7	411,710	13.8	643,730	16.9	4,680	9,820	5,130	4,170	520
1972 ²	1,183,369	1,170,286	18.5	477,333	15.5	688,087	17.3	4,866	13,083	6,797	5,442	844
1973	1,377,080	1,361,360	20.2	562,111	17.7	794,001	22.2	5,248	15,710	7,966	6,986	758
1974 ²	1,534,583	1,516,326	21.3	554,844	17.1	956,662	21.4	4,820	18,257	6,592	11,080	585
1975	1,660,451	1,660,451	22.4	616,669	18.4	1,038,992	22.3	4,790	19,374	9,920	8,690	764
1976 ²	1,827,928	1,812,008	23.4	669,792	19.5	1,137,251	23.4	4,965	15,920	7,497	7,779	644
1977	2,026,534	1,991,915	24.6	762,250	21.4	1,225,344	24.3	4,321	34,619	14,557	19,544	518
1978	2,208,490	2,163,011	25.7	836,004	22.8	1,322,897	25.3	4,110	45,479	17,832	27,192	455
1979	2,435,848	2,380,260	27.1	917,747	24.4	1,458,611	26.6	3,902	55,588	20,179	35,004	405
1980	2,660,037	2,594,467	28.5	1,015,672	26.2	1,575,085	27.8	3,710	65,570	22,597	42,580	393
1982	3,109,239	3,031,518	31.1	1,239,736	29.8	1,788,556	29.5	3,226	77,721	24,787	52,604	330
1983	3,355,148	3,267,890	32.5	1,369,396	31.6	1,895,579	30.3	2,915	87,258	27,449	59,518	291
1984	3,568,639	3,479,191	33.7	1,479,756	33.2	1,996,805	31.0	2,630	89,448	27,189	62,011	248
1985	3,801,183	3,708,856	34.9	1,594,226	34.7	2,112,245	31.8	2,385	92,327	26,912	65,202	213
1986	4,032,760	3,934,811	36.1	1,719,449	36.2	2,213,225	32.5	2,137	97,949	27,693	70,064	192
1987	4,214,214	4,116,759	36.9	1,804,946	37.3	2,309,899	33.1	1,914	97,455	26,928	70,359	168
1988	4,403,012	4,302,714	37.9	1,892,763	38.5	2,408,232	33.8	1,719	100,298	27,210	72,942	146
1989	4,590,475	4,487,314	38.7	1,982,095	39.5	2,503,679	34.4	1,540	103,161	27,484	75,543	134

¹ Data not available for 1981.

² Distributions by type of secondary benefit are estimated.

5.G OASDI Current-Pay Benefits: Retired Workers/Dual Entitlement

Table 5.G3 (1988).—Number and average monthly benefit for persons receiving both a retired-worker and secondary benefit, by type of secondary benefit, at end of 1988

Secondary benefit	Number	Average monthly benefit		
		Total benefit	Retired-worker benefit	Reduced secondary benefit
Total	4,403,012	\$473.99	\$278.61	\$195.32
Wives and husbands	1,919,973	325.45	210.81	114.63
Wives	1,892,763	325.76	210.58	115.18
Of retired workers	1,857,542	326.40	211.00	115.40
Of disabled workers	35,221	292.10	188.50	103.60
Husbands	27,210	303.43	226.79	76.64
Of retired workers	26,420	305.60	228.50	77.10
Of disabled workers	790	230.70	169.50	61.10
Widows and widowers	2,418,174	588.91	331.08	257.73
Widows	2,408,232	589.80	328.50	261.20
Widowers	72,942	559.50	416.30	143.20
Parents	1,865	512.61	276.58	236.02
Men	146	476.20	292.80	183.30
Women	1,719	515.70	275.20	240.50

Table 5.G3 (1989).—Number and average monthly benefit for persons receiving both a retired-worker and secondary benefit, by type of secondary benefit, at end of 1989

Secondary benefit	Number	Average monthly benefit		
		Total benefit	Retired-worker benefit	Reduced secondary benefit
Total	4,590,475	\$500.71	\$291.93	\$208.69
Wives and husbands	2,009,579	342.85	220.64	122.12
Wives	1,982,095	343.22	220.44	122.68
Of retired workers	1,949,319	343.80	220.80	122.90
Of disabled workers	32,776	308.80	199.00	109.70
Husbands	27,484	316.43	235.10	81.33
Of retired workers	26,721	318.60	236.80	81.80
Of disabled workers	763	240.50	175.60	64.80
Widows and widowers	2,579,222	623.68	347.47	276.11
Widows	2,503,679	624.70	344.70	279.90
Widowers	75,543	590.00	439.40	150.50
Parents	1,674	541.45	289.63	251.83
Men	134	503.00	307.20	195.80
Women	1,540	544.80	288.10	256.70

CONTACT: Mayer Feldman/Barbara Lingg (301) 965-0161/0156 for further information.

5.G OASDI Current-Pay Benefits: Retired Workers/Dual Entitlement

Table 5.G4.—Number, combined average monthly benefit, and retired-worker benefit as percent of total combined benefit, at end of 1989

[Based on 1-percent sample]

Total combined monthly benefit	Number dually entitled as—		Average combined monthly benefit		Retired-worker benefit as percent of combined monthly benefit	
	Wives or husbands ¹	Widows or widowers ²	Wives or husbands	Widows or widowers	Wives or husbands	Widows or widowers
Total	1,972,600	2,580,200	\$340.64	\$625.62	65	56
Less than \$100.00	4,900	...	79.28	...	89	...
\$100.00–\$149.90	22,400	...	129.56	...	88	...
\$150.00–\$199.90	51,600	³ 3,500	179.26	³ 178.47	82	³ 83
\$200.00–\$249.90	121,900	31,900	228.71	228.75	76	83
\$250.00–\$299.90	324,000	35,200	279.47	278.52	71	77
\$300.00–\$349.90	664,400	69,600	326.60	327.96	66	73
\$350.00–\$399.90	438,300	96,600	371.42	376.67	65	70
\$400.00–\$449.90	197,200	124,700	421.69	426.14	62	68
\$450.00–\$499.90	73,700	174,000	470.67	476.93	60	66
\$500.00–\$549.90	29,900	247,100	522.05	527.61	58	63
\$550.00–\$599.90	17,600	359,100	573.55	576.79	56	60
\$600.00–\$649.90	11,200	409,200	623.31	624.58	52	59
\$650.00–\$699.90	8,100	307,400	673.02	674.93	47	55
\$700.00–\$749.90	5,300	233,000	723.92	723.19	44	53
\$750.00–\$799.90	2,100	156,000	⁴ 778.25	773.14	⁴ 40	49
\$800.00–\$849.90 .....	...	101,100	...	824.40	...	46
\$850.00–\$899.90 .....	...	71,900	...	873.63	...	44
\$900.00–\$949.90 .....	...	55,100	...	924.32	...	45
\$950.00–\$999.90 .....	...	34,800	...	971.99	...	40
\$1,000.00 or more .....	...	70,000	...	1,151.25	...	35

¹ Includes 25,800 husbands.

² Includes 73,300 widowers.

³ Less than \$200.00.

⁴ \$750.00 or more.

CONTACT: Mayer Feldman/Barbara Lingg (301) 965-0161/0156 for further information.

5.G OASDI Current-Pay Benefits: Retired Workers/Dual Entitlement

Table 5.G5.—Number and percentage distribution, by total combined monthly benefit and retired-worker benefit, at end of 1989

[Based on 1-percent sample]

Total combined monthly benefit	Number	Percent of beneficiaries receiving retired-worker benefit of—												
		Total	Less than \$100.00	\$100.00–\$149.90	\$150.00–\$199.90	\$200.00–\$249.90	\$250.00–\$299.90	\$300.00–\$349.90	\$350.00–\$399.90	\$400.00–\$449.90	\$450.00–\$499.90	\$500.00–\$549.90	\$550.00–\$599.90	\$600.00 or more
Dually entitled as wives or husbands ¹														
Total	1,972,600	100.0	4.5	15.2	23.2	21.5	19.8	10.2	3.9	1.1	0.4	0.1	0.1	0.1
Less than \$100.00 ..	4,900	100.0	100.0	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	...
\$100.00–\$149.90 ..	22,400	100.0	22.8	77.2	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	...
\$150.00–\$199.90 ..	51,600	100.0	12.2	35.1	52.6	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	...
\$200.00–\$249.90 ..	121,900	100.0	5.8	23.1	39.9	31.3	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	...
\$250.00–\$299.90 ..	324,000	100.0	5.1	15.8	29.9	28.4	20.8	...	...	...	...	...	...	...
\$300.00–\$349.90 ..	664,400	100.0	4.3	16.5	21.2	20.7	26.1	11.1	...	...	...	...	...	...
\$350.00–\$399.90 ..	438,300	100.0	3.0	11.0	19.4	19.5	22.2	17.6	7.4	...	...	...	...	...
\$400.00–\$449.90 ..	197,200	100.0	2.6	10.0	19.2	19.5	16.2	15.2	13.1	4.2	...	...	...	...
\$450.00–\$499.90 ..	73,700	100.0	2.2	6.5	14.6	23.3	15.1	13.6	12.2	9.5	3.0	...	...	...
\$500.00 or more ..	74,200	100.0	1.4	3.1	14.2	22.6	13.5	12.5	11.9	7.7	7.6	3.6	1.2	.8
Dually entitled as widows or widowers ²														
Total	2,580,200	100.0	0.7	1.8	9.3	19.7	11.8	12.5	11.7	9.5	7.7	6.1	4.2	5.1
Less than \$200.00 ..	3,500	100.0	12.9	19.4	67.7	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	...
\$200.00–\$249.90 ..	31,900	100.0	1.6	4.7	24.8	69.0	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	...
\$250.00–\$299.90 ..	35,200	100.0	1.4	4.0	23.6	56.9	14.1	...	...	...	...	...	...	...
\$300.00–\$349.90 ..	69,600	100.0	.9	3.6	14.9	42.5	23.9	14.2	...	...	...	...	...	...
\$350.00–\$399.90 ..	96,600	100.0	.5	2.0	12.2	34.4	17.4	20.9	12.6	...	...	...	...	...
\$400.00–\$449.90 ..	124,700	100.0	.8	2.3	8.6	24.3	17.0	17.7	20.0	9.3	...	...	...	...
\$450.00–\$499.90 ..	174,000	100.0	.6	.7	8.2	20.7	13.5	17.4	17.5	14.4	7.1	...	...	...
\$500.00–\$549.90 ..	247,100	100.0	.5	1.1	7.0	20.5	11.3	14.7	15.6	13.6	10.6	5.0	...	...
\$550.00–\$599.90 ..	359,100	100.0	.3	.9	6.7	19.1	11.3	13.5	13.6	11.8	10.4	8.6	3.7	...
\$600.00–\$649.90 ..	409,200	100.0	.4	.8	6.6	18.1	10.0	11.6	11.6	10.9	10.7	9.1	7.7	2.4
\$650.00–\$699.90 ..	307,400	100.0	.8	1.8	8.7	15.2	11.5	10.6	10.9	9.6	9.1	7.6	6.8	7.3
\$700.00–\$749.90 ..	233,000	100.0	.5	2.4	10.2	13.5	10.2	10.2	9.7	9.4	8.1	8.3	6.5	11.0
\$750.00–\$799.90 ..	156,000	100.0	.8	2.8	12.1	14.0	10.0	11.1	9.7	7.9	6.7	6.8	5.9	12.2
\$800.00–\$849.90 ..	101,100	100.0	1.0	3.6	11.6	12.2	11.5	10.8	8.4	7.8	6.4	6.7	4.7	15.3
\$850.00–\$899.90 ..	71,900	100.0	1.0	3.6	9.9	13.3	11.1	10.0	8.9	6.4	8.2	8.1	6.3	13.2
\$900.00–\$949.90 ..	55,100	100.0	.7	1.6	11.1	11.2	12.3	10.5	9.1	7.4	6.0	7.1	6.2	16.7
\$950.00–\$999.90 ..	34,800	100.0	1.2	3.5	10.6	15.5	8.9	11.8	8.3	7.6	6.3	6.0	5.8	14.4
\$1,000 or more	70,000	100.0	1.3	2.9	13.3	15.7	9.9	9.1	6.9	5.0	5.6	4.6	4.8	21.0

¹ Includes 25,800 husbands.

² Includes 73,300 widowers.

CONTACT: Mayer Feldman/Barbara Lingg (301) 965-0161/0156 for further information.

Table 5.H1.—Number and average monthly family benefit, by selected family groups, 1944-89

[Data for 1985-88 based on 10-percent sample. Data for prior years based on different sampling rates.]

At end of year ¹	Retired-worker families				Survivor families				Disabled-worker families					
	Worker only			Worker and wife ²	Nondisabled widow only	Widowed mother and—			Worker only			Worker wife and—		Worker and spouse
	Total	Men	Women			1 child	2 children	3 or more children	Total	Men	Women	1 child	2 or more children	
Number (in thousands)														
1944	315	253	62	135	69	67	36	20	...	...	...	...	...	...
1945	416	338	78	181	95	86	48	24	...	...	...	...	...	...
1950	1,240	939	301	498	314	82	53	33	...	...	...	...	...	...
1955	3,266	2,054	1,212	1,124	700	126	86	80	...	...	...	...	...	...
1960	5,742	2,922	2,820	2,122	1,527	172	113	114	357	261	96	22	32	22
1965	8,386	4,137	4,249	2,400	2,332	182	135	153	714	481	232	54	109	30
1966	8,897	4,301	4,596	2,418	2,541	180	140	164	780	518	262	58	128	33
1967	9,247	4,416	4,831	2,429	2,696	181	140	172	847	556	290	59	138	37
1968	9,641	4,558	5,082	2,430	2,836	181	144	177	914	596	318	64	149	39
1969	10,039	4,707	5,332	2,440	2,984	180	148	178	987	640	347	69	154	41
1970	10,533	4,904	5,629	2,457	3,080	183	155	182	1,054	680	374	77	164	43
1971	11,128	5,149	5,979	2,481	3,258	190	159	185	1,165	749	416	86	178	47
1972	11,653	5,364	6,288	2,507	3,325	188	166	184	1,287	821	467	98	198	52
1973	12,379	5,663	6,716	2,565	3,444	209	174	185	1,425	902	523	113	208	57
1974	12,948	5,862	7,086	2,583	3,536	218	176	178	1,586	989	598	123	224	62
1975	13,520	6,134	7,385	2,618	3,606	221	182	176	1,750	1,080	671	137	250	66
1976	14,056	6,351	7,705	2,647	3,706	219	186	171	1,883	1,152	730	144	257	72
1977	14,597	6,564	8,033	2,681	3,805	221	190	167	2,000	1,222	782	152	263	80
1978	15,148	6,791	8,357	2,697	3,894	228	186	158	2,043	1,245	798	155	256	81
1979	15,748	7,044	8,704	2,710	3,964	234	187	147	2,050	1,248	802	154	242	80
1980	16,314	7,286	9,028	2,736	4,033	239	184	134	2,061	1,257	804	154	228	80
1982	17,519	7,852	9,667	2,784	4,191	236	165	106	1,969	1,208	760	124	163	78
1983	18,162	8,166	9,996	2,830	4,271	161	141	92	1,961	1,215	746	85	143	80
1984	18,613	8,362	10,251	2,839	4,520	159	135	79	1,993	1,241	752	83	140	76
1985	19,132	8,601	10,531	2,861	4,606	158	131	74	2,039	1,267	772	84	140	76
1986	19,664	8,849	10,816	2,883	4,666	151	123	68	2,096	1,301	795	82	136	74
1987	20,137	9,064	11,074	2,893	4,709	141	115	62	2,154	1,338	816	79	132	74
1988	20,567	9,264	11,302	2,896	4,749	137	112	61	2,194	1,353	841	77	125	71
1989	21,036	9,495	11,541	2,903	4,788	137	109	58	2,262	1,390	872	75	120	67
Average monthly family benefit														
1944	\$23.00	\$24.10	\$19.30	\$37.90	\$20.20	\$34.40	\$47.30	\$50.10	...	...	...	...	...	...
1945	23.50	24.50	19.50	38.50	20.20	34.10	47.70	50.40	...	...	...	...	...	...
1950	42.20	44.60	34.80	71.70	36.50	76.90	93.90	92.40	...	...	...	...	...	...
1955	59.10	64.60	49.80	103.50	48.70	106.80	135.40	133.20	...	...	...	...	...	...
1960	69.90	79.90	59.60	123.90	57.70	131.70	188.00	181.70	\$87.90	\$91.90	\$76.90	\$184.70	\$192.20	\$135.50
1965	80.10	90.50	70.00	141.50	73.90	153.00	219.80	218.10	95.40	100.70	85.00	201.00	216.30	145.90
1966	80.60	91.20	70.70	142.50	74.30	154.30	221.90	218.80	95.80	101.20	85.20	202.00	217.80	146.00
1967	81.70	92.50	71.90	144.20	75.20	155.90	224.40	221.70	96.20	101.80	85.50	202.90	217.30	146.00
1968	95.00	107.10	84.20	166.30	86.80	179.00	257.10	253.40	109.20	115.60	97.20	229.70	242.00	167.40
1969	96.60	109.00	85.70	168.90	87.80	182.20	255.80	253.60	109.90	116.60	97.60	230.70	241.30	169.70
1970	114.20	128.70	101.60	198.90	102.40	213.00	291.10	289.90	128.10	136.30	113.10	264.10	273.20	199.20
1971	127.40	143.70	113.30	222.30	114.40	238.30	320.00	315.60	142.70	152.70	124.90	290.20	296.70	221.80
1972	157.10	177.00	140.20	272.50	138.30	290.00	383.10	376.10	175.00	188.20	151.80	356.30	362.80	274.20
1973	161.60	180.10	146.00	276.70	158.40	297.80	391.00	377.90	178.20	192.80	153.20	364.80	367.20	278.60
1974	183.10	204.20	164.60	312.30	178.80	335.00	438.40	421.90	200.00	217.80	170.60	409.90	411.30	314.00
1975	201.60	225.50	181.80	343.90	195.90	367.20	468.60	461.80	218.90	240.00	185.00	441.00	454.00	344.00
1976	218.80	245.10	197.10	373.10	211.00	399.80	503.40	499.70	237.40	261.40	199.40	482.20	495.70	377.00
1977	236.80	265.90	213.10	404.40	226.50	436.80	546.60	538.60	265.50	283.80	213.80	525.80	538.10	407.50
1978	256.60	288.90	230.30	437.50	243.60	474.00	591.90	582.80	277.90	308.50	230.20	568.00	585.90	443.00
1979	287.00	324.00	257.10	488.60	270.30	532.90	655.00	646.70	308.90	343.60	254.80	632.70	655.70	497.10
1980	333.00	377.10	297.40	566.60	311.60	612.80	759.20	740.50	355.40	396.20	291.70	727.00	746.10	573.00
1982	408.90	465.50	362.90	702.50	379.00	735.60	885.50	867.90	424.20	474.20	344.70	847.40	858.20	690.70
1983	429.70	490.00	380.40	742.90	400.60	774.80	923.00	884.50	439.40	490.90	355.40	867.90	881.80	716.20
1984	448.20	511.60	396.40	781.20	416.30	805.30	948.30	906.60	454.00	507.60	365.70	881.50	885.50	740.40
1985	465.80	531.80	412.00	813.90	434.30	829.60	981.50	924.90	466.90	523.10	374.60	898.10	895.20	765.00
1986	475.20	542.60	420.10	831.30	444.90	841.70	994.00	939.80	470.70	527.80	377.40	896.90	888.30	773.30
1987	499.20	570.40	440.80	873.30	468.70	882.10	1,032.30	968.90	491.60	552.00	392.60	929.40	918.30	815.50
1988	522.70	597.20	461.70	914.10	493.60	921.80	1,070.40	1,012.90	512.20	576.10	409.50	960.20	938.40	855.40
1989	552.10	630.70	487.40	965.60	522.80	967.80	1,120.00	1,064.60	539.30	607.10	431.20	1,009.40	971.90	903.70

¹ Data not available for 1981.² Wife's entitlement based on age.³ Wife's entitlement based on care of children.

CONTACT: Rona Blumenthal/ Barbara Lingg (301) 965-0163/ 0156 for further information.

5.H OASDI Current-Pay Benefits: Beneficiary Families

Table 5.H2.—Number and average primary insurance amount and average monthly family benefit, by selected family groups, at end of 1989

[Number of families and beneficiaries in thousands. Based on 10-percent sample]

Family classification ¹	Number of ² —		Average	
	Families	Beneficiaries	Primary insurance amount	Monthly family benefit
Retired worker families:				
Worker only.....	21,036	21,036	\$555.20	\$552.10
Men.....	9,495	9,495	686.40	630.70
Full benefit.....	3,337	3,337	731.70	742.30
Reduced benefit.....	6,158	6,158	661.90	570.20
Women.....	11,541	11,541	447.20	487.40
Full benefit.....	3,178	3,178	538.40	616.90
Reduced benefit.....	8,363	8,363	412.50	438.20
Worker and wife.....	2,903	5,806	717.40	965.60
Full worker benefit.....	1,142	2,285	781.80	1,128.80
Reduced worker benefit.....	1,761	3,522	675.60	859.70
Worker and husband.....	30	61	421.30	570.50
Worker and children.....	202	431	624.30	887.90
Male worker ³	175	377	649.30	922.10
Female worker ⁴	26	54	457.30	659.30
Worker, wife, and children.....	136	456	641.40	1,045.50
Worker, wife, and 1 child.....	104	310	656.00	1,069.80
Full worker benefit.....	31	93	688.60	1,203.90
Reduced worker benefit.....	72	217	642.10	1,012.60
Worker, wife, and 2 or more children.....	32	146	595.20	968.20
Full worker benefit.....	7	38	613.40	1,070.00
Reduced worker benefit.....	24	108	588.70	931.50
Survivor families:				
Nondisabled widow or widower only.....	4,820	4,820	602.30	521.80
Full benefit.....	1,928	1,928	592.70	576.80
Reduced benefit.....	2,892	2,892	608.70	485.20
Nondisabled widow or widower and children.....	89	184	565.40	917.30
Full benefit.....	51	104	558.10	940.30
Reduced benefit.....	38	79	575.00	887.00
Disabled widow or widower only.....	96	96	621.90	367.30
Widowed mother or father and children.....	303	858	647.80	1,040.80
1 child.....	137	273	650.30	967.80
2 children.....	109	326	661.20	1,120.00
3 or more children.....	58	259	617.00	1,064.60
Children only.....	855	1,124	559.20	523.10
1 child.....	658	658	557.70	420.30
2 children.....	146	291	573.70	847.84
3 or more children.....	52	175	537.60	913.90
Parents.....	6	6	563.10	469.50
Disabled worker families:				
Worker only.....	2,262	2,262	542.90	539.30
Men.....	1,390	1,390	612.30	607.10
Women.....	872	872	432.30	431.20
Worker and spouse ⁵	67	134	714.80	903.70
Worker and children.....	357	899	596.20	882.50
Male worker.....	247	625	638.00	948.80
Female worker.....	110	274	501.80	732.70
Worker, wife, and children.....	196	792	644.40	986.30
1 child.....	75	226	656.90	1,009.40
2 or more children.....	120	565	636.50	971.90
Worker, husband, and children.....	5	19	502.80	729.80
Special age-72 beneficiaries.....	10	10	159.00	158.40

¹ The term "full benefits" applies to benefits not subject to actuarial reduction and the term "reduced benefits" applies to benefits subject to actuarial reduction.

² See OASDI program summary section for "Special Provisions for Railroad Retirement Beneficiaries."

³ Includes 125,400 families with reduced retired-worker benefits.

⁴ Includes 19,800 families with reduced retired-worker benefits.

⁵ Where the disabled worker's spouse is dually entitled as a retired worker, the benefit amount included for the spouse represents the difference between the entitlement amount as a spouse and as a retired worker.

5.H OASDI Current-Pay Benefits: Beneficiary Families

Table 5.H3.—Number and percentage distribution of retired-worker and disabled-worker families by monthly benefit for selected family groups, at end of 1989 ¹

[Based on 10-percent sample]

Monthly family benefit ²	Retired worker only		Retired worker and wife	Retired worker, wife, and—		Disabled worker only		Disabled worker, wife, and—	
	Men	Women		1 child	2 or more children	Men	Women	1 child	2 or more children
Total number	9,495,430	11,540,660	2,903,220	103,360	32,490	1,389,600	871,930	75,450	120,290
Total percent	100.0	100.0	100.0	100.0	100.0	100.0	100.0	100.0	100.0
Less than \$200.00.....	2.4	4.0	4	.7	1.2	2.1	6.0		
\$200.00–\$224.90.....	1.1	2.3	2	.3	.5	.7	2.1		
\$225.00–\$249.90.....	1.7	3.2	2	.3	.5	1.7	4.6		
\$250.00–\$274.90.....	1.4	3.2	4	.5	.7	1.0	3.0		
\$275.00–\$299.90.....	1.6	4.3	.7	.4	.9	1.4	3.8		
\$300.00–\$324.90.....	1.8	5.5	1.1	1.3	1.2	2.0	5.9	³ 1.3	³ 2.0
\$325.00–\$349.90.....	2.0	6.4	1.0	1.5	1.7	2.9	7.6	1.0	1.0
\$350.00–\$374.90.....	2.2	6.2	.7	.7	.9	3.1	7.3	.8	.9
\$375.00–\$399.90.....	2.1	5.1	.8	.7	1.0	3.5	7.1	.6	1.0
\$400.00–\$424.90.....	2.2	4.6	.9	1.2	1.9	3.6	6.6	.6	1.0
\$425.00–\$449.90.....	2.3	4.2	1.0	1.2	2.0	3.6	6.3	.7	1.0
\$450.00–\$474.90.....	2.4	3.9	1.1	1.3	2.6	3.7	5.5	.8	1.1
\$475.00–\$499.90.....	2.6	3.7	1.2	1.6	2.0	3.7	4.9	1.2	1.4
\$500.00–\$524.90.....	2.8	3.6	1.3	1.8	2.7	3.5	4.2	1.4	1.5
\$525.00–\$549.90.....	3.4	3.9	1.3	1.5	2.0	3.7	3.9	1.3	1.6
\$550.00–\$574.90.....	3.8	3.9	1.3	1.6	2.5	3.6	3.3	1.4	1.8
\$575.00–\$599.90.....	4.5	4.1	1.3	1.5	1.5	3.7	2.8	1.7	1.7
\$600.00–\$624.90.....	5.1	4.1	1.4	1.4	1.8	3.9	2.5	1.5	1.8
\$625.00–\$649.90.....	5.6	3.5	1.4	1.2	1.7	3.8	2.2	2.1	2.0
\$650.00–\$674.90.....	6.0	3.0	1.5	1.0	1.9	3.7	1.8	1.9	2.5
\$675.00–\$699.90.....	5.8	2.8	1.6	1.1	.8	3.6	1.5	2.3	2.8
\$700.00–\$724.90.....	5.9	2.5	1.7	.9	1.3	4.1	1.4	2.4	2.8
\$725.00–\$749.90.....	5.2	2.0	1.8	1.0	1.3	3.8	1.1	2.2	2.3
\$750.00–\$774.90.....	3.9	1.7	1.9	1.2	1.5	3.8	.9	2.1	2.7
\$775.00–\$799.90.....	3.1	1.4	2.1	1.2	1.4	4.1	.8	2.5	2.5
\$800.00–\$824.90.....	2.7	1.1	2.4	1.2	1.5	4.3	.6	2.0	2.5
\$825.00–\$849.90.....	2.6	.9	2.7	1.3	1.4	4.2	.5	2.1	2.8
\$850.00–\$874.90.....	2.3	.8	2.9	1.2	1.7	3.9	.5	2.4	2.6
\$875.00–\$899.90.....	1.9	.6	3.2	1.1	1.5	3.2	.4	2.8	2.4
\$900.00–\$924.90.....	1.7	.6	3.3	1.4	1.5	2.6	⁴ .8	2.7	2.7
\$925.00–\$949.90.....	1.4	.5	3.8	1.4	1.2	1.6	..	2.7	2.5
\$950.00–\$974.90.....	1.0	.4	4.2	1.4	1.4	.8	..	2.0	2.3
\$975.00–\$999.90.....	.8	.4	4.3	1.4	1.4	.4	..	2.6	2.0
\$1,000.00–\$1,024.90.....	.7	.3	4.0	1.5	1.5	⁵ .5	..	2.4	2.1
\$1,025.00–\$1,049.90.....	.6	.2	3.8	1.5	1.8	..	..	2.2	2.2
\$1,050.00–\$1,074.90.....	.4	.2	3.5	1.9	1.7	..	..	2.3	2.2
\$1,075.00–\$1,099.90.....	.4	.1	3.5	1.8	2.1	..	..	2.2	⁶ .9
\$1,100.00–\$1,124.90.....	.3	⁶ .6	2.9	2.2	2.3	..	..	2.4	2.0
\$1,125.00–\$1,149.90.....	.2	..	2.6	2.7	2.7	..	..	2.1	1.9
\$1,150.00–\$1,174.90.....	.2	..	2.3	2.8	2.3	..	..	2.2	2.0
\$1,175.00–\$1,199.90.....	.2	..	2.2	3.0	2.6	..	..	2.7	2.0
\$1,200.00–\$1,224.90.....	.2	..	2.0	3.0	2.5	..	..	2.6	2.0
\$1,225.00–\$1,249.90.....	.1	..	1.7	3.6	2.6	..	..	2.7	2.0
\$1,250.00–\$1,274.90.....	.1	..	1.7	3.5	2.4	..	..	3.2	2.5
\$1,275.00–\$1,299.90.....	.1	..	1.6	3.7	2.8	..	..	3.2	2.3
\$1,300.00–\$1,324.90.....	⁷ 1.0	..	1.3	3.2	2.5	..	..	2.7	2.1
\$1,325.00–\$1,349.90.....	..	..	1.2	3.3	2.4	..	..	2.6	2.1
\$1,350.00–\$1,374.90.....	..	..	1.1	3.4	2.4	..	..	2.3	1.8
\$1,375.00–\$1,399.90.....	..	..	1.1	2.8	2.3	..	..	1.6	⁷ .7
\$1,400.00–\$1,424.90.....	..	..	.8	2.8	1.9	..	..	1.6	⁴ .4
\$1,425.00–\$1,449.90.....	..	..	.7	2.2	1.8	..	..	1.1	⁵ .3
\$1,450.00–\$1,474.90.....	..	..	.6	1.9	1.4	..	..	1.1	⁶ .0
\$1,475.00–\$1,499.90.....	..	..	.6	1.8	1.4	..	..	.9	..
\$1,500.00–\$1,524.90.....	..	..	.5	1.1	.7	..	..	.8	.8
\$1,525.00–\$1,549.90.....	..	..	.4	1.1	.8	..	..	.8	.7
\$1,550.00–\$1,574.90.....	..	..	.4	.9	.7	..	..	.5	.4
\$1,575.00–\$1,599.90.....	..	..	.4	.8	.8	..	..	.6	..
\$1,600 or more .....	..	..	4.0	5.8	4.6	..	..	4.2	4.7
Average monthly benefit per family	\$630.70	\$487.40	\$965.60	\$1,069.80	\$968.20	\$607.10	\$431.20	\$1,009.40	\$971.90

¹ See OASDI program summary section for "Special Provisions for Railroad Retirement Beneficiaries."

² Cases involving actuarial reduction may be represented in all benefit intervals for which values are shown.

³ Less than \$325.00.

⁴ \$900.00 or more.

⁵ \$1,000.00 or more.

⁶ \$1,100.00 or more.

⁷ \$1,300.00 or more.

CONTACT: Rona Blumenthal/Barbara Lingg (301) 965-0163/0156 for further information.

5.H OASDI Current-Pay Benefits: Beneficiary Families

Table 5.H4.—Number and percentage distribution of survivor families, by monthly benefit for selected family groups, at end of 1989

[Based on 10-percent sample]

Monthly family benefit	Widowed mother or father and—			Children only			Nondisabled widow	Disabled widow
	1 child	2 children	3 or more children	1 child	2 children	3 or more children		
Total number	136,710	108,500	58,190	657,700	145,670	52,040	4,787,530	94,690
Total percent	100.0	100.0	100.0	100.0	100.0	100.0	100.0	100.0
Less than \$200.00 .....	.4	.7	.8	4.4	1.8	2.8	1.8	16.6
\$200.00–\$224.90 .....	.2	.2	.3	1.4	.6	.9	1.9	4.2
\$225.00–\$249.90 .....	.2	.3	.4	11.6	.6	1.1	3.4	5.5
\$250.00–\$274.90 .....	.2	.2	.5	5.3	.6	1.0	1.9	5.0
\$275.00–\$299.90 .....	.3	.4	.7	5.4	.9	1.1	2.3	5.6
\$300.00–\$324.90 .....	.4	.5	.8	5.0	1.0	1.2	2.6	4.9
\$325.00–\$349.90	1.6	1.1	1.0	5.2	2.5	1.7	3.1	4.9
\$350.00–\$374.90 .....	.6	.5	.8	5.4	1.3	1.3	3.2	4.4
\$375.00–\$399.90 .....	.6	.5	.7	5.6	1.0	1.4	3.6	5.3
\$400.00–\$424.90 .....	.6	.7	.9	5.0	1.2	1.6	4.0	4.9
\$425.00–\$449.90 .....	.9	.6	1.2	5.9	1.4	1.7	5.0	5.1
\$450.00–\$474.90	1.0	1.2	1.3	5.0	1.8	2.5	5.2	4.2
\$475.00–\$499.90	1.6	1.4	2.0	4.3	2.5	2.8	5.9	4.5
\$500.00–\$524.90	1.7	1.5	2.4	3.9	2.6	2.9	6.3	4.4
\$525.00–\$549.90	1.6	1.9	1.9	3.7	2.7	3.2	6.6	4.1
\$550.00–\$574.90	1.9	1.7	1.9	3.3	2.6	2.8	6.1	4.0
\$575.00–\$599.90	1.7	1.6	1.8	2.9	2.5	2.9	6.5	4.1
\$600.00–\$624.90	2.0	2.1	2.3	3.2	2.8	3.0	6.5	3.9
\$625.00–\$649.90	2.0	1.4	1.7	3.0	2.6	2.3	4.7	2.2
\$650.00–\$674.90	2.1	1.6	1.6	2.8	2.8	1.8	3.7	1.5
\$675.00–\$699.90	1.9	1.5	1.3	2.6	2.4	1.5	3.0	.4
\$700.00–\$724.90	2.3	1.2	1.7	1.7	2.7	1.7	2.6	1.4
\$725.00–\$749.90	2.2	1.3	1.5	1.2	2.3	1.4	1.8	...
\$750.00–\$774.90	2.2	1.5	1.3	.8	2.5	1.3	1.5	...
\$775.00–\$799.90	2.2	1.4	1.3	.4	2.6	1.4	1.2	...
\$800.00–\$824.90	2.5	1.4	1.6	² 1.1	2.6	1.4	.8	...
\$825.00–\$849.90	2.4	1.4	1.2	...	2.5	1.2	.7	...
\$850.00–\$874.90	2.4	1.3	1.4	...	2.4	1.3	.6	...
\$875.00–\$899.90	2.7	1.5	1.5	...	2.4	1.2	.5	...
\$900.00–\$924.90	2.6	1.4	1.5	...	2.5	1.5	.5	...
\$925.00–\$949.90	2.3	1.3	1.4	...	2.0	1.4	.4	...
\$950.00–\$974.90	2.6	1.6	1.3	...	2.5	1.3	.3	...
\$975.00–\$999.90	2.3	1.6	1.4	...	1.8	1.3	.3	...
\$1,000.00–\$1,024.90	2.7	1.5	1.6	...	1.9	1.6	³ 1.1	...
\$1,025.00–\$1,049.90	2.4	1.5	1.3	...	1.6	1.2	...	...
\$1,050.00–\$1,074.90	2.7	1.4	1.5	...	2.0	1.4	...	...
\$1,075.00–\$1,099.90	2.4	1.4	1.5	...	1.4	1.3	...	...
\$1,100.00–\$1,124.90	2.4	1.4	1.9	...	1.6	1.2	...	...
\$1,125.00–\$1,149.90	2.4	1.8	1.6	...	1.6	1.3	...	...
\$1,150.00–\$1,174.90	2.3	1.7	1.9	...	1.5	1.6	...	...
\$1,175.00–\$1,199.90	2.3	1.9	1.7	...	1.4	1.7	...	...
\$1,200.00–\$1,224.90	2.7	2.2	2.7	...	1.5	1.5	...	...
\$1,225.00–\$1,249.90	2.3	2.1	2.2	...	1.5	1.6	...	...
\$1,250.00–\$1,274.90	2.9	2.6	2.0	...	1.8	1.4	...	...
\$1,275.00–\$1,299.90	2.8	2.7	2.3	...	1.8	2.0	...	...
\$1,300.00–\$1,324.90	2.6	2.4	2.2	...	1.9	1.4	...	...
\$1,325.00–\$1,349.90	2.2	2.4	1.9	...	1.6	1.5	...	...
\$1,350.00–\$1,374.90	2.4	2.4	2.0	...	1.6	1.4	...	...
\$1,375.00–\$1,399.90	1.8	2.3	2.0	...	1.5	1.4	...	...
\$1,400.00–\$1,424.90	1.7	2.2	2.0	...	1.2	1.2	...	...
\$1,425.00–\$1,449.90	1.3	2.3	1.7	...	.9	1.4	...	...
\$1,450.00–\$1,474.90	1.3	2.2	1.6	...	.9	1.5	...	...
\$1,475.00–\$1,499.90 .....	.8	2.1	1.7	...	.5	1.3	...	...
\$1,500.00–\$1,524.90 .....	.7	2.2	2.2	...	.6	1.2	...	...
\$1,525.00–\$1,549.90 .....	.5	1.8	1.6	...	.5	1.5	...	...
\$1,550.00–\$1,574.90 .....	.5	2.2	1.8	...	.4	1.3	...	...
\$1,575.00–\$1,599.90 .....	.4	2.1	1.6	...	.3	1.3	...	...
\$1,600.00 or more	1.6	12.8	12.1	...	1.6	7.7	...	...
Average monthly benefit per family	\$967.80	\$1,120.00	\$1,064.60	\$420.30	\$847.80	\$913.90	\$522.80	\$369.50

¹ \$700.00 or more.

² \$800.00 or more.

³ \$1,000.00 or more.

CONTACT: Rona Blumenthal/Barbara Lingg (301) 965-0163/0156 for further information.

Table 5.J1.—Estimated total benefits paid, by type of benefit, calendar year 1989

(In millions)

State	Total	Retirement program	Survivor program	Disability program
Total	\$230,850	\$160,352	\$47,625	\$22,873
Alabama	3,719	2,304	908	507
Alaska	185	118	44	23
Arizona	3,411	2,481	601	329
Arkansas	2,419	1,557	525	337
California	21,711	15,593	4,033	2,085
Colorado	2,372	1,628	490	254
Connecticut	3,404	2,588	588	228
Delaware	634	450	124	60
District of Columbia	403	279	86	38
Florida	15,354	11,484	2,640	1,230
Georgia	4,688	2,976	1,051	661
Hawaii	830	643	130	57
Idaho	881	634	170	77
Illinois	10,987	7,736	2,300	951
Indiana	5,590	3,845	1,178	567
Iowa	3,097	2,212	654	231
Kansas	2,453	1,770	508	175
Kentucky	3,404	2,052	827	525
Louisiana	3,444	2,004	946	494
Maine	1,167	816	232	119
Maryland	3,611	2,524	775	312
Massachusetts	5,801	4,234	1,081	486
Michigan	9,296	6,306	1,995	995
Minnesota	3,839	2,777	779	283
Mississippi	2,217	1,335	521	361
Missouri	5,240	3,606	1,096	538
Montana	777	532	160	85
Nebraska	1,555	1,121	325	109
Nevada	941	687	156	98
New Hampshire	955	709	168	78
New Jersey	7,933	5,821	1,477	635
New Mexico	1,144	764	247	133
New York	17,887	12,887	3,357	1,643
North Carolina	5,738	3,875	1,152	711
North Dakota	615	427	143	45
Ohio	10,854	7,236	2,510	1,108
Oklahoma	2,946	2,011	664	271
Oregon	2,928	2,160	525	243
Pennsylvania	13,741	9,697	2,947	1,097
Rhode Island	1,080	802	182	96
South Carolina	2,882	1,884	596	402
South Dakota	684	479	151	84
Tennessee	4,402	2,851	985	566
Texas	12,090	8,042	2,953	1,095
Utah	1,092	784	218	90
Vermont	502	354	101	47
Virginia	4,566	3,049	993	524
Washington	4,300	3,131	779	390
West Virginia	2,110	1,249	548	313
Wisconsin	5,049	3,612	986	451
Wyoming	359	251	75	33
Outlying areas:				
American Samoa	9	4	3	2
Guam	18	10	6	2
Puerto Rico	2,002	1,034	434	534
Virgin Islands	46	31	10	5
Abroad	1,487	906	492	89

Note: For more recent data, see table Q-11 in quarterly issues of the Social Security Bulletin.

5.J OASDI Current-Pay Benefits: Geographic Data

Table 5.J2.—Number, by type of benefit, December 1989

[Based on 10-percent sample]

State	Total	Social Security program							
		Retirement			Survivor		Disability		
		Retired workers ¹	Spouses	Children	Widows, widowers, and parents	Children	Disabled workers	Spouses	Children
Total	39,117,810	24,324,030	3,093,770	422,450	5,376,710	1,783,750	2,886,590	269,830	960,680
Alabama.....	694,540	377,580	55,130	10,510	112,390	42,170	65,080	7,320	24,360
Alaska.....	31,760	18,420	2,020	620	3,470	3,380	2,740	210	900
Arizona.....	567,150	368,670	47,540	5,900	63,730	24,640	40,450	3,620	12,600
Arkansas.....	461,420	262,610	37,940	5,900	67,720	22,150	43,400	4,960	16,740
California.....	3,600,890	2,309,680	300,300	40,350	436,740	157,190	265,540	18,700	72,390
Colorado.....	404,430	248,320	36,810	3,120	53,550	18,050	32,000	2,580	10,000
Connecticut.....	519,030	366,790	29,850	4,360	60,660	18,010	29,680	1,690	7,990
Delaware.....	103,060	66,990	7,130	1,050	13,820	4,070	7,390	510	2,100
District of Columbia.....	78,730	50,540	4,380	810	10,750	5,420	5,730	100	1,000
Florida.....	2,577,250	1,754,770	201,470	20,670	301,400	83,630	154,670	14,140	46,500
Georgia.....	859,730	490,410	56,240	9,460	121,120	53,740	88,500	7,710	32,550
Hawaii.....	144,710	99,420	10,840	3,690	14,260	6,280	7,410	600	2,210
Idaho.....	154,850	98,370	14,640	1,620	18,360	7,310	9,740	1,040	3,770
Illinois.....	1,737,210	1,112,800	124,120	16,550	242,080	78,890	116,990	8,960	36,820
Indiana.....	893,780	558,950	66,530	8,190	123,170	39,850	67,470	5,690	23,930
Iowa.....	518,070	328,530	51,140	4,500	75,350	17,340	29,860	2,200	9,150
Kansas.....	405,900	261,400	36,340	3,540	56,260	16,510	23,050	1,620	7,180
Kentucky.....	636,670	334,310	56,820	8,130	104,040	32,750	64,640	9,190	26,790
Louisiana.....	639,070	315,060	61,100	9,360	110,800	43,820	59,560	9,460	29,910
Maine.....	211,760	133,840	15,980	1,770	28,190	8,160	16,990	1,630	5,200
Maryland.....	599,830	386,170	42,240	4,840	85,070	29,880	39,370	2,490	9,770
Massachusetts.....	956,680	649,650	59,670	7,000	122,060	32,290	64,460	4,460	17,090
Michigan.....	1,470,170	898,160	117,290	15,300	211,360	67,580	113,110	9,870	37,500
Minnesota.....	658,600	427,320	61,010	5,760	91,800	23,640	36,790	2,310	9,970
Mississippi.....	444,460	236,460	30,570	7,570	65,800	29,480	48,410	5,470	20,700
Missouri.....	896,590	558,290	69,260	7,780	124,600	39,490	69,040	5,890	22,240
Montana.....	136,470	82,090	12,300	1,310	18,240	6,440	10,800	1,240	4,050
Nebraska.....	265,590	170,460	25,370	2,070	37,610	9,600	14,320	1,220	4,940
Nevada.....	155,070	105,070	10,270	1,270	16,080	6,550	12,130	740	2,960
New Hampshire.....	158,020	108,900	9,480	1,080	17,940	6,270	10,080	990	3,280
New Jersey.....	1,206,360	822,610	69,870	9,710	154,210	46,250	78,440	5,420	19,850
New Mexico.....	211,160	120,730	20,120	3,060	27,870	13,770	16,470	2,300	6,840
New York.....	2,800,810	1,853,670	171,160	27,630	359,420	117,320	200,120	15,920	55,570
North Carolina.....	1,051,110	642,150	66,890	10,710	144,560	53,920	96,700	7,220	28,960
North Dakota.....	111,220	65,810	14,080	1,310	17,090	4,490	6,120	570	1,750
Ohio.....	1,782,000	1,058,440	160,590	17,310	278,850	75,280	132,120	13,460	45,950
Oklahoma.....	523,740	317,710	46,650	4,860	79,810	23,800	34,870	3,430	12,610
Oregon.....	486,170	324,330	40,850	4,300	57,280	17,760	30,120	2,530	9,000
Pennsylvania.....	2,214,270	1,424,810	173,100	17,770	333,290	79,440	136,880	13,060	35,920
Rhode Island.....	178,990	125,700	8,490	1,340	20,580	6,090	12,620	960	3,210
South Carolina.....	528,390	311,860	32,430	6,090	69,690	32,440	53,360	4,350	18,170
South Dakota.....	127,810	77,340	13,000	1,260	19,180	5,630	7,870	780	2,750
Tennessee.....	811,430	466,730	63,910	9,060	121,500	41,590	75,500	7,490	25,650
Texas.....	2,140,930	1,235,220	205,100	30,880	330,150	131,490	138,820	15,340	53,930
Utah.....	183,790	115,560	17,010	2,410	20,820	10,780	11,140	990	5,080
Vermont.....	86,510	55,260	6,320	750	11,380	3,680	6,380	490	2,250
Virginia.....	815,320	492,930	61,610	7,970	119,000	38,720	67,800	6,840	20,450
Washington.....	698,360	458,230	58,750	5,940	83,170	26,560	47,790	3,570	14,350
West Virginia.....	367,780	185,290	35,450	5,010	65,450	17,780	36,060	6,790	15,950
Wisconsin.....	827,040	536,210	65,970	7,680	108,220	29,170	56,260	4,630	18,900
Wyoming.....	60,280	38,210	5,030	590	7,460	3,040	4,110	430	1,410
Outlying areas:									
American Samoa.....	3,620	760	280	350	440	1,020	390	90	290
Guam.....	4,890	1,720	490	280	710	1,000	320	90	280
Puerto Rico.....	555,870	231,980	56,340	20,010	67,190	41,820	75,460	14,130	48,940
Virgin Islands.....	8,730	4,870	500	300	1,080	1,160	590	50	180
Abroad.....	341,000	174,870	45,310	10,750	69,290	23,510	10,490	1,820	4,960
Unknown ²	8,740	1,000	690	1,040	600	1,660	390	470	2,890

¹ Includes special age-72 beneficiaries.

² State code unknown.

Table 5.J3.—Number and monthly benefit for beneficiaries aged 65 or older, by State, December 1989

(Based on 10-percent sample)

State	Number			Monthly benefit (in thousands)		
	Total	Men	Women	Total	Men	Women
Total	28,799,900	11,456,030	17,343,870	\$15,641,491	\$7,362,241	\$8,279,250
Alabama	470,270	183,930	286,340	230,525	107,269	123,256
Alaska	19,690	9,040	10,650	10,884	5,789	5,095
Arizona	420,020	178,760	241,260	231,967	116,186	115,781
Arkansas	322,080	131,160	190,920	153,187	73,480	79,707
California	2,704,230	1,110,210	1,594,020	1,505,975	728,809	777,165
Colorado	296,140	120,050	176,090	156,832	75,897	80,934
Connecticut	411,740	160,700	251,040	250,323	115,980	134,343
Delaware	75,770	29,980	45,790	43,244	20,477	22,767
District of Columbia	60,510	21,580	38,930	28,635	11,644	16,991
Florida	2,000,930	839,520	1,161,410	1,097,449	544,009	553,440
Georgia	580,790	219,400	361,390	290,331	130,781	159,551
Hawaii	106,240	50,210	56,030	57,439	31,251	26,188
Idaho	114,980	49,390	65,590	60,590	31,115	29,474
Illinois	1,311,620	509,190	802,430	765,417	353,332	412,084
Indiana	653,600	252,770	400,830	371,521	170,959	200,562
Iowa	404,820	160,160	244,660	218,961	103,334	115,627
Kansas	316,770	124,060	192,710	175,574	82,379	93,195
Kentucky	428,400	168,150	260,250	207,175	96,272	110,904
Louisiana	416,080	165,240	250,840	204,579	97,747	106,832
Maine	155,950	62,050	93,900	78,522	36,659	41,863
Maryland	450,720	172,780	277,940	247,149	111,756	135,393
Massachusetts	750,360	279,520	470,840	418,067	184,033	234,035
Michigan	1,061,390	423,900	637,490	615,119	291,280	323,839
Minnesota	514,050	204,190	309,860	270,849	126,908	143,941
Mississippi	290,450	112,770	177,680	132,537	60,513	72,025
Missouri	663,430	257,340	406,090	351,760	161,522	190,238
Montana	98,920	42,100	56,820	52,436	26,212	26,224
Nebraska	208,970	82,860	126,110	112,052	52,676	59,377
Nevada	112,610	51,200	61,410	62,654	33,070	29,585
New Hampshire	119,500	47,920	71,580	66,740	31,406	35,334
New Jersey	936,270	362,280	573,990	566,009	260,449	305,560
New Mexico	144,620	63,160	81,460	73,127	37,397	35,730
New York	2,118,510	805,400	1,313,110	1,249,636	558,853	690,782
North Carolina	739,510	285,290	454,220	370,330	168,552	201,779
North Dakota	86,870	36,840	50,030	43,274	21,878	21,396
Ohio	1,303,110	509,380	793,730	723,160	339,120	384,041
Oklahoma	389,690	154,140	235,550	199,862	92,916	106,945
Oregon	370,040	154,110	215,930	205,292	100,696	104,596
Pennsylvania	1,691,180	653,240	1,037,940	954,513	441,508	513,005
Rhode Island	138,200	52,380	85,820	77,043	34,399	42,644
South Carolina	356,190	139,800	216,390	178,890	83,166	95,725
South Dakota	97,900	40,210	57,690	48,592	23,417	25,175
Tennessee	568,800	221,740	347,060	282,645	130,997	151,648
Texas	1,527,630	615,650	911,980	793,889	382,935	410,954
Utah	134,120	56,050	78,070	74,236	37,079	37,157
Vermont	63,950	25,050	38,900	34,163	15,648	18,515
Virginia	589,360	226,250	363,110	299,631	135,537	164,094
Washington	527,970	217,810	310,160	298,470	145,568	152,903
West Virginia	246,520	97,540	148,980	127,735	60,625	67,109
Wisconsin	623,660	251,890	371,770	348,132	166,863	181,269
Wyoming	44,060	18,260	25,800	23,977	11,921	12,056
Outlying areas:						
American Samoa	990	500	490	324	190	134
Guam	2,040	970	1,070	803	459	344
Puerto Rico	299,100	141,680	157,420	98,404	53,739	44,665
Virgin Islands	5,220	2,290	2,930	2,527	1,254	1,273
Abroad	252,150	103,530	148,620	97,795	44,090	53,705
Unknown ¹	1,210	460	750	542	245	298

¹ State code unknown.

5.J OASDI Current-Pay Benefits: Geographic Data

Table 5.J4.—Total monthly benefit, by type of benefit, December 1989
(In thousands. Based on 10-percent sample)

State	Social Security program								
	Total	Retirement			Survivor		Disability		
		Retired workers ¹	Spouses	Children	Widows, widowers, and parents	Children	Disabled workers	Spouses	Children
Total	\$20,022,691	\$13,784,843	\$906,118	\$102,786	\$2,748,621	\$686,501	\$1,604,397	\$39,034	\$150,392
Alabama	318,601	196,834	14,618	2,389	50,326	15,503	34,383	1,024	3,524
Alaska	15,942	10,500	524	156	1,648	1,395	1,532	27	161
Arizona	296,626	211,731	14,170	1,374	33,712	9,408	23,635	569	2,027
Arkansas	207,153	132,827	9,621	1,212	29,843	7,912	22,698	660	2,379
California	1,893,416	1,336,547	90,504	9,752	232,174	60,647	149,401	2,734	11,658
Colorado	203,724	137,648	10,668	798	27,535	7,428	17,658	378	1,612
Connecticut	299,678	227,945	10,038	1,274	34,679	7,459	16,691	232	1,360
Delaware	55,761	39,530	2,305	289	7,386	1,637	4,191	83	340
District of Columbia	35,295	24,531	1,135	162	4,728	1,676	2,861	16	186
Florida	1,347,994	993,893	59,844	5,195	159,284	32,199	87,577	2,161	7,840
Georgia	401,610	257,059	15,629	2,237	54,309	19,879	46,582	1,025	4,888
Hawaii	73,053	55,531	2,875	836	6,920	2,472	4,007	79	334
Idaho	77,340	54,170	4,288	394	9,390	2,869	5,506	138	585
Illinois	957,136	671,426	39,934	4,511	133,660	32,247	67,769	1,417	6,172
Indiana	480,845	330,190	20,781	2,344	66,861	16,845	38,905	881	4,038
Iowa	268,583	186,949	15,444	1,290	39,598	7,136	16,444	295	1,427
Kansas	214,075	151,345	11,367	993	29,975	6,525	12,504	236	1,130
Kentucky	289,913	173,137	14,620	1,819	47,523	12,075	35,612	1,287	3,841
Louisiana	291,174	165,670	16,648	2,059	51,873	15,832	33,499	1,359	4,235
Maine	101,333	69,854	4,501	428	13,793	3,155	8,613	224	766
Maryland	313,497	218,434	12,742	1,327	44,586	11,624	22,569	423	1,791
Massachusetts	507,600	369,921	18,629	1,900	66,009	12,738	35,168	613	2,621
Michigan	807,486	543,488	37,014	4,508	116,616	28,623	68,977	1,567	6,693
Minnesota	334,047	235,852	17,604	1,556	47,334	9,634	20,021	349	1,698
Mississippi	188,882	114,930	7,454	1,460	26,979	9,980	24,571	716	2,793
Missouri	451,456	308,886	19,991	2,032	63,105	15,498	37,640	841	3,463
Montana	68,126	45,500	3,541	321	9,379	2,496	6,130	179	580
Nebraska	135,880	95,654	7,554	539	19,759	3,783	7,690	180	723
Nevada	81,874	59,715	2,979	342	8,526	2,697	6,990	112	514
New Hampshire	83,658	62,003	2,929	304	9,599	2,655	5,566	122	481
New Jersey	691,274	509,678	22,940	2,813	86,758	19,135	45,530	851	3,568
New Mexico	98,888	64,645	5,381	695	13,145	4,767	8,998	309	949
New York	1,556,490	1,123,677	54,224	7,538	197,144	45,842	116,104	2,478	9,484
North Carolina	498,535	337,396	18,111	2,449	64,489	20,157	50,366	979	4,588
North Dakota	52,893	35,126	3,919	339	8,334	1,610	3,205	86	273
Ohio	936,318	615,044	49,431	4,703	150,288	30,496	76,758	2,095	7,502
Oklahoma	255,284	171,814	12,950	1,184	38,926	9,352	18,687	490	1,882
Oregon	258,019	187,263	12,339	1,209	30,688	7,204	17,400	401	1,514
Pennsylvania	1,192,306	833,337	54,042	4,977	180,797	31,968	79,032	2,086	6,066
Rhode Island	94,640	71,105	2,641	376	10,873	2,393	6,624	130	498
South Carolina	247,937	164,042	8,832	1,457	30,574	11,685	27,987	556	2,806
South Dakota	60,023	40,494	3,555	264	9,273	2,000	3,945	116	375
Tennessee	380,370	245,325	17,446	2,138	55,509	15,466	39,538	1,008	3,941
Texas	1,040,366	677,761	58,632	6,600	162,063	49,510	75,819	2,074	7,908
Utah	94,599	66,628	5,141	563	11,094	4,277	6,088	146	662
Vermont	43,696	30,572	1,802	177	5,857	1,426	3,467	60	335
Virginia	393,683	262,196	16,989	1,909	56,642	15,067	36,635	980	3,265
Washington	376,061	269,318	18,260	1,665	45,316	11,050	27,362	576	2,514
West Virginia	178,961	103,842	9,833	1,169	31,934	7,139	21,377	1,081	2,586
Wisconsin	439,613	311,909	19,986	2,179	58,231	12,085	31,594	649	2,980
Wyoming	31,133	21,672	1,517	147	3,903	1,291	2,306	68	228
Outlying areas:									
American Samoa	856	274	39	44	111	203	150	8	28
Guam	1,546	716	96	39	237	272	148	10	26
Puerto Rico	168,512	83,608	9,400	2,608	21,135	10,569	34,162	1,545	5,484
Virgin Islands	3,658	2,382	107	50	461	337	285	8	27
Abroad	122,980	72,806	8,387	1,454	27,467	6,672	5,246	266	682
Unknown ²	2,290	514	163	242	264	505	196	50	357

¹ Includes special age-72 beneficiaries.

² State code unknown.

Note: For more recent data, see table Q-10 in quarterly issues of the **Social Security Bulletin**.

CONTACT: Donald T. Ferron/ Rona Blumenthal (301) 965-0160/ 0163 for further information.

Table 5.J5.—Number by age, race, and sex, December 1989

[Based on 10-percent sample]

State	Total	Age					Race			Beneficiaries other than children	
		17 or under	18-64	65-69	70-74	75 or older	White	Black	Other	Men	Women
Total.....	39,117,810	2,486,350	7,831,560	8,835,100	7,546,400	12,418,400	34,352,400	3,645,780	1,119,630	14,704,430	21,245,570
Alabama.....	694,540	60,830	163,440	145,730	121,810	202,730	522,790	163,830	7,920	250,060	357,440
Alaska.....	31,760	4,310	7,760	8,220	5,240	6,230	24,440	910	6,410	12,320	14,540
Arizona.....	567,150	36,720	110,410	135,470	115,270	169,280	527,850	11,850	27,450	228,330	235,680
Arkansas.....	461,420	36,330	103,010	96,170	81,140	144,770	392,810	63,520	5,090	175,810	240,820
California.....	3,600,890	220,850	675,810	840,260	717,640	1,146,330	3,140,980	227,560	232,350	1,394,550	1,936,410
Colorado.....	404,430	25,650	82,640	96,340	75,170	124,630	383,080	10,360	10,990	155,900	217,360
Connecticut.....	519,030	22,120	85,170	121,240	112,140	178,360	487,740	23,770	7,520	194,450	294,220
Delaware.....	103,060	5,550	21,740	25,220	20,490	30,060	88,000	13,250	1,810	39,150	56,680
District of Columbia.....	78,730	5,590	12,630	16,480	15,900	28,130	22,270	54,380	2,080	26,820	44,680
Florida.....	2,577,250	124,130	452,190	597,610	535,960	867,360	2,344,660	193,130	39,460	1,030,980	1,395,470
Georgia.....	859,730	76,720	202,220	184,560	154,200	242,030	646,450	201,490	11,790	302,990	460,990
Hawaii.....	144,710	10,020	28,450	37,440	28,390	40,410	39,710	1,130	103,870	61,220	71,310
Idaho.....	154,850	10,510	29,360	34,910	31,050	49,020	150,960	260	3,630	62,130	80,200
Illinois.....	1,737,210	102,190	323,400	387,980	346,510	577,130	1,514,900	190,910	31,400	639,680	965,270
Indiana.....	893,780	55,370	184,810	204,810	169,080	279,710	821,910	61,110	10,760	328,970	452,840
Iowa.....	518,070	21,500	91,750	113,260	101,800	189,760	505,990	6,370	5,710	197,640	289,440
Kansas.....	405,900	20,680	68,450	87,340	79,150	150,280	382,230	16,550	7,120	151,990	226,680
Kentucky.....	636,670	52,980	155,290	133,940	111,180	183,280	588,280	39,510	8,880	236,090	332,910
Louisiana.....	639,070	67,470	155,520	134,040	108,250	173,790	454,660	174,800	9,610	233,840	322,140
Maine.....	211,760	11,090	44,720	47,770	40,290	67,890	208,540	310	2,910	81,380	115,250
Maryland.....	599,830	34,800	114,310	146,520	121,000	183,200	482,970	106,200	10,660	218,200	337,140
Massachusetts.....	956,680	40,900	165,420	214,700	199,420	336,240	912,740	25,290	18,650	347,520	552,780
Michigan.....	1,470,170	91,260	317,520	341,420	282,740	437,230	1,280,110	169,480	20,580	557,810	791,980
Minnesota.....	658,600	28,530	116,020	144,040	129,680	240,330	643,940	6,330	8,330	252,470	366,760
Mississippi.....	444,460	47,540	106,470	86,770	72,580	131,100	301,710	137,070	5,680	157,140	229,570
Missouri.....	896,590	54,480	178,680	194,030	164,140	305,260	813,290	73,330	9,970	332,860	494,220
Montana.....	136,470	9,750	27,800	29,280	26,760	42,880	131,560	230	4,680	54,600	70,070
Nebraska.....	265,590	12,720	43,900	56,930	51,600	100,440	256,220	6,020	3,350	100,460	148,520
Nevada.....	155,070	9,620	32,840	42,070	32,960	37,580	143,520	6,330	5,220	66,110	78,180
New Hampshire.....	158,020	8,140	30,380	36,180	31,150	52,170	155,710	410	1,900	60,190	87,200
New Jersey.....	1,206,360	58,200	211,890	283,810	254,980	397,480	1,075,650	107,670	23,040	444,620	685,930
New Mexico.....	211,160	20,100	46,440	46,780	38,870	58,970	190,500	3,670	16,990	83,040	104,450
New York.....	2,800,810	149,760	532,540	615,850	547,270	955,390	2,441,170	270,650	88,990	1,018,620	1,581,670
North Carolina.....	1,051,110	72,550	239,050	242,740	195,230	301,540	830,320	200,850	19,940	383,680	573,840
North Dakota.....	111,220	5,300	19,050	23,700	21,850	41,320	108,710	180	2,330	44,560	59,110
Ohio.....	1,782,000	103,750	375,140	414,060	345,850	543,200	1,607,050	157,240	17,710	667,110	976,350
Oklahoma.....	523,740	33,100	100,950	115,680	96,610	177,400	478,650	29,090	16,000	197,840	284,630
Oregon.....	486,170	25,040	91,090	114,180	97,430	158,430	470,170	5,720	10,280	194,270	260,840
Pennsylvania.....	2,214,270	95,670	427,420	522,150	453,410	715,620	2,032,760	149,290	32,220	824,310	1,256,830
Rhode Island.....	178,990	7,710	33,080	41,910	35,880	60,410	172,100	4,030	2,860	65,580	102,770
South Carolina.....	528,390	44,900	127,300	122,610	96,020	137,560	381,390	139,500	7,500	191,520	280,170
South Dakota.....	127,810	7,310	22,600	26,800	24,170	46,930	122,280	220	5,310	49,480	68,690
Tennessee.....	811,430	59,010	183,620	178,370	145,860	244,570	694,260	105,420	11,750	296,720	438,410
Texas.....	2,140,930	177,740	435,560	484,530	387,930	655,170	1,856,250	229,040	55,640	792,490	1,132,140
Utah.....	183,790	15,460	34,210	40,960	35,530	57,630	177,560	800	5,430	70,400	95,120
Vermont.....	86,510	5,290	17,270	19,150	16,580	28,220	84,780	130	1,600	32,390	47,440
Virginia.....	815,320	51,010	174,950	191,350	155,830	242,180	654,710	146,750	13,860	297,940	450,240
Washington.....	698,360	37,300	133,090	164,740	140,300	222,930	662,190	13,270	22,900	275,800	375,710
West Virginia.....	367,780	28,920	92,340	77,970	63,050	105,500	350,410	12,550	4,820	138,050	199,990
Wisconsin.....	827,040	40,990	162,390	179,940	161,200	282,520	793,250	23,720	10,070	321,340	449,950
Wyoming.....	60,280	4,230	11,990	13,770	11,620	18,670	58,370	360	1,550	23,710	31,530
Outlying areas:											
American Samoa.....	3,620	1,620	1,010	310	350	330	250	...	3,370	910	1,050
Guam.....	4,890	1,490	1,360	920	580	540	690	50	4,150	1,470	1,860
Puerto Rico.....	555,870	90,810	165,960	95,140	77,970	125,990	447,240	44,040	64,590	210,840	234,260
Virgin Islands.....	8,730	1,360	2,150	1,790	1,410	2,020	2,230	6,010	490	3,110	3,980
Abroad.....	341,000	34,420	54,430	74,440	57,610	120,100	284,270	8,180	48,550	122,070	179,710
Unknown ¹	8,740	4,960	2,570	720	320	170	5,170	1,660	1,910	900	2,250

¹ State code unknown.

CONTACT: Donald T. Ferron/Rona Blumenthal (301) 965-0160/0163 for further information.

5.J OASDI Current-Pay Benefits: Geographic Data

Table 5.J6.—Average and median monthly benefit for retired workers and number and percentage distribution, by monthly benefit, December 1989

[Based on 10-percent sample]

State	Monthly benefit		Number	Percentage distribution of beneficiaries receiving—										
	Average	Median		Total	Less than \$300.00	\$300.00-\$349.90	\$350.00-\$399.90	\$400.00-\$449.90	\$450.00-\$499.90	\$500.00-\$549.90	\$550.00-\$599.90	\$600.00-\$699.90	\$700.00-\$799.90	\$800.00 or more
Total.....	\$566.90	\$568.10	24,314,120	100.0	12.3	7.6	7.6	6.5	6.2	6.8	8.1	18.1	13.0	13.9
Alabama.....	521.30	502.80	377,550	100.0	17.2	8.4	8.7	7.8	7.5	7.3	7.5	15.4	10.0	10.3
Alaska.....	570.00	560.00	18,420	100.0	13.7	7.9	6.7	6.2	6.9	6.9	7.8	15.4	11.3	17.2
Arizona.....	574.40	585.40	368,630	100.0	10.8	7.6	6.9	6.1	5.7	6.8	8.5	20.1	13.9	13.6
Arkansas.....	506.00	484.20	262,490	100.0	16.6	9.4	9.7	8.6	8.1	7.7	7.9	14.8	8.9	8.1
California.....	578.80	578.90	2,308,820	100.0	12.6	7.1	7.2	6.2	5.8	6.5	7.8	17.7	13.0	16.1
Colorado.....	554.50	552.30	248,200	100.0	14.2	7.9	7.6	6.8	6.4	6.8	7.5	16.8	12.8	13.4
Connecticut.....	621.80	626.40	366,560	100.0	7.0	6.1	6.3	5.7	5.1	6.3	8.0	20.5	15.9	19.1
Delaware.....	590.20	604.50	66,980	100.0	9.2	7.3	7.1	5.6	5.7	6.6	7.5	20.1	16.1	14.8
District of Columbia.....	485.50	426.70	50,530	100.0	26.6	9.6	9.3	8.3	7.1	6.5	5.3	9.8	6.6	11.0
Florida.....	566.50	568.20	1,754,360	100.0	11.4	7.9	7.5	6.4	6.3	7.2	8.8	18.9	12.4	13.2
Georgia.....	524.30	501.20	490,210	100.0	15.8	8.7	9.2	8.2	7.8	7.6	7.5	14.4	10.1	10.6
Hawaii.....	558.70	561.10	99,380	100.0	13.2	7.0	7.4	6.5	6.2	7.7	8.8	19.1	11.4	12.7
Idaho.....	551.00	551.90	98,300	100.0	12.0	8.4	7.8	6.8	7.1	7.5	8.4	18.5	12.3	11.2
Illinois.....	603.60	610.30	1,112,200	100.0	9.5	6.7	6.9	5.9	5.4	5.9	7.5	19.0	14.8	18.3
Indiana.....	590.90	603.90	558,700	100.0	8.4	7.1	6.8	5.7	5.5	6.6	8.9	21.5	15.2	14.2
Iowa.....	569.30	572.40	328,330	100.0	10.2	7.6	7.7	6.8	6.7	7.1	8.6	19.2	13.2	13.0
Kansas.....	579.20	576.00	261,250	100.0	10.5	7.6	7.5	6.8	6.0	7.5	7.9	18.0	12.8	15.4
Kentucky.....	518.00	503.90	334,200	100.0	17.3	8.7	8.9	7.4	7.1	7.0	7.9	15.8	10.6	9.4
Louisiana.....	526.10	507.30	314,840	100.0	18.9	8.3	8.2	7.3	6.3	6.7	6.8	14.6	11.2	11.8
Maine.....	522.20	515.90	133,740	100.0	15.0	8.2	8.3	7.7	8.0	8.8	8.8	16.6	10.3	8.4
Maryland.....	565.90	566.10	385,970	100.0	13.8	7.3	7.4	6.5	6.2	6.3	7.6	17.1	13.0	14.9
Massachusetts.....	569.60	569.00	649,400	100.0	12.3	7.3	7.8	6.7	6.1	6.7	8.0	17.7	12.9	14.6
Michigan.....	605.30	618.00	897,870	100.0	7.5	6.6	6.1	4.8	4.6	6.2	9.8	23.5	15.6	15.3
Minnesota.....	552.20	553.80	427,000	100.0	13.1	8.5	8.1	6.7	6.4	6.5	7.9	17.7	12.9	12.2
Mississippi.....	486.30	453.70	236,290	100.0	20.7	9.7	10.1	8.8	7.9	7.7	7.0	12.0	8.1	8.0
Missouri.....	553.50	550.10	558,020	100.0	12.5	8.2	8.2	7.2	6.7	7.2	8.2	17.5	12.1	12.3
Montana.....	554.50	557.50	82,050	100.0	12.1	8.0	7.8	7.0	6.7	6.8	8.8	18.5	12.2	12.0
Nebraska.....	561.50	552.50	170,300	100.0	11.3	7.5	7.8	7.5	7.7	7.7	8.7	16.5	12.3	13.0
Nevada.....	568.50	564.80	105,030	100.0	12.2	7.9	7.4	6.8	6.5	6.8	7.9	17.2	12.5	14.8
New Hampshire.....	569.50	569.90	108,860	100.0	10.1	7.1	7.0	6.8	7.1	8.0	9.3	19.2	12.8	12.6
New Jersey.....	619.70	623.30	822,350	100.0	8.0	6.3	6.8	5.5	5.1	6.0	7.9	18.8	15.6	20.1
New Mexico.....	535.50	526.90	120,700	100.0	16.1	8.1	7.8	7.3	6.7	7.4	7.9	15.8	11.3	11.7
New York.....	606.40	606.60	1,852,830	100.0	9.0	6.4	6.6	5.8	5.8	6.7	8.2	19.2	14.5	17.7
North Carolina.....	525.60	508.60	641,850	100.0	14.2	8.2	9.0	8.5	8.6	8.4	8.5	15.2	10.0	9.4
North Dakota.....	533.90	511.50	65,780	100.0	13.7	8.8	8.6	9.0	8.2	7.8	8.3	14.4	9.8	11.6
Ohio.....	581.30	601.50	1,058,000	100.0	11.3	7.2	6.9	5.4	5.1	5.7	7.8	21.0	15.1	14.4
Oklahoma.....	541.00	531.20	317,520	100.0	14.6	8.2	8.1	7.4	7.0	7.3	8.3	16.4	11.2	11.4
Oregon.....	577.60	591.10	324,190	100.0	9.9	7.5	7.3	5.9	5.6	6.8	8.6	21.0	14.8	12.8
Pennsylvania.....	585.00	598.40	1,424,330	100.0	9.4	7.2	7.0	5.8	5.7	6.6	8.4	20.9	15.0	14.0
Rhode Island.....	565.70	565.20	125,670	100.0	10.7	7.1	7.8	7.1	6.9	7.6	9.3	18.8	12.1	12.8
South Carolina.....	526.10	510.60	311,780	100.0	14.6	8.3	8.6	8.3	8.4	8.3	8.3	15.4	10.0	9.8
South Dakota.....	523.80	504.00	77,290	100.0	14.1	9.5	9.0	8.7	8.1	7.9	7.8	15.1	10.5	9.3
Tennessee.....	525.80	505.20	466,520	100.0	15.9	8.9	9.1	8.0	7.3	7.1	7.5	15.1	10.5	10.6
Texas.....	548.80	532.50	1,234,760	100.0	15.4	8.1	8.1	7.2	6.7	6.8	7.1	15.2	11.7	13.7
Utah.....	576.70	589.00	115,520	100.0	13.1	7.7	6.9	5.7	5.2	6.1	6.8	17.9	14.7	16.0
Vermont.....	553.30	553.40	55,250	100.0	11.4	7.3	8.0	7.3	7.5	7.8	9.2	18.6	12.3	10.7
Virginia.....	532.10	518.30	492,720	100.0	16.2	8.2	8.3	7.6	6.9	7.4	7.7	15.4	10.6	11.6
Washington.....	587.90	600.30	458,020	100.0	9.8	7.2	7.0	5.6	5.5	6.5	8.2	20.0	15.2	15.0
West Virginia.....	560.60	573.40	185,230	100.0	11.7	7.3	7.1	6.7	6.1	6.8	8.9	20.7	13.7	11.0
Wisconsin.....	581.90	596.70	535,930	100.0	8.9	7.7	7.4	5.8	5.7	6.5	8.4	21.0	15.1	13.4
Wyoming.....	567.20	564.90	38,210	100.0	12.5	7.1	7.2	7.6	6.6	6.7	7.6	17.7	13.0	14.1
Outlying areas:														
American Samoa.....	361.20	304.50	760	100.0	48.7	13.2	6.6	6.6	6.6	2.6	3.9	6.6	1.3	3.9
Guam.....	416.50	358.20	1,720	100.0	36.0	11.6	13.4	10.5	4.1	3.5	3.5	2.9	7.6	7.0
Puerto Rico.....	360.40	323.80	231,980	100.0	44.1	12.2	10.7	8.1	6.5	5.0	3.7	5.0	2.5	2.3
Virgin Islands.....	489.20	453.10	4,870	100.0	18.5	11.5	8.6	10.9	7.2	7.6	9.4	10.7	6.0	9.7
Abroad.....	416.40	388.80	174,860	100.0	29.0	12.2	11.2	9.4	7.4	6.6	6.5	9.2	4.5	4.0
Unknown ¹	513.80	520.90	1,000	100.0	23.0	7.0	7.0	6.0	4.0	7.0	6.0	17.0	11.0	12.0

¹ State code unknown.

Table 5.J8.—Average and median monthly benefit for disabled workers and number and percentage distribution, by monthly benefit, December 1989

[Based on 10-percent sample]

State	Monthly benefit		Number	Percentage distribution of beneficiaries receiving—										
	Average	Median		Total	Less than \$300.00	\$300.00-\$349.90	\$350.00-\$399.90	\$400.00-\$449.90	\$450.00-\$499.90	\$500.00-\$549.90	\$550.00-\$599.90	\$600.00-\$699.90	\$700.00-\$799.90	\$800.00 or more
Total.....	\$555.80	\$537.80	2,886,590	100.0	9.7	7.5	9.2	9.2	8.7	7.8	7.2	13.0	11.9	15.8
Alabama.....	528.30	563.30	65,080	100.0	10.9	8.6	9.7	10.5	9.5	8.5	7.6	12.9	9.9	11.9
Alaska.....	559.10	553.90	2,740	100.0	15.7	5.5	8.0	8.0	5.5	6.6	8.4	10.9	12.4	19.0
Arizona.....	584.30	573.40	40,450	100.0	7.7	7.2	8.1	7.9	7.8	8.2	6.7	13.4	13.4	19.6
Arkansas.....	523.00	497.60	43,400	100.0	10.3	9.1	10.0	10.8	10.1	8.4	8.0	13.4	10.0	9.8
California.....	562.60	546.10	265,540	100.0	9.6	7.2	9.0	8.9	8.1	7.7	7.2	13.1	12.1	17.1
Colorado.....	551.80	528.80	32,000	100.0	10.2	7.9	9.8	10.0	7.7	7.2	7.3	12.4	10.7	16.6
Connecticut.....	562.40	541.90	29,680	100.0	8.8	6.3	9.0	9.8	8.9	8.5	7.4	12.5	12.5	16.3
Delaware.....	567.10	545.80	7,390	100.0	8.5	7.4	8.9	7.7	9.9	8.1	8.1	13.0	9.5	18.8
District of Columbia.....	499.30	475.60	5,730	100.0	9.9	9.6	13.1	11.2	11.9	9.4	8.6	12.4	6.8	7.2
Florida.....	566.20	549.20	154,670	100.0	8.7	7.5	9.0	8.6	8.2	8.0	7.2	13.4	12.4	16.9
Georgia.....	526.40	496.10	88,500	100.0	10.4	8.1	10.2	10.5	11.6	8.5	7.4	12.5	9.8	11.0
Hawaii.....	540.70	528.20	7,410	100.0	12.8	8.5	8.6	8.8	7.6	6.5	6.3	14.8	11.5	14.6
Idaho.....	565.30	559.50	9,740	100.0	10.2	7.9	7.3	7.7	8.1	7.2	8.2	12.8	12.6	18.0
Illinois.....	579.30	567.30	116,990	100.0	7.7	6.5	8.5	8.7	8.1	7.8	7.6	13.5	12.8	18.8
Indiana.....	576.60	566.90	67,470	100.0	9.0	6.8	8.0	7.7	8.0	8.0	6.9	13.4	13.5	18.6
Iowa.....	550.70	539.20	29,860	100.0	10.7	7.0	8.8	9.6	8.4	6.8	6.9	13.9	13.2	14.6
Kansas.....	542.50	525.40	23,050	100.0	10.9	7.9	9.5	9.3	8.6	7.2	7.4	13.0	13.2	12.9
Kentucky.....	550.90	531.00	64,640	100.0	10.7	7.3	9.2	9.5	8.6	7.5	6.9	13.8	11.2	15.5
Louisiana.....	562.40	544.60	59,560	100.0	10.8	7.1	8.7	8.9	7.9	7.4	6.6	12.9	11.6	18.2
Maine.....	507.00	490.10	16,990	100.0	13.5	7.2	10.6	9.8	11.1	7.8	8.8	13.9	9.1	8.4
Maryland.....	573.30	555.80	39,370	100.0	8.3	7.2	8.5	8.8	8.8	7.4	7.0	12.7	13.1	18.1
Massachusetts.....	545.60	521.70	64,460	100.0	9.8	7.7	9.6	10.2	8.9	8.4	7.3	12.1	11.2	14.8
Michigan.....	609.80	616.10	113,110	100.0	7.3	5.6	7.3	7.3	7.0	6.7	6.6	13.2	14.3	24.7
Minnesota.....	544.20	520.30	36,790	100.0	12.0	9.1	8.8	8.9	8.5	6.4	6.8	11.9	11.1	16.4
Mississippi.....	507.60	479.80	48,410	100.0	12.0	9.3	11.1	11.2	10.7	8.7	6.8	12.4	8.6	9.3
Missouri.....	545.20	525.20	69,040	100.0	10.7	7.7	9.2	9.2	9.3	7.6	7.5	12.5	12.3	13.9
Montana.....	567.60	556.90	10,800	100.0	9.3	7.2	8.6	9.6	7.7	6.6	6.9	13.5	12.8	17.9
Nebraska.....	537.00	512.90	14,320	100.0	11.0	8.2	9.8	9.6	9.1	8.1	6.8	13.1	10.6	13.5
Nevada.....	576.30	567.90	12,130	100.0	7.7	6.5	9.2	8.2	9.1	6.8	6.8	15.7	12.0	18.0
New Hampshire.....	552.20	538.50	10,080	100.0	9.2	6.7	9.1	9.5	8.7	8.5	7.1	16.3	10.6	14.1
New Jersey.....	580.40	568.50	78,440	100.0	8.1	7.0	8.6	8.3	8.1	7.1	7.0	13.3	12.7	19.7
New Mexico.....	546.40	533.30	16,470	100.0	11.0	6.8	9.4	8.6	9.0	7.8	7.2	14.3	13.2	12.8
New York.....	580.20	565.60	200,120	100.0	8.0	6.6	8.6	9.1	8.2	7.3	7.0	13.2	12.8	19.2
North Carolina.....	520.80	501.20	96,700	100.0	10.0	8.1	10.7	10.7	10.1	9.2	8.6	14.1	9.8	8.6
North Dakota.....	523.70	489.90	6,120	100.0	15.4	8.8	10.6	9.0	7.7	6.5	6.9	11.6	10.0	13.6
Ohio.....	581.00	576.00	132,120	100.0	9.2	6.9	8.1	8.0	7.4	6.8	6.6	12.9	13.5	20.5
Oklahoma.....	535.90	519.60	34,870	100.0	12.7	8.3	9.5	8.3	8.0	7.8	7.2	13.0	12.2	13.0
Oregon.....	577.70	572.10	30,120	100.0	9.6	6.4	9.1	8.4	6.4	7.1	6.6	12.7	13.5	20.2
Pennsylvania.....	577.40	570.40	136,880	100.0	8.9	6.4	7.8	8.5	7.9	7.7	6.9	13.3	14.9	17.8
Rhode Island.....	524.90	501.40	12,620	100.0	10.5	10.0	10.4	9.7	9.2	8.2	7.0	12.6	11.8	10.8
South Carolina.....	524.50	501.50	53,360	100.0	9.2	7.8	10.8	10.7	11.1	10.0	7.6	13.3	10.6	8.9
South Dakota.....	501.30	481.80	7,870	100.0	13.7	9.5	11.2	9.4	9.5	7.8	8.5	13.1	8.9	8.4
Tennessee.....	523.70	498.10	75,500	100.0	10.2	8.6	10.6	10.9	10.0	9.2	7.8	12.5	9.5	10.6
Texas.....	546.20	528.10	138,820	100.0	11.0	7.5	9.7	9.1	8.2	7.9	7.3	13.5	11.1	14.7
Utah.....	546.50	515.50	11,140	100.0	11.9	8.3	9.1	9.3	9.2	6.7	6.5	10.9	9.7	18.4
Vermont.....	543.50	528.80	6,380	100.0	8.8	8.3	9.7	8.8	9.1	9.1	8.3	13.6	12.5	11.8
Virginia.....	540.30	521.20	67,800	100.0	10.3	7.8	9.4	9.3	9.7	8.1	8.1	13.2	11.7	12.4
Washington.....	572.60	565.80	47,790	100.0	9.8	7.5	8.4	7.7	7.9	6.5	6.8	13.5	12.7	19.1
West Virginia.....	592.80	594.80	36,060	100.0	8.7	6.0	7.0	7.6	6.5	7.2	7.7	14.1	14.7	20.5
Wisconsin.....	561.60	547.40	56,260	100.0	10.1	8.0	8.7	8.4	7.7	7.5	7.0	12.3	12.9	17.5
Wyoming.....	561.00	545.90	4,110	100.0	10.5	10.7	10.2	6.3	7.5	5.1	4.9	12.7	12.4	19.7
Outlying areas:														
American Samoa.....	383.90	378.70	390	100.0	25.6	15.4	15.4	15.4	7.7	10.3	2.6	2.6	5.1	(1)
Guam.....	463.80	470.90	320	100.0	21.9	6.3	6.3	6.3	21.9	15.6	6.3	3.1	9.4	3.1
Puerto Rico.....	452.70	431.90	75,460	100.0	14.2	10.7	15.6	14.7	12.2	8.7	7.0	9.2	4.8	2.8
Virgin Islands.....	483.60	428.70	590	100.0	11.9	13.6	18.6	10.2	10.2	6.8	3.4	10.2	8.5	6.8
Abroad.....	500.00	490.30	10,490	100.0	15.6	6.9	9.5	10.1	9.6	9.5	6.8	13.9	9.4	8.6
Unknown ²	502.20	445.30	390	100.0	20.5	12.8	2.6	15.4	5.1	(1)	10.3	7.7	12.8	12.8

¹ Less than 0.05 percent.² State code unknown.

5.J OASDI Current-Pay Benefits: Geographic Data

Table 5.J9.—Average and median monthly benefit for nondisabled widows and widowers and number and percentage distribution, by monthly benefit, December 1989

[Based on 10-percent sample]

State	Monthly benefit		Number	Percentage distribution of beneficiaries receiving—										
	Average	Median		Total	Less than \$300.00	\$300.00-\$349.90	\$350.00-\$399.90	\$400.00-\$449.90	\$450.00-\$499.90	\$500.00-\$549.90	\$550.00-\$599.90	\$600.00-\$649.90	\$650.00-\$699.90	\$700.00-or more
Total.....	\$522.10	\$524.60	4,955,190	100.0	11.6	5.8	6.9	9.0	11.0	12.8	12.5	11.1	6.7	12.7
Alabama.....	455.50	444.40	101,870	100.0	22.1	9.3	9.5	10.2	10.7	9.8	8.6	7.2	4.8	7.8
Alaska.....	500.90	507.20	2,750	100.0	16.4	7.6	4.7	8.0	10.9	15.3	8.4	10.9	6.5	11.3
Arizona.....	543.80	544.30	58,260	100.0	9.1	4.3	5.4	7.9	10.8	13.9	13.5	12.9	7.8	14.3
Arkansas.....	448.00	431.00	62,380	100.0	22.1	10.1	10.7	11.4	10.4	9.4	8.1	6.5	4.0	7.4
California.....	544.80	542.80	401,790	100.0	9.5	4.6	5.5	8.1	10.8	13.3	13.5	12.4	7.3	15.0
Colorado.....	524.20	523.30	49,400	100.0	10.9	6.0	6.5	9.1	11.5	12.7	12.2	11.5	6.9	12.8
Connecticut.....	581.60	572.80	57,210	100.0	4.5	2.6	3.8	6.6	10.5	14.7	15.3	15.0	8.5	18.4
Delaware.....	545.50	539.30	12,930	100.0	6.7	4.3	6.0	9.3	12.1	14.6	13.3	12.8	7.3	13.6
District of Columbia.....	449.40	415.00	10,030	100.0	28.1	10.0	9.9	6.6	8.6	9.3	7.8	6.3	3.6	10.0
Florida.....	538.30	536.10	282,020	100.0	9.0	4.9	6.4	8.8	11.2	13.4	13.7	11.9	7.1	13.7
Georgia.....	459.70	446.70	108,860	100.0	20.6	9.3	10.1	10.6	10.5	10.0	8.6	7.1	4.6	8.7
Hawaii.....	499.40	499.00	12,570	100.0	12.6	5.9	9.0	10.0	12.6	13.1	10.7	10.6	6.7	8.8
Idaho.....	522.20	518.50	16,740	100.0	7.3	6.0	8.3	10.4	13.0	13.0	13.7	10.6	5.7	11.9
Illinois.....	563.00	558.20	224,090	100.0	7.0	3.9	5.0	7.3	10.2	14.0	14.3	13.5	7.8	17.0
Indiana.....	552.00	549.10	114,430	100.0	5.6	4.1	5.6	8.4	11.7	14.7	15.1	12.9	8.2	13.7
Iowa.....	531.30	524.10	71,530	100.0	6.7	6.0	7.7	10.8	11.9	14.1	13.3	11.0	6.5	12.0
Kansas.....	541.80	531.40	52,920	100.0	7.4	5.5	7.6	9.6	11.2	13.7	12.6	10.7	6.9	14.9
Kentucky.....	465.30	458.40	94,640	100.0	19.1	9.3	9.2	10.4	11.0	10.6	9.9	8.0	4.2	8.2
Louisiana.....	478.10	466.40	99,650	100.0	19.2	7.9	8.7	10.6	10.7	10.4	8.9	8.1	5.2	10.2
Maine.....	497.60	494.80	26,250	100.0	11.4	7.4	9.2	10.8	12.4	13.1	12.0	9.2	5.1	9.4
Maryland.....	533.20	532.60	79,310	100.0	10.2	5.3	6.1	8.5	11.3	13.0	12.7	11.5	7.1	14.2
Massachusetts.....	549.80	546.60	114,640	100.0	8.2	4.3	5.4	8.7	10.6	13.6	13.9	12.6	7.6	15.1
Michigan.....	562.20	560.40	195,670	100.0	5.2	3.2	4.1	7.2	11.4	15.3	16.5	14.7	8.4	14.0
Minnesota.....	521.90	518.90	87,090	100.0	9.2	6.3	8.1	9.9	11.3	13.1	12.5	10.8	6.2	12.4
Mississippi.....	418.70	391.30	58,500	100.0	29.8	11.0	11.0	10.1	8.6	8.0	7.2	5.1	3.1	6.1
Missouri.....	514.90	513.30	116,080	100.0	11.7	6.6	7.6	9.3	11.5	12.3	12.3	10.8	6.5	11.5
Montana.....	525.60	518.60	16,770	100.0	8.0	6.0	6.8	10.4	13.5	14.0	12.8	10.3	6.1	12.2
Nebraska.....	532.50	517.50	35,610	100.0	6.9	6.7	8.6	10.9	11.9	13.9	11.6	10.1	5.4	14.1
Nevada.....	543.20	541.10	14,660	100.0	8.3	4.3	6.0	9.9	11.1	12.6	14.5	12.0	6.5	14.9
New Hampshire.....	544.10	531.00	16,610	100.0	7.3	4.0	5.4	9.9	13.8	15.4	12.0	11.9	7.0	13.4
New Jersey.....	572.80	564.60	144,260	100.0	5.0	2.8	4.3	7.7	11.4	14.1	15.1	13.5	8.8	17.1
New Mexico.....	486.00	486.70	24,480	100.0	18.0	7.9	7.8	8.9	9.9	11.9	10.3	9.0	5.8	10.5
New York.....	560.90	554.10	332,730	100.0	6.2	3.6	5.2	8.0	11.5	14.2	14.5	13.3	7.8	15.6
North Carolina.....	454.10	442.10	130,910	100.0	20.8	10.0	10.0	10.8	11.1	10.4	8.8	6.8	3.7	7.6
North Dakota.....	492.40	480.50	16,340	100.0	10.8	9.5	11.1	10.6	12.7	14.3	9.4	6.8	4.9	9.9
Ohio.....	548.70	551.90	259,010	100.0	8.1	4.0	5.3	7.6	10.5	13.7	14.4	13.8	8.1	14.3
Oklahoma.....	496.00	492.10	74,130	100.0	14.6	7.2	8.5	9.9	11.5	11.9	11.4	9.3	5.8	9.9
Oregon.....	545.40	543.10	52,880	100.0	7.5	4.1	5.3	8.6	11.6	14.8	14.4	12.5	7.6	13.6
Pennsylvania.....	551.10	547.90	313,420	100.0	6.0	3.7	5.2	9.1	11.9	14.5	14.4	13.6	7.9	13.6
Rhode Island.....	541.00	532.30	19,090	100.0	6.3	4.0	6.4	11.1	11.9	15.6	15.0	9.9	7.1	12.6
South Carolina.....	450.40	443.60	61,550	100.0	21.9	9.2	10.1	9.9	11.8	10.4	8.4	6.4	4.5	7.3
South Dakota.....	491.40	477.50	17,910	100.0	10.4	8.8	11.2	12.8	12.1	12.6	10.4	7.4	5.1	9.1
Tennessee.....	464.00	455.40	111,150	100.0	20.5	8.8	9.4	10.1	10.5	10.3	9.1	7.9	4.8	8.6
Texas.....	503.60	495.40	298,140	100.0	15.0	7.3	8.5	9.5	10.4	11.3	10.1	9.3	5.9	12.5
Utah.....	546.50	544.60	18,940	100.0	9.2	4.6	5.1	7.9	11.5	12.9	12.4	12.0	8.1	16.2
Vermont.....	525.00	520.90	10,550	100.0	9.5	5.7	8.0	9.7	12.1	11.8	13.7	10.0	6.3	13.3
Virginia.....	484.20	477.80	109,790	100.0	16.5	8.6	8.6	10.2	10.8	11.6	10.3	8.3	4.9	10.1
Washington.....	555.20	552.40	77,260	100.0	7.0	3.9	5.4	7.9	10.5	14.4	14.2	13.3	8.2	15.2
West Virginia.....	495.10	494.20	60,050	100.0	12.3	6.6	8.5	11.5	12.4	12.6	11.9	10.1	5.5	8.6
Wisconsin.....	546.40	548.10	101,810	100.0	6.5	4.6	6.0	7.9	11.0	14.4	15.1	13.6	7.9	13.0
Wyoming.....	533.30	535.00	6,750	100.0	9.3	3.9	7.4	9.2	10.2	14.1	12.4	12.0	8.0	13.5
Outlying areas:														
American Samoa.....	295.10	219.90	250	100.0	68.0	12.0	(1)	(1)	12.0	4.0	4.0	(1)	(1)	(1)
Guam.....	379.40	337.00	450	100.0	33.3	22.2	4.4	6.7	8.9	4.4	4.4	8.9	4.4	2.2
Puerto Rico.....	324.00	275.30	55,750	100.0	54.3	11.9	10.1	7.1	4.6	3.7	2.9	2.0	1.2	2.1
Virgin Islands.....	458.90	418.90	830	100.0	28.9	7.2	9.6	10.8	6.0	12.0	2.4	6.0	4.8	12.0
Abroad.....	408.20	395.40	61,160	100.0	28.6	10.7	11.7	10.6	9.5	9.0	8.1	5.4	2.6	3.8
Unknown ²	532.80	499.50	340	100.0	14.7	5.9	5.9	5.9	17.6	8.8	14.7	(1)	5.9	20.6

¹ Less than 0.05 percent.

² State code unknown.

CONTACT: Donald T. Ferron/ Rona Blumenthal (301) 965-0160/ 0163 for further information.

Table 5.J10.—Number of children, by type of benefit, December 1989

(Based on 10-percent sample)

State	Children												
	Total	Under age 18 of—				Disabled, aged 18 or older of—				Students aged 18-19 of—			
		Total	Retired workers	Disabled workers	Deceased workers	Total	Retired workers	Disabled workers	Deceased workers	Total	Retired workers	Disabled workers	Deceased workers
Total.....	3,166,880	2,486,350	237,610	901,400	1,347,340	590,360	172,650	35,950	381,760	90,170	12,190	23,330	54,650
Alabama.....	77,040	60,830	6,510	22,680	31,640	13,400	3,630	930	8,840	2,810	370	750	1,690
Alaska.....	4,900	4,310	490	830	2,990	490	120	70	300	100	10	90	90
Arizona.....	43,140	36,720	3,870	12,030	20,820	5,140	1,820	290	3,030	1,280	210	280	790
Arkansas.....	44,790	36,330	3,930	15,760	16,640	6,860	1,760	470	4,630	1,600	210	510	880
California.....	269,930	220,850	24,390	68,780	127,680	44,230	15,260	2,660	26,310	4,850	700	950	3,290
Colorado.....	31,170	25,650	1,710	9,500	14,440	4,390	1,270	280	2,840	1,130	140	220	770
Connecticut.....	30,360	22,120	1,930	7,570	12,620	7,540	2,330	280	4,930	700	100	140	450
Delaware.....	7,220	5,550	450	1,980	3,120	1,510	580	100	830	160	20	20	120
District of Columbia.....	7,230	5,590	440	950	4,200	1,460	350	30	1,080	180	20	20	140
Florida.....	150,800	124,130	13,160	44,000	66,970	22,380	6,910	1,410	14,060	4,290	600	1,090	2,690
Georgia.....	95,750	76,720	5,200	30,340	41,180	15,870	4,010	1,280	10,580	3,160	250	930	1,980
Hawaii.....	12,180	10,020	2,940	2,140	4,940	2,060	700	60	1,300	100	50	10	40
Idaho.....	12,700	10,510	1,020	3,650	5,840	1,840	530	80	1,230	350	70	40	240
Illinois.....	132,260	102,190	8,610	34,620	58,960	26,800	7,550	1,420	17,830	3,270	390	780	2,100
Indiana.....	71,970	55,370	4,280	22,290	28,800	13,800	3,600	890	9,310	2,800	310	750	1,740
Iowa.....	30,990	21,500	1,690	8,460	11,350	8,230	2,630	390	5,210	1,260	180	300	780
Kansas.....	27,230	20,680	1,550	6,630	12,500	5,450	1,810	320	3,320	1,100	180	230	590
Kentucky.....	67,670	52,980	4,340	25,110	23,530	12,870	3,580	1,110	8,180	1,820	210	570	1,040
Louisiana.....	83,090	67,470	5,490	27,830	34,150	13,300	3,590	1,400	8,310	2,320	280	680	1,360
Maine.....	15,130	11,090	830	4,910	5,350	3,490	890	170	2,430	550	50	120	380
Maryland.....	44,490	34,800	2,560	9,220	23,020	8,940	2,250	370	6,320	750	30	180	540
Massachusetts.....	56,380	40,900	2,860	16,250	21,790	14,640	4,010	640	9,990	840	130	200	510
Michigan.....	120,380	91,260	6,970	34,940	49,350	25,520	7,890	1,670	15,960	3,600	440	890	2,270
Minnesota.....	39,370	28,530	2,510	9,400	16,620	9,390	3,010	250	6,130	1,450	240	320	890
Mississippi.....	57,750	47,540	5,060	19,530	22,950	8,610	2,220	740	5,650	1,600	290	430	880
Missouri.....	69,510	54,480	4,020	20,570	29,890	12,870	3,410	1,050	8,410	2,160	350	620	1,190
Montana.....	11,800	9,750	720	3,840	5,190	1,630	550	80	1,000	420	40	130	250
Nebraska.....	16,610	12,720	860	4,730	7,130	3,340	1,090	90	2,160	550	120	120	310
Nevada.....	10,780	9,620	990	2,800	5,830	860	220	100	540	300	60	60	180
New Hampshire.....	10,630	8,140	530	3,120	4,490	2,240	520	70	1,650	250	30	90	130
New Jersey.....	75,810	58,200	5,020	18,640	34,540	15,890	4,470	720	10,700	1,720	220	490	1,010
New Mexico.....	23,670	20,100	2,200	6,440	11,460	2,730	740	160	1,830	840	120	240	480
New York.....	200,520	149,760	13,640	52,070	84,050	46,530	13,460	2,410	30,660	4,230	530	1,090	2,610
North Carolina.....	93,590	72,550	5,740	26,590	40,220	17,970	4,570	1,360	12,040	3,070	400	1,010	1,660
North Dakota.....	7,550	5,300	600	1,650	3,050	1,880	610	40	1,230	370	100	60	210
Ohio.....	138,540	103,750	8,340	42,240	53,170	29,490	8,350	2,060	19,080	5,300	620	1,650	3,030
Oklahoma.....	41,270	33,100	2,660	11,840	18,600	6,790	2,000	410	4,380	1,380	200	360	820
Oregon.....	31,060	25,040	2,200	8,510	14,330	5,200	2,000	240	2,960	820	100	250	470
Pennsylvania.....	133,130	95,670	8,200	33,380	54,090	33,520	9,020	1,480	1,320	3,940	550	1,060	2,330
Rhode Island.....	10,640	7,710	500	3,000	4,210	2,810	820	170	1,820	120	20	40	60
South Carolina.....	56,700	44,900	3,500	16,810	24,590	9,910	2,420	740	6,750	1,890	170	620	1,100
South Dakota.....	9,640	7,310	640	2,690	3,980	2,010	570	40	1,400	320	50	20	250
Tennessee.....	76,300	59,010	4,940	24,000	30,070	14,690	3,810	960	9,920	2,600	310	690	1,600
Texas.....	216,300	177,740	20,500	50,900	106,340	29,680	8,960	1,240	19,480	8,880	1,420	1,790	5,670
Utah.....	18,270	15,460	1,570	4,750	9,140	2,270	780	160	1,330	540	60	170	310
Vermont.....	6,680	5,290	430	2,110	2,750	1,220	270	60	890	170	50	80	40
Virginia.....	67,140	51,010	4,250	19,150	27,610	14,340	3,570	850	9,920	1,790	150	450	1,190
Washington.....	46,850	37,300	3,170	13,520	20,610	8,050	2,660	490	4,900	1,500	110	340	1,050
West Virginia.....	38,740	28,920	2,720	14,800	11,400	8,630	2,130	700	5,800	1,190	160	450	580
Wisconsin.....	55,750	40,990	3,380	17,470	20,140	13,260	4,040	970	8,250	1,500	260	460	780
Wyoming.....	5,040	4,230	340	1,340	2,550	620	230	30	360	190	20	40	130
Outlying areas:													
American Samoa.....	1,660	1,620	340	290	990	40	10	...	30	...	...	...	...
Guam.....	1,560	1,490	230	280	980	70	50	...	20	...	...	...	...
Puerto Rico.....	110,770	90,810	12,600	46,820	31,390	18,450	7,030	1,670	9,750	1,510	380	450	680
Virgin Islands.....	1,640	1,360	250	150	960	260	50	20	190	20	...	10	10
Abroad.....	39,220	34,420	9,060	4,740	20,620	4,430	1,610	180	2,640	370	80	40	250
Unknown ¹	5,590	4,960	680	2,760	1,520	470	330	90	50	160	30	40	90

¹ State code unknown.

5.J OASDI Current-Pay Benefits: Geographic Data

Table 5.J11.—Number and amount of monthly benefit for beneficiaries living abroad, by country, December 1989

Country ¹	Number						Monthly benefit (in thousands)
	Total	Retired workers	Disabled workers	Wives	Children	Widows	
Total	352,586	175,654	11,017	48,667	46,234	71,014	\$126,193
Canada	69,320	39,495	1,856	11,694	3,103	13,172	24,622
Mexico	60,906	23,107	1,835	8,766	16,638	10,560	15,028
Philippines	25,111	7,258	379	3,387	6,952	7,135	6,850
Europe:							
Italy	39,262	20,481	1,746	5,607	2,050	9,378	14,348
Germany (West)	19,552	11,612	735	1,791	1,694	3,720	7,219
Greece	17,416	8,001	814	2,688	1,088	4,825	5,678
United Kingdom	16,839	10,249	284	2,433	889	2,984	6,816
Portugal	8,366	5,006	391	1,233	424	1,312	2,601
Spain	6,538	3,625	188	841	370	1,514	2,495
Ireland	5,963	3,965	218	473	471	836	2,525
France	5,345	3,501	87	670	220	867	2,108
Norway	4,963	2,896	101	760	132	1,074	1,747
Yugoslavia	3,943	1,507	266	536	262	1,372	1,500
Switzerland	3,041	2,014	25	378	110	514	1,184
Sweden	2,836	1,907	24	249	88	568	1,106
Poland	2,646	1,308	74	274	160	830	1,016
Austria	1,806	1,217	24	143	57	365	781
Netherlands	1,792	1,038	34	247	89	384	695
Belgium	1,115	700	9	139	41	226	462
Denmark	1,006	598	12	95	53	248	403
Asia:							
Israel	7,031	4,232	140	964	524	1,171	3,037
Japan	3,732	1,649	42	402	285	1,354	1,519
Hong Kong	1,436	372	7	165	34	858	471
Yemen	1,018	120	110	108	578	102	239
Central America:							
Dominican Republic	4,819	2,478	375	453	1,111	402	1,490
Jamaica	1,987	1,472	27	207	113	168	744
Costa Rica	1,759	1,040	104	185	278	152	680
British West Indies	1,206	736	30	151	116	173	445
South America:							
Argentina	1,951	1,172	76	262	139	302	695
Brazil	1,590	870	43	190	204	283	602
Ecuador	1,377	797	71	159	236	114	436
Colombia	1,202	677	65	109	195	156	403
Oceania:							
Australia	3,035	1,822	39	428	229	517	1,181

¹ With 1,000 or more beneficiaries.

CONTACT: Rona Blumenthal/Barbara Lingg (301) 965-0163/0156 for further information.

Table 5.K1.—Number and percent of beneficiaries, and average monthly benefit, by State and direct deposit status, December 1989

[Based on 10-percent sample]

State	All beneficiaries		Direct deposit status					
			Using			Not using		
	Number	Average monthly benefit	Number	Percent	Average monthly benefit	Number	Percent	Average monthly benefit
Total	39,117,810	\$511.74	19,181,570	49.0	\$555.77	19,936,240	51.0	\$488.38
Alabama	694,540	458.70	263,920	38.0	520.86	430,620	62.0	420.61
Alaska	31,760	501.95	13,690	43.1	543.53	18,070	56.9	470.45
Arizona	567,150	522.98	373,890	65.9	553.22	193,260	34.1	464.43
Arkansas	461,420	448.94	203,340	44.1	504.53	258,080	55.9	405.13
California	3,600,890	525.53	2,006,410	55.7	554.88	1,594,480	44.3	488.61
Colorado	404,430	503.72	227,620	56.3	530.62	176,810	43.7	469.10
Connecticut	519,030	577.35	249,730	48.1	612.39	269,300	51.9	544.85
Delaware	103,060	541.05	56,400	54.7	582.22	46,660	45.3	491.29
District of Columbia	78,730	448.30	30,780	39.1	488.90	47,950	60.9	422.24
Florida	2,577,250	522.77	1,750,550	67.9	552.15	826,700	32.1	480.58
Georgia	859,730	467.10	348,420	40.5	527.94	511,310	59.5	425.65
Hawaii	144,710	504.81	71,720	49.6	542.29	72,990	50.4	467.99
Idaho	154,850	499.44	98,780	63.8	528.02	56,070	36.2	449.10
Illinois	1,737,210	550.83	834,440	48.0	585.21	902,770	52.0	519.05
Indiana	893,780	537.94	433,790	48.5	572.14	459,990	51.5	505.69
Iowa	518,070	518.41	286,910	55.4	545.39	231,160	44.6	484.92
Kansas	405,900	527.39	231,670	57.1	551.44	174,230	42.9	435.42
Kentucky	636,670	455.35	238,370	37.4	515.64	398,300	62.6	419.26
Louisiana	639,070	455.61	201,290	31.5	527.28	437,780	68.5	422.66
Maine	211,760	478.52	99,350	46.9	516.54	112,410	53.1	444.92
Maryland	599,830	522.61	259,680	43.3	557.56	340,150	56.7	495.93
Massachusetts	956,680	530.52	484,680	50.7	565.82	472,000	49.3	494.26
Michigan	1,470,170	549.14	792,580	53.9	581.85	677,590	46.1	510.88
Minnesota	658,600	507.17	352,590	53.5	541.56	306,010	46.5	467.56
Mississippi	444,460	424.96	169,050	38.0	498.73	275,410	62.0	379.68
Missouri	896,590	503.48	433,590	48.4	536.45	463,000	51.6	472.50
Montana	136,470	499.19	81,080	59.4	529.00	55,390	40.6	455.56
Nebraska	265,590	511.60	148,880	56.1	539.78	116,710	43.9	475.67
Nevada	155,070	527.97	92,680	59.8	548.47	62,390	40.2	497.53
New Hampshire	158,020	529.40	90,530	57.3	554.83	67,490	42.7	495.30
New Jersey	1,206,360	572.91	532,260	44.1	608.27	674,100	55.9	545.00
New Mexico	211,160	468.30	114,270	54.1	522.45	96,890	45.9	404.43
New York	2,800,810	555.45	1,348,960	48.2	595.20	1,451,850	51.8	518.53
North Carolina	1,051,110	474.25	416,960	39.7	540.16	634,150	60.3	430.91
North Dakota	111,220	475.56	55,550	49.9	508.06	55,670	50.1	443.13
Ohio	1,782,000	525.32	807,570	45.3	561.69	974,430	54.7	495.17
Oklahoma	523,740	487.41	260,460	49.7	528.12	263,280	50.3	447.13
Oregon	486,170	530.70	337,900	69.5	552.72	148,270	30.5	480.50
Pennsylvania	2,214,270	538.27	996,930	45.0	572.88	1,217,340	55.0	509.92
Rhode Island	178,990	528.73	87,260	48.8	562.87	91,730	51.2	496.25
South Carolina	528,390	469.22	212,570	40.2	536.15	315,820	59.8	424.17
South Dakota	127,810	469.62	66,720	52.2	501.90	61,090	47.8	434.37
Tennessee	811,430	468.73	310,270	38.2	535.14	501,160	61.8	427.62
Texas	2,140,930	485.83	1,043,790	48.8	535.51	1,097,140	51.2	438.56
Utah	183,790	514.70	110,830	60.3	542.63	72,960	39.7	472.28
Vermont	86,510	505.09	42,980	49.7	538.60	43,530	50.3	472.00
Virginia	815,320	482.82	339,600	41.7	531.95	475,720	58.3	447.13
Washington	698,360	538.45	469,730	67.3	560.73	228,630	32.7	492.68
West Virginia	367,780	486.59	134,220	36.5	539.38	233,560	63.5	456.25
Wisconsin	827,040	531.50	426,560	51.6	566.33	400,480	48.4	494.41
Wyoming	60,280	516.46	34,820	57.8	542.15	25,460	42.2	481.34
Puerto Rico	555,870	303.15	46,570	8.4	445.99	509,300	91.6	290.08
Other areas ¹	366,980	357.87	58,380	15.9	427.54	308,600	84.1	344.69

¹ Includes American Samoa, Guam, the Virgin Islands, and foreign countries.

CONTACT: Joseph Bondar/Barbara Lingg (301) 965-0162/0156 for further information.

5.L OASDI Current-Pay Benefits: With Representative Payee

Table 5.L1.—Total number of OASDI beneficiaries and number and percent with representative payee, by type of beneficiary, at end of 1989

[Based on 10 percent sample]

Type of beneficiary	All beneficiaries	Beneficiaries with representative payee	
		Number	Percent
Total.....	39,117,810	3,808,040	9.7
Adult beneficiaries	36,631,460	1,324,730	3.6
Retired workers	24,314,120	319,830	1.3
Disabled workers	2,886,590	400,520	13.9
Wives and husbands	3,363,600	19,720	.6
Widows and widowers ¹	5,272,710	123,180	2.3
Disabled widows and widowers	104,000	13,370	12.9
Special age-72 beneficiaries	9,910	2,090	21.1
Disabled children aged 18 or older	590,360	444,390	75.3
Students aged 18-19	90,170	1,630	1.8
Children under age 18	2,486,350	2,483,310	99.9
In custody of parent payee .....	...	2,279,310	...
Not in custody of parent payee .....	...	204,000	...

¹ Includes nondisabled widows and widowers, widowed mothers and fathers, and parents.

CONTACT: Joan Loeff (301) 965-0180 for further information.

5.M OASDI Current-Pay Benefits: International Agreements

Table 5.M1.—Number and average monthly benefit with eligibility based on international agreement, ¹ by type of benefit, December 1983–89, and country involved in agreement, December 1989

Year and country	Total	Retired workers	Disabled workers	Wives and husbands	Widows and widowers ²	Other
Number						
December:						
1983	1,541	970	97	266	109	99
1984	2,717	1,664	254	435	202	162
1985	7,857	4,773	404	1,730	578	372
1986	11,681	7,056	653	2,584	866	522
1987	14,659	8,857	930	3,182	1,102	598
1988	18,413	11,214	1,178	3,964	1,327	670
1989	22,713	14,129	1,394	4,810	1,710	670
Belgium	67	52	0	12	2	1
Canada	12,372	7,128	776	3,018	1,047	403
France	164	131	1	28	2	2
Germany, Federal Republic of	3,739	2,665	425	360	188	101
Italy	2,783	1,677	102	604	316	84
Norway	863	496	54	225	64	24
Spain	17	11	0	6	0	0
Sweden	156	122	4	24	4	2
Switzerland	468	352	12	71	19	14
United Kingdom	2,084	1,495	20	462	68	39
Average benefit amount						
December:						
1983	\$62.61	\$68.77	\$145.68	\$24.02	\$49.27	\$40.16
1984	79.29	90.32	144.07	25.64	51.61	42.90
1985	73.52	86.52	147.43	32.04	60.94	38.79
1986	78.08	90.53	159.70	34.20	67.31	42.93
1987	84.66	96.84	172.71	36.28	71.74	47.83
1988	91.61	104.48	187.44	38.98	76.20	50.83
1989	100.24	114.13	204.94	41.52	81.49	58.95
Belgium	127.46	146.34	...	61.17	(3)	(3)
Canada	85.56	94.10	204.06	40.14	81.20	57.90
France	103.55	112.87	(3)	58.75	(3)	(3)
Germany, Federal Republic of	149.81	164.44	203.05	40.12	75.65	68.90
Italy	83.06	99.15	172.10	33.79	70.52	55.07
Norway	107.96	117.27	268.35	52.96	111.22	61.71
Spain	82.12	107.18	...	36.17	...	...
Sweden	114.73	127.71	(3)	47.13	126.75	98.00
Switzerland	113.62	126.34	211.08	53.47	88.68	49.29
United Kingdom	113.15	130.82	292.75	52.54	118.39	52.56

¹ See OASDI Program "History of Provisions, International Agreements."
² Includes nondisabled and disabled widow(er)s, and mothers and fathers.

³ Not shown to avoid disclosure of information regarding particular individuals.

6.A OASDI Benefits Awarded: Summary

Table 6.A1.—Number, by type of benefit, 1940-89

[Benefits not necessarily payable at time of award; See Glossary for definition of award]

Year	Total	Retired workers	Disabled workers	Wives and husbands of—		Children of—			Widowed mothers and fathers	Widows and widowers	Parents	Special age-72 beneficiaries
				Retired workers	Disabled workers	Retired workers	Deceased workers	Disabled workers				
Total.....	133,988,525	54,220,858	11,765,684	14,109,274	2,932,072	5,650,071	16,697,090	9,340,044	4,108,760	13,786,169	111,455	1,267,048
1940	254,984	132,335	...	34,555	...	8,249	51,133	...	23,260	4,600	852	...
1941	269,286	114,660	...	36,213	...	6,031	69,588	...	30,502	11,020	1,272	...
1942	258,116	99,622	...	33,250	...	4,859	72,525	...	31,820	14,774	1,266	...
1943	262,865	89,070	...	31,916	...	3,652	81,967	...	35,420	19,576	1,264	...
1944	318,949	110,097	...	40,349	...	4,350	95,326	...	42,649	24,759	1,419	...
1945	462,463	185,174	...	63,068	...	7,215	120,299	...	55,108	29,844	1,755	...
1946	547,150	258,980	...	88,515	...	10,736	104,139	...	44,190	38,823	1,767	...
1947	572,909	271,488	...	94,189	...	12,446	103,308	...	42,807	45,249	3,422	...
1948	596,201	275,903	...	98,554	...	12,604	106,351	...	44,276	55,667	2,846	...
1949	682,241	337,273	...	117,356	...	15,854	103,068	...	43,087	62,928	2,675	...
1950	962,628	567,131	...	162,768	...	25,495	97,146	...	41,101	66,735	2,252	...
1951	1,336,432	702,984	...	228,887	...	40,958	189,542	...	78,323	89,591	6,147	...
1952	1,053,303	531,206	...	177,707	...	24,695	158,650	...	64,875	92,302	3,868	...
1953	1,419,462	771,671	...	246,856	...	33,868	178,310	...	71,945	112,866	3,946	...
1954	1,401,733	749,911	...	236,764	...	35,938	176,858	...	70,775	128,026	3,461	...
1955	1,657,773	909,883	...	288,915	...	40,402	198,393	...	76,018	140,624	3,538	...
1956	1,855,296	934,033	...	384,562	...	37,900	173,883	...	67,475	253,524	3,919	...
1957	2,832,344	1,424,975	178,802	578,012	...	81,842	231,321	...	88,174	244,633	4,585	...
1958 ¹	2,123,465	1,041,668	131,382	366,553	12,920	63,408	205,110	18,264	81,467	199,320	3,373	...
1959 ²	2,501,802	1,089,740	177,811	390,517	54,299	83,157	265,123	78,655	102,020	252,683	7,797	...
1960	2,336,144	981,717	207,805	339,987	54,187	69,979	241,430	104,310	92,607	239,267	4,855	...
1961	3,046,653	1,361,505	279,758	394,198	77,588	126,019	264,440	189,283	98,449	251,275	4,138	...
1962	3,004,501	1,347,268	250,634	393,857	69,212	135,984	266,286	170,354	99,925	267,051	3,930	...
1963	2,729,559	1,145,602	223,739	345,610	66,543	115,220	281,511	163,967	104,960	278,709	3,698	...
1964	2,552,063	1,041,807	207,592	316,262	59,706	100,051	288,304	145,439	106,249	283,263	3,390	...
1965	3,072,426	1,183,133	253,499	321,015	69,183	134,187	451,399	197,616	100,005	359,431	2,958	...
1966	4,722,483	1,647,524	278,345	396,856	81,238	195,055	584,901	276,093	107,135	403,595	3,202	748,539
1967	3,596,770	1,161,130	301,359	319,503	87,296	167,676	534,568	282,662	110,762	355,589	2,658	273,567
1968	3,619,927	1,240,098	323,154	329,935	89,603	172,460	593,331	299,016	113,765	375,391	2,144	81,030
1969	3,699,633	1,272,784	344,741	335,723	94,690	176,162	622,109	313,629	116,922	375,753	2,093	45,027
1970	3,722,433	1,338,107	350,384	339,447	96,304	182,595	591,724	316,546	112,377	363,216	1,852	29,881
1971	3,965,157	1,391,403	415,897	338,219	113,222	196,589	613,193	372,224	116,548	381,262	1,635	24,965
1972	4,202,607	1,461,399	455,438	353,742	124,366	209,422	643,513	411,766	117,699	402,809	2,086	20,367
1973	4,220,493	1,493,194	491,616	349,493	128,198	217,708	618,825	413,751	118,775	372,167	1,655	15,111
1974	4,100,809	1,413,145	535,977	319,149	132,042	201,684	574,174	443,909	109,221	363,693	1,155	6,660
1975	4,427,138	1,505,750	592,049	350,558	148,741	225,579	591,118	515,216	116,224	377,246	969	3,688
1976	4,351,654	1,475,773	551,460	346,623	147,407	236,805	578,905	511,487	113,520	385,373	914	3,387
1977	4,610,730	1,593,631	568,874	390,874	151,938	259,447	587,589	518,477	118,821	416,735	870	3,474
1978	4,166,571	1,472,786	464,415	346,956	130,161	214,284	566,992	453,382	110,015	403,679	844	3,057
1979	4,229,286	1,590,854	416,713	358,163	113,243	247,800	544,549	399,172	110,424	445,555	788	2,025
1980	4,214,567	1,612,669	396,559	360,693	108,500	248,658	540,246	385,208	107,809	452,156	724	1,345
1981	4,029,827	1,578,990	351,847	338,540	95,575	211,406	535,487	339,654	99,653	477,121	606	948
1982	3,840,579	1,618,411	297,131	349,967	77,835	182,849	473,396	260,470	86,786	492,451	498	785
1983	3,755,994	1,669,738	311,549	356,274	80,079	144,945	380,992	226,895	82,464	501,688	431	939
1984	3,690,100	1,607,370	361,998	342,691	81,831	131,986	351,326	238,252	73,794	499,677	383	792
1985	3,796,394	1,690,490	377,371	356,558	83,511	128,076	332,531	253,025	72,241	501,673	381	537
1986	3,853,454	1,734,248	416,865	358,115	82,435	122,652	319,808	258,167	69,340	491,052	344	428
1987	3,733,853	1,681,716	415,848	333,333	77,316	117,984	310,573	256,742	64,777	475,035	286	243
1988	3,680,969	1,654,068	409,490	316,929	73,790	116,659	324,346	265,026	62,676	457,574	263	148
1989	3,646,349	1,656,744	425,582	310,498	69,113	106,491	307,484	261,387	59,525	449,139	281	105

¹ January-November.

² Includes December 1958.

CONTACT: Mayer Feldman/ Joseph Bondar (301) 965-0161/ 0162 for further information.

Table 6.A2.—Average primary insurance amount for retired workers and average monthly benefit for retired workers, disabled workers, and widows, 1940-89

Year ¹	Average primary insurance amount			Average monthly benefit							Non- aged widows
	Retired workers			Retired workers			Disabled workers				
	Total	Men	Women	Total	Men	Women	Total	Men	Women		
1940.....	\$22.71	\$23.26	\$18.38	\$22.71	\$23.26	\$18.38	...	...	...	\$20.36
1945.....	25.11	25.71	19.99	25.11	25.71	19.99	...	...	...	20.17
1950 (Jan.-Aug.).....	29.03	30.16	22.98	29.03	30.16	22.98	...	...	...	21.65
1950 (Sept.-Dec.).....	33.24	35.32	26.85	33.24	35.32	26.85	...	...	...	36.89
1955.....	69.74	75.86	56.05	69.74	75.86	56.05	...	...	...	49.68
1956.....	68.03	75.76	56.26	67.36	75.76	54.53	...	...	...	53.71
1957.....	68.91	75.57	57.64	67.59	75.57	54.06	...	...	...	53.92
1958.....	76.06	83.14	63.13	74.47	83.14	58.59	\$84.64	\$87.53	\$71.95	55.54	
1959.....	83.48	91.31	69.31	81.46	91.31	63.65	91.84	94.86	77.69	60.94	
1960.....	83.87	92.03	69.23	81.73	92.03	63.26	91.16	94.02	78.91	62.12	
1961 (Jan.-July).....	82.31	90.69	67.49	80.17	90.69	61.70	90.76	93.36	79.65	62.16	
1961 (Aug.-Dec.).....	80.36	85.06	67.38	75.33	80.41	61.31	91.95	94.94	79.70	69.21	
1962.....	83.83	90.37	70.52	78.80	85.88	64.37	92.71	96.36	79.90	70.49	
1963.....	86.09	93.67	72.48	80.30	88.43	65.71	94.40	98.35	81.27	71.61	
1964.....	87.61	95.57	74.32	81.24	89.78	66.96	94.98	99.27	81.41	73.08	
1965 (Jan.-Aug.).....	88.57	96.56	74.99	82.69	90.89	68.78	93.26	97.89	80.27	73.81	
1965 (Sept.-Dec.).....	99.36	108.79	82.34	89.20	99.90	71.26	101.30	106.51	86.75	75.37	
1966.....	100.57	108.82	85.06	93.75	102.85	77.34	101.41	106.40	86.92	74.16	
1967.....	96.62	105.83	81.66	89.74	99.05	74.63	101.84	106.95	87.04	77.68	
1968 (Mar.-Dec.) ²	111.82	122.00	95.49	103.82	114.15	87.25	115.67	121.77	98.35	90.02	
1969.....	114.51	125.37	97.29	106.13	117.09	88.80	118.35	125.11	99.37	91.55	
1970.....	133.94	146.99	113.69	123.82	136.80	103.67	139.79	148.39	115.74	106.95	
1975 (Jan.-May).....	216.56	242.76	176.76	196.42	220.35	160.50	220.60	241.48	175.27	185.34	
1975 (June-Dec.).....	235.13	264.67	191.56	213.68	241.05	173.31	243.47	266.08	192.13	198.88	
1976 (Jan.-May).....	241.19	273.43	193.03	218.40	247.46	174.99	247.32	270.78	193.97	201.05	
1976 (June-Dec.).....	257.95	293.96	206.65	233.72	266.64	186.84	271.19	297.10	213.29	214.22	
1977 (Jan.-May).....	264.80	301.70	209.90	239.60	272.80	190.30	273.20	299.30	214.10	216.90	
1977 (June-Dec.).....	280.20	322.30	221.50	254.90	293.20	201.40	294.80	323.20	230.00	227.40	
1978 (Jan.-May).....	288.50	332.60	225.30	262.20	301.80	205.50	300.20	329.30	233.80	233.60	
1978 (June-Dec.).....	305.00	356.00	237.60	278.40	324.70	217.10	328.80	360.70	254.70	246.50	
1979 (Jan.-May).....	318.00	368.50	246.50	289.30	335.30	224.40	333.60	366.60	259.10	241.50	
1979 (June-Dec.).....	348.50	406.00	269.10	317.00	370.80	242.80	360.30	396.50	278.30	275.60	
1980 (Jan.-May).....	353.80	411.70	270.50	321.10	374.00	244.90	352.10	388.80	269.70	277.50	
1980 (June-Dec.).....	396.30	465.50	301.00	359.80	422.90	272.90	396.50	437.90	301.00	312.80	
1981 (Jan.-May).....	400.10	467.50	302.60	363.60	424.20	276.00	389.80	431.40	295.00	313.00	
1981 (June-Dec.).....	438.80	514.50	332.60	400.10	468.00	304.80	425.60	471.30	320.70	346.30	
1982 (Jan.-May).....	425.60	504.20	315.10	388.40	457.50	291.40	416.90	462.40	312.70	350.80	
1982 (June-Dec.).....	447.10	532.70	328.50	408.60	483.00	305.50	441.10	489.50	328.00	375.30	
1983 (Jan.-Nov.).....	448.00	531.60	330.00	408.20	480.30	306.50	432.40	480.30	317.90	385.10	
1983 (Dec.).....	451.20	546.40	325.50	410.20	491.80	302.50	445.30	496.80	333.20	400.50	
1984 (Jan.-Nov.).....	457.10	544.40	335.60	414.70	489.40	310.90	443.00	494.00	332.20	406.80	
1984 (Dec.).....	471.00	565.70	343.00	429.50	511.30	318.90	461.10	516.50	342.90	428.00	
1985 (Jan.-Nov.).....	475.70	566.20	348.00	432.00	509.60	322.20	459.20	514.00	345.00	431.10	
1985 (Dec.).....	487.60	588.30	352.00	443.10	530.00	326.10	477.60	535.90	357.20	436.90	
1986 (Jan.-Nov.).....	500.30	596.90	363.50	453.10	536.00	335.70	471.50	527.60	358.20	452.10	
1986 (Dec.).....	504.60	611.00	361.70	456.90	548.40	334.00	489.00	546.90	369.60	446.20	
1987 (Jan.-Nov.).....	516.80	618.90	374.10	466.10	553.60	343.90	487.00	546.80	368.90	462.00	
1987 (Dec.).....	536.90	648.80	386.80	484.00	580.00	355.20	517.10	583.40	391.80	477.40	
1988 (Jan.-Nov.).....	540.70	648.60	390.40	487.80	580.30	359.00	517.20	581.90	392.60	488.80	
1988 (Dec.).....	560.00	679.50	401.20	504.90	607.00	369.20	543.00	612.70	410.00	499.20	
1989 (Jan.-Nov.).....	572.80	686.90	412.90	516.60	614.80	379.00	539.90	608.00	414.40	512.90	
1989 (Dec.).....	597.50	724.90	425.90	538.70	647.50	392.10	571.20	645.90	437.50	525.70	

¹ Some years shown in several parts to reflect effects of amendments that change benefit rates during the year; see History of the Provisions of the OASDI program.² Data for January and February not available.

6.A OASDI Benefits Awarded: Summary

Table 6.A3.—Number and average monthly benefit, by type of benefit, age, sex, and race,¹ 1989

[Based on 1-percent sample]

Type of benefit, sex, and age in month of award	Total ²		White		Black		Other	
	Number	Average monthly benefit ³	Number	Average monthly benefit ³	Number	Average monthly benefit ³	Number	Average monthly benefit ³
Retired workers								
Total.....	1,657,100	\$544.10	1,417,100	\$554.50	137,700	\$457.40	86,700	\$510.90
62-64.....	1,131,000	501.90	993,200	511.20	85,900	425.90	45,200	452.20
65-69.....	509,100	636.60	413,200	656.50	49,900	514.30	37,800	577.80
70 or older.....	17,000	585.30	10,700	635.40	1,900	390.80	3,700	544.70
Men.....	982,700	642.80	850,800	658.00	79,900	517.30	42,100	578.80
62-64.....	632,900	606.70	557,700	621.00	49,200	494.00	21,800	521.90
65-69.....	341,400	710.90	286,900	730.20	29,700	561.50	19,300	644.80
70 or older.....	8,400	594.10	6,200	643.50	1,000	354.20	1,000	544.10
Women.....	674,400	400.30	566,300	399.10	57,800	374.60	44,600	446.80
62-64.....	498,100	368.70	435,500	370.70	36,700	334.50	23,400	387.30
65-69.....	167,700	485.10	126,300	488.90	20,200	445.00	18,500	507.90
70 or older.....	8,600	576.70	4,500	624.20	900	431.60	2,700	545.00
Disabled workers								
Total.....	415,500	\$562.10	307,100	\$586.40	58,400	\$498.20	43,800	\$489.60
Under 30.....	35,000	387.90	24,000	394.80	5,600	351.00	4,300	400.30
30-39.....	64,800	500.60	46,000	509.00	10,000	493.40	6,500	443.50
40-49.....	85,600	571.10	62,200	599.50	13,200	491.60	9,000	494.70
50-54.....	58,400	589.00	41,900	612.60	9,200	559.00	7,000	493.30
55-59.....	86,600	602.80	66,000	631.10	11,900	520.50	8,100	512.40
60 or older.....	85,100	611.60	67,000	635.70	8,500	514.00	8,900	537.70
Men.....	268,600	634.40	203,500	661.20	35,500	548.30	25,500	560.10
Under 30.....	23,500	397.60	16,300	407.70	3,500	349.70	3,000	398.70
30-39.....	43,000	527.10	31,900	534.90	5,900	498.70	3,800	489.60
40-49.....	52,800	650.90	38,600	685.70	7,600	549.10	5,500	564.70
50-54.....	38,100	675.90	27,300	705.10	6,000	625.80	4,700	572.20
55-59.....	55,400	706.30	43,400	735.20	7,500	587.40	4,200	642.00
60 or older.....	55,800	701.40	46,000	722.20	5,000	593.00	4,300	636.20
Women.....	146,900	429.90	103,600	439.60	22,900	420.60	18,300	391.40
Under 30.....	11,500	368.30	7,700	367.70	2,100	353.30	1,300	404.10
30-39.....	21,800	448.20	14,100	450.60	4,100	485.90	2,700	378.60
40-49.....	32,800	442.80	23,600	458.60	5,600	413.60	3,500	384.80
50-54.....	20,300	426.00	14,600	439.60	3,200	433.60	2,300	332.10
55-59.....	31,200	419.00	22,600	431.30	4,400	406.60	3,900	372.80
60 or older.....	29,300	440.50	21,000	446.10	3,500	401.10	4,600	445.70
Wives								
Total.....	359,000	\$256.90	311,600	\$264.50	26,100	\$195.10	17,900	\$215.80
Wives of retired workers.....	299,300	278.70	263,500	284.10	19,700	218.60	13,100	260.50
Entitlement based on care of children.....	21,800	193.30	15,700	204.30	3,800	165.30	1,900	168.30
Entitlement based on age.....	277,500	285.40	247,800	289.10	15,900	231.30	11,200	276.10
62-64.....	211,800	276.10	192,600	280.50	10,800	213.40	6,300	243.50
65-69.....	57,300	323.30	48,400	328.20	4,400	268.30	4,100	318.00
70 or older.....	8,400	261.40	6,800	254.90	700	275.30	800	318.10
Wives of disabled workers.....	59,700	147.60	48,100	157.10	6,400	122.60	4,800	93.90
Entitlement based on care of children.....	33,800	104.50	24,600	109.60	4,600	105.00	4,200	79.70
Entitlement based on age.....	25,900	203.80	23,500	206.80	1,800	167.80	600	193.20

See footnotes at end of table.

Table 6.A3.—Number and average monthly benefit, by type of benefit, age, sex, and race, 1989—Continued

(Based on 1-percent sample)

Type of benefit, sex, and age in month of award	Total ²		White		Black		Other	
	Number	Average monthly benefit	Number	Average monthly benefit ¹	Number	Average monthly benefit	Number	Average monthly benefit
Husbands								
Total	13,300	\$179.20	11,000	\$181.80	1,100	\$193.40	1,100	\$151.70
Husbands of retired workers	11,700	186.20	9,800	188.50	(4)	..	(4)	..
Husbands of disabled workers	1,600	128.00	1,200	127.40	(4)	..	(4)	..
Children								
Total	643,300	...	438,500	...	134,300	...	62,900	...
Children of retired workers	106,500	\$236.30	74,700	\$250.80	18,600	\$213.50	11,600	\$182.90
Children of deceased workers	297,800	382.60	202,000	408.20	64,900	342.80	27,500	291.30
Children of disabled workers	239,000	146.50	161,800	158.80	50,800	129.70	23,800	101.50
Under age 18	431,400	232.90	283,600	247.60	90,500	214.30	51,900	187.20
Disabled, aged 18 or older	32,500	262.20	24,800	272.70	4,900	233.80	2,400	196.50
Students, aged 18-19	179,400	363.00	130,100	383.50	38,900	315.10	8,600	274.50
Widowed mothers and fathers								
Total	56,900	\$372.60	41,200	\$383.00	9,100	\$356.30	5,500	\$314.80
Under 30	10,200	339.90	7,500	342.80	1,300	352.40	1,200	287.90
30-39	22,900	355.80	15,800	371.40	4,200	328.50	2,200	304.40
40-49	15,900	405.60	12,500	411.60	2,000	369.10	1,200	367.10
50-59	6,400	396.60	4,200	413.00	1,300	406.20	900	306.00
60 or older	1,500	398.40	1,200	382.80	300	(5)	...	...
Widowed mothers	51,800	383.90	37,000	397.10	8,300	365.90	5,400	316.60
Widowed fathers	5,100	257.50	4,200	258.60	800	256.70	100	(5)
Nondisabled widows and widowers								
Total	394,100	\$560.30	344,400	\$573.90	35,200	\$450.00	8,400	\$467.90
60-64	194,900	507.30	165,500	521.20	21,500	416.90	3,900	431.30
65-69	69,400	615.80	60,100	632.00	6,100	493.30	2,500	521.20
70-74	46,500	637.20	42,300	647.90	3,100	523.70	700	494.90
75 or older	83,300	595.10	76,500	601.40	4,500	498.50	1,300	460.90
Widows	382,200	566.70	334,600	580.40	34,100	453.20	7,800	482.50
Widowers	11,900	353.00	9,800	353.10	1,100	351.30	600	279.00
Disabled widows and widowers								
Total	14,700	\$368.20	10,400	\$386.70	3,000	\$302.20	1,000	\$345.40
50-54	4,900	377.70	3,700	374.00	(4)	...	(4)	...
55-59	7,800	362.30	5,600	387.20	(4)	...	(4)	...
60 or older	2,000	368.30	1,100	426.80	(4)	...	(4)	...
Widows	14,400	371.10	10,300	386.70	2,900	303.80	900	377.60
Widowers	300	(5)	100	(5)	100	(5)	100	(5)

¹ For dependents and survivors, race is assumed to be the same as that shown on the Social Security application of wage earner on whose work record the benefit is based.

² Includes persons with unknown race.

³ Benefits awarded before the December increase are converted to the

December rates before computation of the averages.

⁴ Base figure too small to meet statistical standards for reliability of derived figure.

⁵ Average benefits not shown for fewer than 500 beneficiaries.

6.A OASDI Benefits Awarded: Summary

Table 6.A4.—Number and average monthly benefit for retired and disabled workers, by age and sex, 1989

[Based on 1-percent sample]

Type of benefit and age in month of award	Total		Men		Women	
	Number	Average monthly benefit ¹	Number	Average monthly benefit ¹	Number	Average monthly benefit ¹
Retired workers.....	1,657,100	\$544.10	982,700	\$642.80	674,400	\$400.30
62-64.....	1,131,000	501.90	632,900	606.70	498,100	368.70
62.....	862,100	476.10	471,300	581.90	390,800	348.50
63.....	114,100	559.40	70,200	651.60	43,900	411.90
64.....	154,800	603.30	91,400	700.20	63,400	463.40
65-69.....	509,100	636.60	341,400	710.90	167,700	485.10
65.....	441,400	635.70	295,900	711.00	145,500	482.50
Disability conversions.....	183,100	582.00	123,700	648.80	59,400	443.10
Newly entitled.....	258,300	673.70	172,200	755.80	86,100	509.70
66.....	31,000	637.50	21,300	700.40	9,700	499.30
67.....	17,800	654.70	12,000	718.70	5,800	522.20
68.....	10,900	643.80	7,700	740.60	3,200	410.90
69.....	8,000	629.80	4,500	682.10	3,500	562.50
70-74.....	13,600	614.60	6,900	649.00	6,700	579.20
75 or older.....	3,400	468.20	1,500	341.70	1,900	568.00
Disabled workers.....	415,500	562.10	268,600	634.40	146,900	429.90
Under 25.....	12,500	326.20	8,300	337.80	4,200	303.30
25-29.....	22,500	422.20	15,200	430.20	7,300	405.60
30-34.....	31,800	483.60	20,900	499.40	10,900	453.50
35-39.....	33,000	516.90	22,100	553.40	10,900	443.00
40-44.....	40,800	557.60	25,500	627.40	15,300	441.20
45-49.....	44,800	583.50	27,300	672.80	17,500	444.20
50-54.....	58,400	589.00	38,100	675.90	20,300	426.00
50.....	9,700	570.30	6,000	642.20	3,700	453.80
51.....	12,500	579.50	8,000	673.20	4,500	412.90
52.....	11,800	597.60	8,100	671.30	3,700	436.20
53.....	11,400	605.40	7,700	692.70	3,700	423.80
54.....	13,000	590.10	8,300	691.90	4,700	410.40
55-59.....	86,600	602.80	55,400	706.30	31,200	419.00
55.....	15,100	623.40	10,000	732.20	5,100	410.10
56.....	16,300	579.60	10,100	661.50	6,200	446.00
57.....	17,200	601.50	11,000	699.60	6,200	427.60
58.....	19,300	608.00	12,100	729.40	7,200	404.10
59.....	18,700	602.30	12,200	705.50	6,500	408.60
60-64.....	85,100	611.60	55,800	701.40	29,300	440.50
60.....	20,900	583.40	13,300	674.80	7,600	423.30
61.....	21,000	581.80	12,700	681.70	8,300	429.00
62.....	19,300	664.60	13,200	751.30	6,100	477.20
63.....	12,900	596.00	8,200	694.10	4,700	424.90
64 ²	11,000	647.40	8,400	702.30	2,600	469.90

¹ Benefits awarded before the December increase are converted to the December rates before computation of the averages.

² Includes 1,100 beneficiaries with awards processed after attainment of age 65.

Table 6.A5.—Number and average monthly benefit with reduction for early retirement, by type of benefit, sex, and age, 1989

[Based on 1-percent sample]

Type of benefit and age in month of award	Total		Men		Women	
	Number	Average monthly benefit ¹	Number	Average monthly benefit ¹	Number	Average monthly benefit
Retired workers	1,202,200	\$506.90	677,300	\$611.40	524,900	\$372.00
62	862,100	476.10	471,300	581.90	390,800	348.50
63	114,100	559.40	70,200	651.60	43,900	411.90
64	146,400	603.60	86,400	701.60	60,000	462.40
65	78,500	589.20	48,700	680.70	29,800	439.50
66 or older	1,100	443.50	700	508.80	400	329.30
Disabled workers	29,700	624.80	20,200	714.40	9,500	434.30
62	11,200	627.50	7,300	735.70	3,900	424.90
63	10,100	610.30	6,800	699.20	3,300	427.10
64 ²	8,400	638.60	6,100	705.70	2,300	450.50
Wives and husbands of retired workers	234,100	271.60	3,900	164.10	230,200	273.50
Wives and husbands of disabled workers	24,700	202.40	400	(3)	24,300	203.30
Wives	254,500	266.80	...	...	254,500	266.80
62	175,400	264.30	...	...	175,400	264.30
63	32,300	273.80	...	...	32,300	273.80
64	26,600	295.30	...	...	26,600	295.30
65	11,400	282.30	...	...	11,400	282.30
66	2,800	194.10	...	...	2,800	194.10
67 or older	6,000	179.40	...	...	6,000	179.40
Husbands	4,300	162.30	4,300	162.30	...	...
Nondisabled widows	217,200	518.40	...	...	217,200	518.40
60	92,100	487.90	...	...	92,100	487.90
61	27,800	510.90	...	...	27,800	510.90
62	30,300	528.70	...	...	30,300	528.70
63	17,700	558.50	...	...	17,700	558.50
64	19,000	572.70	...	...	19,000	572.70
65	19,800	548.30	...	...	19,800	548.30
66	1,600	653.60	...	...	1,600	653.60
67-69	3,900	599.20	...	...	3,900	599.20
70 or older	5,000	487.90	...	...	5,000	487.90
Nondisabled widowers	8,400	369.40	8,400	369.40	...	...

¹ Benefits awarded before the December increase are converted to the December rates before computation of the averages.

² Includes 500 beneficiaries with awards processed after attainment of age 65.

³ Average benefits not shown for fewer than 500 beneficiaries.

6.B OASDI Benefits Awarded: Retired Workers

Table 6.B1.—Number and percentage distribution of initial awards and number of months of benefits withheld due to earnings, by age and sex, 1989 ¹

[Based on 1-percent sample]

Age in month of award and sex	All initial awards	Benefits received for all entitlement months ²	Benefits withheld due to earnings			Age in month of award and sex	All initial awards	Benefits received for all entitlement months ²	Benefits withheld due to earnings		
			All entitlement months	One-half or more of entitlement months	Less than one-half of entitlement months				All entitlement months	One-half or more of entitlement months	Less than one-half of entitlement months
	Number of beneficiaries						Percentage distribution				
Total	³ 1,450,900	1,195,200	116,400	86,000	46,900	Total . . .	100.0	100.0	100.0	100.0	100.0
62-64	1,106,900	1,017,400	11,000	49,100	24,600	62-64	76.3	85.1	9.5	57.1	52.5
62	851,000	806,900	4,900	25,000	11,100	62	58.7	67.5	4.2	29.1	23.7
63	111,400	97,200	1,400	7,400	4,600	63	7.7	8.1	1.2	8.6	9.8
64	144,500	113,300	4,700	16,700	8,900	64	10.0	9.5	4.0	19.4	19.0
65	261,200	121,200	93,200	28,800	17,800	65	18.0	10.1	80.1	33.5	38.0
Reduced ⁴	62,300	45,200	3,300	7,600	6,100	Reduced ⁴	4.3	3.8	2.8	8.8	13.0
Unreduced	198,900	76,000	89,900	21,200	11,700	Unreduced	13.7	6.4	77.2	20.7	24.9
66-69	65,900	40,100	12,200	8,100	4,500	66-69	4.5	3.4	10.5	9.4	9.6
70 or older	16,900	16,500	...	...	...	70 or older	1.2	1.4	...	...	...
Men	842,000	668,700	87,100	55,200	27,700	Men	100.0	100.0	100.0	100.0	100.0
62-64	616,200	563,800	6,900	29,500	13,200	62-64	73.2	84.3	7.9	53.4	47.7
62	463,500	438,100	2,800	14,900	5,900	62	55.0	65.5	3.2	27.0	21.3
63	68,000	59,500	1,000	4,400	2,600	63	8.1	8.9	1.1	8.0	9.4
64	84,700	66,200	3,100	10,200	4,700	64	10.1	9.9	3.6	18.5	17.0
65	173,700	71,600	70,300	20,100	11,500	65	20.6	10.7	80.7	36.4	41.5
Reduced ⁴	37,600	26,100	2,600	5,000	3,800	Reduced ⁴	4.5	3.9	3.0	9.1	13.7
Unreduced	136,100	45,500	67,700	15,100	7,700	Unreduced	16.2	6.8	77.7	27.4	27.8
66-69	43,800	25,200	9,900	5,600	3,000	66-69	5.2	3.8	11.4	10.1	10.8
70 or older	8,300	8,100	...	...	...	70 or older	1.0	1.2	...	...	...
Women	608,900	526,500	29,300	30,800	19,200	Women	100.0	100.0	100.0	100.0	100.0
62-64	490,700	453,600	4,100	19,600	11,400	62-64	80.6	86.2	14.0	63.6	59.4
62	387,500	368,800	2,100	10,100	5,200	62	63.6	70.0	7.2	32.8	27.1
63	43,400	37,700	400	3,000	2,000	63	7.1	7.2	1.4	9.7	10.4
64	59,800	47,100	1,600	6,500	4,200	64	9.8	8.9	5.5	21.1	21.9
65	87,500	49,600	22,900	8,700	6,300	65	14.4	9.4	78.2	28.2	32.8
Reduced ⁴	24,700	19,100	700	2,600	2,300	Reduced ⁴	4.1	3.6	2.4	8.4	12.0
Unreduced	62,800	30,500	22,200	6,100	4,000	Unreduced	10.3	5.8	75.8	19.8	20.8
66-69	22,100	14,900	2,300	2,500	1,500	66-69	3.6	2.8	7.8	8.1	7.8
70 or older	8,600	8,400	...	...	...	70 or older	1.4	1.6	...	...	...

¹ Excludes persons whose benefits were converted from disabled worker to retired worker in 1989. Problems in processing award data resulted in a difference of 12,700 awards between the data shown in tables 6.B1 and 6.B2 and the other 1989 award tables in this issue.

² Months of entitlement begin with the month of award and end either in

December 1989 or the month before the retired-worker benefit is terminated.

³ Includes 6,200 awards for which benefits were withheld in 1989 for reasons other than earnings.

⁴ Includes awards to retired workers aged 65 at time of award, when the first month of entitlement to benefits preceded the attainment of age 65.

Table 6.B2.—Average primary insurance amount and average monthly benefit for initial awards, by age, sex, and months of benefits withheld, 1989 ¹

[Based on 1-percent sample]

Age in month of award and sex	All initial awards	Benefits received for all entitlement months ²	Benefits withheld due to earnings			Age in month of award and sex	All initial awards	Benefits received for all entitlement months ²	Benefits withheld due to earnings		
			All entitlement months	One-half or more of entitlement months	Less than one-half of entitlement months				All entitlement months	One-half or more of entitlement months	Less than one-half of entitlement months
	Average primary insurance amount ³						Average monthly benefit ³				
Total	⁴ \$603.00	\$580.10	\$756.60	\$690.20	\$659.70	Total	⁴ \$545.40	\$513.80	\$755.80	\$656.70	\$633.70
62-64	586.50	581.60	654.40	651.90	635.00	62-64	500.60	500.60	587.10	582.20	571.10
62	574.20	572.70	598.80	619.00	587.20	62	480.50	479.40	489.90	515.40	486.90
63	630.30	626.60	675.80	657.80	651.50	63	565.90	562.70	592.50	592.90	584.20
64	625.00	606.10	706.00	698.60	686.00	64	614.50	598.10	686.80	677.70	663.20
65	674.70	584.40	766.50	746.00	697.80	65	680.20	592.40	768.30	750.70	705.80
Reduced ⁵ . . .	594.10	565.60	629.50	704.00	649.90	Reduced ⁵ . . .	594.50	566.30	625.10	707.10	646.80
Unreduced . .	700.00	595.50	771.50	761.00	722.80	Unreduced . .	707.00	607.90	773.60	766.30	736.80
66-69	614.50	548.10	773.50	723.40	644.20	66-69	651.00	579.70	812.60	770.30	690.60
70 or older . . .	534.80	534.30	...	...	...	70 or older . . .	591.90	591.50	...	...	...
Men	727.20	709.60	819.90	781.90	758.30	Men	643.70	610.50	817.60	737.50	718.00
62-64	723.50	721.20	748.00	753.90	748.40	62-64	607.00	602.20	666.60	662.90	658.00
62	719.40	719.30	701.80	731.70	729.40	62	582.50	582.10	565.60	597.20	592.40
63	739.00	736.80	795.80	738.50	764.20	63	652.40	651.00	699.50	648.50	671.50
64	733.60	720.50	774.20	793.00	763.50	64	704.70	691.60	747.20	765.10	732.90
65	760.00	673.00	827.10	825.00	786.30	65	757.50	668.60	826.70	821.70	781.90
Reduced ⁵ . . .	691.30	663.20	684.10	801.10	748.10	Reduced ⁵ . . .	677.40	650.00	673.00	784.80	730.50
Unreduced . .	779.10	678.60	832.60	832.90	805.10	Unreduced . .	779.60	679.30	832.60	833.90	807.30
66-69	683.30	608.20	819.40	770.80	694.80	66-69	718.00	637.00	858.00	820.70	737.00
70 or older . . .	539.50	535.10	...	...	...	70 or older . . .	596.10	590.90	...	...	...
Women	431.40	415.60	568.40	526.00	517.50	Women	409.50	390.90	572.10	511.90	512.00
62-64	414.40	407.90	496.90	498.40	503.70	62-64	380.50	374.20	453.40	460.60	470.40
62	400.50	398.60	461.40	452.60	425.90	62	358.50	357.40	389.90	394.60	367.30
63	460.10	452.70	375.70	539.50	506.00	63	430.30	423.30	326.30	510.30	470.80
64	471.20	445.40	573.90	550.40	599.20	64	486.70	466.80	569.70	540.40	597.90
65	505.30	456.40	580.50	563.40	536.30	65	536.70	482.30	589.10	586.50	566.90
Reduced ⁵ . . .	446.20	432.20	426.90	517.30	487.60	Reduced ⁵ . . .	468.30	452.00	446.90	557.60	508.60
Unreduced . .	528.50	471.60	585.30	583.10	564.30	Unreduced . .	549.70	501.20	593.60	598.80	600.40
66-69	478.10	446.60	576.00	617.40	543.10	66-69	518.00	482.60	614.90	657.20	597.80
70 or older . . .	530.20	533.60	...	...	...	70 or older . . .	587.80	592.00	...	...	...

¹ Excludes persons whose benefits were converted from disabled worker to retired worker in 1989. Problems in processing award data resulted in a difference of 12,700 awards between the data shown in tables 6.B1 and 6.B2 and the other 1989 award tables in this issue.

² Months of entitlement begin with the month of award and end either in December 1989 or the month before the retired-worker benefit is terminated.

³ Amount for December 1989 or the amount for the latest month of entitlement multiplied by the December benefit increase.

⁴ Includes 6,200 awards for which benefits were withheld in 1989 for reasons other than earnings.

⁵ Includes awards to retired workers aged 65 at time of award, when the first month of entitlement to benefits preceded the attainment of age 65.

6.B OASDI Benefits Awarded: Retired Workers

Table 6.B3.—Number and percentage distribution with and without reduction for early retirement, by monthly benefit and sex, 1989
 [Based on 1-percent sample. Benefits not necessarily payable at time of award; see Glossary for definition of award]

Monthly benefit ¹	Total		Without reduction for early retirement		With reduction for early retirement	
	Number	Percent	Number	Percent	Number	Percent
Total						
Total	1,657,100	100.0	454,900	100.0	1,202,200	100.0
Less than \$150.00	63,900	3.9	7,800	1.7	56,100	4.7
\$150.00—\$199.90	47,300	2.9	9,800	2.2	37,500	3.1
\$200.00—\$249.90	56,000	3.4	11,500	2.5	44,500	3.7
\$250.00—\$299.90	98,000	5.9	11,200	2.5	86,800	7.2
\$300.00—\$349.90	147,200	8.9	23,000	5.1	124,200	10.3
\$350.00—\$399.90	129,400	7.8	28,800	6.3	100,600	8.4
\$400.00—\$449.90	99,900	6.0	26,400	5.8	73,500	6.1
\$450.00—\$499.90	93,700	5.7	23,700	5.2	70,000	5.8
\$500.00—\$549.90	92,000	5.6	23,500	5.2	68,500	5.7
\$550.00—\$599.90	97,500	5.9	24,100	5.3	73,400	6.1
\$600.00—\$649.90	94,200	5.7	23,700	5.2	70,500	5.9
\$650.00—\$699.90	110,000	6.6	25,700	5.6	84,300	7.0
\$700.00—\$749.90	173,100	10.4	28,000	6.2	145,100	12.1
\$750.00—\$799.90	120,200	7.3	28,600	6.3	91,600	7.6
\$800.00—\$849.90	70,600	4.3	34,400	7.6	36,200	3.0
\$850.00—\$899.90	81,700	4.9	51,600	11.3	30,100	2.5
\$900.00 or more	82,400	5.0	73,100	16.1	9,300	.8
Average benefit	\$544.10		\$642.60		\$506.90	
Men						
Total	982,700	100.0	305,400	100.0	677,300	100.0
Less than \$150.00	16,000	1.6	3,100	1.0	12,900	1.9
\$150.00—\$199.90	14,800	1.5	4,900	1.6	9,900	1.5
\$200.00—\$249.90	15,700	1.6	4,100	1.3	11,600	1.7
\$250.00—\$299.90	27,200	2.8	5,300	1.7	21,900	3.2
\$300.00—\$349.90	36,900	3.8	10,200	3.3	26,700	3.9
\$350.00—\$399.90	40,600	4.1	12,400	4.1	28,200	4.2
\$400.00—\$449.90	40,700	4.1	11,400	3.7	29,300	4.3
\$450.00—\$499.90	42,400	4.3	9,300	3.0	33,100	4.9
\$500.00—\$549.90	53,100	5.4	11,300	3.7	41,800	6.2
\$550.00—\$599.90	59,200	6.0	12,400	4.1	46,800	6.9
\$600.00—\$649.90	67,000	6.8	14,600	4.8	52,400	7.7
\$650.00—\$699.90	87,600	8.9	17,000	5.6	70,600	10.4
\$700.00—\$749.90	155,800	15.9	21,900	7.2	133,900	19.8
\$750.00—\$799.90	109,600	11.2	23,100	7.6	86,500	12.8
\$800.00—\$849.90	63,700	6.5	29,600	9.7	34,100	5.0
\$850.00—\$899.90	74,800	7.6	46,400	15.2	28,400	4.2
\$900.00 or more	77,600	7.9	68,400	22.4	9,200	1.4
Average benefit	\$642.80		\$712.40		\$611.40	
Women						
Total	674,400	100.0	149,500	100.0	524,900	100.0
Less than \$150.00	47,900	7.1	4,700	3.1	43,200	8.2
\$150.00—\$199.90	32,500	4.8	4,900	3.3	27,600	5.3
\$200.00—\$249.90	40,300	6.0	7,400	4.9	32,900	6.3
\$250.00—\$299.90	70,800	10.5	5,900	3.9	64,900	12.4
\$300.00—\$349.90	110,300	16.4	12,800	8.6	97,500	18.6
\$350.00—\$399.90	88,800	13.2	16,400	11.0	72,400	13.8
\$400.00—\$449.90	59,200	8.8	15,000	10.0	44,200	8.4
\$450.00—\$499.90	51,300	7.6	14,400	9.6	36,900	7.0
\$500.00—\$549.90	38,900	5.8	12,200	8.2	26,700	5.1
\$550.00—\$599.90	38,300	5.7	11,700	7.8	26,600	5.1
\$600.00—\$649.90	27,200	4.0	9,100	6.1	18,100	3.4
\$650.00—\$699.90	22,400	3.3	8,700	5.8	13,700	2.6
\$700.00—\$749.90	17,300	2.6	6,100	4.1	11,200	2.1
\$750.00—\$799.90	10,600	1.6	5,500	3.7	5,100	1.0
\$800.00—\$849.90	6,900	1.0	4,800	3.2	2,100	.4
\$850.00—\$899.90	6,900	1.0	5,200	3.5	1,700	.3
\$900.00 or more	4,800	.7	4,700	3.1	100	(2)
Average benefit	\$400.30		\$499.80		\$372.00	

¹ Benefits awarded before the December increase are converted to the December rates before computation of the percentages.

² Less than 0.05 percent.

Table 6.B4.—Number and percentage distribution with and without reduction for early retirement, by primary insurance amount and sex, 1989

[Based on 1-percent sample. Benefits not necessarily payable at time of award, see Glossary for definition of award]

Primary insurance amount ¹	Total		Without reduction for early retirement		With reduction for early retirement	
	Number	Percent	Number	Percent	Number	Percent
Total	1,657,100	100.0	454,900	100.0	1,202,200	100.0
Less than \$150.00	53,400	3.2	8,900	2.0	44,500	3.7
\$150.00–\$199.90	69,500	4.2	10,900	2.4	58,600	4.9
\$200.00–\$249.90	56,400	3.4	13,000	2.9	43,400	3.6
\$250.00–\$299.90	55,100	3.3	12,000	2.6	43,100	3.6
\$300.00–\$349.90	100,200	6.0	23,800	5.2	76,400	6.4
\$350.00–\$399.90	112,500	6.8	30,000	6.6	82,500	6.9
\$400.00–\$449.90	95,400	5.8	24,200	5.3	71,200	5.9
\$450.00–\$499.90	92,400	5.6	24,200	5.3	68,200	5.7
\$500.00–\$549.90	82,100	5.0	23,100	5.1	59,000	4.9
\$550.00–\$599.90	81,500	4.9	24,100	5.3	57,400	4.8
\$600.00–\$649.90	81,700	4.9	22,600	5.0	59,100	4.9
\$650.00–\$699.90	86,600	5.2	27,500	6.0	59,100	4.9
\$700.00–\$749.90	86,600	5.2	26,700	5.9	59,900	5.0
\$750.00–\$799.90	96,800	5.8	28,000	6.2	68,800	5.7
\$800.00–\$849.90	111,700	6.7	36,800	8.1	74,900	6.2
\$850.00–\$899.90	166,200	10.0	54,700	12.0	111,500	9.3
\$900.00 or more	229,000	13.8	64,400	14.2	164,600	13.7
Average primary insurance amount	\$599.70		\$632.60		\$587.30	
Men						
Total	982,700	100.0	305,400	100.0	677,300	100.0
Less than \$150.00	11,200	1.1	3,000	1.0	8,200	1.2
\$150.00–\$199.90	12,700	1.3	5,100	1.7	7,600	1.1
\$200.00–\$249.90	14,100	1.4	4,400	1.4	9,700	1.4
\$250.00–\$299.90	14,800	1.5	5,300	1.7	9,500	1.4
\$300.00–\$349.90	28,400	2.9	10,400	3.4	18,000	2.7
\$350.00–\$399.90	34,700	3.5	12,600	4.1	22,100	3.3
\$400.00–\$449.90	33,100	3.4	10,700	3.5	22,400	3.3
\$450.00–\$499.90	34,600	3.5	10,100	3.3	24,500	3.6
\$500.00–\$549.90	36,200	3.7	11,100	3.6	25,100	3.7
\$550.00–\$599.90	42,100	4.3	12,800	4.2	29,300	4.3
\$600.00–\$649.90	47,400	4.8	13,900	4.6	33,500	4.9
\$650.00–\$699.90	58,100	5.9	18,500	6.1	39,600	5.8
\$700.00–\$749.90	65,300	6.6	21,500	7.0	43,800	6.5
\$750.00–\$799.90	79,600	8.1	23,300	7.6	56,300	8.3
\$800.00–\$849.90	96,600	9.8	32,100	10.5	64,500	9.5
\$850.00–\$899.90	154,100	15.7	49,600	16.2	104,500	15.4
\$900.00 or more	219,700	22.4	61,000	20.0	158,700	23.4
Average primary insurance amount	\$716.20		\$706.20		\$720.70	
Women						
Total	674,400	100.0	149,500	100.0	524,900	100.0
Less than \$150.00	42,200	6.3	5,900	3.9	36,300	6.9
\$150.00–\$199.90	56,800	8.4	5,800	3.9	51,000	9.7
\$200.00–\$249.90	42,300	6.3	8,600	5.8	33,700	6.4
\$250.00–\$299.90	40,300	6.0	6,700	4.5	33,600	6.4
\$300.00–\$349.90	71,800	10.6	13,400	9.0	58,400	11.1
\$350.00–\$399.90	77,800	11.5	17,400	11.6	60,400	11.5
\$400.00–\$449.90	62,300	9.2	13,500	9.0	48,800	9.3
\$450.00–\$499.90	57,800	8.6	14,100	9.4	43,700	8.3
\$500.00–\$549.90	45,900	6.8	12,000	8.0	33,900	6.5
\$550.00–\$599.90	39,400	5.8	11,300	7.6	28,100	5.4
\$600.00–\$649.90	34,300	5.1	8,700	5.8	25,600	4.9
\$650.00–\$699.90	28,500	4.2	9,000	6.0	19,500	3.7
\$700.00–\$749.90	21,300	3.2	5,200	3.5	16,100	3.1
\$750.00–\$799.90	17,200	2.6	4,700	3.1	12,500	2.4
\$800.00–\$849.90	15,100	2.2	4,700	3.1	10,400	2.0
\$850.00–\$899.90	12,100	1.8	5,100	3.4	7,000	1.3
\$900.00 or more	9,300	1.4	3,400	2.3	5,900	1.1
Average primary insurance amount	\$430.00		\$482.20		\$415.20	

¹ Primary insurance amounts awarded before the December increase are converted to the December rates before computation of the percentages.

6.B OASDI Benefits Awarded: Retired Workers

Table 6.B5.—Number, average age, and percentage distribution, by age and sex, 1940-89

Year	Total number (in thousands)	Average age	Percentage distribution, by age ¹								
			Total	62-64	62	63	64	65-69	70-74	75-79	80 or older
Men											
1940	99	68.8	100.0	...	...	...	...	74.4	17.4	6.4	1.8
1945	166	69.6	100.0	...	...	...	...	59.2	28.1	10.4	2.3
1950	444	68.7	100.0	...	...	...	...	69.2	21.0	7.4	2.3
1955	629	68.4	100.0	...	...	...	...	67.5	24.7	6.8	1.1
1960	630	66.8	100.0	...	...	...	...	84.7	13.2	1.3	.7
1965	743	65.8	100.0	30.2	14.7	9.6	5.9	57.5	8.3	1.8	2.2
1966	1,060	66.0	100.0	22.7	10.2	7.4	5.1	63.9	9.4	1.8	2.2
1967	719	64.8	100.0	35.7	16.4	11.6	7.7	61.1	2.1	.6	.4
1968	766	64.4	100.0	39.3	19.4	10.5	9.4	58.1	2.0	.4	.2
1969	779	64.5	100.0	37.1	17.2	11.6	8.3	60.5	1.8	.4	.2
1970	814	64.4	100.0	39.4	18.4	12.6	8.4	58.8	1.4	.3	.1
1971	840	64.3	100.0	41.7	19.4	13.1	9.2	56.5	1.4	.3	.1
1972	874	64.2	100.0	42.7	21.0	13.0	8.7	55.7	1.2	.2	.1
1973	875	64.2	100.0	44.6	22.4	12.9	9.3	54.0	1.1	.2	.1
1974	835	64.0	100.0	46.7	24.8	13.2	8.7	52.0	1.0	.2	.1
1975	902	64.0	100.0	48.9	25.8	14.1	9.0	50.2	.7	.2	(2)
1976	875	64.0	100.0	49.8	27.4	13.8	8.6	49.3	.7	.1	(2)
1977	940	64.0	100.0	49.1	26.6	14.0	8.5	50.0	.7	.1	(2)
1978	852	63.9	100.0	49.5	28.6	13.1	7.8	49.6	.7	.1	(2)
1979	926	64.0	100.0	48.2	27.7	12.8	7.8	51.0	.6	.1	(2)
1980	942	63.9	100.0	51.7	30.1	13.1	8.5	47.6	.6	.1	(2)
1981	926	63.8	100.0	54.5	30.8	14.8	8.9	44.9	.5	.1	(2)
1982	942	63.7	100.0	56.5	34.4	14.4	7.7	42.9	.5	.1	(2)
1983	976	63.7	100.0	57.4	35.8	14.7	6.9	41.8	.7	.1	(2)
1984	934	63.7	100.0	58.8	36.4	15.2	7.2	40.5	.6	.1	(2)
1985 ³	986	63.7	100.0	65.7	45.5	8.2	12.0	33.6	.5	.1	(2)
1986 ³	1,011	63.7	100.0	67.0	47.0	8.2	11.8	32.3	.6	.1	(2)
1987 ³	970	63.6	100.0	67.1	47.6	8.1	11.4	32.3	.6	.1	(2)
1988 ³	944	63.7	100.0	66.2	48.2	8.1	9.9	32.7	.9	.1	.1
1989 ³	983	63.7	100.0	64.4	48.0	7.1	9.3	34.7	.7	.1	(2)
Women											
1940	13	68.1	100.0	...	...	...	...	82.6	12.8	3.9	0.6
1945	20	73.3	100.0	...	...	...	...	69.1	23.6	6.2	1.2
1950	123	68.0	100.0	...	...	...	...	75.9	19.6	3.7	.8
1955	281	67.8	100.0	...	...	...	...	75.4	18.1	5.5	1.1
1960	351	65.2	100.0	48.5	27.1	13.3	8.1	40.6	8.2	1.9	.8
1965	440	66.2	100.0	48.4	30.9	11.6	5.9	37.6	7.4	3.5	3.1
1966	588	66.0	100.0	38.3	22.8	10.1	5.4	43.9	8.8	4.7	4.3
1967	442	64.1	100.0	39.3	19.4	10.5	9.4	58.1	2.0	.4	.2
1968	474	64.0	100.0	56.5	36.9	11.7	7.9	39.8	2.4	.8	.4
1969	493	64.0	100.0	54.9	33.7	13.8	7.4	42.0	2.2	.6	.3
1970	524	63.9	100.0	56.0	34.7	14.1	7.2	41.4	1.9	.5	.2
1971	551	63.9	100.0	56.2	34.7	13.9	7.6	41.3	1.8	.5	.2
1972	588	63.9	100.0	57.0	36.4	13.6	7.0	40.5	1.8	.5	.2
1973	618	64.0	100.0	57.1	36.9	12.5	7.7	38.8	2.4	1.1	.6
1974	578	63.7	100.0	61.0	41.3	12.7	7.0	36.3	1.7	.7	.3
1975	603	63.7	100.0	62.3	41.6	13.7	7.0	36.1	1.2	.3	.1
1976	601	63.6	100.0	63.3	43.3	13.4	6.6	35.2	1.1	.2	.1
1977	654	63.6	100.0	62.3	41.6	13.8	6.9	36.3	1.1	.2	.1
1978	620	63.6	100.0	62.7	44.1	12.3	6.3	36.0	1.0	.2	(2)
1979	665	63.6	100.0	62.1	43.5	12.2	6.4	36.7	.9	.2	.1
1980	671	63.5	100.0	63.9	45.9	11.5	6.5	34.9	.9	.2	.1
1981	653	63.6	100.0	64.1	43.8	13.2	7.1	34.8	.8	.2	.1
1982	676	63.4	100.0	66.9	46.6	14.5	5.9	32.1	.8	.1	.1
1983	694	63.4	100.0	67.2	47.6	14.2	5.4	31.5	1.0	.2	.1
1984	674	63.4	100.0	68.4	47.6	14.9	5.9	30.3	1.0	.2	.1
1985 ³	697	63.4	100.0	75.2	57.9	7.4	9.9	23.7	.8	.1	.1
1986 ³	713	63.4	100.0	74.9	57.5	7.0	10.4	24.1	.9	.1	(2)
1987 ³	681	63.3	100.0	75.7	58.9	7.2	9.6	23.4	.7	.2	(2)
1988 ³	667	63.3	100.0	74.2	59.4	6.9	7.9	24.8	.7	.1	.1
1989 ³	674	63.4	100.0	73.8	57.9	6.5	9.4	24.9	1.0	.2	.1

¹ Age in year of award for 1940-84. Age in month of award for 1985-89.

² Less than 0.05 percent.

³ Based on 1-percent sample.

CONTACT: Mayer Feldman/ Joseph Bondar (301) 965-0161/ 0162 for further information.

Table 6.C1.—Number and percentage distribution, by monthly benefit and sex, 1989

(Based on 1-percent sample)

Monthly benefit ¹	Total		Men		Women	
	Number	Percent	Number	Percent	Number	Percent
Total	415,500	100.0	268,600	100.0	146,900	100.0
Less than \$100.00	8,000	1.9	5,300	2.0	2,700	1.8
\$100.00–\$149.90	7,800	1.9	2,800	1.0	5,000	3.4
\$150.00–\$199.90	10,900	2.6	4,300	1.6	6,600	4.5
\$200.00–\$249.90	12,300	3.0	5,400	2.0	6,900	4.7
\$250.00–\$299.90	15,100	3.6	5,700	2.1	9,400	6.4
\$300.00–\$349.90	27,500	6.6	9,800	3.6	17,700	12.0
\$350.00–\$399.90	35,100	8.4	14,300	5.3	20,800	14.2
\$400.00–\$449.90	33,200	8.0	15,000	5.6	18,200	12.4
\$450.00–\$499.90	31,800	7.7	16,600	6.2	15,200	10.3
\$500.00–\$549.90	29,400	7.1	17,200	6.4	12,200	8.3
\$550.00–\$599.90	26,300	6.3	18,100	6.7	8,200	5.6
\$600.00–\$649.90	23,900	5.8	17,600	6.6	6,300	4.3
\$650.00–\$699.90	23,100	5.6	18,000	6.7	5,100	3.5
\$700.00–\$749.90	21,200	5.1	16,900	6.3	4,300	2.9
\$750.00–\$799.90	21,400	5.2	18,500	6.9	2,900	2.0
\$800.00–\$849.90	19,200	4.6	17,600	6.6	1,600	1.1
\$850.00–\$899.90	31,600	7.6	29,600	11.0	2,000	1.4
\$900.00 or more	37,700	9.1	35,900	13.4	1,800	1.2
Average benefit	\$562.10		\$634.40		\$429.90	

¹ Benefits awarded before the December increase are converted to the December rates before computation of the percentages.

6.C OASDI Benefits Awarded: Disabled Workers

Table 6.C2.—Number, average age, and percentage distribution, by age and sex, 1957-89

Year	Total number	Average age	Percentage distribution by age ¹									
			Total	Under 30	30-39	40-44	45-49	50-54	55-59	60-61	62-64	65 ²
Men												
1957	148,376	59.2	100.0	...	...	...	...	17.1	28.0	17.0	33.8	4.1
1958	107,003	59.0	100.0	...	...	...	...	19.7	27.5	15.2	28.9	8.7
1959	146,547	58.9	100.0	...	...	...	...	21.1	27.4	14.8	28.8	7.8
1960	168,466	54.5	100.0	0.8	7.0	6.5	10.5	16.7	20.0	11.8	21.3	5.4
1965	186,808	53.0	100.0	1.8	8.2	7.9	11.1	17.1	25.7	14.0	13.0	1.0
1966	207,010	53.2	100.0	2.3	8.3	7.7	10.8	15.8	23.8	12.7	15.9	2.7
1967	224,042	53.2	100.0	2.6	8.1	7.4	10.7	15.6	23.0	12.6	16.6	3.4
1968	238,730	51.8	100.0	6.6	8.5	7.2	10.3	15.1	21.7	11.9	15.8	2.9
1969	254,208	51.7	100.0	7.3	8.2	6.7	10.2	14.4	22.4	11.8	16.4	2.7
1970	258,072	52.1	100.0	6.7	7.6	6.5	10.1	14.7	23.5	12.3	16.1	2.6
1971	305,101	52.3	100.0	6.2	7.6	6.3	9.9	15.0	23.5	12.7	16.4	2.6
1972	330,008	52.6	100.0	5.8	7.3	6.1	9.7	15.2	23.9	12.8	16.5	2.6
1973	350,068	52.9	100.0	5.3	7.2	5.8	9.5	15.6	24.8	13.6	15.9	2.4
1974	369,159	52.1	100.0	6.7	7.8	6.0	9.4	15.7	23.6	13.2	15.3	2.3
1975	408,531	51.5	100.0	7.7	8.6	6.2	9.5	15.7	23.1	12.1	14.6	2.5
1976	381,890	51.7	100.0	7.3	8.7	6.2	9.3	15.4	23.2	11.8	15.3	2.7
1977	394,973	51.5	100.0	7.5	9.2	6.1	9.3	15.4	23.3	11.6	15.1	2.4
1978	323,484	51.3	100.0	7.6	9.4	6.3	9.1	15.4	23.5	11.8	14.8	2.1
1979	288,544	51.4	100.0	7.9	9.2	5.9	8.6	15.0	24.3	12.3	14.7	2.1
1980	275,185	51.2	100.0	8.3	9.7	6.0	8.4	14.7	24.6	12.3	14.2	1.8
1981	244,984	50.8	100.0	8.6	10.2	6.2	8.4	14.5	24.3	13.0	13.1	1.7
1982	207,453	50.9	100.0	8.4	10.4	6.3	8.4	14.1	24.6	12.9	13.6	1.2
1983	217,422	50.2	100.0	9.5	11.7	6.6	8.4	13.6	23.4	12.2	13.3	1.3
1984	247,833	50.0	100.0	9.2	12.8	7.1	8.7	13.4	22.6	12.2	12.7	1.3
1985 ³	274,400	50.1	100.0	8.7	13.3	7.0	9.9	14.6	23.1	12.4	10.6	.3
1986 ³	273,700	48.7	100.0	10.7	15.3	8.1	9.4	14.3	21.3	11.1	9.5	.3
1987 ³	265,900	49.0	100.0	9.4	16.0	8.6	9.3	13.9	20.8	10.9	11.0	.2
1988 ³	265,700	49.2	100.0	8.4	16.0	9.7	9.0	14.6	21.3	10.5	10.2	.2
1989 ³	268,600	49.0	100.0	8.7	16.0	9.5	10.2	14.2	20.6	9.7	10.8	.3
Women												
1957	30,426	57.4	100.0	...	...	...	...	25.5	38.9	19.8	15.3	0.5
1958	24,379	57.2	100.0	...	...	...	...	28.6	37.2	17.8	15.2	1.2
1959	31,264	57.0	100.0	...	...	...	...	30.2	36.9	17.6	14.2	1.1
1960	39,339	52.5	100.0	0.7	8.1	8.0	13.3	21.9	24.6	12.4	10.1	.8
1965	66,691	53.2	100.0	1.1	6.5	7.4	11.7	19.3	28.3	14.1	10.9	.6
1966	71,335	53.6	100.0	1.3	6.1	7.1	11.5	18.6	27.2	13.3	13.2	1.7
1967	77,317	53.6	100.0	1.4	6.0	7.2	11.5	18.5	26.5	12.8	13.9	2.1
1968	84,424	52.6	100.0	3.8	6.9	7.1	10.9	18.3	25.6	12.4	13.1	1.9
1969	90,533	52.7	100.0	4.1	6.6	6.7	11.1	17.5	26.0	12.8	13.5	1.8
1970	92,312	52.8	100.0	4.2	6.3	6.1	11.0	17.5	27.2	13.0	12.9	1.7
1971	110,796	52.1	100.0	4.3	6.2	6.0	10.7	17.5	26.8	13.1	13.6	1.8
1972	125,430	52.9	100.0	4.2	5.9	5.7	10.5	17.7	27.1	13.5	13.6	1.9
1973	141,548	53.0	100.0	4.1	6.1	5.6	10.3	18.1	27.6	13.8	12.7	1.6
1974	166,818	52.5	100.0	5.2	6.9	5.8	10.1	17.9	26.3	13.2	13.1	1.6
1975	183,518	52.1	100.0	6.1	7.3	6.1	10.1	17.7	25.5	12.2	12.9	2.1
1976	169,570	52.1	100.0	6.1	7.6	6.0	9.8	17.3	25.4	11.7	13.7	2.4
1977	173,901	51.9	100.0	6.2	8.1	6.1	9.6	17.2	25.4	11.5	13.7	2.2
1978	140,931	51.6	100.0	6.7	8.6	6.2	9.8	17.1	25.4	11.4	13.0	1.8
1979	128,169	51.4	100.0	7.1	9.1	6.0	9.3	16.6	26.0	11.5	12.6	1.8
1980	121,374	51.1	100.0	7.4	9.7	6.4	9.3	16.3	25.5	11.7	12.2	1.5
1981	106,863	50.8	100.0	7.8	10.2	6.5	9.5	16.4	25.1	12.0	11.1	1.4
1982	89,678	50.5	100.0	8.0	10.9	6.8	9.5	15.6	24.9	11.7	11.4	1.1
1983	94,127	49.8	100.0	9.0	12.2	7.4	9.5	14.8	23.5	10.9	11.6	1.1
1984	114,165	49.7	100.0	8.3	13.2	7.9	9.7	14.9	22.8	10.9	11.7	1.2
1985 ³	134,500	49.7	100.0	8.6	12.9	8.0	10.6	15.8	23.3	10.1	10.5	.1
1986 ³	135,700	48.8	100.0	9.0	15.5	10.4	10.5	14.8	21.3	9.6	8.6	.2
1987 ³	143,700	49.5	100.0	7.5	15.2	8.1	11.2	15.8	23.4	9.6	8.8	.3
1988 ³	147,000	49.3	100.0	8.5	14.0	8.8	10.9	16.1	23.5	10.5	7.4	.3
1989 ³	146,900	49.1	100.0	7.8	14.8	10.4	11.9	13.8	21.2	10.8	8.9	.3

¹ Age in year of award for 1957-84. Age in month of award for 1985-89.

² Includes awards (delayed pending receipt of evidence) to disabled workers aged 65 or older at award, when the first month of entitlement to benefits

preceded the month of attainment of age 65.

³ Based on 1-percent sample.

CONTACT: Mayer Feldman/ Joseph Bondar (301) 965-0161/ 0162 for further information.

Table 6.C3.—Number and percentage distribution, by diagnostic group, race, and sex,¹ 1988

(Based on 10-percent sample)

Impairment group	Total ³			White			Black			Other		
	Total	Men	Women	Total	Men	Women	Total	Men	Women	Total	Men	Women
Number												
Total.....	409,490	268,292	141,198	312,271	209,318	102,953	60,135	36,410	23,725	32,031	19,215	12,816
Infectious and parasitic diseases.....	2,802	1,726	1,076	2,212	1,373	839	379	261	118	157	65	92
Neoplasms.....	53,944	32,539	21,405	44,385	27,134	17,251	6,603	3,920	2,683	2,356	1,042	1,314
Endocrine, nutritional, and metabolic diseases.....	14,513	7,332	7,181	9,953	5,393	4,560	3,237	1,294	1,943	1,284	632	652
Diseases of blood and blood-forming organs.....	1,419	737	682	750	408	342	603	289	314	53	(4)	(4)
Mental disorders.....	85,756	53,713	32,043	62,599	39,350	23,249	14,392	8,855	5,537	7,145	4,515	2,630
Diseases of the—												
Nervous system and sense organs.....	34,443	20,895	548	26,813	16,551	10,262	4,316	2,499	1,817	2,762	1,582	1,180
Circulatory system.....	72,224	54,880	17,344	55,499	43,778	11,721	11,164	7,351	3,813	5,089	3,371	1,718
Respiratory system.....	23,073	15,288	7,785	19,158	13,039	6,119	2,456	1,473	983	1,340	723	617
Digestive system.....	6,388	4,402	1,986	4,979	3,481	1,498	709	434	275	633	447	186
Genitourinary system.....	7,131	4,694	2,437	4,266	2,813	1,453	1,948	1,240	708	655	471	184
Skin and subcutaneous tissue.....	785	420	365	496	262	234	208	104	104	81	54	(4)
Musculoskeletal system.....	68,623	41,162	27,461	51,910	32,315	19,595	8,660	4,435	4,225	7,582	4,151	3,431
Congenital anomalies.....	550	300	250	431	235	196	53	(4)	(4)	66	(4)	(4)
Injuries.....	21,022	15,963	5,059	16,349	12,519	3,830	2,853	2,147	706	1,493	1,035	458
Other.....	16,817	14,241	2,576	12,471	10,667	1,804	2,554	2,069	485	1,335	1,061	274
Percentage distribution												
Total ²	100.0	100.0	100.0	100.0	100.0	100.0	100.0	100.0	100.0	100.0	100.0	100.0
Infectious and parasitic diseases.....	.7	.6	.8	.7	.7	.8	.6	.7	.5	.5	.3	.7
Neoplasms.....	13.2	12.1	15.2	14.2	13.0	16.8	11.0	10.8	11.3	7.4	5.4	10.3
Endocrine, nutritional, and metabolic diseases.....	3.5	2.7	5.1	3.2	2.6	4.4	5.4	3.6	8.2	4.0	3.3	5.1
Diseases of blood and blood-forming organs.....	.3	.3	.5	.2	.2	.3	1.0	.8	1.3	.2	(4)	(4)
Mental disorders.....	20.9	20.0	22.7	20.0	18.8	22.6	23.9	24.3	23.3	22.3	23.5	20.5
Diseases of the—												
Nervous system and sense organs.....	8.4	7.8	9.6	8.6	7.9	10.0	7.2	6.9	7.7	8.6	8.2	9.2
Circulatory system.....	17.6	20.5	12.3	17.8	20.9	11.4	18.6	20.2	16.1	15.9	17.5	13.4
Respiratory system.....	5.6	5.7	5.5	6.1	6.2	5.9	4.1	4.0	4.1	4.2	3.8	4.8
Digestive system.....	1.6	1.6	1.4	1.6	1.7	1.5	1.2	1.2	1.2	2.0	2.3	1.5
Genitourinary system.....	1.7	1.7	1.7	1.4	1.3	1.4	3.2	3.4	3.0	2.0	2.5	1.4
Skin and subcutaneous tissue.....	.2	.2	.3	.2	.1	.2	.3	.3	.4	.3	.3	(4)
Musculoskeletal system.....	16.8	15.3	19.4	16.6	15.4	19.0	14.4	12.2	17.8	23.7	21.6	26.8
Congenital anomalies.....	.1	.1	.2	.1	.1	.2	.1	(4)	(4)	.2	(4)	(4)
Injuries.....	5.1	5.9	3.6	5.2	6.0	3.7	4.7	5.9	3.0	4.7	5.4	3.6
Other.....	4.1	5.3	1.8	4.0	5.1	1.8	4.2	5.7	2.0	4.2	5.5	2.1

¹ Classification based on Impairment Codes established by SSA.² The sum of the individual categories may not equal totals because of independent rounding.³ Includes individuals of unknown race.⁴ Cell size is too small (under 50) to be reliable.

6.C OASDI Benefits Awarded: Disabled Workers

Table 6.C4.—Number and percentage distribution, by diagnostic group and age, ¹ 1988
[Based on 10-percent sample]

Impairment group	Number				Percentage distribution			
	Total	Under 35	35-49	50 or older	Total	Under 35	35-49	50 or older
Total	409,490	71,964	111,053	226,473	100.0	17.6	27.1	55.3
Infectious and parasitic diseases	2,802	432	951	1,419	100.0	15.4	33.9	50.6
Neoplasms	53,944	4,081	12,778	37,085	100.0	7.6	23.7	68.7
Endocrine, nutritional, and metabolic diseases	14,513	1,561	4,287	8,665	100.0	10.8	29.5	59.7
Diseases of blood and blood-forming organs	1,419	567	300	552	100.0	40.0	21.1	38.9
Mental disorders	85,756	32,666	30,616	22,474	100.0	38.1	35.7	26.2
Diseases of the—								
Nervous system and sense organs	34,443	8,470	9,894	16,079	100.0	24.6	28.7	46.7
Circulatory system	72,224	2,150	13,385	56,689	100.0	3.0	18.5	78.5
Respiratory system	23,073	473	3,298	19,302	100.0	2.1	14.3	83.7
Digestive system	6,388	720	2,438	3,230	100.0	11.3	38.2	50.6
Genitourinary system	7,131	1,593	2,664	2,874	100.0	22.3	37.4	40.3
Skin and subcutaneous tissue	785	156	301	328	100.0	19.9	38.3	41.8
Musculoskeletal system	68,623	5,640	17,645	45,338	100.0	8.2	25.7	66.1
Congenital anomalies	550	195	131	224	100.0	35.5	23.8	40.7
Injuries	21,022	6,995	5,595	8,432	100.0	33.3	26.6	40.1
Other	16,817	6,265	6,770	3,782	100.0	37.3	40.3	22.5

¹ The sum of the individual categories may not equal totals because of independent rounding.

Table 6.C5.—Number and percentage distribution, by diagnostic group and industry division, 1988

(Based on 10-percent sample)

Impairment group	Total	Farming	Mining	Construction	Manufacturing	Transportation	Wholesale trade	Retail trade	Finance	Services	Other	Unknown
Number												
Total	409,490	126,339	1,681	7,965	30,698	11,869	1,741	20,116	4,913	41,291	12,499	50,378
Infectious and parasitic diseases	2,802	733	(2)	(2)	235	53	(2)	106	52	483	130	97 ¹
Neoplasms	53,944	21,712	211	1,284	5,005	2,039	263	2,986	980	6,732	1,747	10,985
Endocrine, nutritional, and metabolic diseases	14,513	4,338	52	210	985	329	(2)	772	118	2,019	410	5,241
Diseases of blood and blood-forming organs	1,419	578	(2)	(2)	79	(2)	(2)	79	(2)	133	(2)	459
Mental disorders	85,756	26,015	184	1,124	6,176	1,889	300	5,050	1,100	9,923	3,245	30,750
Diseases of the—												
Nervous system and sense organs	34,443	11,353	78	802	2,567	914	132	1,949	498	3,976	1,257	10,917
Circulatory system	72,224	23,787	340	1,624	6,254	2,850	444	2,876	893	6,446	2,235	24,475
Respiratory system	23,073	7,325	132	407	1,846	614	117	1,111	263	2,121	549	8,588
Digestive system	6,388	1,758	(2)	145	406	156	52	304	93	432	251	2,777
Genitourinary system	7,131	2,557	(2)	117	588	261	(2)	430	65	982	419	1,672
Skin and subcutaneous tissue	785	169	(2)	(2)	66	(2)	(2)	(2)	(2)	52	(2)	419
Musculoskeletal system	68,623	15,269	447	1,297	4,134	1,431	169	2,451	418	4,666	968	37,373
Congenital anomalies	550	131	(2)	(2)	(2)	(2)	(2)	(2)	(2)	(2)	(2)	340
Injuries	21,022	6,055	196	591	1,480	837	94	706	182	1,295	538	9,048
Other	16,817	4,559	(2)	299	851	444	65	1,257	238	2,017	697	6,363
Percentage distribution												
Total	100.0	100.0	100.0	100.0	100.0	100.0	100.0	100.0	100.0	100.0	100.0	100.0
Infectious and parasitic diseases .....	.7	.6	(2)	(2)	.8	.4	(2)	.5	1.1	1.2	1.0	.6
Neoplasms	13.2	17.2	12.6	16.1	16.3	17.2	15.1	14.8	19.9	16.3	14.0	7.3
Endocrine, nutritional, and metabolic diseases	3.5	3.4	3.1	2.6	3.2	2.8	(2)	3.8	2.4	4.9	3.3	3.5
Diseases of blood and blood-forming organs .....	.3	.5	(2)	(2)	.3	(2)	(2)	.4	(2)	.4	(2)	.3
Mental disorders	20.9	20.6	10.9	14.1	20.1	15.9	17.2	25.1	22.4	24.0	26.0	20.4
Diseases of the—												
Nervous system and sense organs	8.4	9.0	4.6	10.1	8.4	7.7	7.6	9.7	10.1	9.6	10.1	7.2
Circulatory system	17.6	18.8	20.2	20.4	20.4	24.0	25.5	14.3	18.2	15.6	17.9	16.3
Respiratory system	5.6	5.8	7.9	5.1	6.0	5.2	6.7	5.5	5.4	5.1	4.4	5.7
Digestive system	1.6	1.4	(2)	1.8	1.3	1.3	3.0	1.5	1.9	1.0	2.0	1.8
Genitourinary system	1.7	2.0	(2)	1.5	1.9	2.2	(2)	2.1	1.3	2.4	3.4	1.1
Skin and subcutaneous tissue .....	.2	.1	(2)	(2)	.2	(2)	(2)	(2)	(2)	.1	(2)	.3
Musculoskeletal system	16.8	12.1	26.6	16.3	13.5	12.1	9.7	12.2	8.5	11.3	7.7	24.9
Congenital anomalies .....	.1	.1	(2)	(2)	(2)	(2)	(2)	(2)	(2)	(2)	(2)	.2
Injuries	5.1	4.8	11.7	7.4	4.8	7.1	5.4	3.5	3.7	3.1	4.3	6.0
Other	4.1	3.6	(2)	3.8	2.8	3.7	3.7	6.2	4.8	4.9	5.6	4.2

¹ The sum of the individual categories may not equal totals because of independent rounding.² Cell size is too small to be reliable.

6.C OASDI Benefits Award: Disabled Workers

Table 6.C6.—Number and percentage distribution, by diagnostic group and sex, 1989
[Based on 1-percent sample]

Diagnostic group	Number			Percentage distribution		
	Total	Men	Women	Total	Men	Women
Total	415,500	268,600	146,900	...	...	...
Total with diagnosis	395,100	256,200	138,900	100.0	100.0	100.0
Infectious and parasitic diseases	13,900	12,700	1,200	3.5	5.0	.9
Neoplasms	47,800	27,900	19,900	12.1	10.9	14.3
Endocrine, nutritional, and metabolic diseases	17,900	9,100	8,800	4.5	3.6	6.3
Diseases of the blood and blood-forming organs	1,500	(1)	(1)	.4	(1)	(1)
Mental disorders (other than mental retardation)	69,000	40,100	28,900	17.5	15.7	20.8
Mental retardation	10,900	7,400	3,500	2.8	2.9	2.5
Diseases of—						
Nervous system and sense organs	32,100	17,600	14,500	8.1	6.9	10.4
Circulatory system	67,600	51,000	16,600	17.1	19.9	12.0
Respiratory system	22,000	14,000	8,000	5.6	5.5	5.8
Digestive system	7,200	4,400	2,800	1.8	1.7	2.0
Genitourinary system	9,400	6,000	3,400	2.4	2.3	2.4
Skin and subcutaneous tissue	300	(1)	(1)	.1	(1)	(1)
Musculoskeletal system	74,300	47,200	27,100	18.8	18.4	19.5
Congenital anomalies	500	(1)	(1)	.1	(1)	(1)
Injuries	20,600	16,900	3,700	5.2	6.6	2.7
Other	100	(1)	(1)	(2)	(2)	(1)

¹ Detailed data not shown where total is fewer than 5,000 beneficiaries.

² Less than 0.05 percent.

CONTACT: Joseph Bondar/Barbara Lingg (301) 965-0162/0156 for further information.

Table 6.C7.—Number of applications and allowances, 1970–89

Year	Number of applications ¹ (in thousands)	Number of allowances ² (in thousands)	Year	Number of applications ¹ (in thousands)	Number of allowances ² (in thousands)
1970	869.8	350.4	1980	1,263.5	396.6
1971	923.9	415.9	1981	1,135.6	345.4
1972	947.5	455.4	1982	1,127.3	298.5
1973	1,067.5	491.6	1983	1,127.2	311.5
1974	1,331.2	536.2	1984	1,147.8	357.1
1975	1,284.3	592.0	1985	1,137.3	377.4
1976	1,228.8	551.5	1986	1,240.5	416.9
1977	1,236.0	568.9	1987	1,198.0	415.8
1978	1,185.9	464.4	1988	922.0	409.4
1979	1,188.6	416.7	1989	921.0	435.6

¹ About 7 percent of the applications do not require a determination.

² For 1971, 53 report weeks; all other years, 52 report weeks. Allowances

reported for 12 calendar months. Includes allowances on appellate cases as well as initial allowances.

CONTACT: Susan David/Clara B. Powell (301) 965-0145/0143 for further information.

Table 6.D1.—Number of wives and husbands, by type of benefit, 1950-89

(Benefits not necessarily payable at time of award; see Glossary for definition of award)

Year	Total	Wives entitled solely by age	Wives entitled because of children in their care	Husbands
Wives and husbands of retired workers				
1950.....	162,768	152,310	9,646	812
1955.....	288,915	263,816	21,692	3,407
1960.....	339,987	305,713	32,254	2,020
1965.....	321,015	275,717	44,087	1,211
1966.....	396,856	345,225	50,051	1,580
1967.....	319,503	272,574	45,732	1,197
1968.....	329,935	280,520	48,112	1,303
1969.....	335,723	285,736	48,745	1,242
1970.....	339,447	286,867	51,378	1,202
1971.....	338,219	283,155	54,000	1,064
1972.....	353,742	296,123	56,493	1,126
1973.....	349,493	289,020	59,479	994
1974.....	319,149	264,463	53,957	729
1975.....	350,558	289,600	60,184	774
1976.....	346,623	287,455	58,440	728
1977.....	390,874	300,651	60,976	29,247
1978.....	346,956	277,330	53,072	16,554
1979.....	358,163	292,010	55,498	10,655
1980.....	360,693	294,892	55,401	10,400
1981.....	338,540	277,641	50,993	9,906
1982.....	349,967	302,739	36,229	10,999
1983.....	356,274	308,922	35,309	12,043
1984.....	342,691	298,855	30,972	12,864
1985.....	356,558	312,849	30,454	13,255
1986.....	358,115	315,427	28,925	13,763
1987.....	333,333	294,499	26,099	12,735
1988.....	316,929	281,760	23,045	12,124
1989.....	310,498	278,655	21,285	10,558
Wives and husbands of disabled workers				
1958 ¹	12,920	5,035	7,869	16
1959 ²	54,299	21,301	32,844	154
1960.....	54,187	15,756	38,326	105
1965.....	69,183	13,813	55,230	140
1966.....	81,238	16,307	64,775	156
1967.....	87,296	19,245	67,839	212
1968.....	89,603	19,896	69,516	191
1969.....	94,690	21,236	73,279	175
1970.....	96,304	21,227	74,913	164
1971.....	113,222	24,055	89,006	161
1972.....	124,366	27,685	96,495	186
1973.....	128,198	28,316	99,676	206
1974.....	132,042	29,945	101,919	178
1975.....	148,741	31,942	116,624	175
1976.....	147,407	36,600	110,626	181
1977.....	151,938	36,990	113,417	1,531
1978.....	130,161	35,335	93,293	1,533
1979.....	113,243	32,863	79,414	966
1980.....	108,500	32,616	74,922	962
1981.....	95,575	30,360	64,333	882
1982.....	77,835	31,540	45,463	832
1983.....	80,079	35,369	43,820	890
1984.....	81,831	31,898	46,444	3,439
1985.....	83,511	34,101	48,522	888
1986.....	82,435	33,797	47,711	927
1987.....	77,316	31,652	43,881	1,783
1988.....	73,790	29,634	41,627	2,529
1989.....	69,113	27,750	39,212	2,151

¹ September–November.² Includes December 1958.

CONTACT: Mayer Feldman/ Joseph Bondar (301) 965-0161/ 0162 for further information.

6.D OASDI Benefits Awarded: Dependents & Survivors

Table 6.D3.—Number and average monthly benefit for wives and husbands, by age and sex, 1989
[Based on 1-percent sample]

Age in month of award and sex	Total wives		Wives of—				Husbands	
			Retired workers		Disabled workers			
	Number	Average monthly benefit ¹	Number	Average monthly benefit ¹	Number	Average monthly benefit ¹	Number	Average monthly benefit ¹
Total	359,000	\$256.90	299,300	\$278.70	59,700	\$147.60	13,300	\$179.20
Entitlement based on care of children	55,600	139.30	21,800	193.30	33,800	104.50	900	62.40
Under 35	13,500	80.10	1,400	142.60	12,100	72.90	(2)	...
35-39	9,000	117.40	1,500	174.90	7,500	105.90	(2)	...
40-44	10,100	136.10	3,600	157.60	6,500	124.20	(2)	...
45-49	7,500	163.30	3,800	188.70	3,700	137.20	(2)	...
50-54	6,400	174.20	3,900	205.40	2,500	125.50	(2)	...
55-59	5,500	190.20	4,200	199.50	1,300	160.30	(2)	...
60-61	1,800	261.10	1,700	272.00	100	(3)	(2)	...
62-64	1,800	210.70	1,700	215.60	100	(3)	(2)	...
Entitlement based on age	303,400	278.50	277,500	285.40	25,900	203.80	12,400	187.70
62-64	234,500	269.20	211,800	276.10	22,700	204.30	3,300	178.00
62	175,400	264.30	157,500	270.80	17,900	207.30	(2)	...
63	32,300	273.80	29,000	284.00	3,300	184.20	(2)	...
64	26,800	295.50	25,300	300.40	1,500	212.60	(2)	...
65-69	60,200	317.80	57,300	323.30	2,900	209.30	7,100	190.90
65	34,800	337.10	33,500	343.80	(2)	...	3,700	175.20
66	10,800	313.00	10,300	312.70	(2)	...	1,100	218.30
67	5,800	286.70	5,200	286.40	(2)	...	1,300	180.50
68	4,500	282.10	4,200	289.30	(2)	...	300	(3)
69	4,300	253.50	4,100	263.60	(2)	...	700	228.70
70-74	5,800	277.80	5,600	283.60	200	(3)	900	175.30
75 or older	2,900	213.40	2,800	216.90	100	(3)	1,100	205.80
Wives (nondivorced)	340,800	257.10	282,600	280.00	58,200	146.10	...	...
Divorced wives	18,200	253.20	16,700	257.50	1,500	205.30	...	...
Husbands of retired workers .....	...	...	...	...	...	...	11,700	186.20
Husbands of disabled workers .....	...	...	...	...	...	...	1,600	128.00

¹ Benefits awarded before the December increase are converted to the December rates before computation of the averages.

² Base figure too small to meet statistical standards for reliability of derived figure.

³ Average benefit not shown for groups with fewer than 500 beneficiaries.

Table 6.D4.—Number of children, by type of benefit, 1940–89

[For conversion treatment, see Glossary for definition of award]

Year	Total	Children of—		
		Retired workers	Deceased workers	Disabled workers
Total				
1957.....	313,163	81,842	231,321	18,264
1958.....	286,782	63,408	205,110	78,655
1959.....	426,935	83,157	265,123	104,310
1960.....	415,719	69,979	241,430	129,283
1961.....	579,742	126,019	264,440	170,354
1962.....	572,624	135,984	266,286	163,967
1963.....	560,698	115,220	281,511	145,439
1964.....	533,794	100,051	288,304	197,616
1965.....	783,202	134,187	451,399	276,093
1966.....	1,056,049	195,055	584,901	282,662
1967.....	984,906	167,676	534,568	299,016
1968.....	1,064,807	172,460	593,331	313,629
1969.....	1,111,900	176,162	622,109	316,546
1970.....	1,090,865	182,595	591,724	372,224
1971.....	1,182,006	196,589	613,193	411,766
1972.....	1,264,701	209,422	643,513	413,751
1973.....	1,250,284	217,708	618,825	443,909
1974.....	1,219,767	201,684	574,174	515,216
1975.....	1,331,913	225,579	591,118	511,487
1976.....	1,327,197	236,805	578,905	518,477
1977.....	1,365,513	259,447	587,589	453,382
1978.....	1,234,658	214,284	566,992	399,172
1979.....	1,191,521	247,800	544,549	385,208
1980.....	1,174,112	248,658	540,246	339,654
1981.....	1,086,547	211,406	535,487	260,470
1982.....	916,715	182,849	473,396	226,895
1983.....	752,839	144,945	380,992	238,252
1984.....	721,564	131,986	351,326	253,025
1985.....	713,632	128,076	332,531	258,167
1986.....	700,627	122,652	319,800	256,742
1987.....	685,299	117,984	310,573	265,026
1988.....	706,031	116,659	324,346	261,387
1989.....	675,362	106,491	307,484	
Children under age 18				
1940.....	59,382	8,249	51,133	...
1945.....	127,514	7,215	120,299	...
1950.....	122,641	25,495	97,146	...
1955.....	238,795	40,402	198,393	...
1960.....	391,366	57,239	231,611	102,516
1965.....	523,453	84,707	263,637	175,109
1966.....	597,829	96,761	290,447	210,621
1967.....	611,974	89,933	300,755	221,286
1968.....	694,150	94,881	365,712	233,557
1969.....	704,104	93,292	368,199	242,613
1970.....	678,940	99,353	337,960	241,627
1971.....	731,366	104,724	341,627	285,015
1972.....	765,103	108,742	347,016	309,345
1973.....	758,281	112,353	330,993	314,935
1974.....	739,420	102,738	303,274	333,408
1975.....	806,770	115,347	300,139	391,284
1976.....	747,941	113,006	272,301	362,634
1977.....	754,543	(2)	(2)	362,365
1978.....	656,651	93,187	264,545	298,919
1979.....	604,213	114,715	240,784	248,714
1980.....	573,828	111,610	227,139	235,079
1981.....	512,939	84,793	228,317	199,829
1982.....	457,445	81,502	222,738	153,205
1983.....	444,467	80,117	211,396	152,954
1984.....	449,242	74,328	202,163	172,721
1985.....	464,908	74,128	200,576	190,204
1986.....	465,115	70,915	196,008	198,192
1987.....	451,370	66,672	184,668	195,030
1988.....	452,519	63,586	192,278	196,655
1989.....	446,308	59,073	189,285	197,950

See footnotes at end of table.

6.D OASDI Benefits Awarded: Dependents & Survivors

Table 6.D4.—Number of children, by type of benefit, 1940–89—Continued

[For conversion treatment, see Glossary for definition of award]

Year	Total	Children of—		
		Retired workers	Deceased workers	Disabled workers
Disabled children aged 18 or older				
1957	29,507	17,249	12,258	...
1958	18,970	11,380	7,574	16
1959	37,679	20,775	14,822	2,082
1960	24,353	12,740	9,819	1,794
1965	21,398	10,017	8,668	2,713
1966	24,355	11,868	9,163	3,324
1967	25,365	11,500	10,003	3,862
1968	24,937	11,556	9,564	3,817
1969	26,195	11,692	10,516	3,987
1970	24,547	11,348	9,425	3,774
1971	26,301	11,825	10,121	4,355
1972	31,032	13,850	11,874	5,308
1973	39,682	16,642	17,287	5,753
1974	32,901	14,008	12,471	6,422
1975	32,707	14,636	11,182	6,889
1976	34,517	15,602	11,546	7,369
1977	36,210	(2)	(2)	7,885
1978	33,611	15,378	11,013	7,220
1979	33,419	15,967	10,999	6,453
1980	33,470	16,650	10,626	6,194
1981	30,545	15,365	9,745	5,435
1982	28,707	14,772	9,685	4,250
1983	33,639	17,309	11,223	5,107
1984	36,427	18,330	12,556	5,541
1985	39,083	19,661	12,709	6,713
1986	40,525	20,295	13,244	6,986
1987	39,665	20,761	12,117	6,787
1988	38,702	20,544	11,512	6,646
1989	37,001	19,668	10,975	6,358
Students				
1965	238,351	39,463	179,094	19,794
1970	387,378	71,894	244,339	71,145
1971	424,339	80,040	261,445	82,854
1972	468,566	86,830	284,623	97,113
1973	452,321	88,713	270,545	93,063
1974	447,446	84,938	258,429	104,079
1975	492,436	95,596	279,797	117,043
1976	544,739	108,197	295,058	141,484
1977	574,760	(2)	(2)	148,227
1978	544,396	105,719	291,434	147,243
1979	553,889	117,118	292,766	144,005
1980	566,814	120,398	302,481	143,935
1981	543,063	111,248	297,425	134,390
1982	430,563	86,575	240,973	103,015
1983	274,726	47,519	158,373	68,834
1984	235,895	39,328	136,577	59,990
1985	209,641	34,287	119,246	56,108
1986	194,987	31,442	110,556	52,989
1987	194,264	30,551	108,788	54,925
1988	214,810	32,529	120,556	61,725
1989	192,053	27,750	107,224	57,079

¹ Data estimated.

² Data not available.

CONTACT: Mayer Feldman/ Joseph Bondar (301) 965-0161/ 0162 for further information.

Table 6.D5.—Number and average monthly benefit for children, by type of benefit and age, 1989
 [Based on 1-percent sample]

Type of benefit and age in month of award	Total number	Children of—					
		Retired workers		Deceased workers		Disabled workers	
		Number	Average monthly benefit ¹	Number	Average monthly benefit ¹	Number	Average monthly benefit
Total	643,300	106,500	\$236.30	297,800	\$382.60	239,000	\$146.50
Children under age 18	431,400	60,900	213.90	185,200	349.60	185,300	122.50
Under 1	17,800	1,500	135.60	5,800	343.10	10,500	104.00
1	11,800	800	135.70	5,100	338.90	5,900	98.20
2	13,800	400	(2)	6,000	324.70	7,400	113.30
3	13,400	1,300	139.70	6,000	322.70	6,100	100.20
4	15,700	800	270.10	7,500	334.30	7,400	82.60
5	16,900	1,700	150.40	7,800	325.40	7,400	102.60
6	17,900	1,200	233.10	9,100	348.70	7,600	103.00
7	19,800	2,100	220.60	9,600	326.20	8,100	118.80
8	21,800	1,500	193.70	10,300	320.90	10,000	115.50
9	21,200	2,000	195.60	9,100	334.40	10,100	109.70
10	23,700	2,900	197.30	10,800	339.20	10,000	103.10
11	24,900	3,500	168.40	11,100	334.60	10,300	133.40
12	30,600	4,300	190.60	13,700	340.70	12,600	120.10
13	30,600	5,100	178.00	11,500	363.60	14,000	112.70
14	33,100	5,600	218.40	14,200	371.60	13,300	130.90
15	37,300	7,600	206.30	14,700	370.10	15,000	138.10
16	37,600	8,500	254.60	14,900	378.30	14,200	151.50
17	43,500	10,100	267.50	18,000	380.90	15,400	178.30
Disabled children, aged 18 or older	32,500	18,400	234.20	8,900	361.10	5,200	192.00
Under 20	3,700	1,000	240.80	1,700	380.90	1,000	149.70
20-24	6,800	3,000	224.90	2,300	383.60	1,500	226.50
25-29	6,300	3,000	239.30	1,700	317.10	1,600	160.10
30-34	6,500	4,700	259.80	1,300	297.10	500	212.10
35-39	5,500	4,000	214.50	1,100	424.40	400	(2)
40 or older	3,700	2,700	221.10	800	365.10	200	(2)
Students, aged 18-19	179,400	27,200	287.70	103,700	443.40	48,500	233.40
18	178,300	27,000	287.50	102,900	443.90	48,400	233.80
19	1,100	200	(2)	800	385.50	100	(2)

¹ Benefits awarded before the December increase are converted to the December rates before computation of the averages.

² Average benefit not shown for groups with fewer than 500 beneficiaries.

6.D OASDI Benefits Awarded: Dependents & Survivors

Table 6.D6.—Number of mothers and fathers, by type of benefit, 1950–89

Year	Total	Mothers	Fathers	Widowed			Surviving divorced
				Total	With at least 1 child under age 16 ¹	Entitled solely because of at least 1 disabled child ²	
1950.....	41,101	41,101	...	41,089	41,089	...	12
1951.....	78,323	78,323	...	78,181	78,181	...	142
1952.....	64,875	64,875	...	64,776	64,776	...	99
1953.....	71,945	71,945	...	71,861	71,861	...	84
1954.....	70,775	70,775	...	70,699	70,699	...	76
1955.....	76,018	76,018	...	75,927	75,927	...	91
1956.....	67,475	67,475	...	67,410	67,410	...	65
1957.....	88,174	88,174	...	88,102	86,088	2,014	72
1958 ³	81,467	81,467	...	81,392	80,130	1,262	75
1959 ⁴	102,020	102,020	...	101,933	100,234	1,699	87
1960.....	92,607	92,607	...	92,507	90,939	1,568	100
1961.....	98,449	98,449	...	98,374	96,778	1,596	75
1962.....	99,925	99,925	...	99,835	98,099	1,736	90
1963.....	104,960	104,960	...	104,866	102,828	2,038	94
1964.....	106,249	106,249	...	106,137	103,778	2,359	112
1965.....	100,005	100,005	...	99,804	97,972	1,832	201
1966.....	107,135	107,135	...	106,677	105,270	1,407	458
1967.....	110,762	110,762	...	110,283	108,842	1,441	479
1968.....	113,765	113,765	...	113,323	111,869	1,454	442
1969.....	116,922	116,922	...	116,434	115,035	1,399	488
1970.....	112,377	112,377	...	111,887	110,459	1,428	490
1971.....	116,548	116,548	...	115,996	114,266	1,730	552
1972.....	117,699	117,699	...	117,034	113,822	3,212	665
1973.....	118,775	118,775	...	112,511	109,574	2,937	6,264
1974.....	109,221	109,221	...	102,584	99,705	2,879	6,637
1975.....	116,224	111,372	4,852	108,002	103,597	4,405	8,222
1976.....	113,520	107,339	6,181	105,158	99,781	5,377	8,362
1977.....	118,821	111,473	7,348	109,050	103,492	5,558	9,771
1978.....	110,015	103,391	6,624	100,247	96,834	3,413	9,768
1979.....	110,424	103,805	6,619	99,413	96,249	3,164	11,011
1980.....	107,809	99,922	7,887	96,005	92,768	3,237	11,804
1981.....	99,653	92,138	7,515	81,079	78,069	3,010	11,059
1982.....	86,786	80,198	6,588	70,019	67,301	2,718	10,179
1983.....	82,464	76,271	6,193	66,711	63,304	3,407	9,560
1984.....	73,794	68,164	5,630	59,256	54,962	4,294	8,908
1985.....	72,241	66,992	5,249	62,881	58,507	4,374	9,360
1986.....	69,340	64,147	5,193	60,200	55,639	4,561	9,140
1987.....	64,777	59,626	5,151	56,329	52,051	4,278	8,448
1988.....	62,676	57,859	4,817	54,833	50,655	4,178	7,843
1989.....	59,525	54,916	4,609	51,992	48,226	3,766	7,533

¹ Prior to August 1981, benefits were payable to mothers and fathers caring for a child under age 18. For mothers and fathers caring for a child who was at least age 14 and who were entitled in August 1981, benefits were continued until the child attained age 18 or September 1983, whichever came earlier.

² Excludes mothers and fathers who had both disabled and nondisabled entitled children in their care.

³ January–November.

⁴ Includes December 1958.

Table 6.D7.—Number and average monthly benefit for widows and widowers, by age and sex, 1989

(Based on 1-percent sample)

Age in month of award and sex	Nondisabled				Disabled widows and widowers		Widowed mothers and fathers	
	Widows		Widowers					
	Number	Average monthly benefit ¹	Number	Average monthly benefit ¹	Number	Average monthly benefit	Number	Average monthly benefit
Total	382,200	\$566.70	11,900	\$353.00	14,700	\$368.20	56,900	\$372.60
Under 25 .....	...	...	...	...	...	...	3,500	335.80
25-29 .....	...	...	...	...	...	...	6,700	342.10
30-34 .....	...	...	...	...	...	...	10,900	360.40
35-39 .....	...	...	...	...	...	...	12,000	351.60
40-44 .....	...	...	...	...	...	...	9,000	401.40
45-49 .....	...	...	...	...	...	...	6,900	411.20
50-54 .....	...	...	...	...	4,900	377.70	3,600	379.60
55-59 .....	...	...	...	...	7,800	362.30	2,800	418.30
60-64	187,200	513.50	7,700	355.80	2,000	368.30	1,500	398.40
60	92,100	487.90	2,700	301.10	(2)	...	(2)	...
61	27,800	510.90	2,600	375.70	(2)	...	(2)	...
62	30,300	528.70	1,600	331.20	(2)	...	(2)	...
63	17,700	558.50	200	(3)	(2)	...	(2)	...
64	19,300	574.70	600	511.10	(2)	...	(2)	...
65-69	68,300	618.30	1,100	460.60	...	...	...	...
65	33,800	578.50	(2)	...	...	...	...	...
66	9,400	615.80	(2)	...	...	...	...	...
67	8,700	655.90	(2)	...	...	...	...	...
68	8,200	697.70	(2)	...	...	...	...	...
69	8,200	666.30	(2)	...	...	...	...	...
70-74	45,200	646.30	1,300	320.70	...	...	...	...
70	9,500	649.60	(2)	...	...	...	...	...
71	9,000	663.40	(2)	...	...	...	...	...
72	8,200	677.40	(2)	...	...	...	...	...
73	10,000	640.20	(2)	...	...	...	...	...
74	8,500	601.60	(2)	...	...	...	...	...
75-79	37,800	632.50	600	272.20	...	...	...	...
75	7,700	710.30	(2)	...	...	...	...	...
76	7,900	626.20	(2)	...	...	...	...	...
77	7,400	598.90	(2)	...	...	...	...	...
78	7,600	595.10	(2)	...	...	...	...	...
79	7,200	630.20	(2)	...	...	...	...	...
80 or older	43,700	575.00	1,200	311.90	...	...	...	...
Men .....	...	...	...	...	300	(3)	5,100	257.50
Women .....	...	...	...	...	14,400	371.10	51,800	383.90
Widow or mother	358,100	569.80	...	...	13,300	375.90	45,400	392.50
Surviving divorced wife or mother	24,100	522.00	...	...	1,100	312.80	6,400	322.60

¹ Benefits awarded before the December increase are converted to the December rates before computation of the averages.

² Base figure too small to meet statistical standards for reliability of derived figure.

³ Average benefit not shown for groups with fewer than 500 beneficiaries.

6.D OASDI Benefits Awarded: Dependents & Survivors

Table 6.D8.—Number of widows and widowers, by type of benefit, 1950-89

Year	Total	Entitled because of age		Entitled because of disability	
		Widows	Widowers	Widows	Widowers
1950.....	66,735	66,672	63	...	...
1951.....	89,591	89,324	267	...	...
1952.....	92,302	91,992	310	...	...
1953.....	112,866	112,467	399	...	...
1954.....	128,026	127,626	400	...	...
1955.....	140,624	140,273	351	...	...
1956.....	253,524	253,191	333	...	...
1957.....	244,633	244,172	461	...	...
1958 ¹	199,320	198,948	372	...	...
1959 ²	252,683	252,100	583	...	...
1960.....	239,267	238,813	454	...	...
1961.....	251,275	250,606	669	...	...
1962.....	267,051	266,465	586	...	...
1963.....	278,709	278,138	571	...	...
1964.....	283,263	282,689	574	...	...
1965.....	359,431	358,875	556	...	...
1966.....	403,595	403,035	560	...	...
1967.....	355,589	355,032	557	...	...
1968.....	375,391	352,280	604	22,438	69
1969.....	375,753	353,928	625	21,127	73
1970.....	363,216	347,031	576	15,546	63
1971.....	381,262	363,689	551	16,960	62
1972.....	402,809	382,452	544	19,739	74
1973.....	372,167	351,793	651	19,660	63
1974.....	363,693	343,317	550	19,793	33
1975.....	377,246	353,249	476	23,476	45
1976.....	385,373	362,229	489	22,603	52
1977.....	416,735	383,057	10,416	22,981	281
1978.....	403,679	375,750	9,022	18,553	354
1979.....	445,555	418,883	9,272	17,136	264
1980.....	452,156	424,690	11,412	15,789	265
1981.....	480,772	453,307	13,311	13,868	286
1982.....	492,451	465,070	14,941	12,222	218
1983.....	501,688	470,764	16,512	14,144	268
1984.....	499,677	464,979	17,533	16,847	318
1985.....	501,673	467,197	17,390	16,759	327
1986.....	491,052	454,903	17,731	18,033	385
1987.....	475,035	440,803	17,836	16,062	334
1988.....	457,574	424,107	18,139	14,979	349
1989.....	449,139	416,154	17,817	14,830	338

¹ January through November.

² Includes December 1958.

Table 6.D9.—Number and average amount of lump-sum awards, 1940-89

Year	Number of—		Average lump sum per worker
	Deceased workers	Lump-sum payments	
1940.....	61,080	75,095	\$145.79
1941.....	90,941	117,303	144.52
1942.....	103,322	134,991	144.77
1943.....	122,185	163,011	145.66
1944.....	151,869	205,117	145.62
1945.....	178,813	247,012	146.05
1946.....	179,588	250,706	151.74
1947.....	181,992	218,787	162.16
1948.....	200,090	213,096	161.50
1949.....	202,154	212,614	164.02
1950.....	200,411	209,960	147.81
1951.....	414,470	431,229	138.24
1952.....	437,896	456,531	178.20
1953.....	511,986	532,846	174.16
1954.....	516,158	536,341	207.86
1955.....	566,830	589,612	202.72
1956.....	546,984	572,291	200.80
1957.....	689,282	718,672	201.63
1958 ⁴	656,825	683,964	202.52
1959 ⁵	822,413	855,032	212.67
1960.....	778,660	809,194	211.55
1961.....	813,464	843,308	210.46
1962.....	865,217	892,261	212.02
1963.....	968,651	1,015,536	212.61
1964.....	1,011,414	1,073,044	213.94
1965.....	989,848	1,046,874	226.01
1966.....	1,060,335	1,138,317	224.00
1967.....	1,133,787	1,217,980	222.51
1968.....	1,158,666	1,216,910	236.30
1969.....	1,253,467	1,295,897	232.60
1970.....	1,220,248	1,257,687	243.90
1971.....	1,251,831	1,283,924	244.20
1972.....	1,290,133	1,320,637	247.90
1973.....	1,299,223	1,325,833	253.10
1974.....	1,285,221	1,307,890	254.64
1975.....	1,334,914	1,344,095	252.47
1976.....	1,321,516	1,328,008	251.60
1977.....	1,227,390	1,240,304	254.17
1978.....	1,437,275	1,451,140	254.65
1979.....	1,500,944	1,515,614	254.68
1980.....	1,552,617	1,566,330	254.70
1981.....	1,305,261	1,321,565	254.72
1982.....	797,096	808,041	255.00
1983.....	805,524	807,537	255.00
1984.....	825,494	831,761	255.00
1985.....	823,053	825,395	255.00
1986.....	809,487	811,946	255.00
1987.....	810,066	812,814	255.00
1988.....	839,802	842,037	255.00
1989.....	829,682	831,825	255.00

¹ For workers who died on or after Sept. 1, 1950.² For workers who died on or after Sept. 1, 1952.³ For workers who died on or after Sept. 1, 1954.⁴ January through November.⁵ Includes December 1958.⁶ For workers who died on or after Jan. 1, 1959.⁷ For workers who died on or after July 1, 1965.⁸ For workers who died on or after Feb. 1, 1968.⁹ For workers who died on or after Jan. 1, 1970.

6.E OASDI: Benefits Withheld

Table 6.E1.—Number and percentage distribution of retired workers with and without reduction for early retirement, by monthly benefit and sex, at end of 1989

[Based on 10-percent sample]

Monthly benefit and sex	Total		Without reduction for early retirement		With reduction for early retirement	
	Number	Percent	Number	Percent	Number	Percent
Total	444,120	100.0	338,650	100.0	105,470	100.0
Less than \$200.00.....	9,040	2.0	4,040	1.2	5,000	4.7
\$200.00—\$224.90.....	3,180	.7	1,010	.3	2,170	2.1
\$225.00—\$249.90.....	5,650	1.3	3,870	1.1	1,780	1.7
\$250.00—\$274.90.....	4,360	1.0	1,770	.5	2,590	2.5
\$275.00—\$299.90.....	5,210	1.2	1,840	.5	3,370	3.2
\$300.00—\$324.90.....	6,930	1.6	3,420	1.0	3,510	3.3
\$325.00—\$349.90.....	8,870	2.0	4,510	1.3	4,360	4.1
\$350.00—\$374.90.....	9,750	2.2	4,800	1.4	4,950	4.7
\$375.00—\$399.90.....	9,680	2.2	5,550	1.6	4,130	3.9
\$400.00—\$424.90.....	9,970	2.2	6,320	1.9	3,650	3.5
\$425.00—\$449.90.....	10,480	2.4	6,840	2.0	3,640	3.5
\$450.00—\$474.90.....	10,030	2.3	6,340	1.9	3,690	3.5
\$475.00—\$499.90.....	9,620	2.2	6,470	1.9	3,150	3.0
\$500.00—\$524.90.....	9,170	2.1	5,970	1.8	3,200	3.0
\$525.00—\$549.90.....	9,110	2.1	6,060	1.8	3,050	2.9
\$550.00—\$574.90.....	9,390	2.1	6,020	1.8	3,370	3.2
\$575.00—\$599.90.....	9,580	2.2	6,400	1.9	3,180	3.0
\$600.00—\$624.90.....	9,610	2.2	6,530	1.9	3,080	2.9
\$625.00—\$649.90.....	9,710	2.2	6,300	1.9	3,410	3.2
\$650.00—\$674.90.....	9,830	2.2	6,530	1.9	3,300	3.1
\$675.00—\$699.90.....	9,760	2.2	6,710	2.0	3,050	2.9
\$700.00—\$724.90.....	11,340	2.6	7,040	2.1	4,300	4.1
\$725.00—\$749.90.....	12,120	2.7	6,980	2.1	5,140	4.9
\$750.00—\$774.90.....	11,920	2.7	7,440	2.2	4,480	4.2
\$775.00—\$799.90.....	10,850	2.4	7,530	2.2	3,320	3.1
\$800.00—\$824.90.....	11,920	2.7	8,950	2.6	2,970	2.8
\$825.00—\$849.90.....	13,000	2.9	10,350	3.1	2,650	2.5
\$850.00—\$874.90.....	18,850	4.2	15,810	4.7	3,040	2.9
\$875.00—\$899.90.....	26,630	6.0	23,860	7.0	2,770	2.6
\$900.00—\$924.90.....	32,600	7.3	29,760	8.8	2,840	2.7
\$925.00—\$949.90.....	47,980	10.8	46,210	13.6	1,770	1.7
\$950.00—\$974.90.....	36,310	8.2	35,780	10.6	530	.5
\$975.00—\$999.90.....	19,810	4.5	19,790	5.8	20	(1)
\$1,000.00 or more.....	11,860	2.7	11,850	3.5	10	(1)
Men	311,800	100.0	247,550	100.0	64,250	100.0
Less than \$200.00.....	4,280	1.4	2,200	.9	2,080	3.2
\$200.00—\$224.90.....	1,610	.5	520	.2	1,090	1.7
\$225.00—\$249.90.....	3,500	1.1	2,760	1.1	740	1.2
\$250.00—\$274.90.....	2,100	.7	1,140	.5	960	1.5
\$275.00—\$299.90.....	2,280	.7	1,040	.4	1,240	1.9
\$300.00—\$324.90.....	2,990	1.0	1,800	.7	1,190	1.9
\$325.00—\$349.90.....	3,770	1.2	2,340	.9	1,430	2.2
\$350.00—\$374.90.....	3,750	1.2	2,380	1.0	1,370	2.1
\$375.00—\$399.90.....	3,850	1.2	2,570	1.0	1,280	2.0
\$400.00—\$424.90.....	3,760	1.2	2,440	1.0	1,320	2.1
\$425.00—\$449.90.....	3,790	1.2	2,510	1.0	1,280	2.0
\$450.00—\$474.90.....	3,970	1.3	2,360	1.0	1,610	2.5
\$475.00—\$499.90.....	4,270	1.4	2,680	1.1	1,590	2.5
\$500.00—\$524.90.....	4,040	1.3	2,400	1.0	1,640	2.6
\$525.00—\$549.90.....	4,440	1.4	2,640	1.1	1,800	2.8
\$550.00—\$574.90.....	4,700	1.5	2,670	1.1	2,030	3.2
\$575.00—\$599.90.....	5,080	1.6	2,840	1.1	2,240	3.5
\$600.00—\$624.90.....	4,920	1.6	2,990	1.2	1,930	3.0
\$625.00—\$649.90.....	5,390	1.7	3,010	1.2	2,380	3.7
\$650.00—\$674.90.....	5,600	1.8	3,210	1.3	2,390	3.7
\$675.00—\$699.90.....	5,760	1.8	3,340	1.3	2,420	3.8
\$700.00—\$724.90.....	7,570	2.4	3,950	1.6	3,620	5.6
\$725.00—\$749.90.....	8,520	2.7	3,920	1.6	4,600	7.2
\$750.00—\$774.90.....	8,430	2.7	4,480	1.8	3,950	6.1
\$775.00—\$799.90.....	7,880	2.5	4,960	2.0	2,920	4.5
\$800.00—\$824.90.....	8,790	2.8	6,330	2.6	2,460	3.8
\$825.00—\$849.90.....	10,030	3.2	7,690	3.1	2,340	3.6
\$850.00—\$874.90.....	15,400	4.9	12,590	5.1	2,810	4.4
\$875.00—\$899.90.....	22,840	7.3	20,240	8.2	2,600	4.0
\$900.00—\$924.90.....	29,110	9.3	26,400	10.7	2,710	4.2
\$925.00—\$949.90.....	45,160	14.5	43,470	17.6	1,690	2.6
\$950.00—\$974.90.....	34,670	11.1	34,140	13.8	530	.8
\$975.00—\$999.90.....	18,660	6.0	18,650	7.5	10	(1)
\$1,000.00 or more.....	10,890	3.5	10,890	4.4	...	...

See footnote at end of table.

Table 6.E1.—Number and percentage distribution of retired workers with and without reduction for early retirement, by monthly benefit and sex, at end of 1989—Continued

[Based on 10-percent sample]

Monthly benefit and sex	Total		Without reduction for early retirement		With reduction for early retirement	
	Number	Percent	Number	Percent	Number	Percent
Women.....	132,320	100.0	91,100	100.0	41,220	100.0
Less than \$200.00.....	4,760	3.6	1,840	2.0	2,920	7.1
\$200.00—\$224.90.....	1,570	1.2	490	.5	1,080	2.6
\$225.00—\$249.90.....	2,150	1.6	1,110	1.2	1,040	2.5
\$250.00—\$274.90.....	2,260	1.7	630	.7	1,630	4.0
\$275.00—\$299.90.....	2,930	2.2	800	.9	2,130	5.2
\$300.00—\$324.90.....	3,940	3.0	1,620	1.8	2,320	5.6
\$325.00—\$349.90.....	5,100	3.9	2,170	2.4	2,930	7.1
\$350.00—\$374.90.....	6,000	4.5	2,420	2.7	3,580	8.7
\$375.00—\$399.90.....	5,830	4.4	2,980	3.3	2,850	6.9
\$400.00—\$424.90.....	6,210	4.7	3,880	4.3	2,330	5.7
\$425.00—\$449.90.....	6,690	5.1	4,330	4.8	2,360	5.7
\$450.00—\$474.90.....	6,060	4.6	3,980	4.4	2,080	5.0
\$475.00—\$499.90.....	5,350	4.0	3,790	4.2	1,560	3.8
\$500.00—\$524.90.....	5,130	3.9	3,570	3.9	1,560	3.8
\$525.00—\$549.90.....	4,670	3.5	3,420	3.8	1,250	3.0
\$550.00—\$574.90.....	4,690	3.5	3,350	3.7	1,340	3.3
\$575.00—\$599.90.....	4,500	3.4	3,560	3.9	940	2.3
\$600.00—\$624.90.....	4,690	3.5	3,540	3.9	1,150	2.8
\$625.00—\$649.90.....	4,320	3.3	3,290	3.6	1,030	2.5
\$650.00—\$674.90.....	4,230	3.2	3,320	3.6	910	2.2
\$675.00—\$699.90.....	4,000	3.0	3,370	3.7	630	1.5
\$700.00—\$724.90.....	3,770	2.8	3,090	3.4	680	1.6
\$725.00—\$749.90.....	3,600	2.7	3,060	3.4	540	1.3
\$750.00—\$774.90.....	3,490	2.6	2,960	3.2	530	1.3
\$775.00—\$799.90.....	2,970	2.2	2,570	2.8	400	1.0
\$800.00—\$824.90.....	3,130	2.4	2,620	2.9	510	1.2
\$825.00—\$849.90.....	2,970	2.2	2,660	2.9	310	.8
\$850.00—\$874.90.....	3,450	2.6	3,220	3.5	230	.6
\$875.00—\$899.90.....	3,790	2.9	3,620	4.0	170	.4
\$900.00—\$924.90.....	3,490	2.6	3,360	3.7	130	.3
\$925.00—\$949.90.....	2,820	2.1	2,740	3.0	80	.2
\$950.00—\$974.90.....	1,640	1.2	1,640	1.8	...	...
\$975.00—\$999.90.....	1,150	.9	1,140	1.3	10	(1)
\$1,000.00 or more.....	970	.7	960	1.1	10	(1)

¹ Less than 0.05 percent.

CONTACT: Mayer Feldman/ Joseph Bondar (301) 965-0161/ 0162 for further information.

6.E OASDI: Benefits Withheld

Table 6.E2.—Number of retired workers aged 62–69 with benefits in current-payment status and with benefits withheld because of earnings, by age and sex, at end of 1989

[Based on 10-percent sample]

Age and sex	Total ¹	Benefits in current-payment status	Benefits withheld because of earnings	Percent of total with benefits withheld
Total	9,748,480	9,368,470	380,010	3.9
62	684,580	675,590	8,990	1.3
63	884,650	873,380	11,270	1.3
64	972,970	960,310	12,660	1.3
65	1,456,050	1,358,210	97,840	6.7
66	1,455,980	1,378,880	77,100	5.3
67	1,440,540	1,374,120	66,420	4.6
68	1,468,980	1,412,310	56,670	3.9
69	1,384,730	1,335,670	49,060	3.5
Men	5,446,480	5,170,280	276,200	5.1
62	358,440	353,210	5,230	1.5
63	470,800	463,930	6,870	1.5
64	520,090	512,400	7,690	1.5
65	825,100	755,020	70,080	8.5
66	831,630	774,730	56,900	6.8
67	822,050	772,690	49,360	6.0
68	833,330	790,840	42,490	5.1
69	785,040	747,460	37,580	4.8
Women	4,302,000	4,198,190	103,810	2.4
62	326,140	322,380	3,760	1.2
63	413,850	409,450	4,400	1.1
64	452,880	447,910	4,970	1.1
65	630,950	603,190	27,760	4.4
66	624,350	604,150	20,200	3.2
67	618,490	601,430	17,060	2.8
68	635,650	621,470	14,180	2.2
69	599,690	588,210	11,480	1.9

¹ Excludes beneficiaries with benefits withheld for reasons other than earnings.

Table 6.E3.—Number and percentage distribution of retired workers with benefits withheld because of earnings, by monthly benefit, age, and sex, at end of 1989

[Based on 10-percent sample]

Monthly benefit	Total	Age					
		62-64	65	66	67	68	69
Men							
Total number	276,200	19,790	70,080	56,900	49,360	42,490	37,580
Total percent	100.0	100.0	100.0	100.0	100.0	100.0	100.0
Less than \$200.00.....	1.0	2.6	.9	.9	8	8	8
\$200.00-\$249.90.....	.5	1.1	4	.3	5	5	5
\$250.00-\$299.90.....	.6	2.6	.5	6	6	4	4
\$300.00-\$349.90.....	1.4	3.8	1.2	1.4	1.4	1.1	1.0
\$350.00-\$399.90.....	1.8	4.0	1.8	1.7	1.9	1.5	1.1
\$400.00-\$449.90.....	1.8	4.7	1.6	1.6	1.9	1.5	1.3
\$450.00-\$499.90.....	2.0	4.8	1.7	2.1	1.7	1.9	2.0
\$500.00-\$549.90.....	2.1	6.2	1.8	1.8	1.7	1.6	2.0
\$550.00-\$599.90.....	2.5	8.0	2.3	2.4	1.8	2.0	1.7
\$600.00-\$649.90.....	2.6	7.2	2.4	2.5	2.0	2.0	2.2
\$650.00-\$699.90.....	3.3	11.2	3.2	2.7	2.3	2.6	2.0
\$700.00-\$749.90.....	4.9	19.7	5.2	4.1	3.4	2.4	2.7
\$750.00-\$799.90.....	4.8	14.5	5.1	4.4	3.6	3.2	3.2
\$800.00-\$849.90.....	6.1	6.0	7.6	7.4	5.3	4.4	4.4
\$850.00-\$899.90.....	15.1	3.0	20.8	21.3	14.1	10.7	7.2
\$900.00 or more	49.4	.7	43.5	44.8	56.9	63.5	67.5
Women							
Total number	103,810	13,130	27,760	20,200	17,060	14,180	11,480
Total percent	100.0	100.0	100.0	100.0	100.0	100.0	100.0
Less than \$200.00.....	2.9	7.3	2.5	2.7	2.1	1.5	1.8
\$200.00-\$249.90.....	1.7	4.2	1.7	1.4	1.3	1.2	.9
\$250.00-\$299.90.....	3.0	11.7	2.1	1.5	1.2	1.5	2.2
\$300.00-\$349.90.....	6.3	18.7	5.3	5.3	3.5	4.2	3.0
\$350.00-\$399.90.....	8.1	19.1	7.0	6.5	7.0	5.3	5.9
\$400.00-\$449.90.....	9.5	10.3	11.8	9.6	9.7	6.7	5.8
\$450.00-\$499.90.....	8.1	8.3	10.2	8.6	7.6	5.9	5.1
\$500.00-\$549.90.....	7.8	5.9	10.1	8.3	7.0	6.7	6.5
\$550.00-\$599.90.....	6.8	4.6	7.0	7.3	7.9	7.2	6.2
\$600.00-\$649.90.....	6.5	3.0	7.2	6.8	7.3	5.8	7.6
\$650.00-\$699.90.....	6.3	2.6	7.1	7.1	6.5	7.4	6.0
\$700.00-\$749.90.....	6.1	2.2	6.6	6.7	6.3	6.8	7.1
\$750.00-\$799.90.....	5.0	1.1	4.7	6.2	6.0	6.3	5.3
\$800.00-\$849.90.....	5.3	1.1	5.3	5.8	6.3	6.9	6.1
\$850.00-\$899.90.....	7.8	...	7.1	10.1	9.5	9.7	9.1
\$900.00 or more	8.7	...	4.3	6.0	10.7	16.9	21.0

CONTACT: Mayer Feldman/Joseph Bondar (301) 965-0161/0162 for further information.

6.E OASDI: Benefits Withheld

Table 6.E4.—Number of beneficiaries, by reason for withholding payment, type of benefit, and age, at end of 1989

Reason payment withheld and age of beneficiary	Total	Retired workers			Disabled workers	Wives and husbands				Children	Widowed mothers and fathers	Widows and widowers	Parents	Special age-72 beneficiaries
		Total	Men	Women		Total	Wives		Husbands					
							Without children ¹	With children ²						
Total	1,165,211	430,968	307,447	123,521	45,898	180,897	79,736	29,811	71,350	227,319	61,733	199,580	355	18,461
Earnings of retired workers	421,987	379,502	275,246	104,256	...	35,673	33,447	1,937	289	6,812	...	...	...	...
Under age 62	8,648	...	...	...	...	1,836	...	1,836	...	6,812	...	...	...	...
62 or older	413,339	379,502	275,246	104,256	...	33,837	33,447	101	289	...	...	...	...	...
62-64	39,376	33,906	20,828	13,078	...	5,470	5,344	101	25	...	...	...	...	...
65-69	373,963	345,596	254,418	91,178	...	28,367	28,103	...	264	...	...	...	...	...
Earnings of other beneficiaries	64,381	...	...	...	...	6,495	5,448	595	452	335	34,981	22,570	...	...
Under age 62	37,951	...	...	...	...	553	...	553	...	335	34,552	2,511	...	...
62 or older	26,430	...	...	...	...	5,942	5,448	42	452	...	429	20,059	...	...
62-64	7,779	...	...	...	...	905	818	42	45	...	429	6,445	...	...
65-69	18,651	...	...	...	...	5,037	4,630	...	407	...	...	13,614	...	...
Entitled child not in care of beneficiary	31,277	...	...	...	...	12,383	101	12,282	...	...	18,894	...	...	...
Payee not determined ..	9,911	905	469	436	1,249	73	49	24	...	7,295	59	330	...	...
Recoupment of overpayment	32,704	16,936	9,267	7,669	2,486	3,743	2,037	1,646	60	6,240	1,526	1,773	...	...
Address unknown	30,733	14,550	8,539	6,011	4,105	1,131	632	439	60	5,339	407	4,677	25	499
Determination of continuing disability pending	8,947	...	...	...	5,131	553	16	537	...	3,229	...	34	...	...
Workers' compensation offset	5,703	...	...	...	1,959	930	123	807	...	2,814	...	...	...	...
Governmental pension offset	126,215	...	...	...	...	89,901	22,100	...	67,801	...	243	29,709	...	6,362
Receipt of public assistance	9,597	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	9,597
Other reasons ³	423,756	19,075	13,926	5,149	30,968	30,015	15,783	11,544	2,688	195,255	5,623	140,487	330	2,003

¹ Aged 62 or older.

² Under age 65 with entitled children in their care.

³ See Glossary for "Withholding."

Note: For more recent data, see table Q-8 in quarterly issues of the Social Security Bulletin.

Table 6.E5.—Number of wives, husbands, and children, by reason for withholding payment and type of benefit, at end of 1989

Reason payment withheld	Wives and husbands of—		Children								
	Retired workers	Disabled workers	Under age 18 of—			Disabled, aged 18 or older of—			Students, aged 18-19 of—		
			Retired workers	Deceased workers	Disabled workers	Retired workers	Deceased workers	Disabled workers	Retired workers	Deceased workers	Disabled workers
Total	154,082	26,815	17,791	34,407	89,504	37,497	19,513	7,725	3,080	11,696	6,106
Earnings of—											
Retired workers	35,673	...	5,033	...	...	1,643	...	...	136	...	...
Other beneficiaries	5,867	628	59	98	64	13	28	...	15	43	15
Entitled child not in care of beneficiary	3,770	8,613	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	...
Payee not determined ..	52	21	539	4,086	1,657	165	751	65	...	22	...
Overpayment for reasons other than earnings ..	2,367	1,376	771	2,049	2,649	257	238	135	30	69	42
Address unknown	716	415	277	1,593	2,125	182	835	117	24	142	44
Determination of continuing disability pending	24	529	...	...	2,371	197	496	143	...	...	22
Workers' compensation offset .....	...	930	...	...	2,690	...	...	65	...	...	59
Governmental pension offset	88,160	1,741	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	...
Other reasons	17,453	12,562	11,112	26,581	77,948	35,040	17,165	7,200	2,875	11,420	5,924

CONTACT: Mayer Feldman/Joseph Bondar (301) 965-0161/0162 for further information.

Table 6.E6.—Number and average monthly benefit before and after offset for disabled workers and their families with benefits reduced or withheld due to workers' compensation offset, 1967–89

Year and offset status	Number of—		Average monthly family benefit		
	Families	Beneficiaries	Before offset	After offset	Average offset
Disabled worker only					
Total:					
1967	4,056	4,056	\$111.65	\$49.08	\$62.58
1968	4,486	4,486	117.46	53.10	64.36
1969	6,569	6,569	117.21	51.93	65.28
1970	9,103	9,103	136.32	65.21	71.11
1975	18,110	18,110	233.45	136.34	97.11
1976	22,885	22,885	256.91	149.83	107.08
1977	28,399	28,399	282.47	163.02	119.45
1978	30,568	30,568	311.48	184.60	126.88
1979	21,965	21,965	334.58	190.51	144.07
1980	23,445	23,445	389.50	230.51	158.99
1981	23,639	23,639	435.94	262.39	173.55
1982	24,523	24,523	467.75	279.23	188.52
1983	27,576	27,576	483.66	283.57	200.09
1984	29,834	29,834	500.17	290.05	210.12
1985	32,106	32,106	515.70	290.34	225.36
1986	34,610	34,610	521.46	287.09	234.37
1987	38,847	38,847	538.53	298.85	239.68
1988 ¹	41,819	41,819	536.95	290.68	246.27
1989 ²	46,676	46,676	558.64	304.22	254.42
Worker benefit partially reduced:					
1967	3,137	3,137	117.03	63.45	53.57
1968	3,840	3,840	121.10	62.03	59.07
1969	5,158	5,158	123.09	66.14	56.95
1970	7,910	7,910	139.88	75.05	64.83
1975	17,564	17,564	234.58	140.58	94.00
1976	22,398	22,398	257.82	153.09	104.73
1977	27,640	27,640	283.84	167.50	116.34
1978	29,929	29,929	312.61	188.54	124.07
1979	21,422	21,422	335.64	195.34	140.30
1980	22,890	22,890	390.78	236.20	154.58
1981	23,200	23,200	437.32	267.35	169.97
1982	24,096	24,096	469.59	284.18	185.41
1983	26,451	26,451	488.15	295.63	192.52
1984	28,946	28,946	503.53	298.95	204.58
1985	31,142	31,142	519.08	299.32	219.76
1986	33,555	33,555	525.02	296.12	228.90
1987	37,716	37,716	541.94	307.81	234.13
1988 ¹	40,462	40,462	540.78	300.43	240.35
1989 ²	45,392	45,392	561.84	312.82	249.02
Worker benefit withheld:					
1967	919	919	93.34	—	93.34
1968	646	646	95.84	—	95.84
1969	1,411	1,411	95.73	—	95.73
1970	1,193	1,193	112.76	—	112.76
1975	546	546	196.96	—	196.96
1976	487	487	215.07	—	215.07
1977	759	759	232.44	—	232.44
1978	639	639	258.53	—	258.53
1979	543	543	292.64	—	292.64
1980	555	555	336.51	—	336.51
1981	439	439	363.00	—	363.00
1982	427	427	364.00	—	364.00
1983	1,125	1,125	377.90	—	377.90
1984	888	888	390.64	—	390.64
1985	964	964	406.74	—	406.74
1986	1,055	1,055	408.42	—	408.42
1987	1,131	1,131	424.90	—	424.90
1988 ¹	1,357	1,357	422.68	—	422.68
1989 ²	1,284	1,284	445.51	—	445.51

See footnotes at end of table.

6.E OASDI: Benefits Withheld

Table 6.E6.—Number and average monthly benefit before and after offset for disabled workers and their families with benefits reduced or withheld due to workers' compensation offset, 1967–89—Continued

Year and offset status	Number of—		Average monthly family benefit		Average offset
	Families	Beneficiaries	Before offset	After offset	
Disabled worker with 1 or more dependents					
Total:					
1967	5,909	25,740	\$240.00	\$72.90	\$167.10
1968	8,940	39,689	255.93	120.57	135.36
1969	12,333	54,502	254.14	115.43	138.71
1970	15,712	68,430	287.85	142.92	144.93
1975	29,202	118,338	466.43	287.59	178.84
1976	34,127	136,126	511.87	313.23	198.64
1977	37,419	146,906	558.11	335.76	222.35
1978	36,924	143,445	614.33	371.16	243.17
1979	35,609	135,628	686.56	427.45	259.11
1980	36,147	135,657	787.97	510.27	277.70
1981	34,475	126,159	861.74	569.94	291.80
1982	33,243	120,549	921.33	625.08	296.25
1983	31,290	109,839	928.08	617.88	310.20
1984	32,083	111,630	934.25	612.44	321.81
1985	34,139	116,591	931.38	599.89	331.49
1986	36,207	120,540	913.15	576.65	336.50
1987	38,193	123,489	926.32	587.24	339.08
1988 ¹	40,827	130,785	930.67	580.12	350.55
1989 ²	42,274	134,271	960.07	599.02	361.05
Family benefit partially reduced:					
1967	4,858	20,446	247.09	88.67	158.42
1968	8,252	36,538	261.80	130.62	131.18
1969	10,692	47,109	265.24	133.15	132.09
1970	14,649	63,707	294.13	153.29	140.84
1975	28,924	117,245	467.74	290.35	177.39
1976	33,854	135,100	513.02	315.76	197.26
1977	36,996	145,245	559.72	339.60	220.12
1978	36,557	142,087	616.19	374.88	241.31
1979	33,351	134,651	687.87	430.57	257.30
1980	35,932	134,864	789.07	513.32	275.75
1981	34,283	125,473	863.23	573.13	290.10
1982	33,092	119,985	922.48	627.94	294.54
1983	30,874	108,388	931.94	626.21	305.73
1984	31,818	110,686	936.31	617.54	318.77
1985	33,778	115,360	934.16	606.30	327.86
1986	35,792	119,132	915.95	583.34	332.61
1987	37,723	121,934	929.00	594.56	334.44
1988 ¹	40,347	129,202	933.66	587.02	346.64
1989 ²	41,843	132,851	962.83	605.19	357.64
Family benefit withheld:					
1967	1,051	5,294	207.24	...	207.24
1968	688	3,151	185.49	...	185.49
1969	1,641	7,393	181.84	...	181.84
1970	1,063	4,723	201.22	...	201.22
1975	278	1,093	329.80	...	329.80
1976	273	1,026	368.43	...	368.43
1977	423	1,661	416.80	...	416.80
1978	367	1,358	429.18	...	429.18
1979	258	977	507.73	...	507.73
1980	215	793	604.39	...	604.39
1981	192	686	594.95	...	594.95
1982	151	564	668.87	...	668.87
1983	416	1,451	641.58	...	641.58
1984	265	944	687.00	...	687.00
1985	361	1,231	671.01	...	671.01
1986	415	1,408	671.70	...	671.70
1987	470	1,555	711.15	...	711.15
1988 ¹	480	1,583	679.63	...	679.63
1989 ²	431	1,420	692.23	...	692.23

¹ November 1988.

² September 1989, end of year data not available.

CONTACT: Joseph Bondar/Mayer Feldman (301) 965-0162/0161 for further information.

Table 6.E7.—Number and average monthly benefit before and after offset for disabled workers and their families with benefits reduced or withheld due to workers' compensation offset, by family classification of beneficiaries. September 1989 ¹

Family classification of beneficiaries	Number of—		Average monthly family benefit		
	Families	Beneficiaries	Before offset	After offset	Average offset
Total	88,950	180,947	\$749.42	\$444.33	\$305.09
Disabled worker only	46,676	46,676	558.64	304.22	254.42
Benefit:					
Partially reduced	45,392	45,392	561.84	312.82	249.02
Withheld	1,284	1,284	445.51	.	445.51
Disabled worker and 1 or more dependents	42,274	134,271	960.07	599.02	361.05
Family benefit partially reduced	41,843	132,851	962.83	605.19	357.64
Disabled worker's benefit:					
Not reduced	20,381	62,625	1,008.78	821.99	186.79
Reduced	21,462	70,226	919.19	399.31	519.88
Family benefit withheld	431	1,420	692.23		692.23

¹ End of year data not available.

6.F OASDI: Benefits Terminated

Table 6.F1.—Number of benefits terminated, by type, 1940-89

Year	Total	Retired workers	Disabled workers	Wives and husbands	Children				Widowed mothers and fathers	Widows and widowers	Parents	Special age-72
					Total	Under age 18	Disabled, aged 18 or older	Students				
Total.....	92,195,338	29,276,077	8,971,793	12,820,467	28,713,928	17,843,304	380,744	10,489,880	3,708,326	7,391,035	100,038	1,213,674
1940.....	9,266	3,864	...	1,620	2,605	2,605	...	...	1,109	49	19	...
1945.....	108,791	34,408	...	17,179	33,446	33,446	...	...	19,828	3,455	475	...
1950.....	266,615	98,280	...	51,200	69,062	69,062	...	...	33,313	13,642	1,118	...
1951.....	354,282	141,665	...	73,706	82,516	82,516	...	...	37,016	17,999	1,380	...
1952.....	383,780	160,284	...	85,349	75,352	75,352	...	...	40,085	20,978	1,732	...
1953.....	455,652	193,688	...	99,409	89,292	89,292	...	...	44,331	27,006	1,926	...
1954.....	501,694	212,894	...	111,788	99,375	99,375	...	...	45,870	29,871	1,896	...
1955.....	579,229	247,998	...	125,880	117,443	117,443	...	...	49,330	36,488	2,090	...
1956.....	624,981	269,006	...	134,700	128,391	128,391	...	...	51,874	38,849	2,161	...
1957.....	789,331	334,710	16,131	178,464	146,828	146,540	288	...	54,715	56,022	2,461	...
1958.....	817,512	322,279	52,949	173,608	156,944	156,348	596	...	52,088	57,422	2,222	...
1959.....	1,163,081	458,175	81,982	255,169	211,711	209,948	1,763	...	67,346	85,401	3,234	...
1960.....	1,170,592	440,555	89,090	249,792	235,965	233,512	2,453	...	67,555	84,396	3,259	...
1961.....	1,327,950	471,552	115,546	276,437	290,895	287,599	3,296	...	77,778	92,322	3,420	...
1962.....	1,410,718	507,807	128,299	282,569	311,045	307,200	3,845	...	78,261	99,332	3,405	...
1963.....	1,672,045	591,951	137,850	330,576	397,764	392,606	5,158	...	92,246	117,743	3,915	...
1964.....	1,739,693	616,124	138,576	333,969	424,680	418,834	5,846	...	96,116	126,328	3,900	...
1965.....	1,868,804	646,734	156,648	345,229	481,215	448,344	6,628	26,243	98,058	137,031	3,889	...
1966.....	2,178,105	696,038	168,630	351,877	704,131	457,688	7,329	239,114	92,054	158,302	3,749	3,324
1967.....	2,545,076	748,184	208,899	373,803	820,610	503,110	9,178	308,322	102,004	172,411	3,789	115,376
1968.....	2,654,191	789,586	222,197	386,245	837,390	514,363	10,620	312,407	100,344	188,844	4,004	125,581
1969.....	2,860,287	827,151	251,269	399,689	946,481	564,725	11,922	369,834	107,119	205,188	3,525	119,865
1970.....	2,841,523	817,129	260,444	388,574	956,566	582,918	11,795	361,853	102,578	208,843	3,313	104,076
1971.....	2,944,134	846,103	266,471	394,422	1,011,381	607,138	11,621	392,622	104,577	223,988	3,162	94,030
1972.....	2,949,327	839,018	261,739	384,297	1,037,251	605,569	13,924	417,758	108,995	232,375	2,950	82,702
1973.....	3,132,957	873,593	304,792	396,828	1,137,641	637,851	12,445	487,345	103,056	234,039	2,955	80,053
1974.....	3,296,247	921,897	320,958	416,891	1,205,329	699,400	15,288	490,641	116,061	243,139	2,886	69,086
1975.....	3,313,151	931,953	329,532	421,973	1,209,574	695,082	15,195	499,297	110,493	249,274	2,574	57,778
1976.....	3,405,273	941,162	351,504	424,417	1,262,306	711,425	16,104	534,777	114,823	256,020	2,412	52,629
1977.....	3,551,125	955,114	401,334	430,431	1,331,923	740,822	17,060	574,041	114,605	265,721	2,285	49,712
1978.....	3,589,849	977,703	413,571	428,498	1,342,365	736,536	17,496	588,333	112,491	271,102	2,106	42,013
1979.....	3,568,400	953,520	422,503	426,014	1,346,176	726,910	18,598	600,668	111,604	272,422	1,831	34,330
1980.....	3,593,488	1,009,542	408,051	420,313	1,314,704	636,825	14,561	608,445	118,300	289,326	1,705	31,547
1981.....	3,596,613	1,006,756	434,187	419,331	1,305,554	664,436	15,482	625,636	111,025	291,081	1,649	27,030
1982.....	3,869,989	1,032,327	483,847	437,104	1,485,066	677,326	16,435	791,305	109,210	298,435	1,521	22,479
1983.....	3,788,835	1,068,963	453,621	492,524	1,223,789	584,312	19,706	619,771	214,361	309,168	1,448	24,961
1984.....	3,230,134	1,102,737	371,913	373,796	954,150	498,199	19,277	436,674	88,342	319,858	1,283	18,055
1985.....	3,109,569	1,150,236	339,984	367,257	820,641	446,106	17,022	357,513	84,165	331,090	1,228	14,968
1986.....	2,996,494	1,152,844	341,276	362,966	703,293	474,999	17,013	211,281	90,071	329,855	1,110	15,079
1987 ¹	2,945,100	1,162,600	331,500	337,800	707,600	481,800	13,100	212,700	78,100	314,500	700	12,300
1988 ¹	3,043,000	1,207,500	346,300	344,800	730,100	496,500	15,100	218,500	75,200	328,600	500	10,000
1989 ¹	2,924,000	1,161,100	360,200	337,700	677,200	457,800	14,600	204,800	65,900	314,800	400	6,700

¹ Based on 1-percent sample.

CONTACT: Joseph Bondar/ Barbara Lingg (301) 965-0162/ 0156 for further information.

Table 6.F2.—Number, by reason for termination and type of benefit, 1989

[Based on 1-percent sample]

Reason for termination	Total	Retired workers	Disabled workers	Wives and husbands	Children	Widows, widowers, and parents	Widowed mothers and fathers	Special age-72 beneficiaries
Total	2,924,000	1,161,100	360,200	337,700	677,200	315,200	65,900	6,700
Death of beneficiary	1,660,700	1,125,400	155,900	85,100	11,100	275,500	1,000	6,700
Termination resulting from death of worker	206,000	...	...	171,200	34,800	...	...	...
Marriage, remarriage, or divorce of beneficiary	27,800	...	...	7,100	7,900	...	12,800	...
Attainment of age—								
18 by children	391,100	...	...	...	391,100	...	...	...
19 by student	60,000	...	...	...	60,000	...	...	...
65 by disabled worker	233,900	...	193,500	28,700	11,700	...	...	...
65 by disabled widow(er)	7,700	...	...	...	...	7,700	...	...
Termination due to attainment of age 16 or marriage of child	81,100	...	...	36,100	...	...	45,000	...
Entitlement to an equal or larger Social Security benefit	76,600	32,600	...	5,100	2,100	29,900	6,900	...
Does not meet medical standards ¹	28,900	...	10,000	3,200	15,700	...	...	...
Student no longer attending school	140,600	...	...	...	140,600	...	...	...
Other	9,600	3,100	800	1,200	2,200	2,100	200	...

¹ These data do not include disabled beneficiaries whose monthly benefits have been suspended because of their ability to engage in substantial gainful activity. These persons continue to be eligible for Medicare for a 3-year period.

See Glossary for "Disability reentitlement period" and "Continuation of Medicare coverage for the disabled."

Table 6.F3.—Number of wives, husbands, and children, by reason for termination and type of benefit, 1989

[Based on 1-percent sample]

Reason for termination	Wives and husbands of—		Children								
			Under age 18 of—			Disabled, aged 18 or older of—			Students aged 18–19 of—		
	Retired workers	Disabled workers	Retired workers	Deceased workers	Disabled workers	Retired workers	Deceased workers	Disabled workers	Retired workers	Deceased workers	Disabled workers
Total	262,400	75,300	60,100	217,300	180,400	2,000	7,700	4,900	30,100	120,700	54,000
Death of beneficiary	83,400	1,700	300	1,200	500	1,500	6,800	500	...	300	...
Termination resulting from death of worker	159,100	12,100	...	...	31,200	...	...	1,600	...	...	2,000
Marriage, remarriage, or divorce of beneficiary	2,000	5,100	1,100	2,700	2,200	200	400	200	100	400	600
Attainment of age—											
18 by children .....	...	...	58,200	212,700	120,200	...	...	...	8,100	36,600	15,300
19 by student .....	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	2,400	...	...	100
65 by disabled worker .....	...	28,700	...	...	9,200	...	...	...	...	...	...
Termination due to attainment of age 16 or marriage of child	12,900	23,200	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	...
Entitlement to an equal or larger Social Security benefit	4,300	800	300	300	500	300	300	200	200	...	200
Does not meet medical standards .....	...	3,200	...	...	15,100	...	200	200	...	...	200
Student no longer attending school .....	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	21,700	83,400	35,500
Other	700	500	200	400	1,500	...	...	...	...	...	100

CONTACT: Joseph Bondar/Barbara Lingg (301) 965-0162/0156 for further information.

Health Care

Tables

Medicare

7.A1-7.A2	Trust Funds
7.B1-7.B11	Enrollment, Utilization, and Reimbursement
7.C1-7.C3	Participating Facilities
7.D1-7.D2	Admissions

Medicaid

7.E1-7.E2	Recipients
7.H1	States

Table 7.A1.—Hospital Insurance, 1966–89

[Amounts in millions, except for percentages]

Calendar year	Receipts							Expenditures				
	Total	Payroll taxes	Transfers from Railroad Retirement account	Reimbursements from general revenues for—		Premiums from voluntary enrollees	Interest on investments and other income ¹	Total	Benefit payments ²	Administrative expenses		Transfers to assets at end of year
				Uninsured persons	Military wage credits					Amount ³	Percent of benefit payments	
1966	\$1,943	\$1,858	\$16	\$26	\$11	...	\$32	\$999	\$891	\$108	12.1	\$344
1967	3,559	3,152	44	301	11	...	51	3,430	3,353	77	2.3	1,073
1968	5,287	4,116	54	1,022	22	...	74	4,277	4,179	99	2.4	2,083
1969	5,279	4,473	64	617	11	...	113	4,857	4,739	118	2.5	2,505
1970	5,979	4,881	66	863	11	...	158	5,281	5,124	157	3.1	3,202
1971	5,732	4,921	66	503	48	...	193	5,900	5,751	150	2.6	3,034
1972	6,403	5,731	63	381	48	...	180	6,503	6,318	185	2.9	2,935
1973	10,821	9,944	99	451	48	\$2	278	7,289	7,057	232	3.3	6,467
1974	12,024	10,844	132	471	48	5	523	9,372	9,099	272	3.0	9,119
1975	12,980	11,502	138	621	48	7	664	11,581	11,315	266	2.4	10,517
1976	13,766	12,727	143	(4)	141	9	746	13,679	13,340	339	2.5	10,805
1977	15,856	14,114	(5)	803	143	12	784	16,019	15,737	283	1.8	10,442
1978	19,213	17,324	214	688	141	13	834	18,178	17,682	496	2.8	11,477
1979	22,825	20,768	191	734	141	16	975	21,073	20,623	450	2.2	13,228
1980	26,097	23,848	244	697	141	18	1,149	25,577	25,064	512	2.0	13,749
1981	35,725	32,959	276	659	207	22	1,603	30,726	30,342	384	1.3	16,748
1982	37,998	34,586	351	808	207	24	2,022	36,144	35,631	513	1.4	18,154
1983	44,570	37,259	358	878	3,456	27	2,593	39,877	39,337	540	1.4	12,858
1984	46,720	42,288	351	752	250	33	3,046	43,887	43,257	629	.5	15,631
1985	51,397	47,576	371	766	⁹ - 719	41	3,362	48,414	47,580	834	1.6	20,499
1986	59,267	54,583	364	566	91	43	3,619	50,422	49,758	664	1.3	39,957
1987	64,064	58,648	368	447	94	38	4,469	50,289	49,496	793	1.6	53,732
1988	69,239	62,449	364	475	80	41	5,830	53,331	52,517	815	1.6	69,840
1989	76,721	68,369	379	515	86	55	7,317	60,803	60,011	792	1.3	85,558

¹ Other income includes recoveries of amounts reimbursed from the trust fund, which are not obligations of the trust fund, and a small amount of miscellaneous income.

² Includes costs of Peer Review Organizations (beginning with the implementation of the Prospective Payment System on Oct. 1, 1983).

³ Includes costs of experiments and demonstration projects.

⁴ No transfer is made in 1976 because of the change in transfer dates from December to March. The 1977 transfer is for benefits and administrative expenses during the 15-month period beginning July 1976 and ending September 1977.

⁵ No transfer is made in 1977 because of the change in transfer dates from August to June. The 1978 transfer is for contributions during the 15-month period beginning July 1976 and ending September 1977.

⁶ Includes \$2 million in reimbursement from general revenues for costs arising

from the granting of deemed wage credits to persons of Japanese ancestry who were interned during World War II.

⁷ Total assets exclude \$12,437 million loaned to the OASI Trust Fund under the interfund-borrowing provisions of the law in 1982. Repayments of \$1,824 million and \$10,613 million were made in 1985 and 1986, respectively.

⁸ The lump-sum general revenue transfer, as provided for by section 151 of Public Law 98-21.

⁹ Includes the lump-sum general revenue transfer of -\$805 million, as provided for by section 151 of Public Law 98-21.

Note: Totals do not necessarily equal the sums of rounded components.

Source: 1990 Annual Report of the Board of Trustees of the Federal Hospital Insurance Trust Fund, table 6.

7.A Medicare: Trust Funds

Table 7.A2.—Supplementary Medical Insurance, 1966–89

[Amounts in millions, except for percentages]

Calendar year							Expenditures				Trust fund assets at end of year ³
									Administrative expenses		
	Receipts										
	Total	Premiums from participants		Government contributions ¹								Interest and other income ^{2}
	Total	Total	Aged	Disabled			Total	Benefit payments	Amount	Percent of benefit payments	
1966	\$324	\$322	\$322	...	\$0	\$2	\$203	\$128	\$75	58.6	\$122
1967	1,597	640	640	...	933	24	1,307	1,197	110	9.2	412
1968	1,711	832	832	...	858	21	1,702	1,518	184	12.1	421
1969	1,839	914	914	...	907	18	2,061	1,865	196	10.5	199
1970	2,201	1,096	1,096	...	1,093	12	2,212	1,975	237	12.0	188
1971	2,639	1,302	1,302	...	1,313	24	2,377	2,117	260	12.3	450
1972	2,808	1,382	1,382	...	1,389	37	2,614	2,325	289	12.4	643
1973	3,312	1,550	1,491	\$59	1,705	57	2,844	2,526	318	12.6	1,111
1974	4,124	1,804	1,664	140	2,225	95	3,728	3,318	410	12.4	1,506
1975	4,673	1,918	1,759	158	2,648	107	4,735	4,273	462	10.8	1,444
1976	5,977	2,060	1,878	183	3,810	107	5,622	5,080	542	10.7	1,799
1977	7,805	2,247	2,030	217	5,386	172	6,505	6,038	467	7.7	3,099
1978	9,056	2,470	2,221	248	6,287	299	7,755	7,252	503	6.9	4,400
1979	9,768	2,719	2,451	267	6,645	404	9,265	8,708	557	6.4	4,902
1980	10,874	3,011	2,707	304	7,455	408	11,245	10,635	610	5.7	4,530
1981	15,374	⁴ 3,722	⁴ 3,356	⁴ 366	⁴ 11,291	361	14,028	13,113	915	7.0	5,877
1982	16,580	⁴ 3,697	⁴ 3,341	⁴ 356	⁴ 12,284	599	16,227	15,455	772	5.0	6,230
1983	19,824	4,236	3,845	391	14,861	727	18,984	18,106	878	4.8	7,070
1984	23,180	5,167	4,721	445	17,054	959	20,552	19,661	891	4.5	9,698
1985	25,106	5,613	5,105	508	18,250	1,243	23,880	22,947	933	4.1	10,924
1986	24,665	5,722	5,218	504	17,802	1,141	27,299	26,239	1,060	4.0	8,291
1987	31,844	⁵ 7,409	⁵ 6,747	⁵ 661	⁵ 23,560	875	31,740	30,820	920	3.0	8,394
1988	35,825	⁵ 8,761	⁵ 7,983	⁵ 778	⁵ 26,203	861	35,230	33,970	1,260	3.7	8,990
1989	⁶ 44,334	⁶ 12,263	9,793	993	30,852	⁶ 1,219	⁶ 39,783	38,294	⁶ 1,489	3.9	⁶ 13,541

¹ The payments shown as being from the general fund of the Treasury include certain interest-adjustment items.

² Other income includes recoveries of amounts reimbursed from the trust fund that are not obligations of the trust fund and other miscellaneous income.

³ The financial status of the program depends on both the total net assets and the liabilities of the program.

⁴ Section 708 of title VII of the Social Security Act modified the provisions for the delivery of Social Security benefit checks when the regularly designated delivery day falls on a Saturday, Sunday, or legal public holiday. Delivery of benefit checks normally due January 1982 occurred on Dec. 31, 1981. Consequently, the SMI premiums withheld from the checks (\$264 million) and the general revenue matching contributions (\$883 million) were added to the SMI Trust Fund on Dec. 31, 1981. These amounts are excluded from the premium income and general revenue income for calendar year 1982.

⁵ Delivery of benefit checks normally due January 1988 occurred on Dec. 31, 1987. Consequently, the SMI premiums withheld from the checks (\$692 million) and the general revenue matching contributions (\$2,178 million) were added to the SMI Trust Fund on Dec. 31, 1987. These amounts are excluded from the premium income and general revenue income for calendar year 1988; see footnote 4.

⁶ Includes the impact of the Medicare Catastrophic Coverage Act of 1988 (Public Law 100-360).

⁷ Catastrophic coverage premiums—\$1.5 billion—not distributed between aged and disabled enrollees are included in total.

Source: 1990 Annual Report of the Board of Trustees of the Federal Supplementary Medical Insurance Trust Fund, table 6 and unpublished Treasury reports.

7.B Medicare: Enrollment, Utilization, & Reimbursement

Table 7.B1.—Hospital Insurance and Supplementary Medical Insurance: Aged persons enrolled, served, and amount reimbursed, by type of coverage and service, 1967-88¹

Type of coverage and service	1967	1975	1980	1985	1986	1987	1988	Average annual rate change (percent), 1967-88
Persons enrolled (in thousands)								
Hospital Insurance and/or Supplementary Medical Insurance.....	19,521	22,790	25,515	28,176	28,791	29,380	29,879	2.0
Hospital Insurance.....	19,494	22,472	25,104	27,683	28,257	28,822	29,312	2.0
Supplementary Medical Insurance.....	17,893	21,945	24,680	27,311	27,863	28,382	28,780	2.3
Persons served (in thousands)								
Hospital Insurance and/or Supplementary Medical Insurance.....	7,154	12,032	16,271	20,347	21,066	22,154	22,942	5.7
Hospital Insurance.....	3,960	4,963	6,024	6,058	6,018	6,048	6,082	2.1
Inpatient hospital.....	3,601	4,913	5,951	5,714	5,697	5,752	5,779	2.3
Skilled-nursing services.....	354	260	248	304	294	283	371	.2
Home health services ²	126	329	675	1,448	1,469	1,447	1,485	12.5
Supplementary Medical Insurance.....	6,523	11,762	16,099	20,186	20,919	22,020	22,808	6.1
Physicians' and other medical services.....	6,415	11,396	15,627	19,590	20,316	21,496	22,270	6.1
Outpatient services.....	1,511	3,768	6,629	9,889	11,011	11,939	12,795	10.7
Home health services ²	118	161	302	27	30	31	32	-6.0
Persons served per 1,000 enrollees								
Hospital Insurance and/or Supplementary Medical Insurance.....	367	528	638	722	732	754	768	3.6
Hospital Insurance.....	203	221	240	219	213	210	208	.1
Inpatient hospital.....	185	219	237	206	202	200	197	.3
Skilled-nursing services.....	18	12	10	11	10	10	13	-1.5
Home health services ²	7	15	27	52	52	50	51	9.9
Supplementary Medical Insurance.....	365	536	652	739	751	776	793	3.8
Physicians' and other medical services.....	359	519	633	717	729	757	774	3.7
Outpatient services.....	77	172	269	362	395	421	445	8.7
Home health services ²	7	7	12	1	1	1	1	-8.8
Amount reimbursed (in millions)								
Hospital Insurance and/or Supplementary Medical Insurance.....	\$4,239	\$12,689	\$29,134	\$56,199	\$60,459	\$67,022	\$72,900	14.5
Hospital Insurance.....	2,967	9,209	20,353	37,360	39,285	41,744	45,703	13.9
Inpatient hospital.....	2,659	8,840	19,583	35,313	37,181	39,578	43,112	14.2
Skilled-nursing services.....	274	233	331	464	474	524	811	5.3
Home health services ²	26	136	440	1,583	1,630	1,643	1,781	22.3
Supplementary Medical Insurance.....	1,272	3,481	8,781	18,839	21,174	25,278	27,196	15.7
Physicians' and other medical services.....	1,224	3,050	7,361	15,309	16,887	20,143	21,311	14.6
Outpatient services.....	38	374	1,261	3,499	4,249	5,097	5,843	27.1
Home health services ²	17	56	159	31	38	38	43	4.5
Amount reimbursed per person served								
Hospital Insurance and/or Supplementary Medical Insurance.....	\$592	\$1,055	\$1,791	\$2,762	\$2,870	\$3,025	\$3,178	8.3
Hospital Insurance.....	749	1,855	3,379	6,167	6,528	6,903	7,515	11.6
Inpatient hospital.....	738	1,799	3,291	6,181	6,526	6,881	7,461	11.6
Skilled-nursing services.....	774	896	1,336	1,525	1,613	1,853	2,184	5.1
Home health services ²	204	413	652	1,093	1,110	1,135	1,199	8.8
Supplementary Medical Insurance.....	195	296	545	933	1,012	1,148	1,192	9.0
Physicians' and other medical services.....	191	268	471	781	831	937	957	8.0
Outpatient services.....	25	99	190	354	385	427	457	14.8
Home health services ²	145	347	526	1,122	1,264	1,233	1,359	11.2
Amount reimbursed per enrollee								
Hospital Insurance and/or Supplementary Medical Insurance.....	\$217	\$557	\$1,142	\$1,995	\$2,100	\$2,281	\$2,440	12.2
Hospital Insurance.....	152	410	811	1,350	1,390	1,448	1,559	11.7
Inpatient hospital.....	137	394	780	1,276	1,316	1,373	1,471	12.0
Skilled-nursing services.....	14	11	13	17	17	18	28	3.4
Home health services ²	1	6	18	57	58	57	61	21.6
Supplementary Medical Insurance.....	71	159	356	690	760	891	945	13.1
Physicians' and other medical services.....	69	139	298	561	606	710	740	12.0
Outpatient services.....	2	17	51	128	153	180	203	24.6
Home health services ²	1	2	6	1	1	1	1	0

¹ Data for persons enrolled are as of July 1; for persons served and amount reimbursed, data are for calendar year.

² The Omnibus Reconciliation Act of 1980 (Public Law 96-499) eliminated the 100-visit limit on home health services and the 3-day prior hospitalization requirement. This made the coverage of home health services under Hospital

Insurance the same as under Supplementary Medical Insurance. Because section 1833(d) of the Social Security Act requires that services that can be paid under Hospital Insurance cannot be paid under Supplementary Medical Insurance, virtually all home health services are now paid under the Hospital Insurance program.

CONTACT: L. Antonio Mariano (301) 597-5091 for further information.

7.B Medicare: Enrollment, Utilization, & Reimbursement

Table 7.B2.—Hospital Insurance and Supplementary Medical Insurance: Disabled persons enrolled, served, and amount reimbursed, by type of coverage and service, 1974-88 ¹

Type of coverage and service	1974	1975	1980	1984	1986	1987	1988	Average annual rate change (percent), 1974-88
Persons enrolled (in thousands)								
Hospital Insurance and/or Supplementary Medical Insurance.....	1,928	2,168	2,963	2,907	2,959	3,031	3,102	3.5
Hospital Insurance	1,928	2,168	2,963	2,907	2,959	3,031	3,101	3.5
Supplementary Medical Insurance	1,745	1,959	2,719	2,678	2,727	2,788	2,837	3.5
Persons served (in thousands)								
Hospital Insurance and/or Supplementary Medical Insurance.....	792	975	1,760	1,944	2,015	2,108	2,182	7.5
Hospital Insurance	400	475	728	662	669	665	648	3.5
Inpatient hospital	397	472	721	636	645	642	624	3.3
Skilled-nursing services	8	8	9	10	10	10	13	3.5
Home health services ²	15	22	51	101	102	97	97	14.3
Supplementary Medical Insurance	740	924	1,723	1,916	1,988	2,085	2,156	7.9
Physicians' and other medical services	691	865	1,631	1,820	1,888	1,986	2,041	8.0
Outpatient services	296	399	909	1,096	1,211	1,288	1,357	11.5
Home health services ²	9	13	25	(3)	(3)	16	(4)	...
Persons served per 1,000 enrollees								
Hospital Insurance and/or Supplementary Medical Insurance.....	411	450	594	669	681	696	704	3.9
Hospital Insurance	208	219	246	228	226	219	209	(4)
Inpatient hospital	206	218	243	219	218	212	202	-2
Skilled-nursing services	4	4	3	4	4	3	4	(4)
Home health services ²	8	10	17	35	35	32	31	10.2
Supplementary Medical Insurance	424	471	634	716	729	748	760	4.3
Physicians' and other medical services	396	442	600	680	692	712	720	4.4
Outpatient services	170	204	334	409	444	462	478	7.7
Home health services ²	5	7	9	(3)	(3)	(3)	(4)	...
Amount reimbursed (in millions)								
Hospital Insurance and/or Supplementary Medical Insurance.....	\$1,049	\$1,509	\$4,478	\$7,495	\$8,123	\$8,980	\$11,553	16.6
Hospital Insurance	694	987	2,765	4,785	5,103	5,060	5,436	15.8
Inpatient hospital	681	968	2,714	4,638	4,949	4,908	5,264	15.7
Skilled-nursing services	7	9	13	17	19	21	33	11.7
Home health services ²	6	10	38	130	135	131	140	25.2
Supplementary Medical Insurance	355	522	1,713	2,709	3,020	3,360	3,544	17.9
Physicians' and other medical services	206	295	997	1,712	1,871	2,099	2,162	18.3
Outpatient services	145	221	701	997	1,149	1,261	1,383	17.5
Home health services ²	3	5	16	(3)	(3)	(3)	(4)	...
Amount reimbursed per person served								
Hospital Insurance and/or Supplementary Medical Insurance.....	\$1,324	\$1,548	\$2,544	\$3,855	\$4,032	\$4,115	\$5,294	8.4
Hospital Insurance	1,735	2,077	3,798	7,224	7,623	7,610	8,373	11.9
Inpatient hospital	1,714	2,051	3,765	7,295	7,678	7,651	8,418	12.0
Skilled-nursing services	936	1,049	1,571	1,681	1,872	2,154	2,529	7.4
Home health services ²	399	478	733	1,288	1,319	1,353	1,449	9.6
Supplementary Medical Insurance	479	565	994	1,414	1,519	1,611	1,644	9.2
Physicians' and other medical services	298	341	611	940	991	1,057	1,059	9.5
Outpatient services	490	554	771	909	948	978	1,019	5.4
Home health services ²	345	420	619	(3)	(3)	1,552	123	-7.1
Amount reimbursed per enrollee								
Hospital Insurance and/or Supplementary Medical Insurance.....	\$544	\$696	\$1,511	\$2,578	\$2,746	\$2,778	\$2,896	12.7
Hospital Insurance	360	455	933	1,646	1,725	1,670	1,753	12.0
Inpatient hospital	353	446	916	1,595	1,673	1,619	1,697	11.9
Skilled-nursing services	4	4	4	6	7	7	11	7.5
Home health services ²	3	5	13	45	46	43	45	21.3
Supplementary Medical Insurance	208	266	630	1,012	1,107	1,205	1,249	13.7
Physicians' and other medical services	118	151	367	639	686	753	762	14.3
Outpatient services	83	113	258	372	421	452	487	13.5
Home health services ²	2	3	6	(3)	(3)	(3)	(4)	...

¹ Data for persons enrolled are as of July 1; for persons served and amount reimbursed, data are for calendar year.

² The Omnibus Reconciliation Act of 1980 (Public Law 96-499) eliminated the 100-visit limit on home health services and the 3-day prior hospitalization requirement. This made the coverage of home health services under Hospital Insurance the same as under Supplementary Medical Insurance. Because section

1833(d) of the Social Security Act requires that services that can be paid under Hospital Insurance cannot be paid under Supplementary Medical Insurance, virtually all home health services are now paid under the Hospital Insurance program.

³ Data not available.

⁴ Less than 500.

CONTACT: L. Antonio Mariano (301) 597-5091 for further information.

Table 7.B3.—Hospital Insurance: Number of enrollees, by State, July 1, 1966-89

[In thousands]

Census division and State	Aged									
	1966 ¹	1967	1970	1975	1980	1985	1986	1987	1988	1989
Total	19,082	19,494	20,361	22,472	25,104	27,683	28,258	28,822	29,312	29,859
United States ²	18,798	19,189	20,015	22,062	24,617	27,144	27,705	28,257	28,737	29,282
New England	1,233	1,248	1,275	1,367	1,487	1,612	1,635	1,656	1,672	1,692
Connecticut	273	278	288	318	358	400	408	414	419	426
Maine	116	117	120	129	141	152	154	156	158	161
Massachusetts	619	625	632	662	705	751	758	765	770	776
New Hampshire	77	79	82	91	102	114	116	118	121	123
Rhode Island	100	101	105	113	123	134	136	138	139	141
Vermont	48	48	50	54	58	62	63	64	65	66
Middle Atlantic	3,788	3,833	3,928	4,144	4,428	4,724	4,782	4,840	4,880	4,925
New Jersey	655	666	693	757	840	923	939	953	963	975
New York	1,903	1,924	1,962	2,020	2,089	2,156	2,170	2,185	2,193	2,202
Pennsylvania	1,230	1,244	1,273	1,367	1,499	1,644	1,673	1,702	1,724	1,746
East North Central	3,685	3,732	3,825	4,064	4,410	4,790	4,866	4,945	5,012	5,088
Illinois	1,064	1,076	1,094	1,144	1,221	1,306	1,323	1,340	1,352	1,367
Indiana	477	483	494	529	576	627	638	650	659	672
Michigan	726	737	764	822	906	999	1,016	1,034	1,051	1,069
Ohio	966	977	995	1,056	1,144	1,251	1,274	1,298	1,320	1,342
Wisconsin	453	460	476	513	563	607	615	623	630	637
West North Central	1,862	1,889	1,926	2,033	2,166	2,286	2,312	2,339	2,358	2,382
Iowa	347	350	354	365	384	403	407	411	414	417
Kansas	259	262	268	284	301	318	322	326	329	332
Minnesota	396	402	413	439	475	509	515	522	528	534
Missouri	540	549	559	592	631	662	670	678	683	691
Nebraska	178	180	184	193	204	212	214	215	217	218
North Dakota	65	65	68	74	81	86	87	88	89	90
South Dakota	78	80	81	85	91	96	97	98	99	100
South Atlantic	2,544	2,644	2,870	3,433	4,089	4,721	4,863	5,003	5,136	5,283
Delaware	42	43	45	51	59	68	71	73	75	77
District of Columbia	67	67	66	66	66	67	67	67	66	67
Florida	757	807	931	1,230	1,549	1,820	1,881	1,941	2,001	2,070
Georgia	336	347	365	418	484	551	565	580	593	606
Maryland	265	274	291	328	373	428	440	451	462	472
North Carolina	375	387	416	486	577	670	691	712	732	752
South Carolina	176	181	193	227	271	321	332	343	354	365
Virginia	334	344	364	415	481	553	569	585	599	615
West Virginia	191	193	199	212	229	244	247	251	253	259
East South Central	1,190	1,221	1,276	1,415	1,570	1,704	1,735	1,764	1,790	1,817
Alabama	299	309	326	369	416	456	465	473	481	489
Kentucky	324	331	340	363	392	418	425	432	437	443
Mississippi	210	215	224	248	271	287	291	294	297	300
Tennessee	357	366	386	434	491	542	554	565	575	585
West South Central	1,667	1,719	1,821	2,057	2,315	2,541	2,599	2,654	2,704	2,783
Arkansas	220	226	237	265	296	318	323	326	329	335
Louisiana	280	289	304	339	375	408	417	425	432	443
Oklahoma	277	284	296	324	353	378	383	389	393	403
Texas	890	920	985	1,129	1,290	1,437	1,476	1,514	1,550	1,602
Mountain	623	644	698	837	1,030	1,233	1,280	1,327	1,372	1,421
Arizona	127	135	158	215	291	367	385	403	418	435
Colorado	177	181	189	209	240	274	282	291	300	309
Idaho	64	66	69	79	94	108	110	113	116	118
Montana	67	68	70	75	85	96	98	100	101	104
Nevada	25	27	31	44	64	89	96	102	109	118
New Mexico	63	66	73	90	111	132	137	142	146	151
Utah	69	71	77	90	107	126	129	133	137	141
Wyoming	29	30	31	34	38	42	43	44	45	46
Pacific	2,190	2,250	2,389	2,693	3,102	3,515	3,616	3,712	3,792	3,868
Alaska	6	6	7	8	11	5	16	18	19	20
California	1,634	1,681	1,788	2,010	2,298	2,579	2,652	2,718	2,770	2,817
Hawaii	38	40	45	56	72	92	96	101	105	111
Oregon	208	214	226	257	299	341	351	360	368	378
Washington	304	309	323	362	422	487	501	515	529	543
Residence unknown	15	9	9	19	20	17	17	16	21	21
Outlying areas	145	154	178	222	270	309	316	324	329	336
Puerto Rico	141	150	174	216	263	300	307	315	322	329
Virgin Islands	2	3	3	4	5	5	6	5	6	6
Other	1	2	2	2	2	3	3	4	1	1
Foreign countries	140	151	168	189	217	230	237	241	246	250

See footnotes at end of table.

7.B Medicare: Enrollment, Utilization, & Reimbursement

Table 7.B3.—Hospital Insurance: Number of enrollees, by State, July 1, 1966-89—Continued

[In thousands]

Census division and State	Disabled						
	1975	1980	1985	1986	1987	1988	1989
Total	2,168	2,963	2,907	2,961	3,031	3,101	3,171
United States ²	2,110	2,863	2,801	2,854	2,924	2,995	3,065
New England	105	141	138	144	147	151	152
Connecticut	24	31	30	31	32	33	33
Maine	12	16	16	17	17	18	18
Massachusetts	48	64	62	65	67	69	70
New Hampshire	7	9	10	10	10	11	11
Rhode Island	10	14	14	14	14	14	14
Vermont	4	7	6	7	7	7	7
Middle Atlantic	358	493	466	461	465	467	469
New Jersey	64	91	87	85	86	86	85
New York	170	237	222	220	223	224	226
Pennsylvania	124	165	158	156	157	158	157
East North Central	365	486	489	508	524	539	550
Illinois	87	113	111	114	123	127	130
Indiana	46	63	65	69	71	73	75
Michigan	91	118	120	123	125	127	129
Ohio	102	141	137	143	147	150	153
Wisconsin	39	50	52	55	58	61	63
West North Central	142	180	182	185	193	199	205
Iowa	24	29	30	30	31	32	33
Kansas	17	22	22	23	24	24	25
Minnesota	28	35	36	37	39	41	43
Missouri	51	67	67	68	70	71	73
Nebraska	11	14	14	14	15	15	16
North Dakota	5	6	6	6	6	7	7
South Dakota	6	7	7	7	8	8	8
South Atlantic	384	545	541	551	562	574	589
Delaware	5	7	8	8	8	8	8
District of Columbia	7	8	7	7	7	7	7
Florida	92	147	144	147	151	155	160
Georgia	61	88	86	88	90	91	93
Maryland	29	41	42	43	43	44	45
North Carolina	65	91	91	93	96	98	102
South Carolina	37	51	51	53	54	55	57
Virginia	50	68	70	71	72	74	75
West Virginia	36	43	41	41	41	42	43
East South Central	184	246	250	255	262	268	277
Alabama	49	63	65	66	68	70	72
Kentucky	47	62	64	66	68	70	72
Mississippi	34	46	46	47	49	50	51
Tennessee	55	76	75	76	77	79	81
West South Central	214	288	267	273	282	293	304
Arkansas	34	45	43	43	44	45	46
Louisiana	47	63	60	61	64	66	69
Oklahoma	32	41	35	35	36	37	38
Texas	102	139	130	134	138	145	152
Mountain	78	112	115	120	126	132	139
Arizona	21	34	36	37	38	39	40
Colorado	17	24	25	26	28	30	32
Idaho	7	9	9	9	9	10	10
Montana	7	9	9	9	10	10	11
Nevada	5	8	9	10	11	11	12
New Mexico	11	15	15	16	17	17	18
Utah	7	9	9	10	10	11	12
Wyoming	2	3	3	3	3	4	4
Pacific	274	367	350	354	360	369	377
Alaska	1	2	2	2	2	3	3
California	210	284	268	269	272	276	281
Hawaii	5	7	8	8	8	9	9
Oregon	25	31	30	30	31	32	33
Washington	32	43	43	45	47	49	51
Residence unknown	7	4	3	3	2	3	3
Outlying areas	49	88	92	93	93	93	92
Puerto Rico	49	88	91	91	91	92	91
Virgin Islands	(3)	(3)	1	1	1	1	1
Other	(3)	(3)	(3)	1	1	(3)	(3)
Foreign countries	9	12	14	14	14	14	14

¹ Health insurance program for the aged (Medicare) went into effect July 1, 1966.

² Represents those in the 50 States, District of Columbia, and with

residence unknown.

³ Data not available.

Table 7.B4.—Hospital Insurance and Supplementary Medical Insurance: Number of persons aged 65 or older enrolled, by age, sex, race, and census region, selected years, July 1, 1966-89

(In thousands)

Age, sex, race, and census region	1966	1970	1975	1980	1981	1982	1984	1985	1986	1987	1988	1989
Hospital Insurance												
Total	19,082	20,361	22,472	25,104	25,591	26,115	27,112	27,683	28,257	28,822	29,312	29,859
Age:												
65-74	11,990	12,316	13,426	14,894	15,152	15,386	15,805	16,111	16,424	16,699	16,916	17,151
75 or older	7,092	8,045	9,046	10,210	10,439	10,728	11,306	11,572	11,833	12,123	12,395	12,708
Sex:												
Men	8,133	8,507	9,168	10,156	10,340	10,538	10,920	11,146	11,378	11,608	11,811	12,038
Women	10,950	11,855	13,304	14,948	15,250	15,577	16,192	16,536	16,879	17,214	17,500	17,821
Race:												
White	17,042	18,187	19,996	22,244	22,661	23,104	23,945	24,424	24,902	25,350	25,728	26,156
All other races	1,445	1,608	1,870	2,160	2,210	2,265	2,374	2,444	2,515	2,601	2,688	2,799
Unknown	596	566	607	699	719	745	792	815	840	871	896	914
Census region:												
United States ¹	18,798	20,015	22,062	24,617	25,097	25,612	26,587	27,144	27,705	28,257	28,737	29,282
Northeast	5,021	5,202	5,511	5,915	5,992	6,087	6,241	6,337	6,418	6,496	6,553	6,618
North Central	5,548	5,750	6,097	6,576	6,685	6,790	6,979	7,076	7,179	7,283	7,370	7,470
South	5,402	5,966	6,905	7,974	8,152	8,348	8,736	8,966	9,195	9,421	9,630	9,823
West	2,813	3,087	3,530	4,132	4,247	4,367	4,614	4,747	4,896	5,039	5,164	5,290
Supplementary Medical Insurance												
Total	17,736	19,584	21,945	24,680	25,182	25,707	26,764	27,310	27,863	28,382	28,780	29,216
Age:												
65-74	11,186	11,873	13,215	14,726	14,977	15,192	15,633	15,884	16,148	16,358	16,482	16,603
75 or older	6,550	7,711	8,730	9,954	10,205	10,515	11,131	11,426	11,715	12,024	12,298	12,613
Sex:												
Men	7,534	8,132	8,873	9,868	10,055	10,250	10,652	10,852	11,058	11,255	11,403	11,569
Women	10,202	11,452	13,073	14,813	15,127	15,457	16,112	16,459	16,805	17,127	17,377	17,647
Race:												
White	15,938	17,576	19,575	21,876	22,298	22,738	23,619	24,060	24,498	24,895	25,187	25,513
All other races	1,264	1,472	1,781	2,114	2,172	2,231	2,358	2,441	2,528	2,619	2,704	2,799
Unknown	534	537	589	691	712	738	787	810	837	868	889	904
Census region:												
United States ¹	17,626	19,459	21,795	24,468	24,960	25,478	26,519	27,059	27,603	28,116	28,512	28,944
Northeast	4,782	5,062	5,437	5,884	5,961	6,056	6,223	6,307	6,376	6,439	6,468	6,506
North Central	5,172	5,594	6,007	6,520	6,634	6,742	6,944	7,031	7,122	7,214	7,281	7,359
South	5,012	5,786	6,845	7,949	8,132	8,327	8,735	8,966	9,199	9,416	9,560	9,804
West	2,653	3,012	3,488	4,095	4,214	4,335	4,601	4,739	4,891	5,031	5,145	5,258

¹ Represents those in the 50 States, District of Columbia, and with residence unknown.

7.B Medicare: Enrollment, Utilization, & Reimbursement

Table 7.B5.—Hospital Insurance and Supplementary Medical Insurance: Number of disabled persons and persons with end-stage renal disease under age 65 enrolled, by age, sex, race, and census region, selected years, July 1, 1975-89

Age, sex, race, and census region	1975		1980		1986		1987		1988		1989	
	Total	End-stage renal disease only	Total	End-stage renal disease only	Total	End-stage renal disease only	Total	End-stage renal disease only	Total	End-stage renal disease only	Total	End-stage renal disease only
Hospital Insurance												
Total	2,168,393	12,702	2,963,156	28,334	2,958,525	38,963	3,030,708	47,216	3,101,482	53,237	3,170,917	58,465
Age:												
Under 35	254,324	4,262	371,199	8,773	432,944	11,500	457,445	13,401	471,129	14,507	478,422	15,487
35-44	261,718	2,405	369,458	5,188	497,615	7,719	537,674	9,766	572,408	11,199	609,974	12,486
45-54	529,982	3,345	657,483	6,977	612,991	8,925	636,783	10,827	670,131	12,560	705,616	14,212
55-64	1,122,369	2,690	1,565,016	7,396	1,414,975	10,819	1,398,806	13,222	1,387,814	14,971	1,376,905	16,280
Sex:												
Men	1,380,890	6,702	1,870,543	14,547	1,880,649	18,702	1,922,368	22,368	1,961,868	23,662	1,999,635	30,165
Women	787,503	6,000	1,092,613	13,787	1,077,876	20,261	1,108,340	23,554	1,139,614	26,006	1,171,282	28,300
Race:												
White	1,800,862	8,559	2,422,239	19,232	2,355,054	24,116	2,389,509	28,618	2,419,158	31,246	2,444,615	33,159
All other races	329,193	3,155	486,672	7,907	547,833	12,657	584,313	16,077	623,601	19,034	666,025	22,544
Unknown	38,338	988	54,245	1,195	55,638	2,190	56,886	2,521	58,886	2,521	60,277	2,762
Census region:												
United States	2,110,295	12,634	2,862,500	28,027	2,852,836	38,501	2,924,376	46,632	2,995,151	52,580	3,064,887	57,741
Northeast	463,160	3,255	634,280	6,552	605,118	8,784	612,715	10,406	617,882	11,435	620,958	12,225
North Central	506,700	3,009	666,476	6,513	692,713	8,662	717,482	10,403	737,964	11,726	754,926	12,844
South	781,978	3,579	1,079,018	9,319	1,077,717	12,983	1,105,076	16,406	1,135,882	18,926	1,170,167	21,248
West	351,349	2,163	478,582	4,899	474,711	7,295	486,728	8,881	500,539	9,907	515,734	10,817
Supplementary Medical Insurance												
Total	1,959,250	12,080	2,719,226	27,046	2,726,991	36,285	2,787,757	43,761	2,836,928	49,388	2,882,743	53,560
Age:												
Under 35	225,822	4,052	339,665	8,294	400,471	10,584	423,021	12,192	434,576	13,236	439,197	13,860
35-44	232,285	2,272	337,146	4,963	452,837	7,103	488,418	8,936	517,377	10,231	548,625	11,209
45-54	469,162	3,182	596,287	6,683	561,078	8,403	581,949	10,152	609,054	11,777	637,626	13,170
55-64	1,031,981	2,574	1,446,128	7,106	1,312,605	10,195	1,294,369	12,481	1,275,921	14,144	1,257,295	15,321
Sex:												
Men	1,230,578	6,359	1,694,569	13,887	1,717,391	17,266	1,753,278	21,806	1,780,011	25,120	1,803,900	27,452
Women	728,672	5,721	1,024,657	13,159	1,009,600	19,019	1,034,479	21,955	1,056,917	24,268	1,078,843	26,108
Race:												
White	1,622,255	8,174	2,218,176	18,458	2,166,748	22,589	2,193,109	26,640	2,206,857	29,016	2,216,312	30,321
All other races	300,314	2,951	449,753	7,446	508,242	11,602	541,753	14,756	575,700	17,585	611,068	20,707
Unknown	36,681	955	51,297	1,142	52,001	2,094	52,895	2,365	54,371	2,787	55,363	2,532
Census region:												
United States ¹	1,945,209	12,024	2,675,213	26,779	2,674,543	35,888	2,735,034	43,265	2,784,822	48,823	2,830,899	52,946
Northeast	423,755	3,092	589,509	6,221	561,838	8,202	565,867	9,630	566,306	10,605	564,581	11,191
North Central	464,273	2,842	619,808	6,212	645,222	7,997	667,347	9,543	681,286	10,780	691,720	11,597
South	725,251	3,392	1,013,759	8,911	1,018,636	12,046	1,043,082	15,256	1,067,814	17,644	1,094,082	19,640
West	325,601	2,084	448,363	4,712	446,500	6,883	456,600	8,316	466,847	9,231	477,760	9,943

¹ Represents those in the 50 States, District of Columbia, and with residence unknown.

CONTACT: L. Antonio Mariano (301) 597-5091 for further information.

Table 7.B6.—Hospital Insurance: Number of bills approved for payment and amount reimbursed, by type of benefit and type of beneficiary, 1966-89

(In thousands. Includes only approved bills recorded in the Health Care Financing Administration records before May 25, 1990.)

Year approved	Total ¹		Inpatient hospital ²		Home health		Skilled-nursing facilities	
	Number	Amount reimbursed	Number	Amount reimbursed	Number	Amount reimbursed	Number	Amount reimbursed
Total								
1966.....	1,979	\$824,367	1,866	\$821,362	34	\$2,113		
1970.....	7,512	4,855,161	6,313	4,578,080	571	46,896	627	\$230,183
1975.....	10,318	10,414,195	8,687	10,006,206	1,078	145,631	553	262,358
1977.....	11,758	14,719,967	9,582	14,150,393	1,590	255,065	587	314,509
1978.....	12,285	16,855,987	9,943	16,232,477	1,800	311,019	542	312,431
1979.....	12,831	19,321,096	10,314	18,615,371	1,997	377,732	520	327,992
1980.....	13,866	23,200,897	11,088	22,367,454	2,266	473,805	512	359,638
1981.....	14,896	27,701,752	11,508	26,639,308	2,875	666,260	513	396,165
1982.....	16,737	33,080,071	11,996	31,579,763	4,223	1,068,162	518	432,147
1983.....	17,312	36,133,754	12,107	34,337,127	4,661	1,337,527	543	459,100
1984.....	16,483	36,046,031	10,985	34,007,966	4,958	1,577,714	540	450,351
1985.....	15,615	37,533,351	10,352	35,414,544	4,747	1,656,411	515	462,396
1986.....	16,000	39,045,345	10,474	36,679,857	4,974	1,829,759	551	535,729
1987.....	15,413	39,616,999	10,269	37,256,815	4,663	1,807,973	481	552,211
1988.....	15,413	40,948,352	10,199	38,304,385	4,617	1,892,239	597	751,727
1989.....	16,487	45,603,469	10,065	40,770,471	5,012	2,239,120	1,409	2,593,877
Persons aged 65 or older ⁴								
1973.....	8,080	\$6,550,708	6,980	\$6,297,814	624	\$60,549	476	\$192,345
1975.....	9,389	9,429,866	7,844	9,041,321	1,009	135,687	536	252,859
1977.....	10,548	13,114,055	8,502	12,575,390	1,478	236,261	568	302,404
1978.....	10,965	14,935,950	8,770	14,348,158	1,671	287,422	524	300,370
1979.....	11,385	16,999,417	9,040	16,337,003	1,847	347,921	502	314,493
1980.....	12,287	20,357,667	9,705	19,580,817	2,097	436,589	485	340,250
1981.....	13,254	24,378,817	10,098	23,384,330	2,661	613,719	495	380,769
1982.....	14,962	29,170,229	10,555	27,772,783	3,906	981,067	501	416,380
1983.....	15,540	31,959,130	10,700	30,284,469	4,315	1,231,532	525	443,129
1984.....	14,871	32,040,872	9,754	30,139,771	4,595	1,456,125	523	444,976
1985.....	14,063	33,325,618	9,160	31,348,094	4,404	1,530,937	499	446,587
1986.....	14,363	34,580,074	9,219	32,373,961	4,612	1,690,046	532	516,068
1987.....	13,888	35,348,455	9,095	33,145,012	4,328	1,671,870	465	531,574
1988.....	13,936	36,676,335	9,063	34,197,636	4,296	1,755,549	577	723,150
1989.....	14,896	40,609,934	8,884	36,067,225	4,661	2,074,547	1,351	2,468,161
Disabled persons ⁵								
1973.....	215	\$173,178	206	\$170,850	6	\$692	4	\$1,637
1975.....	929	984,329	843	964,885	69	9,944	17	9,499
1977.....	1,210	1,605,912	1,080	1,575,003	112	18,804	19	12,105
1978.....	1,320	1,920,037	1,173	1,884,319	129	23,597	18	12,121
1979.....	1,443	2,321,679	1,274	2,278,368	150	29,811	18	13,499
1980.....	1,545	2,773,750	1,357	2,722,587	168	37,199	18	13,965
1981.....	1,642	3,322,935	1,410	3,254,978	214	52,541	18	15,416
1982.....	1,775	3,909,842	1,441	3,806,980	317	87,095	17	15,767
1983.....	1,772	4,174,624	1,407	4,052,658	346	105,995	18	15,971
1984.....	1,612	4,005,159	1,232	3,868,195	363	121,589	17	15,375
1985.....	1,552	4,207,733	1,192	4,066,450	343	125,474	16	15,809
1986.....	1,637	4,465,271	1,255	4,305,896	362	139,713	19	19,661
1987.....	1,525	4,268,544	1,174	4,111,803	335	136,103	16	20,637
1988.....	1,477	4,272,017	1,136	4,106,749	321	136,690	20	28,577
1989.....	1,591	4,993,535	1,181	4,703,246	351	164,573	58	125,716

¹ Included in total but not shown separately are data on approved bills for outpatient diagnostic services rendered before Apr. 1, 1968. Beginning in April 1968, outpatient diagnostic services, formerly covered under Hospital Insurance, are covered under Supplementary Medical Insurance.

² The Social Security Amendments of 1983 (Public Law 98-21) replace (for most hospitals) the retrospective cost reimbursement system and the cost-per-case limits and rate of increase ceiling created by the Tax Equity and Fiscal Responsibility Act of 1982. Effective with hospital cost-reporting periods beginning on or after Oct. 1, 1983, Medicare payments for inpatient operating costs are to be based on a fixed amount, determined in advance, for each case, according to one of 475 diagnosis related groups (DRG's) into which a case is classified. The prospective payment is considered payment in full; hospitals are prohibited from

charging beneficiaries more than the statutory deductible and coinsurance. Additional payments, determined by nondiagnostic criteria, are made to hospitals by the program for various "pass-through" costs and additional adjustments. These additional payments are not included in the inpatient hospital billing amounts reimbursed shown in this table.

³ Coverage began Jan. 1, 1967. Benefit payments shown for 1985 are incomplete due to billing lags.

⁴ Beginning Oct. 1, 1978, includes a relatively small number of persons entitled to benefits solely because of end-stage renal disease.

⁵ Includes a relatively small number of persons under age 65 entitled to benefits solely because of end-stage renal disease.

Note: For more recent data, see table Q-12 in quarterly issues of the **Social Security Bulletin**.

CONTACT: L. Antonio Mariano (301) 597-5091 for further information.

7.B Medicare: Enrollment, Utilization, & Reimbursement

Table 7.B7.—Hospital Insurance: Number of bills for inpatient short-stay hospital care approved for payment, covered days, total charges, and amount reimbursed, by type of beneficiary, 1966-89

[Includes only approved bills recorded in the Health Care Financing Administration records before May 25, 1990]

Year approved	Approved bills			Hospital charges					
	Number	Covered days of care		Total (in thousands)	Per bill	Per day	Reimbursements ¹		
		Total	Average per bill				Total (in thousands)	As percent of total charges	
	Total								
1966.....	1,828,141	22,809,244	12.5	\$1,003,320	\$549	\$44	\$799,523	79.7	
1967.....	5,266,638	70,055,113	13.3	3,489,616	663	50	2,798,693	80.2	
1970.....	6,209,591	76,852,635	12.4	5,832,754	939	76	4,500,815	77.2	
1973 ²	7,082,683	79,937,365	11.3	8,417,748	1,188	105	6,359,521	75.5	
1975.....	8,541,618	90,292,195	10.6	13,104,395	1,534	145	9,835,732	75.1	
1977.....	9,421,392	96,410,717	10.2	19,014,857	2,018	197	13,914,484	73.2	
1978.....	9,786,008	98,569,970	10.1	22,167,285	2,265	225	15,971,988	72.1	
1979.....	10,173,362	101,015,364	9.9	25,785,093	2,535	255	18,361,031	71.2	
1980.....	10,921,583	107,603,473	9.9	31,647,547	2,898	294	22,013,585	69.6	
1981.....	11,310,502	109,408,903	9.7	38,083,016	3,367	348	26,149,844	68.7	
1982.....	11,764,965	111,593,545	9.5	46,035,072	3,913	413	30,924,516	67.2	
1983.....	11,968,593	109,272,659	9.1	52,265,045	4,367	478	33,931,942	64.9	
1984.....	10,834,349	91,354,072	8.4	48,649,736	4,490	533	33,516,246	68.9	
1985.....	10,189,470	84,310,851	8.3	50,208,653	4,928	596	34,850,111	69.4	
1986.....	10,265,010	84,640,044	8.2	55,489,551	5,406	656	35,970,444	64.8	
1987.....	10,060,144	84,332,359	8.4	60,801,375	6,044	721	36,482,431	60.0	
1988.....	9,977,135	82,587,498	8.3	66,650,603	6,680	807	37,392,922	56.1	
1989.....	9,761,234	77,762,217	8.0	71,979,980	7,374	926	39,339,304	54.7	
	Persons aged 65 or older								
1973.....	6,883,038	77,966,979	11.3	\$8,197,733	\$1,191	\$105	\$6,195,272	75.6	
1975.....	7,742,578	82,294,878	10.6	11,845,313	1,530	144	8,914,522	75.3	
1977.....	8,398,412	86,526,174	10.3	16,917,684	2,014	196	12,410,805	73.4	
1978.....	8,672,756	87,982,358	10.1	19,621,070	2,262	223	14,171,596	72.2	
1979.....	8,955,211	89,525,627	10.0	22,659,672	2,530	253	16,169,683	71.4	
1980.....	9,620,779	95,369,774	9.9	27,823,714	2,892	292	19,389,819	69.7	
1981.....	9,967,281	96,928,241	9.7	33,493,619	3,360	346	23,028,096	68.8	
1982.....	10,398,561	99,042,292	9.5	40,587,565	3,903	410	27,285,612	67.2	
1983.....	10,617,125	97,206,864	9.2	46,233,576	4,355	476	30,016,859	64.9	
1984.....	9,658,273	81,568,303	8.4	43,276,417	4,481	531	29,797,770	68.9	
1985.....	9,062,007	75,150,875	8.3	44,634,565	4,925	594	30,966,455	69.4	
1986.....	9,098,659	75,151,746	8.3	49,230,428	5,411	655	31,910,504	64.8	
1987.....	8,974,701	75,343,560	8.4	54,367,372	6,058	722	32,630,441	60.0	
1988.....	8,931,169	74,094,699	8.3	59,877,294	6,704	808	33,576,033	56.1	
1989.....	8,698,890	69,322,529	8.0	64,425,056	7,406	929	35,092,062	54.5	
	Disabled persons								
1973.....	199,645	1,970,386	9.9	\$220,015	\$1,102	\$112	\$164,249	74.7	
1975.....	799,040	7,997,317	10.0	1,259,082	1,576	157	921,210	73.2	
1977.....	1,022,980	9,884,543	9.7	2,097,174	2,050	212	1,503,679	71.7	
1978.....	1,113,252	10,587,612	9.5	2,546,215	2,287	240	1,800,392	70.7	
1979.....	1,218,151	11,489,737	9.4	3,125,421	2,566	272	2,191,348	70.1	
1980.....	1,300,804	12,233,699	9.4	3,823,833	2,940	313	2,623,766	68.6	
1981.....	1,343,221	12,480,662	9.3	4,589,397	3,417	368	3,121,748	68.0	
1982.....	1,366,404	12,551,253	9.2	5,447,507	3,987	434	3,638,904	66.8	
1983.....	1,351,468	12,065,795	8.9	6,031,468	4,463	500	3,915,083	64.9	
1984.....	1,176,076	9,785,769	8.3	5,373,319	4,569	549	3,718,475	69.2	
1985.....	1,127,463	9,159,976	8.1	5,574,088	4,944	609	3,883,655	69.7	
1986.....	1,166,351	9,488,298	8.1	6,259,123	5,366	660	4,059,941	64.9	
1987.....	1,085,443	8,988,799	8.3	6,434,003	5,928	716	3,851,990	59.9	
1988.....	1,045,966	8,492,799	8.1	6,733,309	6,476	798	3,816,889	56.4	
1989.....	1,062,344	8,439,688	7.9	7,554,925	7,112	895	4,247,242	56.2	

¹ The Social Security Amendments of 1983 (Public Law 98-21) replace (for most hospitals) the retrospective cost reimbursement system and the cost-per-case limits and rate of increase ceiling created by the Tax Equity and Fiscal Responsibility Act of 1982. Effective with hospital cost-reporting periods beginning on or after Oct. 1, 1983, Medicare payments for inpatient operating costs are to be based on a fixed amount, determined in advance, for each case, according to one of 475 diagnosis related groups (DRG's) into which a case is classified. The prospective payment is considered payment in full; hospitals are prohibited from charging beneficiaries more than the statutory deductible and coinsurance.

Additional payments, determined by nondiagnostic criteria, are made to hospitals by the program for various "pass-through" costs and additional adjustments. These additional payments are not included in the inpatient hospital billing amounts reimbursed shown in this table.

² Beginning July 1, 1973, includes data for services rendered to both aged and eligible disabled persons, including persons entitled to benefits solely because of end-stage renal disease.

Note: For more recent data, see table Q-13 in quarterly issues of the **Social Security Bulletin**.

Table 7.B8.—Hospital Insurance: Average covered charge per covered day of care in short-stay hospitals and skilled-nursing facilities, by State, selected years 1975-89¹

Census division and State ²	Short-stay hospitals							
	1975	1980	1984	1985	1986	1987	1988	1989
Total ⁴	\$143	\$292	\$541	\$584	\$681	\$759	\$857	\$1,007
United States ⁵	144	293	543	586	684	761	871	1,011
New England	159	298	504	546	613	675	748	856
Connecticut	167	287	511	559	657	731	845	984
Maine	133	284	541	572	548	624	697	802
Massachusetts	168	316	509	553	636	688	740	823
New Hampshire	123	264	478	533	571	656	758	904
Rhode Island	154	284	446	486	522	565	632	749
Vermont	124	230	451	487	539	613	694	803
Middle Atlantic	163	304	503	536	617	653	738	941
New Jersey	157	300	411	464	505	531	592	637
New York	176	301	469	516	566	591	656	735
Pennsylvania	145	312	613	705	743	822	937	1,014
East North Central	140	294	543	604	685	754	864	978
Illinois	148	322	599	649	730	815	942	1,071
Indiana	116	236	437	524	600	676	773	883
Michigan	156	332	602	650	773	868	958	1,067
Ohio	134	277	517	545	645	701	809	912
Wisconsin	128	251	470	543	567	133	714	821
West North Central	117	248	494	594	640	721	817	919
Iowa	110	239	470	490	576	644	718	801
Kansas	113	244	489	605	647	721	828	934
Minnesota	124	248	500	605	668	758	858	982
Missouri	119	257	525	603	671	764	864	974
Nebraska	116	251	446	585	610	710	806	878
North Dakota	118	237	489	571	619	695	782	854
South Dakota	107	228	457	566	577	622	703	810
South Atlantic	135	273	528	544	662	749	866	980
Delaware	153	274	497	562	655	717	827	958
District of Columbia	174	373	677	710	787	889	1,062	1,214
Florida	161	321	638	689	801	911	1,059	1,209
Georgia	125	258	480	573	637	726	838	945
Maryland	164	274	450	495	556	598	674	735
North Carolina	101	214	422	466	537	594	696	807
South Carolina	106	229	458	530	573	661	780	911
Virginia	118	247	483	507	583	663	781	889
West Virginia	108	247	471	557	624	711	800	906
East South Central	115	243	479	533	609	703	803	905
Alabama	126	282	556	604	708	831	930	1,061
Kentucky	107	216	441	520	574	651	764	869
Mississippi	98	213	418	451	525	593	678	767
Tennessee	122	250	477	559	604	702	807	887
West South Central	117	253	501	603	668	770	874	995
Arkansas	104	231	448	554	569	625	710	800
Louisiana	116	265	537	616	704	798	906	1,027
Oklahoma	128	271	521	592	651	721	791	880
Texas	118	250	496	612	686	808	925	1,062
Mountain	142	305	607	673	783	886	1,027	1,188
Arizona	155	325	629	682	832	937	1,079	1,270
Colorado	144	288	586	623	757	878	981	1,140
Idaho	129	273	520	611	675	785	882	1,016
Montana	116	262	528	620	642	723	832	914
Nevada	177	424	888	994	1,191	1,305	1,540	1,744
New Mexico	133	293	601	684	737	834	913	1,052
Utah	142	316	559	620	699	813	1,001	1,131
Wyoming	109	245	493	614	604	731	813	946
Pacific	196	416	801	852	972	1,105	1,280	1,457
Alaska	228	379	649	706	808	1,035	1,251	1,294
California	206	448	865	893	1,034	1,180	1,377	1,572
Hawaii	148	333	620	713	818	908	1,031	1,142
Oregon	158	329	619	741	797	884	981	1,135
Washington	163	293	575	646	712	798	913	1,023
Outlying areas	77	152	272	310	347	399	437	474
Puerto Rico	77	151	271	311	346	395	436	473
Virgin Islands	92	161	350	264	341	521	385	493
Other	88	263	329	270	563	556	690	806

See footnotes at end of table.

7.B Medicare: Enrollment, Utilization, & Reimbursement

Table 7.B8.—Hospital Insurance: Average covered charge per covered day of care in short-stay hospitals and skilled-nursing facilities, by State, selected years 1975-89 ¹—Continued

Census division and State ²	Skilled-nursing facilities							
	1975	1980	1984	1985	1986 ³	1987	1988	1989
Total ⁴	\$43	\$70	\$106	\$119	\$135	\$163	\$171	\$157
United States ⁵	43	70	106	119	135	163	171	157
New England.....	50	77	112	115	121	141	147	139
Connecticut.....	35	51	81	94	96	108	125	133
Maine.....	52	100	150	146	169	216	244	228
Massachusetts.....	63	98	147	139	149	177	182	145
New Hampshire.....	41	86	127	129	146	165	180	176
Rhode Island.....	43	59	89	93	97	102	110	113
Vermont.....	38	62	98	105	115	119	139	122
Middle Atlantic.....	50	73	104	115	121	149	145	155
New Jersey.....	45	81	120	124	122	285	144	135
New York.....	61	80	110	120	125	136	144	148
Pennsylvania.....	40	65	97	105	117	135	148	175
East North Central.....	40	68	101	108	123	145	149	136
Illinois.....	37	77	110	118	162	209	210	185
Indiana.....	35	60	89	101	109	124	139	140
Michigan.....	45	60	91	93	101	108	109	107
Ohio.....	41	69	110	114	126	146	144	129
Wisconsin.....	35	64	93	111	116	133	140	130
West North Central.....	45	82	120	148	177	205	185	159
Iowa.....	46	84	135	175	193	217	236	234
Kansas.....	39	66	106	151	162	171	209	221
Minnesota.....	46	94	114	137	170	213	109	102
Missouri.....	47	95	129	163	201	263	281	232
Nebraska.....	41	71	111	127	145	160	180	181
North Dakota.....	43	49	80	88	98	108	118	104
South Dakota.....	33	61	92	106	137	161	156	140
South Atlantic.....	34	59	89	97	111	129	148	135
Delaware.....	31	50	68	76	80	91	98	104
District of Columbia.....	34	64	106	110	120	129	152	162
Florida.....	34	59	93	101	116	136	166	150
Georgia.....	34	71	103	108	124	129	135	120
Maryland.....	37	56	83	99	104	115	129	121
North Carolina.....	31	52	80	91	100	110	120	112
South Carolina.....	26	46	64	74	100	138	158	130
Virginia.....	42	68	98	103	117	135	143	141
West Virginia.....	36	64	78	91	101	120	135	131
East South Central.....	37	56	86	99	105	122	138	121
Alabama.....	33	38	74	99	105	122	138	121
Kentucky.....	36	58	90	74	87	106	123	106
Mississippi.....	45	105	94	124	135	157	174	134
Tennessee.....	41	70	91	99	109	125	142	131
West South Central.....	45	94	141	159	189	228	257	211
Arkansas.....	44	84	86	159	189	228	257	211
Louisiana.....	43	83	218	231	284	353	408	329
Oklahoma.....	60	145	188	176	234	296	328	290
Texas.....	43	78	121	117	140	167	197	181
Mountain.....	38	64	105	126	135	158	190	175
Arizona.....	41	71	119	130	132	172	183	177
Colorado.....	42	73	110	143	170	182	234	206
Idaho.....	27	46	69	83	108	120	136	128
Montana.....	30	44	72	87	91	104	117	104
Nevada.....	37	66	107	132	144	159	166	163
New Mexico.....	57	77	122	122	159	202	240	234
Utah.....	36	75	122	128	140	162	209	215
Wyoming.....	36	49	103	121	113	136	164	163
Pacific.....	45	81	132	142	162	194	215	203
Alaska.....	68	115	199	130	216	270	271	264
California.....	46	87	140	150	168	202	225	214
Hawaii.....	49	83	144	152	154	161	184	166
Oregon.....	40	63	104	119	124	151	166	164
Washington.....	34	62	94	111	127	144	158	153
Outlying areas.....	51	96	91	92	131	135	176	163
Puerto Rico.....	51	97	91	101	105	115	126	168
Virgin Islands.....	43	104	87	82	143	214	236	163
Other.....	52	79	0	94	145	75	165	157

¹ Based on bills approved in each year and recorded in the Health Care Financing Administration before June 28, 1989. Includes data for services rendered to both aged and disabled persons.

² Geographic distribution reflects the beneficiaries' area of residence.

³ Preliminary data.

⁴ Excludes claims for persons residing in foreign countries.

⁵ Includes claims for persons whose place of residence is unknown.

CONTACT: L. Antonio Mariano (301) 597-5091 for further information.

Table 7.B10.—Supplementary Medical Insurance: Claims received by carriers and assignment rates, 1969-89

Year	Total number of claims (in thousands)	Net assignment rate ¹ (percent)
1969.....	37,542	61.5
1970.....	42,148	60.8
1971.....	46,572	58.5
1972.....	51,041	54.9
1973.....	57,007	52.7
1974.....	68,307	51.9
1975.....	79,980	51.8
1976.....	91,624	50.5
1977.....	105,339	50.5
1978.....	117,886	50.6
1979.....	132,098	51.3
1980.....	150,048	51.5
1981.....	167,154	52.3
1982.....	182,440	53.0
1983.....	204,122	53.9
1984.....	238,362	59.0
1985.....	279,559	68.5
1986.....	306,714	68.0
1987.....	346,551	73.1
1988.....	386,763	77.3
1989.....	421,305	79.7

¹ Represents the number of assigned claims as a percent of claims received, excluding claims from hospital-based physicians and group-practice prepayment plans that are considered assigned by definition.

Table 7.B11.—Supplementary Medical Insurance: Reasonable charge determination for SMI claims assigned and unassigned for aged and disabled persons, 1971-89

Year	Claims approved		Charges before reduction	
	Number (in thousands)	Percent reduced	Amount (in millions)	Percent reduced
Assigned claims				
1971.....	25,919	44.5	\$1,571	11.1
1972.....	26,798	47.5	1,630	10.9
1973.....	28,376	55.6	1,751	11.9
1974.....	33,295	64.5	2,194	14.3
1975.....	39,218	70.8	2,716	17.2
1976.....	44,065	74.3	3,261	19.9
1977.....	50,260	72.8	3,936	19.4
1978.....	56,493	73.6	4,678	19.9
1979.....	64,051	77.0	5,746	21.2
1980.....	73,068	80.8	7,303	22.7
1981 ¹	80,127	82.8	8,868	24.0
1982.....	91,615	83.3	11,315	24.3
1983.....	103,139	81.0	13,657	23.6
1984.....	128,559	80.8	16,571	25.4
1985.....	176,956	81.7	22,008	27.4
1986.....	191,139	82.8	24,662	28.4
1987.....	234,488	83.4	31,179	28.0
1988.....	271,225	85.6	37,275	29.8
1989.....	304,649	86.8	43,600	31.2
Unassigned claims				
1971.....	17,955	57.6	\$1,348	12.5
1972.....	21,286	59.3	1,608	12.0
1973.....	24,691	66.4	1,886	12.6
1974.....	30,492	72.7	2,401	14.7
1975.....	36,182	77.4	2,973	17.7
1976.....	42,100	78.9	3,591	19.8
1977.....	48,619	77.1	4,233	19.0
1978.....	53,700	77.5	4,749	19.2
1979.....	59,961	80.9	5,596	20.7
1980.....	68,113	84.3	6,836	22.5
1981 ¹	72,765	85.8	7,870	23.8
1982.....	80,253	85.4	9,545	23.9
1983.....	87,436	82.7	10,885	22.9
1984.....	88,594	83.7	11,216	24.2
1985.....	77,965	84.6	10,059	25.9
1986.....	87,121	85.0	10,757	26.9
1987.....	83,116	82.4	10,258	24.7
1988.....	76,503	86.4	9,005	25.0
1989.....	74,947	90.0	8,800	25.1

¹ Excludes Texas Blue-Shield plan for July-December 1981.

7.C Medicare: Participating Facilities

Table 7.C1.—Hospital Insurance and Supplementary Medical Insurance: Number of facilities and beds for participating hospitals and skilled-nursing facilities, home health agencies, and independent laboratories, December 31, 1967-89

Year	Hospitals			Skilled-nursing facilities	Home health agencies	Independent laboratories
	All hospitals	General ¹	Psychiatric			
Facilities						
1967	6,829	6,501	328	4,405	1,890	2,355
1968	6,831	6,492	339	4,787	2,173	2,645
1969	6,791	6,447	344	4,786	2,311	2,676
1970	6,779	6,444	335	4,494	2,333	2,750
1971	6,741	6,401	340	4,084	2,256	2,808
1972	6,744	6,392	352	3,981	2,212	2,906
1973	6,746	6,388	358	3,961	2,222	2,961
1974	6,707	6,349	358	3,892	2,254	2,991
1975	6,770	6,383	387	3,932	2,290	3,174
1976	6,774	6,368	406	3,992	2,353	3,156
1977	6,755	6,353	402	4,461	2,496	3,249
1978	6,848	6,432	416	4,982	2,715	3,384
1979	6,780	6,372	408	5,055	2,858	3,448
1980	6,736	6,325	411	5,155	3,012	3,374
1981	6,749	6,335	414	5,295	3,169	3,511
1982	6,737	6,321	416	5,510	3,627	3,643
1983	6,687	6,257	430	5,760	4,235	3,708
1984	6,676	6,228	448	6,183	5,237	3,890
1985	6,710	6,209	501	6,725	5,932	4,029
1986	6,731	6,189	542	7,148	5,953	4,298
1987	6,715	6,130	585	7,379	5,769	4,487
1988	6,658	6,044	614	7,683	5,673	4,676
1989	6,547	5,891	656	8,688	5,661	4,828
Beds						
1967	1,141,155	837,211	303,944	308,843	...	...
1968	1,166,173	852,643	313,530	337,937	...	...
1969	1,182,843	863,876	318,967	360,049	...	...
1970	1,190,309	878,509	311,800	325,415	...	...
1971	1,172,353	888,205	284,148	296,090	...	...
1972	1,155,270	906,280	248,990	287,533	...	...
1973	1,147,501	919,832	227,669	290,060	...	...
1974	1,132,435	925,772	206,663	289,416	...	...
1975	1,136,908	939,717	197,191	287,468	...	...
1976	1,169,433	980,805	188,628	332,515	...	...
1977	1,130,519	976,465	154,054	381,715	...	...
1978	1,154,250	1,015,645	138,605	414,188	...	...
1979	1,152,088	1,016,525	135,563	433,715	...	...
1980	1,145,245	1,017,794	127,451	448,007	...	...
1981	1,152,877	1,032,042	120,835	463,715	...	...
1982	1,146,480	1,044,427	102,053	497,056	...	...
1983	1,143,544	1,046,674	96,870	519,551	...	...
1984	1,146,093	1,050,832	95,261	548,201	...	...
1985	1,144,589	1,046,889	97,700	(2)	...	...
1986	1,137,853	1,043,430	94,423	444,326	...	...
1987	1,124,928	1,030,556	94,372	449,867	...	...
1988	1,115,809	1,022,116	93,693	476,447	...	...
1989	1,106,295	1,008,845	97,450	507,475	...	...

¹ Includes short-stay and other long-stay hospitals.

² Data not available.

CONTACT: L. Antonio Mariano (301) 597-5091 for further information.

Table 7.C2.—Hospital Insurance: Number of participating hospitals and beds per 1,000 enrollees, by State, December 1989

Census division and State	All hospitals		Short-stay			Long-stay	
	Hospitals	Beds	Hospitals	Beds	Beds per 1,000 enrollees	Hospitals	Beds
Total.....	6,547	1,106,295	5,596	974,301	32.6	951	131,994
United States.....	6,484	1,094,953	5,536	963,644	32.9	948	131,309
New England.....	314	60,653	238	47,744	28.2	76	12,909
Connecticut.....	54	14,527	36	11,152	26.2	18	3,375
Maine.....	42	4,828	39	4,343	27.0	3	485
Massachusetts.....	150	30,647	107	23,437	30.2	43	7,210
New Hampshire.....	32	3,929	27	3,357	27.4	5	572
Rhode Island.....	18	4,479	13	3,386	24.0	5	1,093
Vermont.....	18	2,243	16	2,069	31.4	2	174
Middle Atlantic.....	702	177,295	578	142,133	28.9	124	35,162
New Jersey.....	116	34,336	93	29,734	30.5	23	4,602
New York.....	302	91,283	256	69,617	31.6	46	21,666
Pennsylvania.....	284	51,676	229	42,782	24.5	55	8,894
East North Central.....	952	198,790	829	182,656	35.9	123	16,134
Illinois.....	237	53,828	213	51,356	37.6	24	2,472
Indiana.....	145	27,650	115	25,578	38.1	30	2,072
Michigan.....	197	37,598	180	34,975	32.7	17	2,623
Ohio.....	219	56,553	187	49,918	37.2	32	6,635
Wisconsin.....	154	23,161	134	20,829	32.7	20	2,332
West North Central.....	830	94,191	765	85,807	36.0	65	8,384
Iowa.....	127	14,523	123	13,787	33.1	4	736
Kansas.....	150	14,148	137	12,552	37.8	13	1,596
Minnesota.....	167	20,447	157	18,324	34.3	10	2,123
Missouri.....	167	28,640	141	26,118	37.8	26	2,522
Nebraska.....	101	8,452	94	7,569	34.7	7	883
North Dakota.....	56	4,323	54	3,955	44.1	2	368
South Dakota.....	62	3,658	59	3,502	35.0	3	156
South Atlantic.....	998	191,142	822	169,170	32.0	176	21,972
Delaware.....	10	2,350	7	2,174	28.2	3	176
District of Columbia.....	14	5,298	11	4,453	66.7	3	845
Florida.....	282	59,003	221	54,378	26.3	61	4,625
Georgia.....	195	29,237	167	25,857	42.6	28	3,380
Maryland.....	69	18,165	51	13,853	29.3	18	4,312
North Carolina.....	153	28,269	133	24,259	32.2	20	4,010
South Carolina.....	82	13,951	70	12,343	33.8	12	1,608
Virginia.....	126	24,552	101	21,802	35.4	25	2,720
West Virginia.....	67	10,347	61	10,051	38.9	6	296
East South Central.....	522	80,894	471	75,982	41.8	51	4,912
Alabama.....	129	21,076	119	20,210	41.3	10	866
Kentucky.....	122	18,399	105	16,461	37.2	17	1,938
Mississippi.....	117	13,283	110	12,831	42.7	7	452
Tennessee.....	154	28,136	137	26,480	45.3	17	1,656
West South Central.....	918	119,011	770	105,702	38.0	148	13,309
Arkansas.....	98	11,984	84	10,742	32.1	14	1,242
Louisiana.....	173	25,427	140	21,717	49.0	33	3,710
Oklahoma.....	147	16,767	129	15,157	37.6	18	1,610
Texas.....	500	64,833	417	58,086	36.3	83	6,747
Mountain.....	468	49,182	383	41,581	29.3	85	7,601
Arizona.....	88	12,896	70	11,132	25.6	18	1,764
Colorado.....	93	13,650	72	10,620	34.4	21	3,030
Idaho.....	51	3,149	44	2,830	23.9	7	319
Montana.....	64	3,460	60	3,290	31.8	4	170
Nevada.....	33	3,660	26	3,209	27.2	7	451
New Mexico.....	57	5,031	43	4,295	28.4	14	736
Utah.....	51	5,405	41	4,418	31.4	10	987
Wyoming.....	31	1,931	27	1,787	38.9	4	144
Pacific.....	780	123,795	680	112,869	29.2	100	10,926
Alaska.....	24	1,666	21	1,378	68.7	3	288
California.....	552	95,233	472	87,329	31.0	80	7,904
Hawaii.....	25	2,704	21	2,271	20.5	4	433
Oregon.....	74	9,075	68	8,617	22.8	6	458
Washington.....	105	15,117	98	13,274	24.5	7	1,843
Outlying areas.....	63	11,342	60	10,657	31.7	3	685
Puerto Rico.....	59	10,843	56	10,158	30.8	3	635
Virgin Islands.....	1	160	1	160	26.0	...	...
Other.....	3	339	3	339	501.5	...	...

¹ Based on number of persons aged 65 or older enrolled in the Hospital Insurance program as of July 1, 1989.

CONTACT: L. Antonio Mariano (301) 597-5091 for further information.

7.C Medicare: Participating Facilities

Table 7.C3.—Hospital Insurance and Supplementary Medical Insurance: Number of participating skilled-nursing facilities, home health agencies, independent laboratories, and end-stage renal disease facilities, by State, December 1989

Census division and State	Skilled-nursing facilities			Home health agencies	Independent laboratories	End-stage renal disease facilities
	Number	Beds	Beds per 1,000 enrollees ¹			
Total.....	8,688	507,475	17.0	5,661	4,828	1,955
United States.....	8,679	507,060	17.3	5,614	4,657	1,934
New England.....	485	31,410	18.6	333	355	68
Connecticut.....	172	17,412	40.9	103	96	18
Maine.....	23	556	3.5	22	20	6
Massachusetts.....	185	9,961	12.8	140	173	32
New Hampshire.....	15	351	2.9	38	17	5
Rhode Island.....	69	2,404	17.1	14	46	6
Vermont.....	21	726	11.0	16	3	1
Middle Atlantic.....	1,354	135,430	27.5	507	675	254
New Jersey.....	200	16,753	17.2	57	110	34
New York.....	575	79,622	36.2	194	263	110
Pennsylvania.....	579	39,055	22.3	256	302	110
East North Central.....	1,627	89,681	17.6	936	556	242
Illinois.....	383	10,936	8.0	243	169	83
Indiana.....	241	8,727	13.0	131	72	34
Michigan.....	315	22,596	21.1	162	121	42
Ohio.....	496	38,181	28.4	246	147	49
Wisconsin.....	192	9,241	14.5	154	47	34
West North Central.....	852	50,870	21.4	749	252	129
Iowa.....	54	1,369	3.3	153	26	14
Kansas.....	76	1,713	5.2	126	53	15
Minnesota.....	368	34,652	64.8	193	26	26
Missouri.....	236	6,804	9.8	182	100	48
Nebraska.....	42	1,669	7.6	44	22	12
North Dakota.....	61	4,320	48.1	33	17	6
South Dakota.....	15	343	3.4	18	8	8
South Atlantic.....	1,416	73,085	13.8	811	680	457
Delaware.....	30	1,962	25.5	19	17	7
District of Columbia.....	9	407	6.1	13	15	20
Florida.....	463	20,778	10.0	225	265	141
Georgia.....	230	9,048	14.9	71	96	76
Maryland.....	156	14,305	30.3	82	110	42
North Carolina.....	235	11,326	15.1	127	66	53
South Carolina.....	120	8,967	24.6	45	24	46
Virginia.....	116	2,948	4.8	167	50	58
West Virginia.....	57	3,344	12.9	62	37	14
East South Central.....	480	19,946	11.0	564	308	147
Alabama.....	197	8,395	17.2	117	87	37
Kentucky.....	111	4,008	9.1	102	86	24
Mississippi.....	41	1,399	4.7	76	45	29
Tennessee.....	131	6,144	10.5	269	90	57
West South Central.....	522	20,586	7.4	865	526	258
Arkansas.....	47	1,368	4.1	160	42	30
Louisiana.....	80	5,226	11.8	173	88	66
Oklahoma.....	34	613	1.5	82	56	27
Texas.....	361	13,379	8.3	450	340	135
Mountain.....	539	16,276	11.5	369	239	105
Arizona.....	123	2,884	6.6	56	63	37
Colorado.....	129	3,833	12.4	107	64	17
Idaho.....	68	2,392	20.2	28	19	7
Montana.....	89	3,837	37.1	43	9	6
Nevada.....	31	1,237	10.5	23	24	6
New Mexico.....	21	408	2.7	46	25	18
Utah.....	58	1,242	8.8	36	24	13
Wyoming.....	20	443	9.6	30	11	1
Pacific.....	1,404	69,776	18.0	480	1,066	274
Alaska.....	8	450	22.4	7	7	2
California.....	1,103	61,233	21.7	337	893	228
Hawaii.....	29	1,779	16.1	19	31	11
Oregon.....	100	2,361	6.2	59	48	11
Washington.....	164	3,953	7.3	58	87	22
Outlying areas.....	9	415	1.2	47	171	21
Puerto Rico.....	8	379	1.2	45	166	18
Virgin Islands.....	...	...	...	1	...	1
Other.....	1	36	53.3	1	5	2

¹ Based on number of persons aged 65 or older enrolled in the Hospital Insurance program as of July 1, 1989.

Table 7.D1.—Hospital Insurance: Number of inpatient hospital and skilled-nursing facility admissions and rates per 1,000 enrollees, by State and type of beneficiary, 1988

[Data reflect actual date of admission notices received and processed by the Health Care Financing Administration through December 1989; geographic distribution reflects location of facility providing services]

Census division and State	Inpatient hospital admissions				Skilled-nursing facility admissions			
	Persons aged 65 or older		Disabled persons		Persons aged 65 or older		Disabled persons	
	Number	Per 1,000 enrollees ¹	Number	Per 1,000 enrollees ²	Number	Per 1,000 enrollees	Number	Per 1,000 enrollees
Total ³	9,562,343	326.2	1,157,264	373.1	511,349	17.4	17,957	5.8
United States ⁴	9,484,572	330.1	1,144,309	382.1	510,498	17.8	17,877	6.0
New England	513,432	307.0	53,312	353.7	21,766	13.0	758	5.0
Connecticut	110,432	263.5	11,591	356.2	12,344	29.5	491	15.1
Maine	48,205	304.5	5,648	321.8	1,072	6.8	42	3.0
Massachusetts	258,409	335.5	24,965	362.6	4,707	6.1	102	1.5
New Hampshire	35,372	293.4	4,184	389.5	1,058	8.8	43	4.0
Rhode Island	42,746	307.1	4,467	315.4	1,935	13.9	55	3.9
Vermont	18,268	281.5	2,457	356.6	650	10.0	15	2.2
Middle Atlantic	1,610,614	330.0	187,561	401.5	93,258	19.1	2,660	5.7
New Jersey	298,770	310.2	34,444	402.7	7,296	7.6	134	1.6
New York	676,735	308.6	81,270	362.9	52,391	23.9	1,419	6.3
Pennsylvania	635,109	368.4	71,847	455.7	33,571	19.5	1,107	7.0
East North Central	1,655,846	330.4	216,143	401.2	92,398	18.4	3,449	6.4
Illinois	438,087	324.1	55,282	435.7	24,315	18.0	819	6.5
Indiana	226,123	343.0	31,800	432.6	15,070	22.9	653	8.9
Michigan	325,394	309.5	42,580	334.9	22,163	21.1	867	6.8
Ohio	469,343	355.6	63,429	421.6	19,369	14.7	793	5.3
Wisconsin	196,899	312.7	23,052	379.2	11,481	18.2	317	5.2
West North Central	754,008	319.8	82,207	412.7	68,091	28.9	2,285	11.5
Iowa	127,627	308.5	12,859	396.2	11,805	28.5	444	13.7
Kansas	107,959	328.6	9,715	401.1	9,823	29.9	222	9.2
Minnesota	139,465	264.3	16,858	409.7	21,074	39.9	790	19.2
Missouri	242,733	355.1	31,288	438.5	15,451	22.6	540	7.6
Nebraska	63,088	291.2	5,642	366.9	5,289	24.4	165	10.7
North Dakota	37,112	417.2	2,964	439.3	3,223	36.2	81	12.0
South Dakota	36,024	364.1	2,881	365.6	1,426	14.4	43	5.5
South Atlantic	1,685,059	328.1	224,278	390.4	52,386	10.2	1,827	3.2
Delaware	23,273	310.3	3,302	403.0	811	10.8	32	3.9
District of Columbia	39,067	588.5	71	10.3	300	4.5	11	1.6
Florida	587,224	293.5	62,936	406.1	22,448	11.2	563	3.6
Georgia	233,017	393.3	48,960	535.9	4,906	8.3	172	1.9
Maryland	182,672	395.6	1,088	24.6	5,384	11.7	83	1.9
North Carolina	218,841	298.9	39,809	406.8	7,418	10.1	375	3.8
South Carolina	104,212	294.6	21,404	385.9	3,843	10.9	183	3.3
Virginia	203,843	340.1	31,927	434.3	4,283	7.1	285	3.9
West Virginia	92,910	366.6	14,781	352.8	2,993	11.8	123	2.9
East South Central	740,812	413.9	126,032	470.4	29,677	16.6	1,225	4.6
Alabama	195,514	406.8	32,408	465.0	8,848	18.4	317	4.5
Kentucky	168,127	384.8	28,248	405.0	7,323	16.8	325	4.7
Mississippi	129,843	436.5	22,631	454.5	3,406	11.4	132	2.7
Tennessee	247,328	430.4	42,745	543.4	10,100	17.6	451	5.7
West South Central	1,024,706	378.9	76,412	260.3	35,272	13.0	1,431	4.9
Arkansas	123,335	374.3	17,125	381.5	3,565	10.8	179	4.0
Louisiana	180,346	417.4	30,177	454.3	8,246	19.1	616	9.3
Oklahoma	141,741	360.6	15,958	434.3	4,448	11.3	202	5.5
Texas	579,284	373.8	13,152	90.4	19,013	12.3	434	3.0
Mountain	422,272	307.8	38,422	291.6	28,070	20.5	757	5.7
Arizona	144,235	344.7	4,429	113.9	7,890	18.9	80	2.1
Colorado	85,169	284.3	10,628	359.8	6,719	22.4	205	6.9
Idaho	29,915	258.6	2,690	276.3	3,190	27.6	79	8.1
Montana	35,888	353.7	3,920	375.3	2,978	29.3	105	10.1
Nevada	31,197	287.0	4,525	411.0	971	8.9	24	2.2
New Mexico	44,510	304.1	6,565	377.3	1,437	9.8	81	4.7
Utah	36,943	270.5	4,493	405.3	4,438	32.5	166	15.0
Wyoming	14,416	321.8	1,173	318.5	447	10.0	17	4.6
Pacific	1,077,822	284.2	139,942	379.5	89,580	23.6	3,485	9.5
Alaska	4,788	255.3	702	270.8	152	8.1	7	2.7
California	811,227	292.8	109,392	396.2	76,226	27.5	3,000	10.9
Hawaii	23,182	219.9	2,895	336.2	908	8.6	46	5.3
Oregon	97,136	263.7	9,951	311.2	5,107	13.9	173	5.4
Washington	141,489	267.4	17,002	343.7	7,187	13.6	259	5.2
Outlying areas	77,771	236.4	12,955	140.1	851	2.6	80	.9
Puerto Rico	76,167	236.5	12,686	138.5	808	2.5	77	.8
Virgin Islands	730	120.2	133	179.0	...	...	...	...

¹ Based on number of persons aged 65 or older enrolled in program as of July 1, 1988.² Based on number of disabled persons enrolled in program as of July 1, 1988.³ Excludes persons residing in foreign countries.⁴ Includes persons whose place of residence is unknown.⁵ Fewer than 50 admissions.

CONTACT: L. Antonio Mariano (301) 597-5091 for further information.

7.D Medicare: Admissions

Table 7.D2.—Hospital Insurance: Number of inpatient hospital and skilled-nursing facility admissions and rates per 1,000 enrollees, by type of beneficiary, 1966-89¹

[Numbers in thousands. Data reflect actual date of admission and are based on admission notices received and processed by the Health Care Financing Administration through December 1989]

Year	Inpatient hospital admissions												Skilled-nursing facility admissions ⁴	
	All hospitals		Short-stay		Rehabilitation/ pediatric/ tuberculosis ²		Psychiatric		Other long-stay		Other ³			
	Number	Per 1,000 enroll- ees	Number	Per 1,000 enroll- ees	Number	Per 1,000 enroll- ees	Number	Per 1,000 enroll- ees	Number	Per 1,000 enroll- ees	Number	Per 1,000 enroll- ees	Number	Per 1,000 enroll- ees
	Total													
1966	2,431.7	255.6	2,362.2	248.3	4.2	0.4	24.4	2.6	19.0	2.0	21.9	2.3	...	...
1970	6,141.1	304.1	6,045.4	299.4	8.1	.4	46.4	2.3	36.7	1.8	4.6	.2	440.1	21.8
1973	7,188.2	325.3	7,078.9	319.7	6.7	.3	57.4	3.2	41.8	2.0	3.5	.2	416.8	18.3
1975	8,255.6	337.8	8,127.2	332.5	4.2	.2	72.7	3.0	47.2	1.9	4.3	.2	448.3	18.3
1977	9,209.9	355.9	9,067.5	350.4	3.1	.1	86.5	3.3	48.4	1.9	4.4	.2	492.5	19.0
1978	9,555.4	359.8	9,413.9	354.5	3.0	.1	86.8	3.3	46.9	1.8	4.7	.2	496.4	18.7
1979	9,905.7	363.8	9,769.0	358.7	1.6	.1	88.9	3.3	42.2	1.6	3.9	.1	485.1	17.8
1980	10,575.7	379.9	10,435.3	374.9	1.4	(5)	94.5	3.4	40.8	1.5	3.7	.1	508.8	18.3
1981	10,997.8	387.8	10,858.2	382.9	1.0	(5)	95.0	3.3	41.5	1.5	3.6	.1	514.1	18.1
1982	11,478.0	398.0	11,334.1	393.0	(6)	(5)	95.1	3.3	44.8	1.6	4.0	.1	537.6	18.6
1983	11,856.3	403.9	11,711.9	399.0	.7	(5)	85.0	2.9	48.4	1.6	10.3	.3	564.2	19.2
1984	11,691.5	392.9	11,424.9	383.9	16.0	.5	93.3	3.1	39.9	1.3	117.4	3.9	618.5	20.8
1985	11,070.4	364.8	10,726.1	353.5	30.8	1.0	100.7	3.3	29.5	1.0	183.4	6.0	620.3	20.4
1986	10,747.4	347.1	10,361.8	334.6	36.3	1.2	105.3	3.4	18.9	.6	225.1	7.3	499.9	16.1
1987	10,448.1	330.7	10,038.2	317.7	40.0	1.3	108.1	3.4	17.9	.6	243.8	7.7	445.8	14.1
1988	10,719.6	333.4	10,274.6	319.6	48.0	1.5	113.3	3.5	17.8	.6	265.8	8.3	529.3	16.5
1989	8,259.6	252.0	7,879.9	240.4	56.4	1.7	92.9	2.8	13.7	.4	216.7	6.6	693.0	21.1
	Persons aged 65 or older													
1973	6,861.1	321.0	6,772.0	316.8	5.8	0.3	41.5	1.9	38.4	1.8	3.4	0.2	410.5	19.2
1975	7,405.5	332.3	7,320.9	328.5	3.3	.1	38.7	1.7	39.3	1.8	3.3	.1	433.2	19.4
1977	8,123.2	349.1	8,038.3	345.5	2.4	.1	39.2	1.7	39.7	1.7	3.7	.2	475.1	20.4
1979	8,662.1	356.0	8,587.8	352.9	1.2	(5)	35.5	1.5	34.3	1.4	3.3	.1	468.3	19.2
1980	9,259.0	372.0	9,185.4	369.1	1.0	(5)	35.9	1.4	33.4	1.3	3.2	.1	491.2	19.7
1981	9,629.9	379.5	9,555.4	376.6	.9	(5)	36.5	1.4	33.5	1.3	3.2	.1	496.2	19.6
1982	10,083.8	389.4	10,006.2	386.4	(6)	(5)	37.5	1.4	36.5	1.4	3.6	.1	519.5	20.1
1983	10,458.3	395.4	10,374.8	392.2	.5	(5)	35.4	1.3	40.1	1.5	7.4	.3	545.3	20.6
1984	10,330.9	384.2	10,169.8	378.2	12.6	.5	37.9	1.4	33.3	1.2	77.3	2.9	597.5	22.2
1985	9,751.7	355.2	9,543.4	347.6	25.2	.9	39.9	1.5	24.0	.9	119.2	4.3	598.5	21.8
1986	9,466.0	337.8	9,232.9	329.5	30.1	1.1	41.8	1.5	15.2	.5	145.9	5.2	482.4	17.2
1987	9,248.4	323.6	8,995.8	314.8	34.3	1.2	43.4	1.5	14.7	.5	160.2	5.6	430.1	15.0
1988	9,562.3	329.0	9,278.7	319.2	42.2	1.5	47.7	1.6	14.8	.5	179.0	6.2	511.3	17.6
1989	7,296.2	246.3	7,057.8	238.3	50.8	1.7	35.5	1.2	11.1	.4	141.0	4.8	664.6	22.4
	Disabled persons													
1973	327.1	379.7	306.9	356.3	0.9	1.1	15.8	18.4	3.3	3.8	0.1	0.1	6.3	7.3
1975	850.2	393.7	806.3	373.4	.9	.4	34.1	15.8	7.9	3.7	1.0	.4	15.1	7.0
1977	1,086.6	416.5	1,029.2	394.5	.8	.3	47.3	18.1	8.7	3.3	.7	.3	17.5	6.7
1979	1,243.6	429.0	1,181.3	407.5	.5	.2	53.4	18.4	7.9	2.7	.6	.2	16.7	5.8
1980	1,316.7	446.2	1,249.9	423.6	.3	.1	58.6	19.9	7.5	2.5	.5	.2	17.7	6.0
1981	1,367.9	458.0	1,302.8	436.2	.1	(5)	58.5	19.6	8.0	2.7	.4	.1	17.8	6.0
1982	1,394.3	474.0	1,327.9	451.5	(6)	(5)	57.6	19.6	8.3	2.8	.4	.1	18.1	6.2
1983	1,398.0	481.4	1,337.1	460.4	.2	.1	49.6	17.1	8.3	2.9	2.9	1.0	18.9	6.5
1984	1,360.5	473.9	1,255.1	437.2	3.4	1.2	55.3	19.3	6.6	2.3	40.1	14.0	21.0	7.3
1985	1,318.7	455.8	1,182.7	408.8	5.6	1.9	60.8	21.0	5.6	1.9	64.2	22.2	21.8	7.5
1986	1,281.4	435.2	1,128.9	383.4	6.2	2.1	63.5	21.6	3.7	1.3	79.2	26.9	17.5	5.9
1987	1,199.7	397.6	1,042.4	345.5	5.7	1.9	64.7	21.4	3.2	1.1	83.6	27.7	15.7	5.2
1988	1,157.3	374.8	995.9	322.6	5.8	1.9	65.6	21.3	3.1	1.0	86.8	28.1	18.0	5.8
1989	963.4	305.2	822.1	260.4	5.6	1.8	57.4	18.2	2.6	.8	75.7	24.0	28.4	9.0

¹ Data for July 1-Dec. 31, 1966; for disabled persons, data for July 1-Dec. 31, 1973, with annual rate calculated by doubling number of admissions. Rate for 1966 based on number of persons aged 65 or older enrolled in program as of Oct. 1, 1966. Rates for other years based on number of enrollees as of July 1 of each year. For all years, excludes persons residing in foreign countries.

² Prior to Oct. 1, 1983 includes data for tuberculosis (TB) hospitals. Beginning with the implementation of the Prospective Payment System includes data for newly PPS-excluded facilities such as rehabilitation (Rehab.) and pediatric (Ped.).

³ Includes emergency admissions to hospitals not participating in the program on a regular basis but meeting special requirements for coverage of emergency services; beginning Oct. 1 1983, includes admissions for patients transferred from a hospital subject to the Prospective Payment System (PPS) to a unit of the facility excluded from PPS.

⁴ Coverage began Jan. 1, 1967.

⁵ Less than 0.05 percent.

⁶ Fewer than 50.

CONTACT: L. Antonio Mariano (301) 597-5091 for further information.

Table 7.E1.—Unduplicated number of recipients, total vendor payments, and average amounts, by type of medical service, fiscal years 1972–89^{1 2}

Fiscal year	Total	Inpatient services in—		Intermediate-care facility services		Skilled-nursing facility services	Physicians' services	Dental services	Other practitioner services	Out-patient hospital services	Clinic services	Laboratory and radiological services	Home health services	Pre-scribed drugs	Family planning services	Other care
		General hospital	Mental hospital	Mentally retarded	All other											
Number (in thousands)																
1972	17,606	2,832	40	...	...	552	12,282	2,397	1,600	5,215	501	3,523	105	11,139	...	2,531
1973	19,622	3,256	77	29	433	678	13,278	2,916	1,903	5,295	1,790	3,959	110	12,116	...	2,974
1974	21,462	3,291	72	39	588	661	14,970	3,489	2,251	5,698	1,890	4,121	144	14,240	...	3,841
1975	22,007	3,432	67	69	682	630	15,198	3,944	2,673	7,437	1,086	4,738	343	14,155	1,217	2,911
1976	22,815	3,551	83	89	724	637	15,624	4,405	2,846	8,482	1,283	5,239	319	14,893	1,278	2,942
1977	22,832	3,768	84	107	754	641	16,074	4,656	2,963	8,619	1,664	5,494	371	15,370	1,332	3,279
1978	21,965	3,782	76	104	740	639	15,668	4,485	3,082	8,628	1,400	5,684	376	15,182	1,296	2,922
1979	21,520	3,608	74	114	766	610	15,168	4,401	3,011	7,710	1,497	5,332	359	14,283	1,206	2,682
1980	21,605	3,680	66	121	789	606	13,765	4,652	3,234	9,705	1,531	3,212	392	13,707	1,129	2,563
1981	21,980	3,703	90	151	762	623	14,403	5,173	3,582	10,018	1,755	3,822	402	14,256	1,473	4,394
1982	21,603	3,530	72	149	765	559	13,894	4,868	3,223	9,853	1,702	3,814	377	13,547	1,506	4,295
1983	21,554	3,696	80	151	793	574	14,056	4,940	3,306	10,069	1,760	4,462	422	13,732	1,538	4,870
1984	21,607	3,467	35	141	796	559	14,195	4,942	3,353	10,035	2,037	4,822	438	13,935	1,577	4,467
1985	21,814	3,434	60	147	828	547	14,387	4,672	3,357	10,072	2,121	6,354	535	13,921	1,636	5,371
1986	22,515	3,544	53	145	828	571	14,894	5,161	3,451	10,702	2,027	7,123	593	14,704	1,732	5,573
1987	23,109	3,767	57	149	849	572	15,373	5,131	3,542	10,979	2,183	7,596	609	15,083	1,652	5,957
1988	22,907	3,832	60	145	866	579	15,265	5,072	3,480	10,533	2,256	7,579	569	15,323	1,525	6,601
1989	23,511	4,170	90	148	888	564	15,686	4,214	3,555	11,344	2,391	7,759	609	15,916	1,564	7,278
Amount (in millions)																
1972	\$6,300	\$2,557	\$113	...	...	\$1,471	\$794	\$170	\$59	\$365	\$41	\$81	\$24	\$512	...	\$112
1973	8,639	2,660	349	\$165	\$895	1,959	926	206	81	268	237	105	25	609	...	154
1974	9,983	2,887	406	203	1,381	2,002	1,083	265	101	322	284	96	31	713	...	208
1975	12,242	3,374	405	380	1,885	2,434	1,225	339	127	373	389	126	70	815	\$67	233
1976	14,091	3,904	529	635	2,209	2,476	1,369	373	147	555	341	147	134	940	86	247
1977	16,239	4,562	586	917	2,637	2,691	1,505	427	157	877	171	177	180	1,018	117	218
1978	17,992	4,992	665	1,192	3,104	3,125	1,554	392	144	835	197	180	210	1,082	115	205
1979	20,472	5,655	778	1,488	3,773	3,379	1,635	430	163	847	275	186	263	1,196	109	293
1980	23,311	6,412	775	1,989	4,202	3,685	1,875	462	198	1,101	320	121	332	1,318	81	440
1981	27,204	7,194	877	2,996	4,507	4,035	2,101	543	228	1,409	373	147	428	1,535	139	691
1982	29,399	7,670	974	3,467	4,979	4,427	2,086	492	226	1,438	400	160	496	1,599	133	853
1983	32,391	8,813	933	4,079	5,381	4,621	2,175	467	226	1,574	479	184	597	1,771	156	936
1984	33,891	8,848	1,042	4,256	5,823	4,810	2,220	469	232	1,646	594	207	774	1,968	164	838
1985	37,508	9,453	1,192	4,731	6,516	5,071	2,346	458	251	1,789	714	337	1,120	2,315	195	1,020
1986	41,005	10,364	1,113	5,072	6,773	5,660	2,547	531	252	1,980	807	424	1,352	2,692	226	1,212
1987	45,050	11,302	1,409	5,591	7,280	5,967	2,776	541	263	2,226	963	475	1,690	2,988	228	1,349
1988	48,710	12,076	1,375	6,022	7,923	6,354	2,953	577	284	2,413	1,105	543	2,015	3,294	206	1,569
1989	54,500	13,378	1,470	6,649	8,871	6,660	3,408	498	317	2,837	1,249	590	2,572	3,689	227	2,085
Average amount																
1972	\$358	\$903	\$2,825	...	...	\$2,665	\$65	\$71	\$37	\$70	\$82	\$23	\$229	\$46	...	\$44
1973	440	817	4,532	\$5,690	\$2,067	2,889	70	71	43	51	60	27	227	50	...	52
1974	465	877	5,639	5,205	2,349	3,029	72	76	45	57	150	23	215	50	...	54
1975	556	983	6,017	5,538	2,764	3,865	81	86	48	50	358	27	204	58	\$55	80
1976	618	1,100	6,404	7,135	3,049	3,886	88	85	52	65	266	28	420	63	67	84
1977	711	1,211	6,980	8,530	3,499	4,199	94	92	53	102	103	32	485	66	88	66
1978	819	1,320	8,728	11,486	4,194	4,893	99	87	47	97	140	32	558	71	89	70
1979	951	1,568	10,531	13,022	4,926	5,544	108	98	54	110	184	35	734	84	90	109
1980	1,079	1,742	11,697	16,439	5,322	6,079	136	99	61	113	113	38	846	96	72	172
1981	1,238	1,943	9,750	19,812	5,913	6,614	146	105	64	141	213	39	1,065	108	95	157
1982	1,361	2,172	13,541	23,312	6,511	7,916	150	101	70	146	235	42	1,313	118	88	199
1983	1,503	2,384	11,717	27,006	6,783	8,057	155	95	86	156	272	41	1,416	129	101	192
1984	1,569	2,552	14,306	30,170	7,314	8,599	156	95	69	164	291	43	1,768	141	104	168
1985	1,719	2,753	20,021	32,238	7,868	9,278	163	98	75	178	337	53	2,092	166	119	190
1986	1,821	2,924	20,952	35,089	8,182	9,910	171	103	73	185	398	60	2,278	183	130	217
1987	1,949	3,000	24,714	37,490	8,571	10,432	181	105	74	203	441	63	2,777	198	138	227
1988	2,126	3,151	22,956	41,413	9,153	10,971	193	114	82	229	490	72	3,542	215	135	238
1989	2,318	3,208	16,397	44,999	9,994	11,809	217	118	89	250	523	76	4,225	232	145	287

¹ Fiscal year 1977 began in October 1976 and was the first year of the new Federal fiscal cycle. Before 1977, the fiscal year began in July.

² Beginning in fiscal year 1980, recipients' categories do not add to unduplicated total because of the small number of recipients that are in more than one category during the year.

CONTACT: Anthony Parker (301) 597-3792 for further information.

7.E Medicaid: Recipients

Table 7.E2.—Unduplicated number of recipients, total vendor payments, and average amounts, by type of eligibility category, fiscal years 1972–89^{1 2}

Fiscal year	Total	Aged 65 or older	Blindness	Permanent and total disability	Dependent children under age 21	Adults in families with dependent children	Other
Number (in thousands)							
1972.....	17,606	3,318	108	1,625	7,841	3,137	1,576
1973.....	19,622	3,496	101	1,804	8,659	4,066	1,495
1974.....	21,462	3,732	135	2,222	9,478	4,392	1,502
1975.....	22,007	3,615	109	2,355	9,598	4,529	1,800
1976.....	22,815	3,612	97	2,572	9,924	4,774	1,836
1977.....	22,832	3,636	92	2,710	9,651	4,785	1,959
1978.....	21,965	3,376	82	2,636	9,376	4,643	1,852
1979.....	21,520	3,364	79	2,674	9,106	4,570	1,727
1980.....	21,605	3,440	92	2,819	9,333	4,877	1,499
1981.....	21,980	3,367	86	2,993	9,581	5,187	1,364
1982.....	21,603	3,240	84	2,806	9,563	5,356	1,434
1983.....	21,554	3,371	77	2,844	9,535	5,592	1,129
1984.....	21,607	3,238	79	2,834	9,684	5,600	1,187
1985.....	21,814	3,061	80	2,937	9,757	5,518	1,214
1986.....	22,515	3,140	82	3,100	10,029	5,647	1,362
1987.....	23,109	3,224	85	3,296	10,168	5,599	1,418
1988.....	22,907	3,159	86	3,401	10,037	5,503	1,343
1989.....	23,511	3,132	95	3,496	10,318	5,717	1,175
Amount (in millions)							
1972.....	\$6,300	\$1,925	\$45	\$1,354	\$1,139	\$962	\$875
1973.....	8,639	3,235	65	2,015	1,426	1,446	452
1974.....	9,983	3,691	80	2,388	1,694	1,704	425
1975.....	12,242	4,358	93	3,052	2,186	2,062	492
1976.....	14,091	4,910	96	3,824	2,431	2,288	542
1977.....	16,239	5,499	116	4,767	2,610	2,606	641
1978.....	17,992	6,308	116	5,505	2,748	2,673	643
1979.....	20,472	7,046	108	6,774	2,884	3,021	638
1980.....	23,311	8,739	124	7,497	3,123	3,231	596
1981.....	27,204	9,926	154	9,301	3,508	3,763	552
1982.....	29,399	10,739	172	10,233	3,473	4,093	689
1983.....	32,391	11,954	183	11,184	3,836	4,487	747
1984.....	33,891	12,815	219	11,758	3,979	4,420	700
1985.....	37,508	14,096	249	13,203	4,414	4,746	798
1986.....	41,005	15,097	277	14,635	5,135	4,880	980
1987.....	45,050	16,037	309	16,507	5,508	5,592	1,078
1988.....	48,710	17,135	344	18,250	5,848	5,883	1,198
1989.....	54,500	18,558	409	20,476	6,892	6,897	1,137
Average amount							
1972.....	\$358	\$580	\$417	\$833	\$145	\$307	\$555
1973.....	440	925	644	1,117	165	356	302
1974.....	465	989	593	1,075	179	388	283
1975.....	556	1,205	850	1,296	228	455	273
1976.....	618	1,359	990	1,487	245	479	295
1977.....	711	1,512	1,258	1,759	270	545	327
1978.....	819	1,869	1,412	2,088	293	576	347
1979.....	951	2,094	1,369	2,534	317	661	369
1980.....	1,079	2,540	1,358	2,659	335	663	398
1981.....	1,238	2,948	1,784	3,108	366	725	405
1982.....	1,361	3,315	2,047	3,646	363	764	480
1983.....	1,503	3,545	2,379	3,932	402	802	662
1984.....	1,569	3,957	2,766	4,149	411	789	590
1985.....	1,719	4,605	3,104	4,496	452	860	658
1986.....	1,821	4,808	3,401	4,721	512	864	719
1987.....	1,949	4,975	3,644	5,008	542	999	761
1988.....	2,126	5,425	4,005	5,366	583	1,069	891
1989.....	2,318	5,926	4,317	5,858	668	1,206	967

¹ Fiscal year 1977 began in October 1976 and was the first year of the new Federal fiscal cycle. Before 1977, the fiscal year began in July.

² Beginning in fiscal year 1980, recipients' categories do not add to unduplica-

ted total because of the small number of recipients that are in more than one category during the year.

CONTACT: Anthony Parker (301) 597-3792 for further information.

Table 7.H1.—Number of recipients, amount of payments, and average amount per recipient, by State, fiscal year 1989

State	Recipients	Amount (in millions)	Average
Total	23,510,689	\$54,500	\$2,318
Alabama	321,279	509	1,524
Alaska	36,288	124	3,423
Arizona ¹ .....	...	...	...
Arkansas	241,677	491	2,033
California	3,325,968	5,498	1,653
Colorado	190,807	452	2,370
Connecticut	228,108	1,027	4,501
Delaware	38,335	110	2,876
District of Columbia	98,374	244	2,478
Florida	875,585	1,912	2,184
Georgia	581,543	1,226	2,108
Hawaii	93,250	159	1,709
Idaho	46,932	134	2,863
Illinois	1,043,044	2,103	2,017
Indiana	312,294	1,157	3,703
Iowa	224,721	522	2,324
Kansas	176,869	380	2,149
Kentucky	430,575	810	1,881
Louisiana	526,499	1,036	1,967
Maine	122,720	371	3,027
Maryland	321,218	936	2,915
Massachusetts ²	582,418	2,393	4,109
Michigan	1,117,196	1,954	1,749
Minnesota	322,594	1,105	3,426
Mississippi	405,987	474	1,168
Missouri	406,088	781	1,924
Montana	61,054	155	2,535
Nebraska	108,709	256	2,357
Nevada	41,290	105	2,545
New Hampshire	36,042	183	5,079
New Jersey	533,015	1,920	3,602
New Mexico	113,173	235	2,073
New York	2,253,385	10,191	4,523
North Carolina	487,189	1,165	2,390
North Dakota	46,515	178	3,832
Ohio	1,133,963	2,666	2,351
Oklahoma	253,103	635	2,507
Oregon	213,222	409	1,917
Pennsylvania	1,100,787	2,458	2,233
Rhode Island ³	103,036	374	3,634
South Carolina	277,048	556	2,006
South Dakota	44,523	143	3,212
Tennessee	542,595	972	1,791
Texas	1,184,889	2,226	1,878
Utah	94,284	201	2,135
Vermont	53,406	133	2,490
Virginia	345,367	822	2,379
Washington	427,199	962	2,253
West Virginia	240,025	324	1,350
Wisconsin	402,091	1,119	2,784
Wyoming ³	31,029	55	1,774
Outlying areas:			
Puerto Rico ³	1,300,687	142	109
Virgin Islands	12,694	4	342

¹ Arizona provides medical assistance through a Title XIX authorized demonstration program.

² Data for blind recipients are estimated.

³ Estimated data.

Other Social Insurance Programs

Tables

8.A1-8.A2	Unemployment Insurance
8.B1	Workers' Compensation
8.C1	Temporary Disability Insurance
8.D1-8.D2	Black Lung Benefits
8.F1	Veterans' Benefits

Table 8.A1.—Trust fund status, 1940-89

(In millions)

Year	Assets at end of year		State accounts				Transfers for Federal-State administration ³	Railroad unemployment insurance accounts				
	Total assets ¹	Invested in U.S. Government securities ²	Deposits and transfers	Interest	Withdrawals for benefits	Balance at end of year		Deposits and transfers	Interest	Withdrawals for—		Balance at end of year
										Benefits	Administration	
1940.....	\$1,958	\$1,945	\$861	\$59	\$517	\$1,805	...	\$60	\$1	\$15	...	\$153
1941.....	2,744	2,732	1,008	53	342	2,516	...	66	5	15	...	228
1942.....	3,698	3,687	1,139	68	344	3,379	...	86	6	7	...	319
1943.....	5,147	5,095	1,328	82	78	4,711	...	98	7	1	...	436
1944.....	6,583	6,579	1,317	50	63	6,015	...	119	5	(5)	...	562
1945.....	7,537	7,508	1,161	118	461	6,833	...	117	11	2	...	704
1946.....	7,585	7,564	916	130	1,103	6,775	...	122	13	39	...	810
1947.....	8,124	8,102	1,097	132	772	7,217	...	126	16	55	...	907
1948.....	8,520	8,496	989	219	789	7,572	...	67	27	60	...	948
1949.....	7,780	7,696	998	156	1,762	6,954	...	7	19	146	...	826
1950.....	7,721	7,639	1,190	146	1,342	6,948	...	15	17	85	...	773
1951.....	8,519	8,427	1,495	158	845	7,757	...	20	17	47	...	762
1952.....	9,032	9,032	1,372	177	996	8,310	...	20	17	77	...	722
1953.....	9,557	9,545	1,350	201	970	8,892	...	19	16	92	...	665
1954.....	8,749	8,740	1,135	199	2,032	8,193	...	17	14	204	...	492
1955.....	8,764	8,754	1,214	185	1,352	8,242	...	16	10	146	...	372
1956.....	9,059	9,061	1,504	200	1,399	8,546	...	57	8	119	...	317
1957.....	9,109	9,098	1,618	220	1,744	8,641	...	86	7	148	...	262
1958.....	7,124	7,114	1,642	199	3,541	6,941	...	104	4	279	\$3	88
1959.....	6,890	6,877	2,058	178	2,297	6,880	...	260	1	290	9	5
1960.....	6,653	6,638	2,299	195	2,748	6,626	(5)	294	(5)	214	9	15
1961.....	5,841	5,823	2,526	176	3,512	5,816	\$595	283	(5)	243	10	20
1962.....	6,287	6,265	2,988	173	2,726	6,252	421	212	(5)	178	9	23
1963.....	6,707	6,686	3,010	194	2,839	6,618	427	170	(5)	150	9	13
1964.....	7,419	7,399	3,022	225	2,602	7,263	393	203	(5)	124	8	8
1965.....	8,568	8,542	2,973	266	2,165	8,336	493	204	(5)	101	7	9
1966.....	10,198	10,166	2,916	330	1,774	9,808	527	180	(5)	78	7	10
1967.....	11,209	11,169	2,649	398	2,099	10,756	557	175	(5)	75	6	10
1968.....	12,237	12,196	2,515	460	2,038	11,693	587	176	(5)	81	6	8
1969.....	13,188	13,158	2,545	536	2,160	12,616	640	198	(5)	94	6	8
1970.....	12,475	12,435	2,521	610	3,900	11,846	725	182	(5)	95	7	7
1971.....	10,170	10,125	2,885	527	5,672	9,586	875	198	(5)	121	8	9
1972.....	10,112	10,009	4,876	442	5,543	9,361	805	184	(5)	97	8	10
1973.....	12,160	11,792	5,191	519	4,159	10,912	870	156	1	70	7	37
1974.....	11,950	11,607	5,542	632	6,591	10,496	987	124	4	53	7	105
1975.....	5,426	3,601	10,626	380	16,929	4,573	1,253	113	6	137	8	79
1976.....	4,921	4,735	13,727	226	14,395	4,131	1,421	195	1	245	9	23
1977.....	5,866	5,485	12,852	229	11,729	5,483	1,577	203	2	177	9	41
1978.....	11,161	9,990	12,368	345	8,664	9,532	1,563	211	2	210	10	33
Fiscal year ending September 30:												
1979.....	15,302	13,793	12,297	566	8,610	13,432	1,630	197	2	142	13	60
1980.....	15,138	12,711	12,090	882	14,246	12,158	1,896	167	3	212	9	18
1981.....	14,972	13,526	16,447	991	16,705	12,891	2,118	314	2	288	13	32
1982.....	10,965	9,644	17,835	1,079	22,483	9,322	2,172	364	2	377	14	8
1983.....	10,115	8,396	29,986	756	32,380	7,684	2,494	457	1	447	17	1
1984.....	14,114	12,858	26,692	821	23,594	11,603	2,413	292	2	280	6	11
1985.....	19,067	16,684	25,496	1,269	22,236	16,132	2,618	266	4	182	20	79
1986.....	23,361	21,240	22,499	1,609	19,911	20,329	2,626	221	(5)	181	20	99
1987.....	30,466	27,917	21,251	1,800	17,978	25,402	2,572	207	11	191	15	120
1988.....	39,034	36,197	19,454	2,183	15,734	31,305	2,728	195	13	159	14	155
1989.....	46,031	44,994	17,687	2,820	14,335	37,478	2,886	202	19	90	14	272

¹ Includes assets of following accounts: Beginning in 1954, Federal unemployment account; beginning in 1960, employment security administration account; beginning in 1961, Federal extended compensation account and temporary extended railroad unemployment insurance account.

² Book value beginning in 1979, par value. Beginning in 1981, excludes balances of railroad administration and insurance transfer accounts.

³ From employment security administration account.

⁴ Beginning in July 1947, includes railroad temporary disability program. Beginning in September 1958, includes railroad unemployment insurance account.

⁵ Less than \$500,000.

Source: Unpublished Treasury reports.

8.A Unemployment Insurance

Table 8.A2.—Summary data on State programs, by State, 1988

[Except where noted, excludes data for Federal employees and for ex-service persons; includes data for State and local government employees where covered by State law after 1955]

State	Covered employment (excludes Federal Government)		Insured unem- ploy- ment as percent of cov- ered em- ploy- ment ²	Num- ber of first pay- ments (in thou- sands)	Average weekly benefit for total unem- ployment		Weeks compen- sated for all unem- ploy- ment (in thou- sands)	Average actual dura- tion (in weeks)	Claimants exhausting benefits ⁵		In millions			Average employer contri- bution rate ⁹
	Average monthly num- ber of workers (in thou- sands)	Total payroll ¹ (in mil- lions)			Amount ³	Percent of average weekly wages ⁴			Num- ber (in thou- sands)	Per- cent of first pay- ments	Contri- butions col- lected ⁶	Benefits paid ⁷	Funds avail- able for benefits at end of year ⁸	
Total ..	101,987	\$2,203,355	2.0	6,864,153	\$144.91	34.9	94,155	13.7	1,979	28.5	\$17,739.3	\$12,596.5	\$31,885.2	2.5
AL	1,460	27,105	2.1	146,918	101.09	28.3	1,424	9.7	29	19.9	160.4	137.0	575.9	1.6
AK	191	5,317	5.5	36,090	156.57	29.3	579	16.1	19	47.0	108.6	81.7	95.2	4.4
AZ	1,387	28,014	1.7	67,064	122.16	29.3	1,023	15.3	21	29.4	117.3	116.4	466.4	1.3
AR	826	13,871	3.0	83,544	125.61	38.9	1,044	12.5	21	24.3	123.5	114.3	118.9	2.4
CA	12,200	293,025	2.6	968,239	122.29	26.5	14,204	14.7	305	31.5	1,910.3	1,611.2	4,706.1	2.4
CO	1,362	28,912	1.9	84,338	158.32	38.8	1,115	13.2	29	32.1	224.5	171.4	163.2	2.1
CT	1,636	42,874	1.3	97,417	179.23	35.6	1,063	10.9	15	16.7	208.7	178.4	321.7	1.9
DE	324	7,093	1.3	20,168	169.66	40.3	258	12.8	2	14.4	57.4	41.2	169.7	2.5
DC	441	12,451	1.7	19,796	187.98	34.6	370	18.7	9	45.7	69.2	58.5	82.3	1.6
FL	4,968	96,088	1.0	162,897	139.50	37.5	2,092	12.8	58	36.5	291.1	277.1	1,910.1	.9
GA	2,737	55,575	1.3	194,724	128.63	32.9	1,793	9.2	39	19.8	262.8	216.7	922.3	1.4
HI	451	8,955	1.4	21,891	168.40	44.1	297	13.6	5	21.1	52.6	44.2	285.2	1.3
ID	334	5,791	3.4	37,626	136.48	40.9	457	12.1	11	28.9	92.4	54.6	176.7	3.0
IL	4,888	114,903	2.1	285,470	152.17	33.7	4,831	16.9	103	34.5	1,154.4	690.5	823.6	3.3
IN	2,280	46,320	1.3	107,930	104.15	26.7	1,193	11.1	26	22.6	197.2	121.4	633.6	1.5
IA	1,094	19,458	1.6	67,023	149.50	43.7	829	12.4	16	24.9	224.2	110.0	427.4	2.8
KS	981	18,471	2.0	70,404	162.43	44.8	935	13.3	22	31.6	162.1	148.9	413.1	1.9
KY	1,285	23,606	2.2	103,523	115.13	32.6	1,340	12.9	21	20.4	202.8	147.8	333.6	2.5
LA	1,432	27,411	3.0	117,638	125.86	34.2	1,844	15.7	55	42.1	315.0	205.2	154.0	3.3
ME	501	9,043	1.8	35,033	139.64	40.3	379	10.8	7	20.6	77.0	49.4	179.9	2.5
MD	1,939	42,679	1.4	90,318	158.33	37.8	1,188	13.2	21	22.2	161.5	177.2	586.2	1.4
MA	3,005	72,368	1.9	185,470	197.94	42.7	2,704	14.6	53	30.0	442.7	505.9	1,132.9	2.1
MI	3,644	87,990	3.2	332,913	183.82	39.6	5,333	16.0	108	29.6	1,071.2	928.4	981.9	4.0
MN	1,929	41,241	1.9	113,485	181.31	44.0	1,716	15.1	37	31.1	384.4	294.3	273.5	2.4
MS	845	13,711	2.6	72,794	101.28	32.4	874	12.0	21	29.3	58.3	82.3	377.7	1.1
MO	2,134	42,844	2.1	145,766	119.58	30.9	1,946	13.4	43	28.1	209.4	220.1	387.0	1.7
MT	258	4,252	2.9	22,737	130.50	41.1	319	14.0	8	32.9	49.1	36.4	63.7	1.8
NE	651	11,074	1.3	30,671	117.30	35.9	374	12.2	8	24.4	50.5	40.1	104.8	1.4
NV	525	10,694	1.8	35,175	146.37	37.3	437	12.4	8	22.1	80.2	61.7	273.5	1.5
NH	509	10,518	.5	19,051	125.06	31.5	103	5.4	0	1.8	25.7	14.2	191.5	.8
NJ	3,499	89,792	2.0	238,880	179.84	36.4	3,474	14.5	78	33.3	954.1	581.4	2,364.5	2.1
NM	494	8,819	2.3	30,694	122.84	35.7	492	16.0	11	34.8	70.5	57.2	145.8	1.9
NY	7,910	208,159	2.0	460,903	143.47	28.4	7,931	17.2	152	32.1	1,336.9	1,025.0	3,260.1	2.9
NC	2,896	53,552	1.3	207,950	133.45	37.5	1,549	7.5	26	32.5	218.9	182.5	1,360.0	.9
ND	227	3,685	2.2	16,919	132.28	42.3	221	13.1	7	42.1	44.0	28.0	33.1	2.8
OH	4,499	96,214	2.0	291,651	151.33	36.8	3,881	13.3	71	24.6	761.1	555.4	443.9	3.0
OK	1,061	19,908	1.8	59,246	142.68	39.4	764	12.9	20	31.7	186.0	97.8	214.4	2.4
OR	1,103	21,395	2.9	102,608	146.75	39.3	1,397	13.6	24	22.4	316.5	183.4	589.1	3.1
PA	4,773	101,775	2.5	378,573	164.47	40.1	5,501	14.5	83	21.5	1,421.0	793.7	1,217.1	4.3
PR	811	9,554	4.0	74,617	77.38	34.2	1,214	16.3	37	58.6	201.2	93.4	430.5	5.4
RI	446	8,936	2.6	41,235	166.91	43.3	496	12.0	10	23.9	117.3	79.4	277.2	3.0
SC	1,380	24,532	1.5	84,536	110.94	32.4	801	9.5	16	19.8	160.6	80.8	320.0	1.9
SD	241	3,628	1.2	8,553	121.08	41.9	108	12.6	1	12.9	10.8	12.8	45.1	.9
TN	1,990	37,540	2.0	154,505	105.34	29.0	1,767	11.4	39	26.2	207.1	177.1	582.0	1.7
TX	6,380	133,511	1.8	356,608	158.55	39.4	5,193	14.6	146	39.4	1,485.3	752.7	272.3	3.6
UT	592	10,965	1.6	35,164	157.03	44.1	441	12.5	11	29.3	77.4	62.9	190.0	1.5
VT	244	4,514	1.7	15,054	132.61	37.3	184	12.3	2	13.8	54.7	22.7	160.1	3.2
VA	2,540	52,114	.9	125,626	134.71	34.1	1,071	8.5	21	17.2	138.2	138.9	660.1	.9
VI	41	676	1.2	1,586	121.44	38.4	21	13.4	0	29.0	7.4	2.5	23.2	2.2
WA	1,835	37,729	3.3	175,028	151.51	38.3	2,596	14.8	48	27.9	662.7	344.3	1,042.4	3.7
WV	566	10,841	3.0	51,808	141.42	38.4	748	14.4	13	24.6	157.2	97.6	133.4	4.0
WI	2,065	40,593	2.1	164,752	148.59	39.3	2,070	12.6	38	22.9	567.5	265.4	755.6	3.5
WY	173	3,264	2.3	11,544	158.79	43.8	173	15.0	4	30.6	38.9	25.1	33.7	3.2

¹ Total wages earned in covered employment during all pay periods ended within the year.

² Based on average covered employment in 12-month period.

³ Includes dependents' allowances for States that provide such benefits.

⁴ Based on average total weekly wage in current year.

⁵ Percentages based on first payments for 12-month period.

⁶ Contributions, penalties, and interest from employers and contributions from employees in the States taxing workers. Adjusted to exclude refunds of contributions and dishonored contributions checks. Excludes State and local government employees covered on reimbursable basis.

⁷ Adjusted to exclude voided benefit checks and for transfers under interstate combined-wage plan. Excludes temporary extended unemployment insurance payments under Federal legislation.

⁸ Sum of balances in State clearing accounts, benefit-payment accounts, and State accounts in Federal unemployment trust fund.

⁹ Estimated data. As percent of taxable payroll. Standard contribution rate for most States, 2.7 percent. Excludes State and local jurisdictions covering State and local government employees on reimbursable basis.

Source: Department of Labor, Employment and Training Administration and Bureau of Labor Statistics; based on data submitted by State agencies.

CONTACT: Cindy Ambler/Shirley Queen (202) 535-0222/(301) 965-0185 for further information.

Table 8.B1.—Coverage, benefits, and costs, 1940-88¹

Calendar year	Estimated number of workers covered per month (in millions)	Benefits paid during year (in millions)								Cost of program as percent of covered payroll	Benefits as percent of covered payroll
		Total	Type of insurance			Type of benefits					
			Insurance losses paid by private carriers ²	State and Federal fund disbursements ³	Employers' self-insurance payments ⁴	Medical and hospitalization	Compensation payments				
							Total	Disability	Survivor		
1940	24.6	\$256	\$135	\$73	\$48	\$95	\$161	\$129	\$32	1.19	0.72
1946	32.7	434	270	96	68	140	294	250	44	.91	.54
1948	36.0	534	335	121	78	175	359	309	50	.96	.51
1949	35.3	566	353	132	81	185	381	329	52	.98	.55
1950	36.9	615	381	149	85	200	415	360	55	.89	.54
1951	38.7	709	444	170	94	233	476	416	60	.90	.54
1952	39.4	785	491	193	101	260	525	460	65	.94	.55
1953	40.7	841	524	210	107	280	561	491	70	.97	.55
1954	39.8	876	540	225	110	308	568	498	70	.98	.57
1955	41.4	916	563	238	115	325	591	521	70	.91	.55
1956	43.0	1,002	618	259	125	350	652	577	75	.92	.55
1957	43.3	1,062	661	271	130	360	702	617	85	.91	.56
1958	42.5	1,112	694	285	132	375	737	647	90	.91	.58
1959	44.0	1,210	753	316	141	410	800	700	100	.89	.58
1960	44.9	1,295	810	325	160	435	860	755	105	.93	.59
1961	45.0	1,374	851	347	176	460	914	804	110	.95	.61
1962	46.2	1,489	924	371	194	495	994	879	115	.96	.62
1963	47.3	1,582	988	388	207	525	1,057	932	125	.99	.62
1964	48.8	1,707	1,070	412	226	565	1,142	1,007	135	1.00	.63
1965	50.8	1,814	1,124	445	244	600	1,214	1,074	140	1.00	.61
1966	53.7	2,000	1,239	486	275	680	1,320	1,170	150	1.02	.61
1967	55.0	2,189	1,363	524	303	750	1,439	1,284	155	1.07	.63
1968	56.8	2,376	1,482	556	338	830	1,546	1,381	165	1.07	.62
1969	59.0	2,634	1,641	607	386	920	1,714	1,529	185	1.08	.62
1970	59.2	3,031	1,843	755	432	1,050	1,981	1,751	230	1.11	.66
1971	59.4	3,563	2,005	1,098	460	1,130	2,433	2,068	365	1.11	.67
1972	62.3	4,061	2,179	1,379	504	1,250	2,811	2,351	460	1.14	.68
1973	66.3	5,103	2,514	1,998	592	1,480	3,623	2,953	670	1.17	.70
1974	68.0	5,781	2,971	2,086	724	1,760	4,021	3,351	670	1.24	.75
1975	67.2	6,598	3,422	2,324	852	2,030	4,568	3,843	725	1.32	.83
1976	69.6	7,584	3,976	2,570	1,039	2,380	5,204	4,394	810	1.49	.87
1977	72.1	8,630	4,629	2,750	1,250	2,680	5,950	5,075	875	1.71	.92
1978	75.6	9,796	5,256	3,043	1,497	2,980	6,816	5,851	965	1.86	.94
1979	78.6	12,027	6,157	4,022	1,848	3,520	8,507	7,232	1,275	1.95	1.01
1980	78.8	13,618	7,029	4,330	2,259	3,947	9,671	8,359	1,312	1.96	1.07
1981	78.3	15,054	7,876	4,595	2,583	4,431	10,623	9,224	1,399	1.85	1.08
1982	77.0	16,407	8,647	4,768	2,993	5,058	11,349	9,862	1,488	1.75	1.16
1983	78.0	17,575	9,265	5,061	3,249	5,681	11,894	10,385	1,509	1.67	1.17
1984	81.9	19,685	10,610	5,405	3,671	6,424	13,261	11,666	1,595	1.66	1.21
1985	84.3	22,224	12,341	5,743	4,140	7,501	14,723	13,064	1,659	1.80	1.30
1986	86.0	24,647	13,827	6,248	4,572	8,654	15,993	14,348	1,645	1.97	1.37
1987	88.4	27,390	15,453	6,782	5,154	9,940	17,450	15,817	1,633	2.06	1.43
1988	91.3	30,789	17,512	7,442	5,836	11,540	19,249	17,646	1,603	2.15	1.49

¹ Beginning in 1959, includes Alaska and Hawaii.² Net cash and medical benefits paid during calendar year by private insurance companies under standard workers' compensation policies.³ Net cash and medical benefits paid by competitive and exclusive State funds and by Federal system for Government employees and, beginning in 1970, cash benefits paid by Federal Black Lung program.⁴ Cash and medical benefits paid by self-insurers, plus value of medical benefits paid by employers carrying workers' compensation policies that exclude standard

medical coverage.

⁵ Premiums written by private carriers, and State funds and benefits paid by self-insurers increased by 5-10 percent to allow for administrative costs; also includes benefits paid and administrative costs of Federal system for Government employees.⁶ Excludes programs financed from general revenue—most Federal Black Lung benefits and supplemental pensions in a few States.

8.C Temporary Disability Insurance

Table 8.C1.—Selected data on State and railroad programs, 1988

Program ¹	Average monthly covered employment (in thousands)	Taxable payrolls (in millions)	Average weekly number of beneficiaries (in thousands)	Average weekly benefit	Average duration (weeks) per period paid	Contributions collected (in millions)	Net benefits paid (in millions)	Administrative expenditures (in millions) ²
California ³	10,713	\$160,723	(4)	(4)	(4)	\$2,076.6	\$1,584.9	\$75.58
State-operated fund	10,113	160,723	90.9	\$167.65	12.5	1,907.7	1,446.0	70.12
Private plans	600	(4)	(4)	254.22	8.5	168.9	138.9	5.46
Hawaii ⁵ (private plans)	359	4,339	(4)	175.00	3.9	(4)	25.4	(4)
New Jersey	3,229	(4)	(4)	(4)	(4)	255.2	379.1	20.39
State-operated fund	2,498	(4)	(4)	(4)	(4)	255.2	242.9	19.30
Private plans	731	(4)	(4)	(4)	(4)	(4)	136.2	1.09
New York	6,330	41,190	58.2	176.94	4.3	(4)	590.1	(4)
Special State fund ⁷			.8	119.82	12.6	4.2	5.3	6.28
Private plans ⁸	6,330	41,190	57.4	179.61	2.2	(4)	584.8	(4)
Puerto Rico	464	5,717	(4)	81.32	(4)	(4)	13.3	1.77
State-operated fund	177	3,356	1.4	70.15	9.5	8.1	5.1	1.60
Private plans	287	2,361	(4)	90.28	(4)	(4)	8.2	.17
Rhode Island (State-operated fund)	407	4,252	6.2	163.21	10.9	41.5	52.7	4.12
Railroad (publicly operated fund) ¹⁰	312	2,405	9.4	¹¹ 124.35	12.0	197.3	¹² 16.0	13.50

¹ Statutory programs providing short-term cash benefits to employees unable to work because of nonoccupational illness or injury.

² State cost of administering State program and of supervising private plans.

³ Benefits and beneficiary data are for periods terminated in 1988.

⁴ Data not available.

⁵ Includes data not shown separately for special fund for workers whose disability begins during unemployment. In 1987, the fund paid \$36,364 in benefits.

⁶ For fiscal year 1988–89 in New Jersey and New York.

⁷ For workers whose disability begins during unemployment.

⁸ Includes State Insurance Fund.

⁹ Includes medical, surgical, and hospital benefits amounting to \$62.4 million paid under approved plans.

¹⁰ Beginning in fiscal year 1986, amounts are reported from a cash accounting system rather than accrual basis.

¹¹ For 14-day registration period.

¹² Includes \$15.3 million for normal benefits and \$0.7 million for extended benefits.

CONTACT: Wilmer L. Kerns (202) 282-7223 for further information.

Table 8.D1.—Currently payable to miners, widows, and dependents, December 1970-89

Year	Number				Benefits in thousands	
	Total	Miners	Widows	Dependents	Monthly amount	Annual amount
1970.....	111,976	43,921	24,889	43,166	\$12,500	\$144,000
1971.....	231,729	77,213	67,358	87,158	27,200	326,400
1972.....	298,963	101,802	88,067	109,094	37,800	453,600
1973.....	461,491	159,837	124,154	177,500	63,700	764,400
1974.....	487,216	169,097	134,700	183,419	71,500	858,000
1975.....	482,311	165,405	139,407	177,499	75,500	906,000
1976.....	469,655	158,087	142,495	169,073	77,400	928,800
1977.....	457,399	148,720	144,543	164,136	80,500	966,000
1978.....	439,970	138,648	145,829	155,493	82,300	987,600
1979.....	418,948	129,558	146,527	142,863	86,500	1,038,000
1980.....	399,477	120,235	146,603	132,639	91,400	1,096,800
1981.....	376,505	111,249	146,173	119,083	91,700	1,100,400
1982.....	354,569	102,234	144,863	107,472	90,800	1,089,600
1983.....	333,358	93,694	142,967	96,697	86,300	1,035,600
1984.....	313,822	85,658	140,995	87,169	85,300	1,023,600
1985.....	294,846	77,836	138,328	78,682	83,700	1,004,400
1986.....	275,783	70,253	135,033	70,497	78,900	946,800
1987.....	258,988	63,573	131,561	63,854	76,800	921,600
1988.....	241,626	56,977	127,322	57,327	73,500	882,000
1989.....	225,764	51,048	123,220	51,496	72,000	864,000

Note: For more recent data, see table M-31 in monthly issues of the **Social Security Bulletin**.

8.D Black Lung Benefits

Table 8.D2.—Currently payable to miners, widows, and dependents, by State, December 1989

State	Number				Monthly amount (in thousands)		
	Total	Miners	Widows	Dependents	Total	Miners	Widows
Total	225,764	51,048	123,220	51,496	\$72,000	\$26,600	\$45,400
Alabama	9,820	1,936	5,863	2,021	3,176	1,006	2,170
Alaska	23	4	15	4	7	2	5
Arizona	652	151	370	131	213	77	136
Arkansas	1,448	341	779	328	464	178	286
California	1,811	314	1,218	279	607	162	445
Colorado	1,779	392	1,040	347	582	201	381
Connecticut	470	83	321	66	158	41	117
Delaware	277	62	162	53	91	32	59
District of Columbia	94	17	62	15	31	8	23
Florida	4,854	1,125	2,519	1,210	1,528	604	924
Georgia	605	112	382	111	199	58	141
Hawaii	8	2	3	3	2	1	1
Idaho	42	10	29	3	16	5	11
Illinois	11,079	2,014	7,231	1,834	3,687	1,044	2,643
Indiana	5,203	977	3,289	937	1,715	509	1,206
Iowa	1,242	255	771	216	412	130	282
Kansas	568	96	395	77	193	49	144
Kentucky	28,310	7,486	12,657	8,167	8,710	3,995	4,715
Louisiana	93	17	63	13	31	8	23
Maine	8	...	8	...	3	...	3
Maryland	2,094	363	1,404	327	701	185	516
Massachusetts	107	12	81	14	36	6	30
Michigan	2,684	426	1,858	400	900	220	680
Minnesota	44	8	31	5	15	4	11
Mississippi	126	24	83	19	42	11	31
Missouri	818	145	548	125	274	74	200
Montana	319	73	179	67	104	38	66
Nebraska	25	5	15	5	8	3	5
Nevada	167	30	110	27	56	15	41
New Hampshire	29	8	17	4	10	4	6
New Jersey	1,906	286	1,346	274	640	146	494
New Mexico	566	132	310	124	183	69	114
New York	1,557	210	1,160	187	530	106	424
North Carolina	1,298	260	763	275	417	136	281
North Dakota	29	5	21	3	5	2	3
Ohio	13,511	2,684	8,277	2,550	4,419	1,374	3,045
Oklahoma	1,308	297	719	292	420	156	264
Oregon	174	31	108	35	57	17	40
Pennsylvania	63,361	13,906	35,999	13,456	20,332	7,144	13,188
Rhode Island	34	9	19	6	11	4	7
South Carolina	372	73	211	88	117	39	78
South Dakota	11	3	7	1	4	1	3
Tennessee	7,727	1,785	4,089	1,853	2,456	946	1,510
Texas	560	96	371	93	185	49	136
Utah	1,137	252	625	260	364	135	229
Vermont	11	3	8	...	4	1	3
Virginia	14,572	3,717	6,780	4,075	4,507	1,992	2,515
Washington	432	77	280	75	143	41	102
West Virginia	41,097	10,499	19,764	10,834	12,802	5,453	7,349
Wisconsin	123	18	87	18	42	10	32
Wyoming	531	102	347	82	178	51	127
Other	648	115	426	107	214	57	157

Note: For more recent data, see table Q-32 in quarterly issues of the **Social Security Bulletin**.

CONTACT: Donald Ferron/Joseph Bondar (301) 965-0160/0162 for further information.

Table 8.F1.—Number of payments, by type of payment and age, 1940-89

(In thousands)

Period	Total ¹	Disability compensation or pension									
		Service-connected							Non-service-connected		
		All ages	Under age 65		Aged 65 or older						
			Total	Disability rating ²		Total	Disability rating ²				
				Less than 70 percent	70-100 percent		Less than 70 percent	70-100 percent			
									All ages	Under age 65	Aged 65 or older
As of June 30:											
1940	610	385	...	...	...	...	...	...	189	...	...
1945	1,144	912	...	...	...	...	...	...	159	...	...
1950	2,368	1,990	...	...	...	...	...	...	290	...	...
1955	2,669	2,076	...	...	...	...	...	...	531	...	...
1956	2,739	2,083	2,026	1,841	185	57	43	14	597	319	278
As of June 20:											
1957	2,797	2,074	2,004	1,825	179	70	53	17	670	304	366
1958	2,850	2,064	1,980	1,807	173	84	65	19	741	279	462
1959	2,934	2,053	1,952	1,781	171	101	78	23	841	257	584
1960	3,009	2,027	1,908	1,746	162	119	93	26	947	219	728
1961	3,107	2,000	1,868	1,711	158	131	104	27	1,077	182	895
1962	3,150	1,987	1,849	1,693	156	138	109	29	1,138	166	972
1963	3,181	1,989	1,844	1,686	158	145	115	30	1,170	165	1,005
1964	3,197	1,993	1,846	1,684	162	147	117	30	1,186	176	1,010
1965	3,217	1,992	1,846	1,679	167	146	117	29	1,210	197	1,013
1966	3,201	1,993	1,850	1,677	173	143	115	28	1,196	221	975
1967	3,182	1,999	1,858	1,683	175	141	114	27	1,173	243	930
1968	3,164	2,011	1,873	1,696	177	138	112	26	1,145	265	880
1969	3,160	2,039	1,904	1,712	192	135	110	25	1,114	286	828
1970	3,181	2,091	1,950	1,754	196	141	116	25	1,086	310	776
1971	3,222	2,146	1,995	1,780	215	151	128	23	1,073	335	738
1972	3,269	2,183	2,022	1,804	218	161	135	26	1,086	381	705
1973	3,257	2,204	2,028	1,806	222	176	150	26	1,053	402	651
1974	3,241	2,211	2,018	1,796	222	193	165	28	1,030	410	620
1975	3,227	2,220	2,006	1,784	222	214	185	29	1,006	430	576
1976	3,236	2,232	1,996	1,767	229	236	209	27	1,003	456	547
As of September 30:											
1977	3,280	2,248	1,989	1,759	230	258	226	32	1,032	505	527
1978	3,284	2,259	1,971	1,741	230	288	254	34	1,025	516	506
1979	3,241	2,267	1,944	1,717	227	323	285	38	974	500	474
1980	3,196	2,274	1,912	1,689	223	362	320	42	922	467	455
1981	3,154	2,279	1,873	1,656	217	406	359	47	875	438	437
1982	3,096	2,274	1,818	1,606	210	456	404	52	824	406	418
1983	3,044	2,263	1,744	1,544	200	519	461	58	781	373	408
1984	2,980	2,251	1,666	1,476	190	585	520	65	729	339	390
1985	2,931	2,240	1,589	1,408	181	651	579	72	690	306	384
1986	2,883	2,225	1,505	1,335	169	720	641	79	658	274	384
1987	2,844	2,212	1,428	1,268	160	784	698	86	631	244	387
1988	2,804	2,199	1,361	1,209	153	838	746	92	606	219	337
1989	2,776	2,192	1,302	1,156	146	890	792	98	584	196	388

¹ Persons receiving payments under special acts and as retired emergency and reserve officers included in total but excluded from distribution.

² Disability rated by the Department of Veterans' Affairs according to average

impairment of earning capacity, graduated in intervals from 10-100 percent.

Source: Department of Veterans' Affairs published and unpublished data.

Income-Support Programs

Tables

Supplemental Security Income

9.A1-9.A7	Summary
9.B1-9.B9	State Data
9.C1-9.C2	Benefit Distributions
9.D1-9.D2	Other Income Sources
9.E1-9.E6	Recipient Characteristics
9.F1-9.F5	Disability

Other

9.G1-9.G2	Aid to Families with Dependent Children and Emergency Assistance
9.H1	Food Stamps
9.J1-9.J3	Low-Income Home Energy Assistance
9.K1	Adult Assistance
9.L1	General Assistance

Table 9.A1.—Number of persons receiving federally administered payments and average monthly benefit, by reason for eligibility and type of payment, December 1989

Type of payment	Total	Aged	Blind	Disabled
Number				
Total	4,593,059	1,439,043	82,765	3,071,251
Federal SSI payments	4,206,390	1,247,428	73,953	2,885,009
Federal SSI payments only	2,643,474	816,071	42,718	1,784,685
Federal SSI and State supplementation	1,562,916	431,357	31,235	1,100,324
State supplementation	1,949,585	622,972	40,047	1,286,566
State supplementation only	386,669	191,615	8,812	186,242
Amount of payments (in thousands)				
Total	\$1,261,402	\$286,105	\$26,465	\$948,833
Federal SSI payments	1,004,626	203,114	19,141	782,371
State supplementation	256,776	82,991	7,323	166,462
Average monthly benefit				
Total	\$274.63	\$198.81	\$319.76	\$308.94
Federal SSI payments	238.83	162.82	258.82	271.18
State supplementation	131.70	133.21	182.86	129.38

¹ Includes approximately 22,200 persons aged 65 or older.² Includes approximately 565,000 persons aged 65 or older.Note: For more recent data, see table Q-16 in quarterly issues of the **Social Security Bulletin**.**Table 9.A2.—Number of adult units and children receiving federally administered payments and average monthly benefit, by type of payment and reason for eligibility, December 1989**

Type of payment	Adult units						Blind and disabled children
	Aged		Blind		Disabled		
	Individual	Couple	Individual	Couple	Individual	Couple	
	Number						
Total	1,157,429	120,239	67,461	3,390	2,568,438	80,273	296,298
Federal SSI payments	1,013,751	99,123	60,090	2,917	2,412,473	70,848	294,926
Federal SSI payments only	661,536	62,487	34,316	1,799	1,464,463	48,509	190,985
Federal SSI and State supplementation	352,215	36,636	25,774	1,118	948,010	22,339	103,941
State supplementation	495,893	57,752	33,145	1,591	1,103,975	31,764	105,313
State supplementation only	143,678	21,116	7,371	473	155,965	9,425	1,372
	Average monthly benefit						
Total	\$197.55	\$411.98	\$317.47	\$533.36	\$310.13	\$432.03	\$357.64
Federal SSI payments	165.38	293.52	257.45	361.91	270.09	336.08	333.52
Federal SSI payments only	152.18	232.95	256.10	347.61	262.42	317.02	331.30
Federal SSI and State supplementation	317.87	788.16	442.21	889.31	413.57	725.45	409.70
State supplementation	122.99	353.96	179.41	472.89	131.31	342.19	72.18
State supplementation only	111.49	289.09	166.99	398.47	129.39	328.50	79.76

CONTACT: Arthur Kahn/ Shirley Queen (301) 965-0186/ 0185 for further information.

9.A SSI: Summary

Table 9.A3.—Number of persons receiving payments, by type of payment and reason for eligibility, January 1974 and December 1975-89

Month and year	Total	Federally administered ¹	Federal SSI ²	State supplementation				
				Total	Federally administered		State administered ⁴	
					Total ³	Only	Total	Only
All persons								
January 1974	3,248,949	3,215,632	2,955,959	1,838,602	1,480,309	259,673	358,293	33,317
December:								
1975	4,359,625	4,314,275	3,893,419	1,987,409	1,684,018	420,856	303,391	45,350
1978	4,265,473	4,216,925	3,754,663	1,946,921	1,681,403	462,262	265,518	48,548
1979	4,202,727	4,149,575	3,687,119	1,941,572	1,684,283	462,456	257,289	53,152
1980	4,194,100	4,142,017	3,682,411	1,934,239	1,684,765	459,606	249,474	52,083
1981	4,067,421	4,018,875	3,590,103	1,874,844	1,625,279	428,772	249,565	48,546
1982	3,908,466	3,857,590	3,473,301	1,798,400	1,550,405	384,289	247,995	50,876
1983	3,955,767	3,901,497	3,589,521	1,811,614	1,557,714	311,976	253,900	54,270
1984	4,093,956	4,029,333	3,698,758	1,875,187	1,607,234	330,575	267,953	64,623
1985	4,200,177	4,138,021	3,799,092	1,915,503	1,660,847	338,929	254,656	62,156
1986	4,346,652	4,269,184	3,921,661	2,002,746	1,723,401	347,523	279,345	77,468
1987	4,457,847	4,384,999	4,019,297	2,078,503	1,806,847	365,702	271,656	72,848
1988	4,541,441	4,463,869	4,088,988	2,154,759	1,884,675	374,881	270,084	77,572
1989	4,672,577	4,593,059	4,206,390	2,224,122	1,949,585	386,669	274,537	79,518
Aged								
January 1974	1,889,898	1,865,109	1,690,496	1,022,244	770,318	174,613	251,926	24,789
December:								
1975	2,333,685	2,307,105	2,024,765	1,028,596	843,917	282,340	184,679	26,580
1978	1,995,982	1,967,900	1,685,651	885,882	739,028	282,249	146,854	28,082
1979	1,903,369	1,871,716	1,593,486	859,101	718,207	278,230	140,894	31,653
1980	1,838,381	1,807,776	1,533,366	837,318	702,763	274,410	134,555	30,605
1981	1,707,166	1,678,090	1,429,871	783,558	649,758	248,219	133,800	29,076
1982	1,578,968	1,548,741	1,329,485	727,662	597,080	219,256	130,582	30,227
1983	1,545,999	1,515,400	1,339,093	710,221	580,039	176,307	130,182	30,599
1984	1,562,064	1,530,289	1,346,711	716,272	585,015	183,576	131,257	31,777
1985	1,529,674	1,504,469	1,322,292	698,634	583,913	182,177	114,721	25,205
1986	1,506,496	1,473,428	1,291,415	706,478	583,155	182,013	123,323	33,068
1987	1,483,353	1,455,387	1,268,123	705,638	594,522	187,264	111,116	27,966
1988	1,464,459	1,433,420	1,245,065	720,765	608,023	188,355	112,742	31,039
1989	1,471,216	1,439,043	1,247,428	734,025	622,972	191,615	111,053	32,173
Blind								
January 1974	73,850	72,390	55,680	45,828	37,326	16,710	8,502	1,460
December:								
1975	75,315	74,489	68,375	36,309	31,376	6,114	4,933	826
1978	78,028	77,135	68,192	39,210	35,022	8,943	4,188	893
1979	78,108	77,250	67,973	39,603	35,666	9,277	3,937	858
1980	79,139	78,401	68,945	39,863	36,214	9,456	3,649	738
1981	79,198	78,570	69,261	39,814	36,327	9,309	3,487	628
1982	77,929	77,356	68,584	39,003	35,584	8,772	3,419	573
1983	79,446	78,960	71,102	39,771	36,438	7,858	3,333	486
1984	80,948	80,524	72,361	40,474	37,259	8,163	3,215	424
1985	82,622	82,220	73,817	41,323	38,291	8,403	3,032	402
1986	83,557	83,115	74,628	42,078	38,949	8,487	3,129	442
1987	83,876	83,421	74,711	42,915	39,801	8,710	3,114	455
1988	83,316	82,864	74,133	43,119	40,025	8,731	3,094	452
1989	83,267	82,765	73,953	43,128	40,047	8,812	3,081	502
Disabled								
January 1974	1,285,201	1,278,122	1,209,783	769,501	672,575	68,350	96,926	7,068
December:								
1975	1,950,625	1,932,681	1,800,279	922,229	808,725	132,402	113,504	17,944
1978	2,191,145	2,171,890	2,000,820	1,014,561	907,037	171,070	107,524	19,255
1979	2,220,827	2,200,609	2,025,660	1,036,240	930,410	174,949	105,830	20,218
1980	2,276,130	2,255,840	2,080,100	1,050,155	945,788	175,740	104,367	20,290
1981	2,280,525	2,262,215	2,090,971	1,044,950	939,194	171,244	105,756	18,310
1982	2,251,013	2,231,493	2,075,232	1,024,939	917,741	156,261	107,198	19,520
1983	2,329,596	2,307,137	2,179,326	1,054,525	941,237	127,811	113,288	22,459
1984	2,449,947	2,418,522	2,279,686	1,110,506	984,960	138,836	125,546	31,425
1985	2,586,741	2,551,332	2,402,983	1,167,326	1,038,643	148,349	128,683	35,409
1986	2,755,401	2,712,641	2,555,618	1,245,288	1,101,297	157,023	143,991	42,760
1987	2,888,852	2,846,191	2,676,463	1,319,122	1,172,524	169,728	146,598	42,661
1988	2,992,606	2,947,585	2,769,790	1,389,542	1,236,627	177,795	152,915	45,021
1989	3,117,095	3,071,251	2,885,009	1,445,715	1,286,566	186,242	159,149	45,844

¹ All persons with Federal SSI payments and/or federally administered State supplementation.

² All persons with Federal SSI payments whether receiving Federal payments only or both Federal SSI and federally administered State supplementation.

³ All persons with federally administered State supplementation whether

receiving State supplementary payments only or both Federal SSI and federally administered State supplementation.

⁴ All persons with State-administered State supplementation whether receiving State supplementary payments only or both Federal SSI and State-administered State supplementation. Includes data not distributed by reason for eligibility.

CONTACT: Arthur Kahn/ Shirley Queen (301) 965-0186/ 0185 for further information.

Table 9.A4.—Total amount of payments, by type of payment and reason for eligibility, 1974-89

[In thousands]

Year	Total	Federal SSI	State supplementation	
			Federally administered	State administered
All persons				
1974	\$5,245,719	\$3,833,161	\$1,263,652	\$148,906
1975	5,878,224	4,313,538	1,402,534	162,152
1976	6,552,068	4,880,691	1,490,947	180,430
1977	7,075,394	5,279,181	1,589,544	206,669
1978	7,940,734	5,866,354	1,848,286	226,094
1979	8,593,414	6,517,727	1,838,969	236,718
1980	8,981,328	6,907,043	1,798,453	275,832
1981	9,404,227	7,422,524	1,711,319	270,384
1982	10,371,790	8,281,017	1,792,089	298,684
1983	11,060,476	8,777,341	1,972,597	310,538
1984	12,081,025	9,498,047	2,243,332	339,646
1985	12,951,091	10,029,197	2,562,700	359,194
1986	13,786,207	10,734,202	2,670,561	381,444
1987	14,979,898	11,606,066	2,954,668	419,164
1988				
1989				
Aged				
1974	\$2,503,407	\$1,782,742	\$631,292	\$89,373
1975	2,604,792	1,842,980	673,535	88,277
1976	2,432,738	1,706,220	635,860	90,658
1977	2,525,374	1,759,426	661,294	104,654
1978	2,734,270	1,860,194	756,829	117,247
1979	2,818,143	1,967,015	730,665	120,463
1980	2,824,003	2,004,730	693,978	125,295
1981	2,813,897	2,034,426	644,857	134,614
1982	2,974,122	2,188,075	644,585	141,462
1983	3,034,596	2,202,557	694,114	137,925
1984	3,096,142	2,189,986	759,316	146,840
1985	3,194,145	2,199,544	848,782	145,819
1986	3,298,922	2,276,729	872,671	149,522
1987	3,476,324	2,362,327	953,956	160,041
1988				
1989				
Blind				
1974	\$130,195	\$91,308	\$34,483	\$4,404
1975	130,936	92,427	34,813	3,696
1976	152,210	104,525	43,502	4,183
1977	166,835	115,873	46,571	4,391
1978	190,075	131,506	54,321	4,248
1979	206,263	145,937	56,182	4,144
1980	216,936	156,236	56,455	4,245
1981	229,374	169,898	54,815	4,661
1982	248,762	185,440	58,609	4,713
1983	264,162	195,183	64,657	4,322
1984	277,102	201,403	71,357	4,342
1985	291,174	207,405	79,218	4,551
1986	302,135	216,705	80,690	4,740
1987	315,692	225,138	85,517	5,037
1988				
1989				
Disabled				
1974	\$2,601,936	\$1,959,112	\$597,876	\$44,948
1975	3,142,476	2,378,131	694,186	70,159
1976	3,965,611	3,069,946	811,585	84,080
1977	4,380,932	3,403,880	881,679	95,373
1978	5,013,948	3,874,655	1,037,137	102,156
1979	5,566,157	4,404,775	1,052,122	109,260
1980	5,908,841	4,746,077	1,048,020	114,744
1981	6,356,975	5,218,200	1,011,647	127,128
1982	7,143,212	5,907,501	1,088,896	146,815
1983	7,754,588	6,379,601	1,213,826	161,161
1984	8,699,773	7,106,658	1,412,659	180,456
1985	9,457,787	7,622,247	1,634,701	200,839
1986	10,176,906	8,240,768	1,717,200	218,938
1987	11,180,155	9,018,601	1,915,195	246,359
1988				
1989				

¹ Includes data not distributed by reason for eligibility.

CONTACT: Arthur Kahn/ Shirley Queen (301) 965-0186/ 0185 for further information.

9.A SSI: Summary

Table 9.A5.—Average monthly benefit, by type of payment and reason for eligibility, January 1974 and December 1975-89

Month and year	Total	Federally administered	Federal SSI	State supplementation		
				Total	Federally administered	State administered
	All persons					
January 1974.....	\$116.97	\$113.55	\$88.01	\$65.20	\$70.92	\$41.54
December:						
1975.....	116.36	114.39	96.17	66.86	70.71	45.59
1977.....	126.39	124.52	106.61	72.39	75.36	53.68
1978.....	131.79	129.61	111.98	73.02	75.00	58.91
1979.....	157.87	155.65	123.89	106.45	112.26	71.23
1980.....	170.42	167.77	143.35	96.93	99.15	79.85
1981.....	185.49	182.73	160.29	95.46	97.78	80.31
1982.....	198.87	195.83	174.72	94.75	95.81	88.08
1983.....	214.69	211.68	188.94	94.42	94.81	92.01
1984.....	221.87	219.01	196.16	97.46	97.61	96.60
1985.....	228.66	226.06	200.84	103.06	103.82	98.05
1986.....	246.93	244.48	215.40	114.14	115.47	105.93
1987.....	254.23	251.58	218.39	122.95	124.76	110.85
1988.....	263.09	260.18	227.49	122.80	122.68	123.60
1989.....	277.65	274.63	238.83	131.61	131.70	130.90
	Aged					
January 1974.....	\$99.33	\$95.69	\$74.54	\$60.37	\$68.12	\$36.66
December:						
1975.....	92.99	90.93	75.94	61.48	66.38	39.12
1977.....	98.75	96.62	81.78	67.20	71.35	46.54
1978.....	102.96	100.43	85.69	68.94	71.97	53.70
1979.....	125.66	122.67	93.53	104.89	112.18	67.71
1980.....	131.75	128.20	106.70	93.85	96.97	77.55
1981.....	141.56	137.81	118.24	92.62	95.72	77.39
1982.....	150.06	145.69	127.76	92.20	93.41	86.56
1983.....	162.30	157.89	138.19	92.75	93.48	89.49
1984.....	162.55	157.88	138.13	94.77	95.00	93.71
1985.....	168.30	164.26	141.51	100.65	102.76	89.90
1986.....	178.20	173.66	146.87	111.51	113.51	102.07
1987.....	187.24	180.64	149.01	121.59	124.36	106.74
1988.....	193.32	188.23	156.06	123.20	124.18	117.91
1989.....	203.83	198.81	162.82	131.82	133.21	124.00
	Blind					
January 1974.....	\$128.82	\$124.27	\$105.03	\$79.97	\$84.34	\$60.86
December:						
1975.....	148.96	146.57	116.40	89.78	94.32	61.13
1977.....	161.39	159.20	124.08	103.70	107.22	72.21
1978.....	167.19	164.40	132.43	101.85	104.24	86.68
1979.....	214.56	212.27	160.97	146.88	152.98	91.60
1980.....	215.70	213.23	169.91	134.39	138.15	97.45
1981.....	230.33	227.70	187.33	132.21	135.32	99.53
1982.....	244.79	241.59	202.67	132.70	134.58	113.70
1983.....	259.74	256.39	216.71	131.43	132.72	117.33
1984.....	268.30	265.11	223.62	136.78	138.65	115.00
1985.....	277.32	274.32	228.64	146.04	148.25	117.95
1986.....	290.23	287.27	235.95	157.85	160.92	119.69
1987.....	299.74	296.67	239.40	169.08	172.45	125.92
1988.....	309.47	306.34	249.57	168.88	171.96	128.83
1989.....	322.97	319.76	258.82	179.72	182.86	138.84
	Disabled					
January 1974.....	\$142.22	\$139.01	\$106.05	\$77.79	\$73.41	\$52.64
December:						
1975.....	143.07	141.15	118.15	71.97	74.32	55.26
1977.....	152.05	150.36	128.53	75.96	77.57	62.53
1978.....	156.78	154.82	133.44	75.46	76.35	67.70
1979.....	183.80	181.71	146.53	107.47	110.77	78.47
1980.....	200.06	197.90	169.48	97.92	99.28	86.18
1981.....	216.81	214.49	188.15	96.64	97.75	86.92
1982.....	231.48	229.04	203.89	95.58	95.87	93.09
1983.....	247.87	245.49	219.22	94.54	94.17	97.67
1984.....	258.08	256.15	229.58	98.08	97.59	101.80
1985.....	262.71	260.95	232.63	103.26	102.78	107.06
1986.....	283.08	281.63	249.42	114.49	114.90	111.24
1987.....	288.29	286.54	250.67	122.72	123.34	117.69
1988.....	295.86	293.87	259.00	120.91	120.35	125.37
1989.....	311.20	308.94	271.18	129.81	129.38	133.28

CONTACT: Arthur Kahn/ Shirley Queen (301) 965-0186/ 0185 for further information.

Table 9.A6.—Number and percentage distribution of Supplemental Security Income recipients, by age, sex, and selected characteristics, May 1986¹

Characteristic	Aged 18-64							Aged 65 or older				
	Total	Total	Sex		Age			Total	Sex		Age	
			Men	Women	18-34	35-54	55-64		Men	Women	65-74	75 or older
Total number (in thousands).....	3,746	2,101	781	1,320	725	634	742	1,645	395	1,250	649	997
Total percent.....	100.0	100.0	100.0	100.0	100.0	100.0	100.0	100.0	100.0	100.0	100.0	100.0
Sex:												
Men.....	31.4	37.2	100.0	...	43.3	33.0	34.7	24.0	100.0	...	19.6	25.9
Women.....	68.6	62.8	...	100.0	56.7	67.0	65.3	76.0	...	100.0	80.4	73.1
Race:												
White.....	65.6	65.6	67.3	64.6	64.8	66.1	66.0	65.6	68.6	64.7	64.5	66.3
Black.....	30.9	31.0	28.9	32.2	33.0	32.6	27.7	30.7	28.9	31.3	30.3	31.0
Other.....	3.5	3.4	3.8	3.2	2.3	1.3	6.2	3.7	2.5	4.1	5.3	2.7
Spanish origin ²	10.2	9.3	14.3	6.3	4.9	11.7	11.5	11.4	12.9	11.0	6.6	14.5
Years of education:												
0-8.....	43.6	28.7	35.2	24.9	12.9	26.5	46.2	62.6	65.6	61.7	53.7	68.5
9-11.....	18.3	22.1	10.0	29.2	19.4	31.7	16.4	13.4	5.0	16.1	21.1	8.4
12.....	29.9	38.9	44.0	35.8	53.1	29.3	33.2	18.5	24.1	16.8	19.6	17.9
13-15.....	6.0	8.0	8.5	7.6	12.0	10.2	2.1	3.5	2.8	3.8	4.0	3.3
16 or more.....	2.1	2.4	2.3	2.4	2.7	2.4	2.1	1.8	2.5	1.6	1.6	2.0
Marital status:												
Married.....	22.3	20.6	24.5	18.2	11.6	29.5	21.6	24.5	58.0	13.9	22.8	25.7
Widowed.....	29.4	9.2	5.9	11.2	(3)	2.6	23.8	55.1	14.9	67.8	47.9	59.8
Divorced or separated.....	23.0	29.9	19.5	36.1	17.1	37.8	35.7	14.1	18.8	12.6	22.4	8.7
Never married.....	25.4	40.3	50.1	34.5	71.3	30.0	18.9	6.3	8.3	5.6	6.9	5.9
Size of household:												
1 person.....	32.7	22.7	24.3	21.8	6.8	18.7	41.7	45.4	24.4	52.0	47.9	43.7
2 persons.....	26.8	24.6	19.4	27.7	20.5	20.8	31.9	29.7	51.4	22.8	33.3	27.4
3-4 persons.....	26.4	34.8	40.8	31.2	48.6	37.1	19.2	15.8	10.7	17.4	11.1	18.8
5 persons or more.....	14.1	17.9	15.5	19.3	24.1	23.4	7.2	9.2	13.4	7.8	7.8	10.1
Housing status:												
Owning or buying.....	44.8	40.5	48.7	35.6	44.5	37.8	38.8	50.4	42.4	53.0	50.3	50.5
Renting.....	50.1	56.0	49.5	59.9	52.0	58.3	57.9	42.5	44.1	42.0	42.9	42.2
Other.....	5.1	3.5	1.9	4.5	3.5	3.8	3.2	7.1	13.5	5.0	6.8	7.3
Recipient's monthly total income:												
Less than \$300.....	18.0	18.1	15.6	19.5	24.3	13.9	15.5	17.8	5.4	21.7	10.5	22.6
\$300-\$399.....	46.3	43.2	42.0	43.9	35.5	40.7	52.8	50.3	51.5	49.9	47.7	51.9
\$400-\$499.....	10.3	10.9	3.8	15.1	10.7	12.3	9.8	9.4	2.1	11.8	17.1	4.4
\$500 or more.....	25.5	27.9	38.6	21.5	29.5	33.0	21.9	22.5	41.0	16.6	24.6	21.1
Median.....	\$369	\$373	\$382	\$369	\$372	\$389	\$365	\$364	\$387	\$356	\$381	\$353
Recipient's monthly SSI payment:												
Less than \$100.....	25.4	14.3	17.1	12.6	7.5	19.4	16.5	39.5	31.1	2.1	35.4	42.2
\$100-\$199.....	20.9	14.4	15.2	13.9	13.6	8.5	20.2	29.3	27.7	29.8	26.6	31.0
\$200-\$299.....	18.5	21.6	18.3	23.6	28.2	21.2	15.6	14.4	24.6	11.2	18.4	11.8
\$300-\$399.....	25.6	37.1	31.7	40.2	34.9	39.6	37.0	10.9	7.7	11.8	14.6	8.4
\$400-\$499.....	4.4	5.1	7.3	3.8	8.3	6.2	1.1	3.5	4.7	3.2	2.5	4.2
\$500 or more.....	5.3	7.5	10.4	5.8	7.5	5.0	9.6	2.5	4.2	1.9	2.6	2.4
Median.....	\$218	\$296	\$297	\$295	\$299	\$303	\$279	\$137	\$169	\$127	\$155	\$126

¹ Based on May of wave 2 of the 1986 panel. Interviews were conducted between June and September 1986, and information was obtained for a 4-month period preceding the interview. May was the single calendar month common to each period.

² Persons of Spanish origin may be of any race.

³ Less than 0.05 percent.

Source: Public use file of the Survey of Income and Program Participation, Bureau of the Census.

9.A SSI: Summary

Table 9.A7.—Number and percentage distribution of Supplemental Security Income recipients, by family composition, age, and selected characteristics, May 1986¹

Characteristic	Total	Living with relatives								Living alone or with unrelated persons		
		Married, spouse present						Nonmarried or married, spouse absent				
		Total	Age		Receipt of SSI by spouse							
			18-64	65 or older	With SSI	Without SSI						
Total number (in thousands)	3,746	770	381	389	447	324	1,547	1,064	483	1,429	656	773
Total percent.....	100.0	100.0	100.0	100.0	100.0	100.0	100.0	100.0	100.0	100.0	100.0	100.0
Age:												
18-34.....	19.3	10.9	22.1	...	2.0	(2)	33.9	49.3	...	8.1	17.7	...
35-44.....	8.8	13.2	26.8	...	4.1	(2)	8.7	12.6	...	6.6	14.4	...
45-54.....	8.1	7.4	14.9	...	2.0	(2)	10.9	15.9	...	5.4	11.8	...
55-64.....	19.8	17.9	36.2	...	18.7	(2)	15.3	22.2	...	25.7	56.1	...
65-74.....	17.3	18.3	...	36.2	25.0	(2)	12.7	...	40.8	21.7	...	40.2
75-84.....	26.6	32.2	...	63.8	48.3	(2)	18.5	...	59.2	32.4	...	59.8
85 or older.....	(3)	(3)	...	(3)	(3)	(2)	(3)	...	(3)	(3)	...	(3)
Size of family:										100.0	100.0	100.0
1 person.....	38.1	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	...
2 persons.....	24.9	57.4	41.8	72.7	73.3	(2)	31.7	27.7	40.7	...	...	...
3-4 persons.....	24.5	22.0	32.2	12.1	8.5	(2)	48.3	51.0	42.2	...	...	...
5 persons or more.....	12.5	20.5	26.0	15.2	18.2	(2)	20.0	21.3	17.1	...	...	...
Housing status:												
Owning or buying.....	44.8	40.1	32.1	47.9	41.2	(2)	52.0	48.1	60.7	39.6	32.9	45.3
Renting.....	50.1	52.3	63.7	41.2	51.3	(2)	45.3	48.8	37.5	54.0	63.2	46.3
Other.....	5.1	7.6	4.2	10.9	7.5	(2)	2.7	3.0	1.8	6.3	3.9	8.4
Relationship to householder:												
Householder or spouse.....	70.9	100.0	100.0	100.0	100.0	(2)	40.8	41.6	38.9	87.9	76.3	97.7
Parent.....	4.8	(3)	(3)	(3)	(3)	(2)	11.6	2.9	30.8	...	...	...
Child.....	12.7	(3)	(3)	(3)	(3)	(2)	30.8	44.7	(3)	...	...	...
Other relative.....	6.6	(3)	(3)	(3)	(3)	(2)	16.0	9.5	30.4	...	...	...
Not related.....	5.0	(3)	(3)	(3)	(3)	(2)	.8	1.2	(3)	12.1	23.7	2.3
Total monthly income:												
Family—												
Less than \$500.....	36.2	9.2	12.5	6.0	3.6	(2)	16.4	18.4	12.0	72.3	67.9	75.9
\$500-\$999.....	31.0	53.3	38.4	67.9	63.8	(2)	25.6	24.3	28.5	25.0	27.3	23.0
\$1,000-\$1,499.....	13.2	20.7	26.8	14.7	20.7	(2)	20.2	20.5	19.5	1.5	1.9	1.1
\$1,500-\$1,999.....	8.4	11.1	10.8	11.4	11.9	(2)	14.8	16.5	11.2	(3)	(3)	(3)
\$2,000 or more.....	11.2	5.7	11.6	(3)	(3)	(2)	23.0	20.3	28.9	1.3	2.8	(3)
Median.....	\$592	\$770	\$892	\$619	\$642	\$844	\$1,208	\$1,231	\$1,165	\$376	\$383	\$369
Recipient—												
Less than \$300.....	18.0	32.8	35.9	29.7	42.2	(2)	18.9	20.4	15.8	8.9	4.0	13.1
\$300-\$399.....	46.3	29.1	21.6	36.5	27.8	(2)	48.3	44.1	57.6	53.4	54.3	52.6
\$400-\$499.....	10.3	7.8	4.4	11.2	9.7	(2)	11.7	14.0	6.8	10.0	9.7	10.2
\$500 or more.....	25.5	30.3	38.1	22.6	20.3	(2)	21.0	21.6	19.8	27.7	32.1	24.1
Median.....	\$369	\$360	\$366	\$356	\$329	\$398	\$364	\$368	\$359	\$376	\$383	\$369
Recipient's monthly SSI payment:												
Less than \$100.....	25.4	30.5	16.7	44.0	32.7	(2)	20.2	16.0	29.4	28.2	10.1	43.5
\$100-\$199.....	20.9	17.5	10.2	24.5	26.9	(2)	20.6	16.0	30.7	23.1	14.2	30.7
\$200-\$299.....	18.5	28.5	34.3	22.9	35.2	(2)	21.2	23.1	17.1	10.1	11.9	8.5
\$300-\$399.....	25.6	10.3	20.8	(3)	(3)	(2)	30.3	36.8	15.9	28.7	47.1	13.2
\$400-\$499.....	4.4	6.2	8.1	4.3	3.8	(2)	3.8	3.3	5.0	4.1	6.4	2.2
\$500 or more.....	5.3	7.1	9.9	4.3	1.5	(2)	4.0	4.9	1.9	5.8	10.4	1.9
Median.....	\$218	\$208	\$268	\$125	\$165	\$294	\$240	\$276	\$168	\$194	\$327	\$122

¹ Based on May of wave 2 of the 1986 panel. Interviews were conducted between June and September 1986, and information was obtained for a 4-month period preceding the interview. May was the single calendar month common to each period.

² Base figure too small to meet statistical standards for reliability of derived figure.

³ Less than 0.05 percent.

Source: Public use file of the Survey of Income and Program Participation, Bureau of the Census.

Table 9.B1.—Number of persons receiving federally administered payments and total amount of payments, by reason for eligibility, 1989

State	Number, ¹ December				Amount of payments during year (in thousands)			
	Total	Aged	Blind ²	Disabled ²	Total	Aged	Blind	Disabled
Total	4,593,059	1,439,043	82,765	3,071,251	\$14,560,734	\$3,316,283	\$310,655	\$10,933,796
Alabama ⁴	130,894	51,001	1,698	78,195	325,492	84,994	4,963	235,535
Alaska ⁴	4,363	1,135	92	3,136	12,320	2,220	262	9,838
Arizona ⁴	40,892	10,914	696	29,282	119,682	21,344	2,295	96,043
Arkansas	74,489	28,488	1,265	44,736	171,428	42,615	3,563	125,250
California	815,315	306,556	21,162	487,597	3,783,373	1,155,510	114,136	2,513,727
Colorado ⁴	35,654	8,796	445	26,413	98,731	16,334	1,363	81,034
Connecticut ⁴	30,401	6,542	480	23,379	86,992	12,939	1,499	72,554
Delaware	7,734	1,717	133	5,884	20,596	2,753	417	17,426
District of Columbia	16,005	3,457	217	12,331	51,975	6,673	714	44,588
Florida	210,866	80,887	3,166	126,813	588,631	187,172	9,751	391,708
Georgia	156,938	52,229	2,680	102,029	386,857	83,729	7,969	295,159
Hawaii	13,256	5,465	186	7,605	45,586	15,583	644	29,359
Idaho ⁴	9,661	1,921	155	7,585	25,359	2,682	467	22,210
Illinois ⁴	164,440	30,436	2,394	131,610	518,852	65,051	7,831	445,970
Indiana ⁴	56,785	10,476	1,181	45,128	155,134	15,990	3,567	135,577
Iowa	31,640	7,846	1,071	22,723	78,008	10,995	2,998	64,015
Kansas	23,349	5,111	364	17,874	58,546	7,896	1,073	49,577
Kentucky ⁴	109,840	29,962	1,964	77,914	303,357	50,273	6,431	246,653
Louisiana	130,020	41,634	2,257	86,129	350,043	73,415	6,928	269,700
Maine	23,077	7,013	269	15,795	52,600	8,157	775	43,668
Maryland	57,435	14,402	792	42,241	168,161	26,802	2,572	138,787
Massachusetts	115,230	47,340	4,518	63,372	361,346	108,123	16,679	236,544
Michigan	135,969	26,751	2,174	107,044	436,785	52,068	7,515	377,202
Minnesota ⁴	38,141	9,758	655	27,728	97,548	16,068	1,794	79,686
Mississippi	112,511	43,079	1,667	67,765	280,048	71,552	4,818	203,678
Missouri ⁴	82,227	22,561	1,145	58,521	214,942	36,037	3,441	175,464
Montana	9,432	1,864	125	7,443	25,613	2,545	400	22,668
Nebraska ⁴	15,073	3,483	249	11,341	38,029	4,599	725	32,705
Nevada	10,474	4,164	508	5,802	28,279	8,371	1,708	18,200
New Hampshire ⁴	6,554	1,425	97	5,032	16,992	2,070	259	14,663
New Jersey	100,026	29,352	1,184	69,490	314,090	70,859	3,959	239,272
New Mexico ⁴	29,628	9,234	581	19,813	79,430	15,973	1,729	61,728
New York	390,470	114,517	3,962	271,991	1,440,951	314,657	14,963	1,111,331
North Carolina ⁴	144,663	49,219	2,624	92,820	362,876	80,272	7,748	274,856
North Dakota ⁵	7,436	2,261	82	5,093	17,105	3,472	247	13,386
Ohio	147,063	23,137	2,450	121,476	432,201	38,723	7,582	385,896
Oklahoma ⁴	58,976	20,489	955	37,532	144,357	33,354	2,934	108,069
Oregon ⁴	29,725	6,364	568	22,793	85,694	10,543	1,594	73,557
Pennsylvania	180,564	41,625	2,902	136,037	573,749	82,092	9,863	481,794
Rhode Island	16,811	4,900	208	11,703	48,112	9,398	647	38,067
South Carolina ⁴	88,701	29,596	1,790	57,315	218,985	47,231	5,510	166,244
South Dakota	9,616	2,829	152	6,635	23,174	4,049	429	18,696
Tennessee	135,683	42,480	1,953	91,250	350,389	66,640	6,008	277,741
Texas ⁵	282,296	118,921	5,044	158,331	681,424	204,542	15,196	461,686
Utah	11,335	1,803	253	9,279	32,409	3,618	820	27,971
Vermont	9,725	2,653	113	6,959	28,654	4,554	376	23,724
Virginia ⁴	91,990	29,354	1,487	61,149	235,110	49,291	4,407	181,412
Washington	57,191	11,222	796	45,173	182,001	24,044	2,617	155,340
West Virginia ⁵	45,656	9,285	669	35,702	133,972	15,450	2,122	116,400
Wisconsin	82,714	22,171	1,116	59,427	264,848	41,120	4,130	219,598
Wyoming ⁴	3,151	704	52	2,395	7,940	1,008	162	6,770
Unknown	440	263	5	172	...	...	...	...
Other:								
Northern Mariana Islands ⁵	534	251	14	269	1,958	833	55	1,070

¹ Includes persons with Federal SSI payments and/or federally administered State supplementation, unless otherwise indicated.

² Includes approximately 22,200 blind and 565,000 disabled persons aged 65 or older.

³ Federal SSI payments and federally administered State supplementation.

⁴ Federal SSI payments only. State has State-administered supplementation.

⁵ Federal SSI payments only. State supplementary payments not made.

Note: For more recent data, see tables M-20, M-21, and M-22 in monthly issues of the Social Security Bulletin.

9.B SSI: State Data

Table 9.B2.—Number of persons receiving State-administered supplementation and total amount of payments, by reason for eligibility and State, 1989 ¹

State	Number of persons, December				Amount of payments during year (in thousands)			
	Total	Aged	Blind	Disabled	Total	Aged	Blind	Disabled
Total	² 274,537	111,053	3,081	159,149	² \$419,164	\$160,041	\$5,037	\$247,359
Alabama	11,601	6,946	114	4,544	8,210	4,863	74	3,273
Alaska ³	4,726	1,744	62	2,920	12,970	4,761	174	8,035
Arizona	3,419	153	2	3,264	³ 3,657	³ 421	³ 2	³ 2,643
Colorado	28,700	18,891	95	9,714	³ 40,686	³ 29,300	³ 69	³ 1,317
Connecticut ³	21,998	7,765	142	14,091	74,051	22,370	422	51,259
Florida	11,322	5,325	(4)	⁵ 5,997	12,528	5,335	(4)	⁵ 7,193
Idaho ³	2,985	970	21	1,994	4,205	1,153	20	3,032
Illinois	49,349	5,233	221	43,895	56,101	3,823	207	52,071
Indiana	818	488	5	325	3,459	1,843	26	1,591
Kentucky	6,474	3,165	86	3,223	10,574	5,102	80	5,392
Maryland	² 999	(4)	(4)	(4)	² 5,936	(4)	(4)	(4)
Minnesota	14,915	3,097	181	11,637	39,146	5,165	412	33,570
Missouri ⁶	6,187	4,510	276	1,401	³ 3,191	³ 1,829	³ 670	³ 692
Nebraska	7,357	2,099	97	5,161	5,743	1,107	72	4,563
New Hampshire	4,468	1,315	179	2,974	6,585	1,339	345	4,902
New Mexico	² 255	(4)	(4)	(4)	² 254	(4)	(4)	(4)
North Carolina	15,334	9,266	254	5,814	³ 58,811	³ 34,811	³ 1,167	³ 22,832
North Dakota	3	2	...	1	² 1,539	⁶ 1	...	⁵ 2
Oklahoma	57,072	31,256	578	25,238	33,428	17,330	372	15,726
Oregon	15,863	4,204	689	10,970	14,707	8,417	768	5,522
South Carolina	3,312	1,417	22	1,873	7,840	3,147	54	4,638
South Dakota	276	180	2	94	561	395	4	162
Virginia	5,849	2,914	34	2,901	15,287	7,501	94	7,692
Wyoming	1,255	113	24	1,118	286	30	6	250

¹ Excludes data for Iowa and Ohio.

² Includes data not distributed by reason for eligibility.

³ Data partly estimated.

⁴ Data not available.

⁵ Includes data for the blind.

⁶ Excludes optional supplementation.

CONTACT: Joyce Jordan (301) 965-9852 for further information.

Table 9.B3.—Number of all persons receiving federally administered payments and average monthly benefit, December 1989

State	Total		Federal SSI		State supplementation		Number with—		
	Number ¹	Average monthly benefit	Number ²	Average monthly benefit	Number ³	Average monthly benefit	Federal SSI only	Federal SSI and State supplementation	State supplementation only
Total	4,593,059	\$274.63	4,206,390	\$238.83	1,949,585	\$131.70	2,643,474	3,562,916	386,889
Alabama	130,894	...	130,894	213.57	...	...	130,894	...	...
Alaska	4,363	...	4,363	252.34	...	...	4,363	...	...
Arizona	40,892	...	40,892	255.80	...	...	40,892	...	...
Arkansas	74,489	199.45	74,486	199.44	61	24.67	74,428	58	3
California	815,315	404.15	558,088	263.75	809,786	225.14	5,529	552,559	257,227
Colorado	35,654	...	35,654	238.55	...	...	35,654	...	...
Connecticut	30,401	...	30,401	248.09	...	...	30,401	...	...
Delaware	7,734	228.35	7,627	223.66	490	122.86	7,244	383	107
District of Columbia	16,005	271.40	15,691	252.35	15,984	24.03	21	15,670	314
Florida	210,866	241.19	210,866	241.19	2	49.00	210,864	2	...
Georgia	156,938	211.45	156,934	211.43	75	39.61	156,863	71	4
Hawaii	13,256	308.00	12,650	255.24	11,564	73.86	1,692	10,958	696
Idaho	9,661	...	9,661	231.37	...	...	9,661	...	...
Illinois	164,440	...	164,440	274.64	...	...	164,440	...	...
Indiana	56,785	...	56,785	235.92	...	...	56,785	...	...
Iowa	31,640	214.60	31,340	210.35	2,098	94.16	29,542	1,792	300
Kansas	23,349	221.16	23,344	221.12	58	34.78	23,291	53	5
Kentucky	109,840	...	109,840	241.44	...	...	109,840	...	...
Louisiana	130,020	229.41	130,014	229.40	204	11.06	129,816	198	5
Maine	23,077	194.90	19,222	200.85	23,006	27.68	71	19,151	3,855
Maryland	57,435	251.16	57,429	251.12	129	31.60	57,306	123	5
Massachusetts	115,230	272.31	89,281	240.09	115,103	86.38	127	89,154	25,949
Michigan	135,969	278.88	125,161	252.47	135,678	46.57	291	124,870	10,828
Minnesota	38,141	...	38,141	224.52	...	...	38,141	...	...
Mississippi	112,511	212.57	112,509	212.55	132	17.64	112,379	130	2
Missouri	82,227	...	82,227	224.96	...	...	82,227	...	...
Montana	9,432	242.87	9,322	237.68	908	82.72	8,524	796	110
Nebraska	15,073	...	15,073	218.24	...	...	15,073	...	...
Nevada	10,474	239.25	9,690	233.55	4,606	52.71	5,868	3,822	734
New Hampshire	6,554	...	6,554	225.43	...	...	6,554	...	...
New Jersey	100,026	273.69	92,326	247.13	99,805	45.69	221	92,105	7,700
New Mexico	29,628	...	29,628	231.28	...	...	29,628	...	...
New York	390,470	319.09	348,347	263.63	388,677	84.28	1,793	346,554	42,123
North Carolina	144,663	...	144,663	219.88	...	...	144,663	...	...
North Dakota	7,436	...	7,436	200.90	...	...	7,436	...	...
Ohio	147,063	254.94	147,055	254.93	98	33.12	146,965	90	6
Oklahoma	58,976	...	58,976	210.90	...	...	58,976	...	...
Oregon	29,725	...	29,725	244.77	...	...	29,725	...	...
Pennsylvania	180,564	272.54	169,456	251.35	172,992	38.25	7,572	161,884	11,108
Rhode Island	16,811	246.57	14,382	222.19	15,855	59.89	956	13,426	2,429
South Carolina	88,701	...	88,701	211.05	...	...	88,701	...	...
South Dakota	9,616	208.00	9,616	207.83	44	36.16	9,572	44	...
Tennessee	135,683	221.93	135,683	221.93	17	22.47	135,666	17	...
Texas	282,296	...	282,296	209.31	...	...	282,296	...	...
Utah	11,335	253.45	11,272	248.96	10,253	6.50	1,082	10,190	63
Vermont	9,725	251.32	8,065	212.47	9,694	75.35	31	8,034	1,660
Virginia	91,990	...	91,990	219.12	...	...	91,990	...	...
Washington	57,191	276.52	54,464	259.88	53,471	31.05	3,720	50,744	2,727
West Virginia	45,656	...	45,656	254.53	...	...	45,656	...	...
Wisconsin	82,714	276.83	63,994	226.82	78,603	106.85	4,111	59,553	18,720
Wyoming	3,151	...	3,151	226.36	...	...	3,151	...	...
Unknown	440	...	440	...	192	...	248	...	15
Other:									
Northern Mariana Islands ..	534	...	534	289.42	...	...	534	...	...

¹ All persons with Federal SSI payments and/or federally administered State supplementation.

² All persons with Federal SSI payments whether receiving Federal payments only or both Federal SSI and federally administered State supplementation.

³ All persons with federally administered State supplementation whether

receiving federally administered State supplementation only or both Federal SSI and federally administered State supplementation.

⁴ All persons eligible for both Federal SSI payments and federally administered State supplementation.

CONTACT: Shirley Queen/Arthur Kahn (301) 965-0185/0186 for further information.

9.B SSI: State Data

Table 9.B7.—Total amount, Federal SSI payments, and State supplementation, 1989

[In thousands]

State	Total	Federal SSI	State supplementation	
			Federally administered	State administered
Total.....	\$14,979,898	\$11,606,066	\$2,954,668	\$419,164
Alabama.....	333,702	325,492	...	8,210
Alaska.....	25,290	12,320	...	¹ 12,970
Arizona.....	122,748	119,682	...	3,066
Arkansas.....	171,428	171,412	16	...
California.....	3,783,373	1,687,320	2,096,053	...
Colorado.....	139,417	98,731	...	¹ 40,686
Connecticut.....	161,043	86,992	...	74,051
Delaware.....	20,596	19,888	708	...
District of Columbia.....	51,975	47,527	4,448	...
Florida.....	601,159	588,631	...	12,528
Georgia.....	386,857	386,845	12	...
Hawaii.....	45,586	37,230	8,356	...
Idaho.....	29,564	25,359	...	¹ 4,205
Illinois.....	574,953	518,852	...	56,101
Indiana.....	158,593	155,134	...	3,459
Iowa.....	78,008	75,714	2,294	(2)
Kansas.....	58,546	58,525	21	...
Kentucky.....	313,931	303,357	...	10,574
Louisiana.....	350,043	350,021	22	...
Maine.....	52,600	45,137	7,463	...
Maryland.....	174,097	168,124	³ 37	5,936
Massachusetts.....	361,346	246,645	114,701	...
Michigan.....	436,785	363,829	72,956	...
Minnesota.....	136,694	97,548	...	39,146
Mississippi.....	280,048	280,022	26	...
Missouri.....	218,133	214,942	...	¹ 3,191
Montana.....	25,613	24,770	843	...
Nebraska.....	43,772	38,029	...	5,743
Nevada.....	28,279	25,501	2,778	...
New Hampshire.....	23,577	16,992	...	6,585
New Jersey.....	314,090	261,616	52,474	...
New Mexico.....	79,684	79,430	...	254
New York.....	1,440,951	1,061,967	378,984	...
North Carolina.....	421,687	362,876	...	58,811
North Dakota.....	18,644	17,105	...	1,539
Ohio.....	432,201	432,167	34	(2)
Oklahoma.....	177,785	144,357	...	33,428
Oregon.....	100,401	85,694	...	14,707
Pennsylvania.....	573,749	496,880	76,869	...
Rhode Island.....	48,112	37,116	10,996	...
South Carolina.....	226,825	218,985	...	7,840
South Dakota.....	23,735	23,154	³ 20	561
Tennessee.....	350,389	350,386	3	...
Texas.....	681,424	681,424	(4)	(4)
Utah.....	32,409	31,494	915	...
Vermont.....	28,654	20,332	8,322	...
Virginia.....	250,397	235,110	...	15,287
Washington.....	182,001	162,946	19,055	...
West Virginia.....	133,972	133,972	(4)	(4)
Wisconsin.....	264,848	168,586	96,262	...
Wyoming.....	8,226	7,940	...	286
Other:				
Northern Mariana Islands.....	1,958	1,958	(4)	(4)

¹ Data partly estimated.

² Excludes data for Iowa and Ohio.

³ Mandatory payments are federally administered and optional payments are State administered.

⁴ State payments not made.

Table 9.B8.—Number of blind and disabled children receiving federally administered payments, December 1989

State	Total	Blind	Disabled
Total.....	296,298	7,910	288,388
Alabama.....	8,216	105	8,111
Alaska.....	344	12	332
Arizona.....	3,701	79	3,622
Arkansas.....	5,171	122	5,049
California.....	28,176	1,372	26,804
Colorado.....	3,343	62	3,281
Connecticut.....	2,017	77	1,940
Delaware.....	704	11	693
District of Columbia.....	925	12	913
Florida.....	13,589	290	13,299
Georgia.....	9,386	181	9,205
Hawaii.....	533	24	509
Idaho.....	1,146	36	1,110
Illinois.....	12,951	280	12,671
Indiana.....	5,944	169	5,775
Iowa.....	2,765	159	2,606
Kansas.....	2,200	60	2,140
Kentucky.....	6,768	132	6,636
Louisiana.....	12,090	234	11,856
Maine.....	1,095	29	1,066
Maryland.....	3,633	84	3,549
Massachusetts.....	5,986	470	5,516
Michigan.....	9,418	242	9,176
Minnesota.....	2,852	120	2,732
Mississippi.....	7,808	102	7,706
Missouri.....	6,042	130	5,912
Montana.....	906	19	887
Nebraska.....	1,623	43	1,580
Nevada.....	853	58	795
New Hampshire.....	499	11	488
New Jersey.....	7,427	130	7,297
New Mexico.....	2,246	54	2,192
New York.....	25,601	392	25,209
North Carolina.....	7,938	208	7,730
North Dakota.....	512	11	501
Ohio.....	13,467	354	13,113
Oklahoma.....	3,727	109	3,618
Oregon.....	2,415	79	2,336
Pennsylvania.....	14,014	308	13,706
Rhode Island.....	1,018	26	992
South Carolina.....	5,719	172	5,547
South Dakota.....	1,045	29	1,016
Tennessee.....	7,947	174	7,773
Texas.....	21,732	636	21,096
Utah.....	1,514	64	1,450
Vermont.....	451	11	440
Virginia.....	5,253	136	5,117
Washington.....	4,233	95	4,138
West Virginia.....	2,966	74	2,892
Wisconsin.....	6,079	116	5,963
Wyoming.....	310	7	303

CONTACT: Arthur Kahn/ Shirley Queen (301) 965-0186/ 0185 for further information.

Table 9.B9.—Number and percentage distribution of persons receiving SSI payments, by type of payment, December 1989

State	Number				Percentage distribution			
	Total	Federal SSI only	Federal and State supplementation	State supplementation only	Total	Federal SSI only	Federal and State supplementation	State supplementation only
Total	4,672,137	2,448,846	1,752,786	466,142	100.0	52.5	37.6	10.0
Alabama ¹	132,201	120,600	10,294	1,307	100.0	91.2	7.8	1.0
Alaska ^{1,3}	4,363	(2)	(2)	(2)	100.0	(2)	(2)	(2)
Arizona ¹	41,118	37,699	3,193	226	100.0	91.7	7.8	0.5
Arkansas	74,489	74,428	58	3	100.0	99.9	1	0.1
California	815,315	5,529	552,559	257,227	100.0	7	67.8	31.5
Colorado ¹	46,329	17,629	18,025	10,675	100.0	38.1	38.9	23.0
Connecticut ^{1,3}	50,557	28,559	1,842	20,156	100.0	56.5	3.6	39.9
Delaware	7,734	7,244	383	107	100.0	93.7	5.0	1.4
District of Columbia	16,005	21	15,670	314	100.0	1	97.9	2.0
Florida ⁵	210,866	199,542	11,324	..	100.0	94.6	5.4	..
Georgia	156,938	156,863	71	4	100.0	100.0	.4	..
Hawaii	13,256	1,692	10,958	606	100.0	12.8	82.7	4.5
Idaho ^{1,3}	10,199	7,214	2,447	538	100.0	70.7	24.0	5.3
Illinois ¹	186,806	137,457	26,983	22,366	100.0	73.6	14.4	12.0
Indiana ¹	56,785	55,967	818	..	100.0	98.6	1.4	..
Iowa ⁵	31,640	29,542	1,798	6,300	100.0	93.4	5.7	9
Kansas	23,349	23,291	53	5	100.0	99.8	2	.4
Kentucky ¹	111,379	104,905	4,935	1,539	100.0	94.2	4.4	1.4
Louisiana	130,020	129,816	198	6	100.0	99.8	2	.4
Maine	23,077	71	19,151	3,855	100.0	.3	83.0	16.7
Maryland ⁵	58,434	57,306	123	1,005	100.0	98.1	.2	.7
Massachusetts	115,230	127	89,154	25,949	100.0	.1	77.4	22.5
Michigan	135,969	291	124,870	10,808	100.0	2	91.8	7.9
Minnesota ¹	41,458	26,543	11,598	3,317	100.0	64.0	28.0	8.0
Mississippi	112,511	112,379	130	2	100.0	99.9	.1	.4
Missouri ¹	83,719	77,532	4,695	1,492	100.0	92.6	5.6	1.8
Montana	9,432	8,524	798	110	100.0	90.4	8.5	1.2
Nebraska ¹	16,564	9,207	5,866	1,491	100.0	55.6	35.4	9.0
Nevada	10,474	5,868	3,822	784	100.0	56.0	36.5	7.5
New Hampshire ¹	6,554	2,086	4,468	(2)	100.0	31.8	68.2	.2
New Jersey	100,026	221	92,105	7,700	100.0	2	92.1	7.7
New Mexico ¹	29,628	29,373	255	..	100.0	99.1	.9	..
New York	390,470	1,793	346,554	42,123	100.0	.5	88.8	10.8
North Carolina ¹	149,357	134,023	10,640	4,694	100.0	89.7	7.1	3.1
North Dakota ¹	7,436	7,433	3	..	100.0	100.0	.4	..
Ohio ⁵	147,063	146,965	90	6,8	100.0	99.9	.1	.4
Oklahoma ¹	67,013	9,941	49,035	8,037	100.0	14.8	73.2	12.0
Oregon ¹	32,406	16,543	13,182	2,681	100.0	51.0	40.7	8.3
Pennsylvania	180,564	7,572	161,884	11,108	100.0	4.2	89.7	6.2
Rhode Island	16,811	956	13,426	2,429	100.0	5.7	79.9	14.4
South Carolina ¹	88,701	85,389	3,312	..	100.0	96.3	3.7	..
South Dakota ⁵	9,616	9,572	44	..	100.0	99.5	.5	..
Tennessee	135,683	135,666	17	..	100.0	100.0	.4	..
Texas ⁷	282,296	282,296	..	..	100.0	100.0	..	..
Utah	11,355	1,082	10,190	63	100.0	9.5	89.9	.6
Vermont	9,725	31	8,034	1,660	100.0	.3	82.6	17.1
Virginia ¹	91,990	86,141	5,849	(2)	100.0	93.6	6.4	.2
Washington	57,191	3,720	50,744	2,727	100.0	6.5	88.7	4.8
West Virginia	45,656	45,656	..	..	100.0	100.0	..	..
Wisconsin	82,714	4,111	59,883	18,720	100.0	5.0	72.4	22.6
Wyoming ¹	3,151	1,896	1,255	..	100.0	60.2	39.8	..
Other:								
Northern Mariana Islands	534	534	..	..	100.0	100.0	..	..

¹ State-administered supplementation.² Data not available.³ Data partly estimated.⁴ Less than 0.05 percent.⁵ Federally administered mandatory and State-administered optional supplementation.⁶ Federally administered supplementation only; data not available for State-administered supplementation only.⁷ State constitutional barrier prohibits State supplementation.

CONTACT: Joyce Jordan (301) 965-9852 for further information.

9.C SSI: Benefit Distributions

Table 9.C1.—Number and percentage distribution of adults and children receiving Federal SSI payments, by reason for eligibility and monthly benefit, January 1, 1990

[Based on 1-percent sample]

Monthly benefit	Adults ¹			Blind and disabled children
	Aged	Blind	Disabled	
Total number.....	991,800	59,100	2,373,500	297,700
Total percent.....	100.0	100.0	100.0	100.0
Less than \$10.00.....	2.5	1.9	1.3	.2
\$10.00–\$19.99.....	3.1	1.0	1.3	.2
\$20.00–\$39.99.....	12.3	8.0	8.3	4.9
\$40.00–\$59.99.....	7.4	2.2	3.7	.8
\$60.00–\$79.99.....	6.6	4.1	3.7	.6
\$80.00–\$99.99.....	6.3	2.5	3.2	.8
\$100.00–\$119.99.....	5.5	2.9	2.8	1.0
\$120.00–\$139.99.....	4.9	2.9	2.4	.8
\$140.00–\$179.99.....	10.8	8.0	6.5	2.0
\$180.00–\$219.99.....	9.6	3.4	3.9	2.1
\$220.00–\$259.99.....	2.5	4.6	3.1	2.6
\$260.00–\$299.99.....	7.4	8.6	7.7	8.3
\$300.00–\$339.99.....	.7	2.4	2.0	4.6
\$340.00–\$385.99.....	.8	1.2	1.9	5.3
\$386.00 or more ²	19.8	46.5	48.1	65.8

¹ Excludes couples.

eligible for a Federal SSI payment of \$386.00.

² Individuals living in their own household with no countable income are

Table 9.C2.—Number and percentage distribution of couples receiving Federal SSI payments, by reason for eligibility and monthly benefit, January 1, 1990

[Based on 1-percent sample]

Monthly benefit	Aged	Blind	Disabled
Total number.....	93,500	2,600	73,000
Total percent.....	100.0	100.0	100.0
Less than \$10.00.....	3.1	...	1.4
\$10.00–\$19.99.....	1.7	...	1.1
\$20.00–\$39.99.....	5.3	...	2.1
\$40.00–\$59.99.....	4.4	...	3.0
\$60.00–\$79.99.....	3.3	7.7	3.7
\$80.00–\$99.99.....	4.6	...	5.3
\$100.00–\$119.99.....	3.9	3.8	6.0
\$120.00–\$139.99.....	3.5	3.8	3.0
\$140.00–\$179.99.....	8.0	7.7	6.0
\$180.00–\$219.99.....	6.4	3.8	7.3
\$220.00–\$259.99.....	4.5	7.7	6.6
\$260.00–\$299.99.....	7.2	3.8	6.4
\$300.00–\$349.99.....	3.7	7.7	6.4
\$350.00–\$399.99.....	7.8	11.5	4.1
\$400.00–\$449.99.....	.9	...	1.6
\$450.00–\$499.99.....	.6	...	1.8
\$500.00–\$578.99.....	1.6	3.8	2.2
\$579.00 or more ¹	29.4	38.5	31.9

¹ Couples living in their own household with no countable income are eligible for a Federal SSI payment of \$579.00.

Table 9.D1.—Number and percent of persons receiving federally administered payments and also receiving other income, by reason for eligibility and source and average amount of other income, December 1989

Number, percent, and average amount	Total	Aged	Blind	Disability
Total	4,593,059	1,439,043	82,765	3,071,251
	With Social Security benefits			
Number	2,162,396	1,008,274	31,874	1,122,248
Percent of total	47.1	70.1	38.5	36.5
Average monthly benefit	\$300.84	\$306.37	\$315.08	\$295.46
	With earnings			
Number	212,242	24,659	6,066	181,517
Percent of total	4.6	1.7	7.3	5.9
Average monthly amount	\$184.02	\$185.29	\$491.96	\$173.55
	With unearned income other than Social Security benefits			
Number	586,576	261,049	8,542	316,985
Percent of total	12.8	18.1	10.3	10.3
Average monthly amount	\$91.48	\$81.85	\$71.92	\$99.94

¹ For treatment of income, see SSI Program, "History of Provisions."² Includes approximately 22,200 persons aged 65 or older.³ Includes approximately 565,000 persons aged 65 or older.

9.D SSI: Other Income Sources

Table 9.D2.—Percent of persons receiving federally administered payments and also receiving Social Security benefits, and average monthly amount of Social Security benefits, by reason for eligibility and State, December 1989

State	Percent with Social Security benefits				Average monthly Social Security benefit			
	Total	Aged	Blind	Disabled	Total	Aged	Blind	Disabled
Total.....	47.1	70.1	38.5	36.5	\$300.84	\$306.37	\$315.08	\$295.46
Alabama.....	56.6	81.8	40.8	40.5	262.94	264.74	255.28	260.74
Alaska.....	33.2	44.7	32.6	29.1	256.67	249.71	258.10	260.50
Arizona.....	42.8	69.6	32.8	33.0	263.94	261.98	243.22	265.97
Arkansas.....	59.2	84.8	37.9	43.4	265.70	270.16	253.56	260.46
California.....	51.7	64.1	49.2	44.1	382.48	392.55	398.24	372.51
Colorado.....	42.2	67.9	27.3	33.9	276.30	279.01	269.59	274.58
Connecticut.....	33.9	52.5	26.2	28.9	272.49	273.38	256.54	272.34
Delaware.....	45.2	75.4	41.4	36.5	285.65	291.36	259.13	282.89
District of Columbia.....	37.3	68.9	31.3	28.5	280.60	291.16	274.40	273.55
Florida.....	41.2	53.4	32.9	33.6	275.75	278.58	258.67	273.28
Georgia.....	53.8	80.3	36.0	40.7	272.45	276.88	253.19	268.43
Hawaii.....	35.7	40.4	28.5	32.5	290.35	290.99	276.00	290.08
Idaho.....	46.4	85.1	31.0	36.9	279.50	288.70	267.10	274.34
Illinois.....	28.6	53.2	24.4	23.0	269.69	275.79	265.24	266.52
Indiana.....	39.1	76.8	27.0	30.6	271.91	280.75	261.86	266.98
Iowa.....	48.9	78.0	44.9	39.1	286.78	296.76	282.59	280.12
Kansas.....	42.8	74.2	27.2	34.2	274.75	284.95	260.90	268.65
Kentucky.....	47.3	80.5	32.3	35.0	256.76	261.29	232.86	253.29
Louisiana.....	46.9	75.1	33.3	33.6	260.07	265.39	249.03	254.61
Maine.....	60.9	89.8	45.7	48.4	320.81	334.26	296.80	310.12
Maryland.....	37.3	61.7	26.9	29.2	276.08	283.73	267.23	270.72
Massachusetts.....	51.0	74.7	51.7	33.7	344.52	358.73	361.09	319.86
Michigan.....	43.7	74.7	31.9	36.1	307.95	312.18	287.59	306.13
Minnesota.....	42.9	71.5	29.9	33.1	271.89	279.86	258.51	266.10
Mississippi.....	57.7	84.0	40.3	41.5	257.27	260.37	243.31	253.63
Missouri.....	49.1	79.0	36.7	37.8	269.80	277.39	257.13	263.93
Montana.....	46.6	80.1	32.3	38.5	285.37	294.74	260.90	280.82
Nebraska.....	46.2	79.7	35.9	36.2	283.18	295.94	268.70	274.86
Nevada.....	45.9	71.2	50.0	27.6	313.05	321.59	338.29	293.56
New Hampshire.....	44.5	69.9	42.7	37.3	285.16	297.26	287.22	278.69
New Jersey.....	38.7	51.1	34.6	33.4	299.67	301.97	287.58	298.40
New Mexico.....	47.8	75.7	27.0	35.4	259.67	263.88	248.44	255.72
New York.....	39.0	55.1	34.3	32.4	319.92	329.99	303.48	312.97
North Carolina.....	56.3	84.3	36.3	41.9	261.02	265.89	253.36	256.01
North Dakota.....	53.5	77.3	32.9	43.3	266.98	275.53	285.89	259.99
Ohio.....	35.3	68.6	29.1	29.1	268.99	279.09	254.12	264.75
Oklahoma.....	50.2	76.2	32.3	36.5	269.58	275.64	259.16	262.91
Oregon.....	43.0	73.3	37.6	34.7	284.88	293.96	259.38	280.21
Pennsylvania.....	41.9	70.5	35.9	33.2	296.13	304.86	288.41	290.63
Rhode Island.....	50.0	70.4	43.3	41.6	321.61	338.07	298.00	310.39
South Carolina.....	54.4	83.6	35.3	40.0	266.47	269.83	249.84	263.30
South Dakota.....	50.4	79.8	31.8	38.2	271.61	281.05	243.56	263.71
Tennessee.....	52.5	83.4	33.5	38.5	264.43	267.27	248.21	261.86
Texas.....	52.6	74.4	33.1	36.9	265.61	268.39	250.92	261.83
Utah.....	35.6	62.9	24.1	30.6	270.31	278.26	226.66	268.08
Vermont.....	58.0	87.3	51.3	46.9	323.47	339.14	304.83	312.67
Virginia.....	49.9	75.4	32.9	38.1	267.86	272.64	255.26	263.57
Washington.....	39.2	61.3	33.2	33.8	296.20	301.79	291.16	293.76
West Virginia.....	42.2	76.0	28.6	33.6	257.68	269.67	252.09	250.71
Wisconsin.....	55.6	85.7	35.7	44.7	338.21	347.14	317.80	332.13
Wyoming.....	47.1	77.2	34.6	38.5	284.19	290.34	294.83	280.34

CONTACT: Arthur Kahn/ Shirley Queen (301) 965-0186/ 0185 for further information.

Table 9.E1.—Number and percentage distribution of all persons receiving federally administered payments, by reason for eligibility, race, and sex, December 1989

Race and sex	Total	Aged	Blind	Disabled
Total number	4,593,059	1,439,043	82,765	3,071,251
Total percent	100.0	100.0	100.0	100.0
Race:				
White	51.2	44.4	53.1	54.4
Black	24.5	19.0	25.4	27.0
Other	8.4	12.4	8.6	6.5
Not reported	15.9	24.2	12.9	12.1
Sex and race:				
Men	36.6	25.0	42.6	41.9
White	19.3	10.0	24.0	23.5
Black	8.7	3.9	10.2	10.9
Other	3.4	4.4	3.8	3.0
Not reported	5.2	6.7	4.6	4.5
Women	63.4	75.0	57.4	58.1
White	31.9	34.3	29.2	30.9
Black	15.8	15.1	15.2	16.1
Other	4.9	8.0	4.7	3.5
Not reported	10.7	17.5	8.3	7.7

¹ Includes approximately 22,200 persons aged 65 or older.² Includes approximately 565,000 persons aged 65 or older.Note: For more recent data, see table Q-17 in quarterly issues of the *Social Security Bulletin*.**Table 9.E2.—Number and percentage distribution of blind and disabled children receiving federally administered payments, by age, December 1989**

Age	Total	Blind	Disabled
Total number	296,298	7,910	288,388
Total percent	100.0	100.0	100.0
Under 18	89.4	84.7	89.5
18-21	10.6	15.3	10.5

Table 9.E3.—Number and percentage distribution of all adults receiving federally administered payments, by reason for eligibility and age, December 1989

Age	Total	Aged	Blind	Disabled
Total number	4,296,761	1,439,043	74,855	2,782,863
Total percent	100.0	100.0	100.0	100.0
18-21	2.6	...	4.0	3.9
22-29	9.0	...	13.9	13.5
30-39	11.5	...	16.3	17.2
40-49	9.8	...	12.1	14.8
50-59	12.1	...	14.4	18.3
60-64	7.9	...	9.7	11.9
65-69	12.3	19.0	8.8	9.0
70-74	10.7	20.2	6.6	6.0
75-79	10.0	20.9	5.7	4.5
80 or older	14.1	39.9	8.6	9

¹ Excludes blind and disabled children, aged 18-21.² Includes approximately 22,200 persons aged 65 or older.³ Includes approximately 565,000 persons aged 65 or older.**Table 9.E4.—Number and percent of persons with representative payee receiving federally administered payments, by reason for eligibility, December 1989**

Reason for eligibility	Total number	With representative payee	
		Number	Percent of total
Total	4,593,059	1,238,814	27.0
Adults	4,296,761	955,121	22.2
Aged	1,439,043	58,494	4.1
Blind	74,855	9,463	12.6
Disabled	2,782,863	887,164	31.9
Blind and disabled children	296,298	283,693	95.7

9.E SSI: Recipient Characteristics

Table 9.E5.—Number and percentage distribution of persons receiving federally administered payments, by reason for eligibility and living arrangements, December 1989

Living arrangement ¹	Total	Aged	Blind	Disabled
Total number	4,593,059	1,439,043	² 82,765	³ 3,071,251
Total percent	100.0	100.0	100.0	100.0
Own household	90.2	90.6	90.4	90.0
Another's household	5.7	5.8	6.1	5.7
Institutional care covered by Medicaid	3.9	3.5	3.5	4.2

¹ As used for determination of Federal SSI payment standards.

² Includes approximately 22,200 persons aged 65 or older.

³ Includes approximately 565,000 persons aged 65 or older.

Note: For more recent data, see table Q-18 in quarterly issues of the **Social Security Bulletin**.

CONTACT: Arthur Kahn/ Shirley Queen
(301) 965-0186/ 0185 for further information.

Table 9.E6.—Alien recipients, by date of application and legal status, December 1989

Year of application	Legal status of alien recipient		
	Total	Lawfully admitted ¹	Color of law ²
Total	380,040	289,410	90,630
1974	6,100	5,670	430
1975	2,520	1,620	900
1976	2,250	1,530	720
1977	3,020	2,320	700
1978	7,200	5,400	1,800
1979	18,300	12,890	5,410
1980	26,950	15,190	11,760
1981	15,820	10,040	5,780
1982	16,480	12,010	4,470
1983	22,530	18,090	4,440
1984	30,810	25,210	5,600
1985	35,480	28,570	6,910
1986	39,020	31,250	7,770
1987	45,800	36,600	9,200
1988	53,780	41,780	12,000
1989	53,800	41,130	12,670

¹ Aliens lawfully admitted under regular immigration procedures.

² Aliens permanently residing in the United States under color of law. This group was originally comprised of refugees who for humanitarian reasons were not required to follow the regular immigration procedures. The definition was later broadened to include other groups in addition to refugees. Data for January-June 1988 only.

CONTACT: Don Rigby/ Charles Scott
(301) 965-9843/ 9845 for further information.

Table 9.F1.—Number and percentage distribution of blind and disabled persons under age 65 receiving federally administered payments and not transferred from prior State programs, by diagnostic group, December 1989
 [Based on 1-percent sample]

Diagnostic group	Number				Percentage distribution			
	Total	Adults		Blind and disabled children	Total	Adults		Blind and disabled children
		Blind	Disabled			Blind	Disabled	
Total	2,283,200	39,900	1,944,100	299,200	...	...	...	...
Diagnosis available.....	1,779,300	32,400	1,484,600	262,300	100.0	100.0	100.0	100.0
Infectious and parasitic diseases	21,100	200	20,000	900	1.2	.6	1.3	.3
Neoplasms	31,600	100	24,900	6,600	1.8	.3	1.7	2.5
Endocrine, nutritional, and metabolic diseases	73,000	2,500	67,200	3,300	4.1	7.7	4.5	1.3
Diseases of blood and blood-forming organs	13,200	(2)	7,600	5,600	.7	...	5	2.1
Mental disorders (other than mental retardation)	454,800	200	438,000	16,600	25.6	.6	29.5	6.3
Mental retardation	478,100	1,000	366,900	110,200	26.9	3.1	24.7	42.0
Diseases of—								
Nervous system and sense organs	217,000	25,600	124,100	67,300	12.2	79.0	8.4	25.7
Circulatory system	136,000	400	132,700	2,900	7.6	1.2	8.9	1.1
Respiratory system	51,500	100	46,800	4,600	2.9	.3	3.2	1.8
Digestive system	19,100	(2)	17,600	1,500	1.1	...	1.2	.6
Genitourinary system	17,900	(2)	17,200	700	1.0	...	1.2	.3
Skin and subcutaneous tissue	3,400	(2)	(2)	(2)	...	...	...	...
Musculoskeletal system	133,200	100	129,100	4,000	7.5	.3	8.7	1.5
Congenital anomalies	40,600	1,400	15,300	23,900	2.3	4.3	1.0	9.1
Injuries	56,000	500	53,400	2,100	3.1	1.5	3.6	.2
Other	32,800	100	20,700	12,000	1.8	.3	1.4	4.6

¹ Excludes 254,000 SSI recipients who were transferred from the prior State programs of Aid to the Blind and Aid to the Permanently and Totally Disabled.

Diagnoses are for the most part not available for these recipients.
 Detailed data not shown where total is fewer than 5,000 recipients.

9.F SSI: Disability

Table 9.F2.—Number and percentage distribution of blind and disabled persons under age 65 receiving federally administered payments and not transferred from prior State programs, by diagnostic group, age, and sex, December 1989

[Based on 1-percent sample]

Diagnostic group	Total	Age							
		Under 10	10-17	18-21	22-29	30-39	40-49	50-59	60-64
	Total								
Total	2,283,200	130,400	164,600	111,600	376,700	438,600	338,800	437,300	285,200
Diagnosis available, number	1,779,300	114,700	142,600	89,900	303,700	324,800	249,600	331,600	222,400
Diagnosis available, percent	100.0	100.0	100.0	100.0	100.0	100.0	100.0	100.0	100.0
Infectious and parasitic diseases	1.2	.4	.3	.2	.9	1.9	2.1	1.1	1.1
Neoplasms	1.8	2.6	2.6	1.2	.8	.7	2.3	2.3	2.6
Endocrine, nutritional, and metabolic diseases	4.1	1.5	1.3	.7	1.2	2.2	5.7	8.0	7.8
Diseases of blood and blood-forming organs .....	.7	2.9	1.8	.9	1.1	.6	.2	.2	.2
Mental disorders (other than mental retardation)	25.6	5.0	7.2	13.1	23.8	41.6	39.0	25.9	16.2
Mental retardation	26.9	29.8	50.8	54.8	46.7	29.0	15.8	9.4	6.8
Diseases of—									
Nervous system and sense organs	12.2	28.9	22.9	17.5	14.1	9.7	8.8	7.2	6.9
Circulatory system	7.6	1.8	.7	.6	1.0	2.1	7.7	15.7	23.0
Respiratory system	2.9	2.1	1.7	.4	.3	.8	2.2	6.2	7.4
Digestive system	1.1	1.0	.1	.6	.2	.5	1.7	2.3	1.5
Genitourinary system	1.0	.4	.2	1.4	1.0	1.3	1.0	1.2	.9
Skin and subcutaneous tissue .....	.2	.1	...	...	.1	.2	.5	.2	.2
Musculoskeletal system	7.5	1.7	1.4	2.0	2.3	3.4	6.5	15.1	19.4
Congenital anomalies	2.3	12.6	6.6	3.0	2.0	1.0	.7	.4	.7
Injuries	3.1	.8	1.0	2.3	3.7	4.0	4.0	2.9	3.5
Other	1.8	8.5	1.5	1.2	.8	1.0	1.7	1.8	1.7
	Men								
Total	1,038,900	77,500	95,100	62,300	215,100	226,200	139,400	139,100	84,200
Diagnosis available, number	804,400	67,300	82,600	51,700	175,200	166,200	98,900	98,300	64,200
Diagnosis available, percent	100.0	100.0	100.0	100.0	100.0	100.0	100.0	100.0	100.0
Infectious and parasitic diseases	1.6	.4	.2	.2	1.0	2.7	3.3	1.6	1.4
Neoplasms	1.6	2.5	2.7	1.7	1.0	.4	1.9	3.0	2.0
Endocrine, nutritional, and metabolic diseases	2.0	1.5	1.2	.8	1.1	1.7	2.9	3.4	4.0
Diseases of blood and blood-forming organs .....	.8	2.8	1.3	1.2	1.2	.5	.2	...	...
Mental disorders (other than mental retardation)	26.0	6.2	8.0	13.3	26.6	44.9	38.6	21.4	16.7
Mental retardation	31.0	31.6	52.7	54.2	44.5	26.2	17.4	11.8	9.3
Diseases of—									
Nervous system and sense organs	12.9	28.1	21.1	17.8	13.1	8.2	8.6	8.3	7.3
Circulatory system	5.5	1.5	.6	.4	1.0	1.8	7.1	17.5	21.5
Respiratory system	2.3	2.5	2.2	.4	.1	.6	1.3	6.9	8.7
Digestive system	1.0	.6	.1	.6	.2	.4	2.1	2.2	2.5
Genitounnary system .....	.8	.4	...	1.2	1.0	1.0	.9	.9	.8
Skin and subcutaneous tissue .....	.1	...	...	...	.1	.2	.4	.2	.2
Musculoskeletal system	5.3	1.8	1.1	1.4	1.8	3.1	5.8	15.0	17.6
Congenital anomalies	2.5	10.8	6.4	2.7	1.6	1.1	.8	.4	.6
Injuries	4.7	1.0	1.0	3.3	5.1	6.3	7.1	5.0	5.5
Other	1.9	8.0	1.5	1.0	.9	1.0	1.5	2.4	1.9
	Women								
Total	1,244,300	52,900	69,500	49,300	161,600	212,400	199,400	298,200	201,000
Diagnosis available, number	974,900	47,400	60,000	38,200	128,500	158,600	150,700	233,300	158,200
Diagnosis available, percent	100.0	100.0	100.0	100.0	100.0	100.0	100.0	100.0	100.0
Infectious and parasitic diseases .....	.9	.4	.3	.3	.8	1.1	1.3	.8	.9
Neoplasms	1.9	2.7	2.5	.5	.6	1.1	2.5	2.0	2.8
Endocrine, nutritional, and metabolic diseases	5.9	1.5	1.3	.5	1.4	2.6	7.5	10.0	9.4
Diseases of blood and blood-forming organs .....	.7	3.0	2.3	.5	.9	.6	.1	.3	.3
Mental disorders (other than mental retardation)	25.2	3.2	6.0	12.8	20.1	38.2	39.3	27.9	16.1
Mental retardation	23.5	27.2	48.3	55.8	49.7	32.0	14.7	8.4	5.8
Diseases of—									
Nervous system and sense organs	11.7	30.0	25.5	17.0	15.5	11.3	9.0	6.7	6.8
Circulatory system	9.4	2.3	.8	.8	1.0	2.5	8.1	15.0	23.6
Respiratory system	3.4	1.5	1.0	.5	.6	1.1	2.9	5.9	6.9
Digestive system	1.2	1.5	.2	.5	.2	.6	1.4	2.3	1.1
Genitourinary system	1.2	.4	.5	1.8	1.0	1.5	1.1	1.3	1.0
Skin and subcutaneous tissue .....	.2	.2	...	...	.2	.2	.5	.3	.2
Musculoskeletal system	9.3	1.5	1.8	2.9	3.0	3.6	7.0	15.2	20.2
Congenital anomalies	2.1	15.2	6.8	3.4	2.6	.9	.7	.3	.7
Injuries	1.9	.4	1.0	1.0	1.8	1.6	2.1	2.0	2.7
Other	1.8	9.1	1.5	1.6	.6	1.0	1.9	1.6	1.6

¹ Excludes 233,000 SSI recipients who were transferred from the prior State programs of Aid to the Blind and Aid to the Permanently and Totally Disabled.

Diagnoses are for the most part not available for these recipients.

CONTACT: Arthur Kahn/ Shirley Queen (301) 965-0186/ 0185 for further information.

Table 9.F3.—Number of persons receiving special Supplemental Security Income payments and extended Medicaid coverage, for selected months, 1982-89

Reporting month	Special SSI cash payments (section 1619a)		Continuation of Medicaid coverage only (section 1619b)	
	Number	Percentage change over prior report month	Number	Percentage change over prior report month
December 1982.....	287	...	5,515	-6.3
December 1983.....	392	36.6	5,165	3.7
August 1984.....	406	3.6	6,804	16.9
August 1985.....	816	101.0	7,954	1.9
January 1986.....	992	21.6	8,106	29.5
March 1987.....	1,381	39.2	10,500	18.8
June 1987.....	1,436	4.0	12,470	21.1
September 1987.....	12,752	788.0	15,096	3.6
December 1987.....	14,559	14.2	15,632	.5
March 1988.....	14,649	.6	15,704	3.9
June 1988.....	16,241	10.9	16,319	-4.2
September 1988.....	17,813	9.7	15,641	...
December 1988.....	19,920	11.8	15,625	.9
March 1989.....	20,400	2.4	15,768	6.1
June 1989.....	22,212	8.9	16,736	6.7
September 1989.....	24,208	9.0	17,857	2.2
December 1989.....	25,655	6.0	18,254	

¹ Includes blind recipients.

9.F SSI: Disability

Table 9.F4.—Number of persons receiving special Supplemental Security Income payments and extended Medicaid coverage, by age, race, sex, and types of earned and unearned income, December 1989

Selected characteristics	Special SSI cash payments (section 1619a)		Continuation of Medicaid coverage only (section 1619b)	
	Number	Average earnings	Number	Average earnings
Total.....	11,643	\$700	18,776	\$733
Age:				
Under 18	62	(1)	83	(1)
18-21	1,134	661	930	799
22-29	5,255	694	6,981	800
30-39	3,121	713	6,074	684
40-49	1,313	717	2,748	672
50-59	581	725	1,393	688
60-64	177	686	567	640
Race:				
White	7,636	699	13,108	709
Black	2,167	682	2,677	785
Other	699	741	782	980
Unknown	1,141	718	2,209	726
Sex:				
Male	7,084	700	10,881	748
Female	4,559	700	7,895	713
Earned income: ²				
Wages	11,561	700	18,525	733
Self-employment	143	701	384	812
Earning levels:				
Less than \$400 .....	...	...	6,089	253
\$400-\$499 .....	...	...	1,646	436
\$500-\$599	3,614	545	1,285	538
\$600-\$699	3,200	638	1,383	638
\$700-\$899	3,607	778	2,301	795
\$900-\$1,199	906	996	3,211	1,018
\$1,200 or more	301	1,383	2,861	1,689
Unearned income: ²				
None	9,679	704	6,418	1,032
Social Security	758	649	11,093	528
Other pensions	35	687	283	529
Assistance based on need	4	602	10	750
Interest, dividends, etc.	896	703	1,491	726
Other	371	673	932	943

¹ Data not available.

² Persons with more than one type are shown under each type.

Table 9.F5.—Number of persons receiving special Supplemental Security Income payments and extended Medicaid coverage and average monthly earnings, by State, December 1989

State	Receiving special SSI cash payments (section 1619a)		Continuation of Medicaid coverage only (section 1619b)	
	Number	Average earnings	Number	Average earnings
Total	25,655	\$518	18,254	\$712
Alabama	224	518	198	751
Alaska	47	489	41	908
Arizona	188	484	149	621
Arkansas	168	492	128	561
California	4,837	589	1,521	1,125
Colorado	269	467	294	532
Connecticut	477	488	443	698
Delaware	87	484	84	568
District of Columbia	115	502	72	865
Florida	783	501	579	664
Georgia	463	496	356	747
Hawaii	118	515	66	854
Idaho	82	502	91	581
Illinois	899	493	641	648
Indiana	472	481	377	627
Iowa	393	466	451	466
Kansas	248	483	254	507
Kentucky	256	478	190	606
Louisiana	235	499	195	649
Maine	252	536	184	708
Maryland	505	487	334	804
Massachusetts	1,278	544	1,251	862
Michigan	1,163	493	855	628
Minnesota	551	475	694	505
Mississippi	171	515	132	626
Missouri	357	488	288	494
Montana	90	454	90	551
Nebraska	149	440	104	530
Nevada	57	518	76	770
New Hampshire	137	508	104	684
New Jersey	650	536	699	805
New Mexico	109	462	70	607
New York	2,355	519	1,633	880
North Carolina	451	512	269	681
North Dakota	66	444	73	363
Ohio	1,177	481	702	567
Oklahoma	107	466	107	529
Oregon	354	469	293	555
Pennsylvania	1,137	510	893	647
Rhode Island	139	541	144	647
South Carolina	219	493	171	595
South Dakota	119	469	112	497
Tennessee	323	507	238	736
Texas	749	490	634	626
Utah	112	490	101	795
Vermont	152	529	90	747
Virginia	470	478	341	641
Washington	759	530	686	682
West Virginia	76	485	61	601
Wisconsin	1,039	502	657	594
Wyoming	34	481	36	463
Other:				
Northern Mariana Islands	7	419	2	408

¹ Initial Medicaid determinations are made by the States after identification of potentially eligible persons by SSA.

9.G AFDC & Emergency Assistance

Table 9.G1.—Average monthly number of recipients, total amount of cash payments, and average monthly payment, 1936-88

(Includes nonmedical vendor payments. Includes Alaska and Hawaii beginning in 1943, Puerto Rico and the Virgin Islands beginning in October 1950, and Guam beginning in July 1959)

Year	Aid to Families With Dependent Children						Emergency Assistance ¹		
	Average monthly number (in thousands)—			Amount of payments			Average monthly number of families (in thousands)	Total assistance payments during year (in thousands)	Average monthly payment per family
	Families	Recipients		Total (in thousands)	Monthly average per—				
		Total	Children		Family	Recipient			
1936.....	147	534	361	\$49,678	\$28.15	\$7.75	...	...	...
1940.....	349	1,182	840	133,770	31.98	9.43	...	...	...
1945.....	259	907	656	149,667	48.18	13.75	...	...	...
1950.....	644	2,205	1,637	551,653	71.33	17.64	...	...	...
1955.....	612	2,214	1,673	617,841	84.17	23.26	...	...	...
1960.....	787	3,005	2,314	1,000,784	105.75	27.75	...	...	...
1961.....	869	3,354	2,587	1,156,769	110.97	28.74	...	...	...
1962.....	931	3,676	2,818	1,298,774	116.30	29.44	...	...	...
1963.....	947	3,876	2,909	1,365,851	120.19	29.36	...	...	...
1964.....	992	4,118	3,091	1,510,352	126.88	30.57	...	...	...
1965.....	1,039	4,329	3,256	1,660,186	133.20	31.96	...	...	...
1966.....	1,088	4,513	3,411	1,863,925	142.83	34.42	...	...	...
1967.....	1,217	5,014	3,771	2,266,400	155.19	37.67	...	...	...
1968.....	1,410	5,705	4,275	2,849,298	168.41	41.62	...	...	...
1969.....	1,698	6,706	4,985	3,563,427	174.89	44.28	7.5	\$6,699	\$117.23
1970.....	2,208	8,466	6,214	4,852,964	183.13	47.77	7.5	11,396	126.14
1971.....	2,762	10,241	7,434	6,203,528	187.16	50.48	11.1	19,843	148.54
1972.....	3,049	10,947	7,905	6,909,260	188.87	52.60	19.9	44,180	184.91
1973.....	3,148	10,949	7,902	7,212,035	190.91	54.89	18.8	39,265	174.05
1974.....	3,230	10,864	7,822	7,916,563	204.27	60.72	31.3	64,031	170.38
1975.....	3,498	11,346	8,095	9,210,995	219.44	67.65	38.3	77,516	168.85
1976.....	3,579	11,304	8,001	10,140,543	236.10	74.75	27.5	55,673	168.43
1977.....	3,588	11,050	7,773	10,603,820	246.27	79.97	32.8	66,132	168.05
1978.....	3,522	10,570	7,402	10,730,415	253.89	84.60	34.5	80,919	195.24
1979.....	3,509	10,312	7,179	11,068,864	262.86	89.45	35.7	84,043	195.92
1980.....	3,712	10,774	7,419	12,475,245	280.03	96.49	48.6	113,238	194.29
1981.....	3,835	11,079	7,527	12,981,115	282.04	97.64	49.1	123,467	209.51
1982.....	3,542	10,258	6,903	12,877,906	303.02	103.60	27.5	102,344	² 278.54
1983.....	3,686	10,761	7,098	13,837,228	312.82	107.16	30.0	125,246	² 283.15
1984.....	3,714	10,831	7,144	14,503,710	325.44	111.60	32.1	141,137	² 276.97
1985.....	3,701	10,855	7,198	15,195,835	342.15	116.65	32.6	157,304	² 312.98
1986.....	3,763	11,038	7,334	16,033,074	355.04	121.05	34.8	178,284	² 362.45
1987.....	3,776	11,027	7,366	16,372,535	361.37	123.73	42.4	213,903	² 358.29
1988.....	3,749	10,915	7,329	16,826,794	374.07	128.47	48.8	278,906	² 420.89

¹ Reporting initiated July 1969. Number of States with program: 1969-70, 23; 1971, 24; 1972, 27; 1973-75, 29; 1976-78, 21; 1976-78, 26; 1979, 24; 1980-84, 27;

1985-86, 28; 1987, 29; and 1988, 30.

² Excludes family count and expenditures for States providing only partial data.

Table 9.G2.—Average monthly number of families and recipients of cash payments and total amount of payments, by State, 1988

State	Aid to Families With Dependent Children						Emergency Assistance		
	Average monthly number of—			Amount of payments			Amount of payments to families		
	Families	Recipients		Total (in thousands)	Monthly averages per—		Average monthly number of families	Total (in thousands)	Monthly average per family
		Total	Children		Family	Recipient			
Total	3,748,580	10,914,679	7,328,786	\$16,826,794	\$374.07	\$128.47	48,734	\$278,906	\$420.89
Alabama	45,202	130,533	92,558	61,745	113.83	39.42			
Alaska	7,507	19,557	12,695	53,926	598.59	229.78			
Arizona	33,116	96,830	67,552	106,648	268.37	91.78			
Arkansas	23,681	69,105	49,020	54,150	190.55	65.30			
California	590,303	1,727,499	1,157,836	4,177,476	589.74	201.52	576	35,371	
Colorado	33,248	95,574	64,040	126,886	318.03	110.63			
Connecticut	37,524	106,306	72,148	221,190	491.22	173.39			
Delaware	7,500	19,405	13,243	24,306	270.07	104.38	142	248	145.98
District of Columbia	18,355	48,737	38,386	76,418	346.94	130.66	1,787	980	45.72
Florida	111,828	309,919	221,896	324,062	241.49	87.14	1,730	6,970	335.83
Georgia	89,208	255,378	179,245	275,793	257.63	89.99	3,354	9,528	236.75
Guam	1,240	4,342	3,095	3,218	216.31	61.76			
Hawaii	13,495	41,496	27,325	81,907	505.78	164.49			
Idaho	6,360	17,199	11,677	19,000	248.94	92.06			
Illinois	216,449	660,146	450,083	801,369	308.53	101.16	207	505	203.36
Indiana	52,747	150,882	102,405	166,403	262.89	91.91			
Iowa	36,366	102,500	65,640	152,304	349.01	123.82			
Kansas	24,201	70,921	47,196	98,593	339.49	115.85	201	449	185.87
Kentucky	58,254	154,927	103,902	146,292	209.27	78.69			
Louisiana	91,354	273,983	192,489	183,110	167.03	55.69			
Maine	17,762	50,628	31,925	79,952	375.12	131.60	259	852	274.34
Maryland	62,849	175,238	116,252	253,120	335.62	120.37	1,843	5,924	257.82
Massachusetts	86,617	235,902	152,481	566,359	544.89	200.07	4,393	36,709	696.30
Michigan	212,991	644,883	415,822	1,227,187	480.14	158.58	5,310	16,868	264.74
Minnesota	54,823	163,943	104,969	341,781	519.52	173.73	1,740	9,119	436.74
Mississippi	60,013	180,610	128,839	85,572	118.82	39.48			
Missouri	67,946	203,853	133,946	214,624	263.23	87.74			
Montana	9,500	28,178	17,986	41,435	363.46	122.54	72	234	269.45
Nebraska	14,496	42,085	28,654	56,243	323.33	111.37	170	1,050	515.80
Nevada	6,479	17,926	12,427	21,228	273.05	98.68	10	36	313.03
New Hampshire	4,402	11,414	7,606	21,572	408.34	157.51			
New Jersey	105,189	307,262	210,397	450,657	357.02	122.22	3,146	44,839	1,187.56
New Mexico	20,543	58,704	40,259	55,483	225.07	78.76			
New York	339,210	1,002,991	661,902	2,180,116	535.59	181.13	10,547	85,005	671.65
North Carolina	72,644	188,576	128,016	211,620	242.76	93.52	1,440	3,121	180.59
North Dakota	5,280	14,654	9,715	22,461	354.52	127.73			
Ohio	225,103	642,748	417,262	801,190	296.60	103.88	3,885	4,837	103.76
Oklahoma	35,681	102,577	70,405	120,523	281.48	97.91	1,801	3,585	165.67
Oregon	31,273	85,621	56,960	131,149	349.47	127.65	1,918	4,618	200.67
Pennsylvania	178,063	533,842	353,611	751,373	351.64	117.29	62	94	126.37
Puerto Rico	55,510	178,948	121,866	67,567	101.43	31.46	791	133	14.02
Rhode Island	15,033	41,830	27,422	82,092	455.08	163.54			
South Carolina	39,527	113,126	80,530	89,703	189.12	55.08			
South Dakota	6,514	18,643	13,043	21,218	271.43	94.64			
Tennessee	68,163	188,283	127,623	129,606	158.45	57.36			
Texas	172,075	515,072	360,867	349,631	169.32	56.57			
Utah	14,779	43,386	27,765	61,004	343.97	117.17			
Vermont	7,072	19,914	12,533	40,386	475.89	169.00	289	671	193.52
Virgin Islands	969	3,438	2,573	2,264	194.81	54.90	1	3	253.62
Virginia	54,523	144,807	98,439	168,543	257.60	96.99	21	79	310.47
Washington	76,085	213,311	137,105	405,401	444.03	158.38	508	2,307	378.21
West Virginia	37,132	110,195	67,377	107,648	241.59	81.41	1,211	1,501	103.29
Wisconsin	87,269	263,276	170,724	494,572	472.27	156.54	1,109	2,805	195.81
Wyoming	5,130	13,577	9,056	18,716	304.03	114.87	272	665	203.59

¹ California was unable to provide a family count to correspond with expenditures. The national average payment excludes family count and expenditures for California.

CONTACT: Emmett Dye, Jr. (202) 401-5041 for further information.

9.H Food Stamps

Table 9.H1.—Number of persons participating, value of bonus coupons, and average bonus per person, fiscal years 1962-89

Fiscal year ¹	Persons participating, average during year (in thousands)	Annual bonus value of coupons (in thousands)	Annual average monthly bonus ² per person
1962	143	\$13,153	\$7.66
1963	226	18,639	6.87
1964	367	28,643	6.50
1965	424	32,494	6.39
1966	864	64,781	6.25
1967	1,447	105,455	6.07
1968	2,211	172,982	6.52
1969	2,878	228,587	6.62
1970	4,340	550,806	10.58
1971	9,368	1,522,904	13.55
1972	11,103	1,794,875	13.47
1973	12,190	2,102,133	14.37
1974	12,896	2,725,988	17.62
1975	17,063	4,386,144	21.42
1976	18,557	5,310,133	23.85
1977	17,058	5,057,700	24.71
1978	16,044	5,165,209	26.83
1979	17,710	6,484,538	30.51
1980	21,077	8,685,521	34.34
1981	22,430	10,615,964	39.44
1982 ^{1 3}	21,716	10,205,799	39.18
1983	21,630	11,153,867	42.98
1984	20,858	10,696,100	42.74
1985	19,910	10,744,200	44.99
1986	19,428	10,604,950	45.49
1987	19,113	10,500,344	45.78
1988	18,644	11,149,051	50.00
1989	18,766	11,676,436	51.85

¹ As of 1983, SSI recipients are ineligible in California and Wisconsin because these States supplement SSI payments in amounts that include the value of food stamps. Before 1982, this provision was also applicable to Massachusetts.

² That portion of the food stamp allotment, before the elimination of the purchase requirement, represented the government's share of total food stamps

received. Since January 1979, only the bonus portion of the total food stamp allotment is received by participants.

³ Excludes participants and benefits under the Puerto Rico Nutrition Assistance Program after July 1, 1982.

Source: Department of Agriculture, Food and Nutrition Service.

Table 9.J1.—Number of households receiving home energy assistance, by State, fiscal year 1989, and by type of assistance, fiscal years 1982-89¹

State and fiscal year	Number of households assisted				
	Heating	Cooling	Energy crisis intervention		LOW-INCOME HOME ENERGY ASSISTANCE WEATHERIZATION ENERGY PROGRAM FISCAL YEAR 1989
			Winter	Summer	
Total	² 5,595,268	⁴ 126,977	890,616	20,384	142,524
Alabama	65,103	...	5,720	10,322	337
Alaska	8,194	...	2,158	...	577
Arizona	33,754	...	3,306	...	1,375
Arkansas	59,616	...	16,968	...	243
California	460,015	...	⁶ 99,463	...	33,638
Colorado	62,904	...	368	...	1,588
Connecticut	74,620	...	3,191	...	181
Delaware	11,274	...	713	...	259
District of Columbia	12,570	7,701	1,503	...	340
Florida	179,342	...	13,838	...	1,489
Georgia	83,770	...	25,673	...	1,489
Hawaii	5,919	...	...	1,609	...
Idaho	34,091	...	1,517	...	1,117
Illinois	277,924	...	12,874	...	10,176
Indiana	135,266	...	14,754	176	1,700
Iowa	92,607	...	1,750	...	115
Kansas	48,318	22,465	...	697	921
Kentucky	48,783	...	84,380	...	1,719
Louisiana	58,167	46,062	...	...	1,159
Maine	51,501	...	¹¹ 9,776	...	...
Maryland	80,221	...	¹¹ 8,765	...	1,512
Massachusetts	120,610	...	15,328	...	18,523
Michigan	262,403	...	83,927	...	9,205
Minnesota	108,299	...	13,119	...	3,430
Mississippi	53,224	7,914	2,289	747	1,251
Missouri	119,779	...	20,800	...	1,714
Montana	21,224	...	379	...	...
Nebraska	30,678	7,424	8,752	...	800
Nevada	12,115	4,748	678	1,428	...
New Hampshire	21,540	...	1,950	...	109
New Jersey	128,662	19,951	12,533	...	109
New Mexico	40,180	...	5,612	...	...
New York	770,053	...	54,703	...	3,473
North Carolina	166,073	...	37,193	...	1,056
North Dakota	17,626	...	1,595	...	764
Ohio	365,420	...	121,962	97	15,736
Oklahoma	88,877	...	6,034	...	515
Oregon	61,199	...	2,652	...	2,105
Pennsylvania	311,179	...	86,549	...	...
Rhode Island	23,005	...	5,497	...	450
South Carolina	84,826	...	7,914	2,670	793
South Dakota	20,990	...	377	...	894
Tennessee	58,856	...	12,920	2,641	2,374
Texas	354,545	8,339	26,506	...	2,092
Utah	40,575	...	295	...	...
Vermont	15,916	...	1,457	...	...
Virginia	112,492	2,373	8,480	...	2,351
Washington	64,711	...	25,121	...	...
West Virginia	69,700	...	14,335	...	1,324
Wisconsin	160,292	...	¹³ 4,217	...	7,892
Wyoming	11,036	...	725	...	280

See footnotes at end of table.

9.J Low-Income Home Energy Assistance Program (LIHEAP)

Table 9.J1.—Number of households receiving home energy assistance, by State, fiscal year 1989, and by type of assistance, fiscal years 1982-89 ¹—Continued

State and fiscal year	Number of households assisted ¹				
	Heating	Cooling	Energy crisis intervention		Low-cost residential weatherization/ energy-related home repair
			Winter ²	Summer	
1982.....	5,990,176	1,075,061	707,123	...	430,830
1983.....	6,414,448	529,036	972,894	25,342	482,620
1984.....	6,443,637	537,598	963,743	28,841	180,748
1985.....	6,545,616	511,333	857,809	27,196	217,864
1986.....	6,359,924	535,553	951,945	114,194	191,316
1987.....	6,495,409	366,721	1,060,425	60,797	172,372
1988.....	³ 5,827,481	⁴ 309,044	⁵ 981,775	57,750	156,770
1989.....	³ 5,595,268	⁴ 126,977	890,616	20,384	142,584

¹An unduplicated total of households assisted can not be derived from these data because the same households may be included under more than one type of assistance.

²Includes households assisted by States that provided year-round crisis assistance.

³Includes households that received combined heating and cooling assistance in Arizona, California, Florida; households that received energy assistance in Hawaii without differentiation between heating and cooling assistance; 16,399 targeted fuel assistance households that may have received a benefit under one of Michigan's other heating assistance components. Excludes 7,471 households that received heating assistance under Massachusetts' State-funded fuel assistance program and 212,000 AFDC households that received LIHEAP-comparable benefits from State and other Federal funds in Michigan.

⁴Excludes households that received combined heating and cooling assistance in Arizona, California, Florida; and households that received energy assistance in Hawaii without differentiation between heating and cooling assistance.

⁵Includes 66 households totally weatherized with LIHEAP funds and 1,911 households partially weatherized with LIHEAP funds.

⁶Includes households that received winter crisis assistance in the first quarter of FY 1989 with LIHEAP funds obligated in FY 1988.

⁷Includes households that were weatherized in the first quarter of FY 1989 with LIHEAP funds obligated in FY 1988.

⁸Funds obligated for weatherization by September 30, 1989, but no households were actually weatherized on obligated funds during FY 1989.

⁹Excludes 457 individuals who stayed at emergency shelters during a winter crisis.

¹⁰Households assisted from April 1, 1988-March 31, 1989.

¹¹Includes crisis households that received expedited heating assistance.

¹²Includes households that received energy-related home repairs, some of which also may have received weatherization benefits.

¹³Excludes 9,666 AFDC households assisted through AFDC Title IV-A funds for energy emergencies.

Source: **Low-Income Home Energy Assistance Program: Report to Congress for Fiscal Year 1989.**

9.J Low-Income Home Energy Assistance Program (LIHEAP)

Table 9.J2.—Federal net allocations and estimated amounts transferred and carried over from fiscal years 1982-89, by State, fiscal year 1989

State and fiscal year	Low-Income Home Energy Assistance program funds		
	Amount of Federal allocation ¹	Estimated amount	
		Transferred to other block grants	Carried over to following fiscal year
1982.....	\$1,855,265,713	\$98,066,188	\$167,622,219
1983.....	1,954,327,406	115,418,529	126,734,742
1984.....	2,052,395,279	93,646,237	160,512,067
1985.....	2,078,044,805	98,104,489	103,191,230
1986.....	1,988,842,779	87,267,745	100,034,095
1987.....	1,804,751,604	91,967,965	128,664,885
1988.....	1,516,388,203	65,653,747	76,987,623
1989.....	1,369,642,868	52,611,652	68,307,592
Alabama.....	11,819,428	1,079,207	870,699
Alaska.....	4,949,934	...	674,381
Arizona.....	5,222,445	...	533,939
Arkansas.....	9,063,617	906,362	1,415,547
California.....	63,419,272	6,338,279	13,885,429
Colorado.....	22,218,226	2,221,823	3,310,616
Connecticut.....	28,984,458	...	53,722
Delaware.....	3,847,129	...	608,089
District of Columbia.....	4,501,335	...	370,320
Florida.....	18,786,179	1,878,618	2,355,966
Georgia.....	14,860,199	1,480,389	1,018,453
Hawaii.....	1,496,505	...	14,965
Idaho.....	8,597,776	859,777	807,068
Illinois.....	80,223,978	...	3,700,000
Indiana.....	36,323,163	...	...
Iowa.....	25,742,712	...	930,000
Kansas.....	11,809,473	1,180,947	85,029
Kentucky.....	18,902,451	1,890,245	365,724
Louisiana.....	12,136,021	1,213,602	1,605,829
Maine.....	18,562,024	...	609,9943
Maryland.....	22,193,033	2,219,303	209,916
Massachusetts.....	57,968,427	...	...
Michigan.....	76,022,722	...	2,005,311
Minnesota.....	54,873,031	5,486,173	60,298
Mississippi.....	10,172,646	...	...
Missouri.....	32,044,588	1,048,206	372,636
Montana.....	8,626,212	862,621	1,164,538
Nebraska.....	12,730,759	1,273,075	582,719
Nevada.....	2,692,494	269,249	...
New Hampshire.....	10,974,151	...	262,162
New Jersey.....	53,739,540	5,373,954	1,920,846
New Mexico.....	6,654,227	...	955,944
New York.....	175,609,756	...	11,000,000
North Carolina.....	9,806,981	980,698	1,308,646
North Dakota.....	9,806,981	980,698	1,308,646
Ohio.....	70,970,100	...	880,251
Oklahoma.....	10,378,578	...	100,124
Oregon.....	17,220,064	1,722,006	52,247
Pennsylvania.....	94,400,250	...	1,851,474
Rhode Island.....	9,543,595	...	159,230
South Carolina.....	9,433,700	...	677,819
South Dakota.....	7,635,750	763,575	371,709
Tennessee.....	19,147,779	1,914,778	664,612
Texas.....	31,268,335	3,126,833	3,413,672
Utah.....	10,096,566	...	...
Vermont.....	8,225,517	...	...
Virginia.....	27,033,597	...	225,683
Washington.....	27,141,144	2,713,102	419,590
West Virginia.....	12,509,188	1,125,827	2,664,324
Wisconsin.....	49,393,608	1,600,000	268,141
Wyoming.....	4,133,849	413,385	...

¹ Excludes amounts set aside for direct grants to Indian tribes and tribal organizations (\$11.5 million) and amounts allocated to American Samoa, the Commonwealth of Puerto Rico, the Commonwealth of the Northern Mariana Islands, Guam, Republic of the Marshall Islands, Trust Territory of the Pacific

Islands/Palau, and U.S. Virgin Islands (\$1.9 million).

Source: Low-Income Home Energy Assistance Program: Report to Congress for Fiscal Year 1989.

9.J Low-Income Home Energy Assistance Program (LIHEAP)

Table 9.J3.—Estimated home energy assistance expenditures, by type of expenditure, fiscal years 1982-89, and by State, fiscal year 1989

State	Estimated amount ¹			
	Heating	Cooling	Energy crisis intervention ²	Low-cost residential weatherization/ energy-related home repair
1982	\$1,124,476,630	\$51,498,572	\$138,941,133	\$136,195,046
1983	1,343,267,155	33,020,830	191,771,756	195,463,612
1984	1,372,772,591	32,374,067	³ 225,795,893	186,662,906
1985	1,466,721,924	29,135,118	191,407,205	227,096,051
1986	1,351,903,078	35,620,945	199,178,003	193,420,839
1987	1,280,302,113	29,581,262	197,719,071	220,419,633
1988	1,145,560,993	21,151,405	190,046,023	170,292,505
1989	1,017,024,757	12,341,113	187,442,779	147,952,928
Alabama	6,997,238	...	2,075,640	1,000,000
Alaska	¹ 3,316,863	...	723,519	577,453
Arizona	² 3,592,773	(2)	350,000	585,000
Arkansas	6,242,585	...	2,023,192	1,223,336
California	² 34,611,935	(2)	24,036,498	27,460,715
Colorado	16,017,143	...	172,055	3,332,047
Connecticut	34,634,583	...	576,221	3,835,000
Delaware	3,555,891	...	89,999	105,025
District of Columbia	2,960,217	431,348	195,295	518,595
Florida	² 14,396,751	(2)	1,064,295	...
Georgia	10,794,219	...	4,735,302	2,228,571
Hawaii	³ 1,150,562	(3)	197,897	...
Idaho	5,636,008	...	257,680	1,298,106
Illinois	60,981,581	...	4,000,000	10,000,000
Indiana	34,956,230	...	2,323,782	6,221,962
Iowa	18,134,414	...	2,691,643	3,860,293
Kansas	9,859,741	2,190,117	70,831	1,594,278
Kentucky	5,127,714	...	⁴ 10,489,152	2,549,715
Louisiana	4,822,815	3,365,336	...	1,340,931
Maine	15,177,419	...	1,554,303	1,689,973
Maryland	20,451,861	...	(5)	1,240,000
Massachusetts	52,957,905	...	(5)	6,125,569
Michigan	38,577,700	...	34,129,900	11,118,900
Minnesota	36,500,000	...	4,432,430	5,487,760
Mississippi	7,104,569	1,181,797	363,152	1,525,897
Missouri	23,784,108	...	3,740,000	...
Montana	5,484,500	...	200,000	1,293,932
Nebraska	7,655,157	656,970	1,181,918	1,121,992
Nevada	2,029,073	432,935	⁶ 893,121	...
New Hampshire	9,323,622	...	261,727	620,596
New Jersey	49,781,946	2,468,000	2,018,000	2,957,044
New Mexico	5,239,602	...	392,253	...
New York	132,979,758	...	13,600,000	8,510,000
North Carolina	18,566,562	...	4,228,500	1,740,062
North Dakota	7,721,636	...	310,074	1,416,388
Ohio	45,074,504	...	21,844,913	10,643,321
Oklahoma	9,392,524	...	691,192	760,000
Oregon	13,117,149	...	349,286	2,153,261
Pennsylvania	74,414,041	...	25,317,336	...
Rhode Island	8,285,592	...	529,012	522,500
South Carolina	7,064,239	...	1,082,570	2,758,966
South Dakota	6,305,139	...	53,081	845,285
Tennessee	11,497,045	...	1,764,019	1,914,778
Texas	18,000,000	1,026,383	2,800,000	3,417,627
Utah	8,688,111	...	315,000	...
Vermont	7,157,966	588,227	1,518,800	...
Virginia	30,068,338	588,227	1,518,800	...
Washington	14,758,221	...	3,597,469	3,842,368
West Virginia	9,159,687	...	2,075,575	1,501,103
Wisconsin	40,161,084	...	1,676,147	6,394,572
Wyoming	2,756,436	...	160,000	620,007

¹ Includes \$594,399 in expedited heating assistance payments for households experiencing home energy crises.

² Benefits for heating and cooling assistance combined.

³ Households received energy assistance without differentiation between heating and cooling assistance.

⁴ Includes funds to assist eligible households with children to prevent those children from being placed in foster care due to no heat in home or from returning

to a home without heat.

⁵ Winter crisis assistance provided through an expedited or fast-track emergency system as part of the State's heating assistance program.

⁶ Includes \$650,000 for households receiving supplemental assistance.

Source: **Low-Income Home Energy Assistance Program: Report to Congress for Fiscal Year 1989.**

Table 9.K1.—Average monthly number of recipients, total amount of cash payments, and average monthly payment, 1936-88

[Includes nonmedical vendor payments. Includes Alaska and Hawaii, beginning in 1943; Puerto Rico and the Virgin Islands, beginning in October 1950 and Guam, beginning in July 1959]

Year ³	Old-Age Assistance ¹			Aid to the Blind ¹			Aid to the Permanently and Totally Disabled		
	Average monthly number of recipients (in thousands)	Amount of cash payments during year (in thousands)	Average monthly payment per recipient	Average monthly number of recipients (in thousands)	Amount of cash payments during year (in thousands)	Average monthly payment per recipient	Average monthly number of recipients (in thousands)	Amount of cash payments during year (in thousands)	Average monthly payment per recipient
1936	738	\$155,484	\$17.55	42.7	\$12,811	\$25.00	...	...	...
1940	1,986	475,704	19.96	71.6	21,838	24.43	...	...	...
1945	2,044	726,550	29.62	71.2	26,557	31.07	...	...	...
1950	2,783	1,461,624	43.76	95.5	52,698	45.96	63	\$7,967	\$42.35
1955	2,539	1,490,352	48.92	103.5	67,958	54.72	234	135,168	49.24
1960	2,330	1,629,541	58.27	107.4	86,231	66.92	359	237,366	55.18
1961	2,261	1,571,309	57.91	104.6	84,739	67.50	379	256,910	56.50
1962	2,196	1,571,162	59.61	99.9	84,039	70.12	409	282,711	57.63
1963	2,159	1,615,023	62.34	97.4	85,335	72.98	448	318,948	59.30
1964	2,131	1,612,983	63.07	96.2	86,558	74.97	488	357,856	61.12
1965	2,105	1,600,708	63.37	91.5	85,121	77.54	536	417,720	64.95
1966	2,077	1,633,675	65.54	84.4	85,615	84.56	572	487,301	70.94
1967	2,067	1,702,091	68.61	83.0	87,711	88.08	617	574,574	77.64
1968	2,032	1,676,632	68.76	81.3	88,885	91.06	674	658,589	81.47
1969	2,043	1,752,730	71.51	80.3	92,204	95.72	758	788,079	86.68
1970	2,061	1,862,412	75.32	80.4	98,292	101.93	877	999,861	95.06
1971	2,055	1,888,878	76.60	80.5	100,840	104.39	1,004	1,189,636	98.78
1972	2,003	1,876,755	78.07	80.6	105,515	109.03	1,133	1,390,509	102.29
1973	1,852	1,743,465	78.44	78.2	104,373	111.29	1,217	1,609,572	110.25
1974	19	4,725	20.48	.5	88	14.97	17	2,947	14.39
1975	18	4,599	20.74	.4	79	15.22	17	2,953	14.67
1976	19	4,783	21.01	.4	75	15.78	17	3,066	14.99
1977	19	4,938	21.75	.4	76	16.91	18	3,426	15.94
1978	19	5,076	22.31	.4	82	18.59	19	3,754	16.72
1979	19	9,448	41.52	.4	170	39.35	20	9,064	38.02
1980	19	8,873	39.18	.3	135	35.85	21	8,702	34.61
1981	19	9,400	41.18	.3	159	42.97	22	10,364	39.57
1982	19	8,039	35.53	.3	139	36.94	22	9,869	36.57
1983	18	7,889	35.99	.3	136	36.45	22	9,846	36.85
1984	18	7,839	36.18	.3	129	37.28	22	10,057	37.41
1985	18	7,620	35.97	.3	134	38.91	23	10,412	37.61
1986	17	7,532	36.02	.3	135	38.65	24	10,976	37.78
1987	17	7,434	36.07	.3	137	39.78	24	10,825	37.71
1988	17	7,354	35.90	.3	131	38.86	24	11,012	37.99

¹ Beginning in January 1974, for the 50 States and the District of Columbia, superseded by Supplemental Security Income program.

² Program initiated October 1950 under the 1950 Social Security Amendments.

³ Beginning in 1974, represents data only for Puerto Rico, Guam, and the Virgin Islands.

9.L General Assistance

Table 9.L1.—Recipients of cash payments and total amount, 1936-88 ¹

Year	Average monthly number (in thousands) of—		Amount of payments			Average number of persons per case
			Total (in thousands)	Average per—		
	Cases	Recipients		Case	Recipient	
1936.....	(2)	³ 4,545	\$437,134	(2)	³ \$8.00	(2)
1940.....	1,410	³ 3,618	404,963	\$23.93	³ 8.30	2.57
1945.....	244	³ 507	87,930	29.70	³ 16.55	2.08
1950.....	523	³ 866	298,262	47.55	³ 22.25	1.66
1955.....	326	785	214,266	54.80	22.74	2.41
1960.....	390	1,071	322,465	68.82	25.10	2.75
1961.....	433	1,182	355,991	68.57	25.11	2.73
1962.....	360	902	292,709	67.81	27.03	2.51
1963.....	349	861	279,623	66.82	27.07	2.47
1964.....	341	782	272,737	66.61	29.07	2.29
1965.....	324	703	259,225	66.69	30.72	2.17
1966.....	297	636	263,866	74.06	34.60	2.14
1967.....	326	713	325,847	83.38	38.07	2.19
1968.....	370	789	421,211	94.79	44.51	2.13
1969.....	403	817	472,360	97.59	48.15	2.03
1970.....	477	957	618,319	107.96	53.82	2.01
1971.....	562	1,009	760,559	112.79	62.82	1.80
1972.....	550	889	740,499	112.22	69.44	1.62
1973.....	504	746	688,502	113.89	76.87	1.48
1974.....	522	758	825,408	131.78	90.70	1.45
1975.....	667	964	1,138,211	142.24	98.40	1.45
1976.....	685	934	1,227,865	149.27	109.56	1.36
1977.....	675	861	1,237,609	152.73	119.74	1.28
1978.....	640	793	1,205,381	156.96	126.62	1.24
1979.....	647	796	1,230,744	158.49	128.84	1.23
1980.....	756	945	1,442,278	158.59	127.18	1.25
1981.....	826	1,006	(2)	(2)	(2)	1.22
1982.....	934	1,141	(2)	(2)	(2)	1.22
1983.....	1,057	1,299	(2)	(2)	(2)	1.23
1984.....	1,110	1,364	(2)	(2)	(2)	1.23
1985.....	1,069	1,326	(2)	(2)	(2)	1.24
1986.....	1,045	1,303	(2)	(2)	(2)	1.25
1987.....	954	1,168	(2)	(2)	(2)	1.22
1988.....	909	1,106	(2)	(2)	(2)	1.22

¹ Data partly estimated. Number of States reporting: 1960-61, 53; 1962 and 1963, 52; 1964-67, 51; 1968, 48; 1969, 47; 1970, 45; 1971-72, 47; 1973-75, 45; 1976, 44; 1977-78, 42; 1979, 43; 1980-82, 41; 1983, 40; 1984, 39; 1985-86, 38;

1987, 36; and 1988, 37.

² Data not available.

³ As of December of each year.

Technical Notes

Tables

10.A1-10.A3 Sampling Variability

Sampling Variability

A substantial number of tables in sections 5 and 6 in this edition of the **Annual Statistical Supplement** present OASDI award and current-pay benefit data based on 1-percent and 10-percent sample files drawn from the Social Security Administration's administrative records. In addition, tables 4.B1-B10 on the taxable earnings of OASDI workers in section 4 and tables 9.C1, 9.C2, 9.F1 and 9.F2 on SSI benefit distributions and diagnoses in section 9 are also based on 1-percent administrative record samples.

Estimates, based on sample data, may differ because of sampling variability from the figures that would have been obtained had all, rather than specified samples, of the records been used. The standard error is a measure of the sampling variability. About 68 percent of all possible probability samples selected with the same specifications will give estimates within one standard error of the figure obtained from a compilation of all records. Similarly, about 95 percent will give estimates within two standard errors and about 99

Table 10.A1.—Approximations of standard errors of estimated number of persons

1-percent file		10-percent file	
Size of estimate (inflated)	Standard error	Size of estimate (inflated)	Standard error
500	250	100	30
1,000	300	500	70
2,500	500	1,000	100
5,000	800	5,000	225
7,500	900	10,000	300
10,000	1,100	50,000	700
25,000	1,700	100,000	1,000
50,000	2,400	500,000	2,200
75,000	3,000	1,000,000	3,200
100,000	3,400	2,000,000	4,300
250,000	5,400	3,000,000	5,300
500,000	7,800	5,000,000	6,500
750,000	9,600	10,000,000	8,500
1,000,000	11,100	20,000,000	9,300
5,000,000	25,800		
10,000,000	36,900		
25,000,000	57,700		
50,000,000	76,100		
75,000,000	82,900		

percent will give estimates within two and one-half standard errors. The standard error of an estimate depends on the design elements such as the method of sampling, sample size, and the estimation process.

Because of the large number of data cells tabulated from the sample files, it is not practical to calculate the standard error for every possible cell. However, standard errors for a large number of cells were estimated. These estimates were used to fit regression curves to provide estimates of approximate standard errors associated with tabulated counts and proportions.

The tables showing the sampling variability provide a general order of magnitude for similar estimates from the various sample files. Table 10.A1 presents approximate standard errors for the estimated number of persons from the 1-percent and the 10-percent files. The reliability of an estimated percentage depends on both the size of the percentage and on the size of the total on which the percentage is based. Data in tables 10.A2 and 10.A3 provide approximations of the standard errors of the estimated percentage of persons in the 1-percent and 10-percent files. The standard errors are expressed in percentage points and the bases shown are in terms of inflated data.

Table 10.A2.—Approximations of standard errors of estimated percentage of persons from 1-percent file

Size of base (inflated)	Estimated percentage				
	2 or 98	5 or 95	10 or 90	25 or 75	50
1,000	4.7	7.3	10.1	14.5	16.8
10,000	1.5	2.3	3.2	4.6	5.3
50,000 .....	.7	1.0	1.4	2.1	2.4
100,000 .....	.5	.7	1.0	1.5	1.7
500,000 .....	.2	.3	.4	.7	.8
1,000,000 .....	.1	.2	.3	.5	.5
5,000,000 .....	.1	.1	.1	.2	.2
10,000,000	(1)	.1	.1	2	2
50,000,000	(1)	(1)	(1)	.1	.1
100,000,000	(1)	(1)	(1)	(1)	(1)

¹ Less than 0.05 percent.

Table 10.A3.—Approximations of standard errors of estimated percentage of persons from 10-percent file

Size of base (inflated)	Estimated percentage				
	2 or 98	5 or 95	10 or 90	25 or 75	50
500	1.9	3.0	4.1	5.9	6.8
1,000	1.3	2.1	2.9	4.1	4.8
2,500 .....	.8	1.3	1.8	2.6	3.0
10,000 .....	.4	.6	.9	1.3	1.5
50,000 .....	.2	.3	.4	.6	.7
100,000 .....	.1	.2	.3	.4	.5
500,000	(1)	.1	.1	.2	.2
1,000,000	(1)	.1	.1	.1	.2
5,000,000	(1)	(1)	(1)	(1)	.1
10,000,000	(1)	(1)	(1)	(1)	(1)
50,000,000	(1)	(1)	(1)	(1)	(1)

¹ Less than 0.05 percent.

CONTACT: Erma Barron/Arthur Kahn (301) 965-0148/0186 for further information.

OASDI Benefit Award Data

The OASDI benefit award data in this edition of the **Annual Statistical Supplement** are derived from two sources:

(1) Monthly award data. The Master Beneficiary Record (MBR) is the major administrative data base for the Social Security program. It is used for the calculation of benefits and the maintenance of information about beneficiaries. Each month, when the MBR is updated, a record of award actions is created. This record is used to prepare award data on a 100-percent basis. Data available each month include types of benefits awarded, sex of beneficiary, and the monthly benefit amounts payable. These data are used to update the time-series tables.

(2) Award data from the OASDI 1-Percent Sample. This source provides monthly award data based on a 1-percent sample derived from the MBR. The 12 monthly files are combined to produce an annual file. In this **Supplement**, the 1-percent sample was used to prepare award tables for 1989, which show detailed data by age, sex, and type of benefit, and distributions by benefit amount. Award data from the 1-percent sample are similar to the data described above. An important difference, however, is the treatment of dual entitlement.

When a retired-worker beneficiary subsequently becomes dually entitled to a secondary benefit as a wife, husband, widow or widower, the secondary benefit is counted as an award in the 100-percent data. In contrast, award data based on the OASDI 1-percent sample do not count the secondary benefit as an award when both benefits are paid from the same trust fund. The latter method appears to provide a better descriptive framework for the presentation of award data. When dual entitlements are counted as awards, the number of awardees is increased and the monthly amount awarded is lowered. The person has already been counted as having received an award when he or she became entitled to the retired-worker benefit, and is counted again upon entitlement to the secondary benefit. The average benefit amount is lowered because the amount recorded for the award for the dually entitled person is only the difference between the amount of the retired-worker benefit and the amount of the secondary benefit.

CONTACT: Joseph Bondar/Mayer Feldman (301) 965-0162/0161 for further information.

Survey of Income and Program Participation (SIPP)

Background

The Survey of Income and Program Participation (SIPP) is a source of information for data not generally available from program records or household surveys. In a three-agency effort, the SIPP was developed during the late 1970's and early 1980's. The three developers were the Office of the Assistant Secretary for Planning and Evaluation and the Office of Research and Statistics of the Social Security Administration, both part of the Department of Health and Human Services, and the Bureau of the Census. Interviewing began in late 1983 under the auspices of the Bureau of the Census. The survey covers the civilian noninstitutionalized resident population, and respondents are interviewed every 4 months over a 2-1/2 year period. An additional panel, with a new sample, is introduced each year.

The survey provides comprehensive information on the economic resources of Americans and on how public transfer and tax programs affect their financial circumstances. The data provide Government policy makers with an improved information base for:

- (1) studying the effectiveness of Government tax and transfer programs,
- (2) estimating future program costs and coverage, and
- (3) evaluating the effects of proposed policy changes.

The survey supplies detailed information on annual and subannual income; participation in public and private transfer programs; and income, earnings, and property taxes. It also measures economic resources other than current cash income. The data on assets, debts, and noncash benefits represent the most important elements of this broader perspective. To support a fuller understanding of the variation in economic resources among individuals and families, information is collected about labor-force activity; current health and disability status; work, health, and marital history; and experience with major public transfer programs. Data on a limited number of expenditure items, such as shelter costs and work expenses, are also obtained.

The focus of the SIPP— participation in public programs, a broad-gauged definition of economic resources, and information about personal background characteristics that condition resources and needs—makes it an important resource for studying the social and economic circumstances of Social Security beneficiaries and Supplemental Security Income (SSI) recipients, and the general aged, disabled, and survivor populations to which they belong. Given the varied arrangements under which individuals receive cash benefits under the Old-Age, Survivors, and Disability Insurance (OASDI)

portions of the Social Security program, it is noteworthy that the SIPP distinguishes among retired-worker, disabled-worker, spouse, widow, and child beneficiaries. Because it lacks this capability, the Census Bureau's Current Population Survey has been of limited use in analyzing the social and economic characteristics of different types of OASDI beneficiaries.

Beginning with estimates for August 1985 presented in the 1989 **Supplement**, estimates by type of OASDI benefit are based on Social Security program information that was matched to SIPP public use files and edited to be consistent with information reported in the survey on Social Security benefit receipt, Medicare coverage, age, sex, and marital status.¹ In previous years, type of OASDI benefit was identified on the basis of extensive manipulation of information contained in public use data sets.

The SIPP-based tables present data as of May 1986 on: (1) the composition and level of cash income and the receipt of noncash benefits by individuals with different types of Social Security (OASDI) benefits (tables 5.A11-A13); (2) the general socioeconomic characteristics, including living arrangements, of persons aged 18-64 who receive OASDI or SSI payments based on disability (tables

3.C-9-C11); and (3) similar socioeconomic information about SSI recipients aged 18 or older (tables 9.A6-A7). The final table (3.D1) measures the major components of retirement status: labor-force status and the receipt of income from Social Security and employer pensions. It is expected that a time series based on this information will be useful in monitoring trends in the age at retirement. The unit of analysis used in each table is the individual beneficiary. Demographic and economic characteristics are shown at the person, family, or household level.

Because the SIPP is a sample survey, caution should be exercised when these data are compared with data based on program records or other household surveys. For example, by design, the survey does not cover the entire beneficiary population (persons living in institutions and outside the 50 States and the District of Columbia are excluded), and estimates may pertain to different time periods. Other definitional differences may also affect the data. In addition, survey estimates are subject to sampling and nonsampling error. Standard errors, discussed in the note that appears at the end of this section, primarily indicate the magnitude of sampling error. Although they also partially measure the effect of some nonsampling errors of response and enumeration, standard errors do not measure systematic biases in the data. (In the absence of sampling error, bias is the difference between the survey estimate and the desired value for a given characteristic.) Some sense of the degree of bias affecting income and program participation estimates from the SIPP is provided in SSA's Office of Research and Statistics Working Paper No. 39 "Reflections on the

Income Estimates from the Initial Panel of the Survey of Income and Program Participation (SIPP)."

Finally, since the full extent of nonsampling error is not known, particular care should be exercised in the interpretation of estimates based on a relatively small number of cases or on small differences between estimates.

The following publications from the Bureau of the Census **Current Population Reports** (P-70 series) provide an introduction to the range of information that is collected by SIPP and is of special relevance to the populations served by the Social Security Administration:

Household Wealth and Asset Ownership: 1984, No. 7, 1986

Disability, Functional Limitation, and Health Insurance Coverage: 1984/85, No. 8, 1986

Male-Female Differences in Work Experience, Occupation, and Earnings: 1984, No. 10, 1987

Pensions: Worker Coverage and Retirement Benefits, 1984, No. 12, 1987

Who's Helping Out? Support Networks Among American Families, No. 13, 1988

Characteristics of Persons Receiving Benefits from Major Assistance Programs, No. 14, 1989

Transitions in Income and Poverty Status: 1984-85, No. 15, 1989

These reports are available from the Superintendent of Documents, U.S. Government Printing Office, Washington, DC 20402.

In addition, SSA analysts have conducted research focusing on the

¹ The matching activity required to identify type of OASDI benefit was undertaken as part of a joint statistical project between SSA and the Bureau of the Census under the aegis of the agencies' 1967 Memorandum of Agreement on the Exchange of Statistical Information and Service. All work involving the development and analysis of the matched data set at SSA has been carried out, subject to the strictest confidentiality safeguards, by SSA employees acting as special sworn employees of the Bureau of the Census.

social and economic characteristics of OASDI beneficiaries and the general aged population. Six of these studies are:

Del Bene, Linda and Denton R. Vaughan, "Health Needs and Economic Resources of the Aged," **American Statistical Association, 1989 Proceedings of the Social Statistics Section**, Washington, DC, 1990;

Grad, Susan, "Income and Assets of Social Security Beneficiaries by Type of Benefit," **Social Security Bulletin**, January 1989, pages 2-10;

_____, "Income Change at Retirement," **Social Security Bulletin**, January 1990, pages 2-10;

Radner, Daniel B., "Net Worth and Financial Assets of Age Groups in 1984," **Social Security Bulletin**, March 1989, pages 2-15;

_____, "Assessing the Economic Status of the Aged and Nonaged Using Alternative Income-Wealth Measures," **Social Security Bulletin**, March 1990, pages 2-14; and

Vaughan, Denton R., "Development and Evaluation of a Survey-Based Type of Benefit Classification for the Social Security Program," **Social Security Bulletin**, January 1989, pages 12-16.

Note on Sampling Error

Because SIPP estimates are based on a sample, they may differ somewhat from the figures that would have been obtained if a complete census had been taken using the same questionnaire, instructions, and enumerators. The uncertainty that arises from using a sample is referred to as sampling error. The magnitude of sampling error for a given statistic is indicated by its standard error.

Although the Bureau of the Census has calculated standard errors for a number of different types of survey estimates, they are not available for OASDI and SSI recipients *per se*. There is good reason to believe that the magnitude of sampling error for estimates concerning OASDI and SSI beneficiaries varies by type of benefit and that, in turn, standard errors for such estimates may be quite different from those associated with the characteristics for which published standard errors are available. Consequently, the Office of Research and Statistics has developed standard error

estimates specifically tailored to the population of OASDI and SSI recipients. A detailed discussion of these standard errors and their use was published in the October 1988 **Social Security Bulletin** (Vol. 51, No. 10, pages 4-21).

These standard errors were estimated using the SIPP sample as it existed after the completion of the first interview of the 1984 panel. Because of substantial sample reductions affecting the later interviews of the 1984 panel, and each subsequent panel, the procedures appropriate for the initial interviews of the 1984 panel must be modified for use with later 1984 panel interviews and subsequent panels. Given the sample size of the 1986 panel, the user may derive approximate standard errors for estimates of OASDI and SSI beneficiary characteristics that appear in this year's **Supplement** by multiplying standard errors calculated according to the procedures described in the October 1988 **Social Security Bulletin** by a factor of 1.4.

CONTACT: Barry Bye/Denton Vaughan (301) 965-5513/(202) 282-7064 for further information.

Poverty Data

Table 3.E1 presents the weighted average poverty thresholds for the United States for 1959-90. Tables 3.E2-3.E6 present detailed data on the extent of poverty in the United States in 1959-88. Table 3.E8 presents poverty guidelines by family size, for the contiguous United States, Alaska, and Hawaii, for 1965-90, issued by the Department of Health and Human Services. Poverty thresholds are used primarily for statistical purposes, while poverty guidelines are used for administrative purposes. The guidelines are used to determine the financial eligibility criteria for a number of Federal Government programs.

The conceptual framework for the measurement of poverty, originally developed in 1964 by Mollie Orshansky of the Social Security Administration, was revised by Federal interagency committees in 1969 and 1981. The statistical poverty levels consist of a set of thresholds that vary by family size and composition. The poverty index is a statistical measure based on income-food expenditure patterns (from the Department of Agriculture's 1955 Household Food Consumption Survey) and the minimum adequate "American style" diet included in the Department of Agriculture's 1961 economy food plan. (See Bureau of the Census, "Money Income and Poverty Status in the United States: 1989," **Current Population**

Reports: Consumer Income, Series P-60, No. 168, Appendix A, for an explanation of the poverty definition.)

These income criteria for determining the extent of poverty in the United States have become the basis for the official statistics issued annually by the Bureau of the Census in "Poverty in the United States," **Current Population Reports: Consumer Income**, Series P-60. The poverty levels are adjusted to reflect changes in the annual average Consumer Price Index (CPI) (see Bureau of the Census, "Revision in Poverty Statistics, 1959 to 1968," **Current Population Reports: Special Studies**, Series P-23, No. 28; and Directive No. 14, "Definition of Poverty for Statistical Purposes," **Statistical Policy Handbook, 1978**, Office of Federal Statistical Policy and Standards, Department of Commerce).

The poverty income guidelines, a rounded version of the poverty thresholds, vary by family size, and there are separate sets of guidelines for the two noncontiguous States (Hawaii and Alaska). The guidelines are used for determining whether a person or family is financially eligible for assistance or services under a particular Federal program. Authorizing legislation or regulations for specific programs indicate whether a program uses the poverty guidelines as one of several

eligibility criteria, uses a modification of the guidelines (for example, 130 percent or 185 percent of the guidelines), or uses them for purposes of targeting assistance or services.

The poverty index was originally developed at a time when the noncash benefits for both nonneedy and needy families were relatively small and unimportant. It was, therefore, developed as a measure of income inadequacy of money income only. Nonmoney income is, therefore, not currently considered in calculating the poverty thresholds. Whether these poverty thresholds would also serve as a measure of income inadequacy for income distributions that include nonmoney as well as money income is an issue that requires serious analytical consideration.

Data on the poverty population and on family and personal income are collected in the March Current Population Survey (CPS). Data from the March survey are also known as the Annual Demographic File. Following the standard Census Bureau definition, the family is defined as two or more persons related by blood, marriage, or adoption and residing together. "Income" refers to money income from all sources, including public income transfers, but before Federal, State, or local personal income taxes. Money income does not reflect the fact that many families receive part of their income in kind—in the form of nonmoney transfers such as employee use of business transportation and facilities, employer-paid health insurance and other employer-supported fringe benefits, Medicare, Medicaid, food stamps, and housing assistance. Many farm families receive part of their income in the form of rent-free housing or goods produced and consumed by the family. Beginning in March 1980, the Census Bureau began supplementing data on annual

family money income with information on the number of households receiving certain selected public and private noncash benefits. For information on characteristics of recipients of selected noncash benefits, see Bureau of the Census,

"Characteristics of Households and Persons Receiving Selected Noncash Benefits: 1980 (With Comparable Data for 1979),"

Current Population Reports:

Consumer Income, Series P-60, No. 131, and subsequent reports.

The Census Bureau is examining procedures for valuing benefits but there is as yet no consensus on how to assign a money value to such benefits. Results of this "valuation" work, described as "experimental" and "exploratory in nature," appear in the Bureau of the Census, "Measuring the Effect of Benefits and Taxes on Income and Poverty: 1989," **Current Population Reports: Consumer Income**, Series P-60, No. 169-RD. This report suggests that if specific taxes had been deducted and selected government benefits had been counted as income without changing the current poverty threshold, the official estimate of poverty for 1989 would have been between a low of 8.9 percent and a high of 20.0 percent, depending on the range of benefits valued and the method used.

Before 1980, for statistical classification of families as poor, detailed poverty thresholds were applied separately for 124 family situations which allowed for the number of adults and children, sex of family householder, and whether the family lived on a farm. The current matrix of poverty thresholds used by the Census Bureau to determine the poverty status of families and unrelated individuals consists of a set of 48 thresholds arranged in a two-dimensional matrix by family size (from one person, that is, unrelated

individuals, to nine or more persons) cross-classified by the presence and number of family members under age 18 (from no children to eight or more children present). Unrelated individuals and two-person families are further differentiated by the age of the individual or family householder (under age 65 and aged 65 or older).

The poverty thresholds generally cited for specified family sizes represent the weighted average of individual thresholds for families of different composition at that size. From 1969 to 1980, families living on farms were assumed to need 85 percent of the cash income of corresponding nonfarm families.

(Figures for prior years were retabulated retrospectively on this basis.) Several changes were implemented with the 1980 Census and the March 1982 CPS:

- (1) elimination of separate thresholds for farm families,
- (2) elimination (through appropriate averaging) of separate thresholds for female-householder and "all other" families, and (3) extension of the poverty matrix to make the largest family size category "nine persons or more" rather than "seven or more persons" (see

Current Population Reports:

Consumer Income, cited earlier).

The total money income of each family in the CPS sample is tested against the appropriate poverty threshold to determine the poverty status of that family. If the family's total income is less than its corresponding cutoff, the family is classified as being below the poverty level. The average threshold for a given family size is the weighted average threshold for that group obtained by multiplying the threshold for each family size subcategory by the number of families in that subcategory. These products are then aggregated across the entire range of family-size categories, and the total

aggregate is divided by the total number of families in the group to yield the weighted average threshold at the poverty level for that family size.

Since 1973, the poverty income guidelines have been computed from the official poverty threshold by increasing the weighted average poverty thresholds by the percentage change in the Consumer Price Index (CPI-U) during the preceding year and rounding the value for a family of four up to the next higher \$50. All family sizes above and below four are computed by adding or subtracting equal dollar amounts derived from the average difference between poverty lines, for families with one to eight persons, rounded to the nearest multiple of \$20.

Once a year, in March, the sample of U.S. households interviewed in the monthly CPS is asked to provide information on household members' incomes during the preceding calendar year. Survey experience indicates that respondents tend to underreport their income in household surveys. There is almost no underreporting of wage or salary income. Underreporting is most pronounced for dividends, interest, and workers' compensation; less pronounced for veterans' payments, public assistance, and private pensions and modest for Social Security and Federal retirement programs. The proportion of nonresponses to CPS income questions is greater among middle-income and higher-income families than among lower-income families.

It should be noted that changes have occurred in the sample size, content, and procedures of the CPS over the years. Since 1959—the

first year for which statistics using the current official definition are available—the number of households interviewed has changed, the definition of farm residence was altered, the number of income types separately identified has been increased, and more sophisticated allocation procedures have been developed for income items respondents failed to report. Medians computed by the Bureau of the Census for 1979 through 1987 were calculated using Pareto interpolation if the median estimate contained high income persons, families, and households. All median incomes for 1975 and earlier and those for years after 1987 were computed using linear interpolation. Because of these changes, the income and poverty data and medians as reported yearly by the Census Bureau do not in the strictest sense form a continuous series.

The major modifications introduced in March 1980 rendered interpretation of change from 1978 to 1979 particularly difficult. In March 1980, the sample size was expanded considerably. The number and type of questions relating to income received in 1979 changed, as did the procedure for allocating the reported income among family members. The description of family structure was changed—eliminating secondary families and replacing the concept of "family head" with that of "householder" or "reference person." Such modifications result in adding to the number of households designated as having a female head some husband-wife families that formerly would have been classified as having a male head. Another consequence is the sharp rise in the number of

households—poor and nonpoor alike—credited with income received from dividends, interest, and rent, or from pensions other than Social Security. The 1978-79 increase in these characteristics is much greater than one would normally expect for a single year and should not be attributed to economic and social factors alone.

The increased sample size means that income and related data are now being obtained from twice as many households as were interviewed in the early years of the CPS. Accordingly, current poverty population estimates are subject to considerably smaller sampling errors than the estimates for the initial years of the poverty series. Comparison of data for 1979 (obtained in March 1980) with those for 1978 and earlier years should make allowance for the differences in survey techniques. Moreover, data for 1980 (collected in March 1981), have been adjusted to new controls introduced in the 1980 Census. Some summary data for 1979 have been adjusted to facilitate comparison and may differ from data presented here (see Bureau of the Census, **Current Population Reports, Consumer Income**, Series P-60, Nos. 130, 133, 138, 144, 147, 152, 158, 160, 163, 164-RD-1, 166, 168, 169-RD, and 170-RD).

CONTACT: Joan Loeff/Gordon Fisher (301) 965-0180/ (202) 245-7316 for further information.

List of Abbreviations

AB	Aid to the Blind
AFDC	Aid to Families with Dependent Children
AFDC-UP	Aid to Families with Dependent Children-Unemployed Parents
AIME	Average Indexed Monthly Earnings
AMW	Average Monthly Wage
APTD	Aid to the Permanently and Totally Disabled
COBRA	Consolidated Omnibus Budget Reconciliation Act
CPI-U	Consumer Price Index for All Urban Consumers
CPI-W	Consumer Price Index for Urban Wage Earners and Clerical Workers
CPS	Current Population Survey
CWEP	Community Work Experience Program
DI	Disability Insurance
DRG	Diagnosis-Related Group
ESRD	End-Stage Renal Disease
FICA	Federal Insurance Contributions Act
FMAP	Federal Medical Assistance Percentage
FY	Fiscal Year
GA	General Assistance
GNP	Gross National Product
HHS	Department of Health and Human Services
HI	Hospital Insurance
HHA	Home Health Agency
HMO	Health Maintenance Organization
ICF	Intermediate-Care Facility
JOBS	Job Opportunities and Basic Skills Training
LIHEAP	Low-Income Home Energy Assistance Program
MBC	Monthly Benefit Credited
MBR	Master Beneficiary Record
MCCA	Medicare Catastrophic Coverage Act

MCCRA	Medicare Catastrophic Coverage Repeal Act
OAA	Old-Age Assistance
OBRA	Omnibus Budget Reconciliation Act
OASDI	Old-Age, Survivors, and Disability Insurance
OASI	Old-Age and Survivors Insurance
OEO	Office of Economic Opportunity
OMB	Office of Management and Budget
PIA	Primary Insurance Amount
PIB	Primary Insurance Benefit
PPS	Prospective Payment System
QC	Quarter of Coverage
SECA	Self-Employment Contributions Act
SIPP	Survey of Income and Program Participation
SMI	Supplementary Medical Insurance
SNF	Skilled-Nursing Facility
SSA	Social Security Administration
SSI	Supplemental Security Income
SGA	Substantial Gainful Activity
TEFRA	Tax Equity and Fiscal Responsibility Act
TFP	Thrifty Food Plan
VA	Department of Veterans' Affairs
WIN	Work Incentive Program

Glossary of Program Terms

**Actuarial reduction
(OASDI)**

See "Benefit reduction."

Age (OASDI)

In current-pay benefit data tables, the age classification is based on the age of the person at his or her last birthday. In award data, age is either age in month of award or age in year of award, as specified in tables.

Aged beneficiary (OASDI)

A person who qualifies for benefits on the basis of age rather than on the basis of child care or disability.

Aged enrollee (Medicare)

A person aged 65 or older enrolled in the Medicare program.

Aged person (SSI)

A person aged 65 or older. Excludes persons whose eligibility is based on blindness or disability and who are classified as blind or disabled even if they are aged 65 or older.

**Aid to Families with
Dependent Children (AFDC)**

Money payments with respect to a dependent child or children; includes money payments to meet the needs of the parent(s) or needy relative with whom the child is living and the needs of any other individual living in the same home who is considered essential to the well-being of the child if the resources and the needs of such individual are taken into account in determining the amount of the money payment.

Allowance (DI)

A determination that a worker is entitled to a cash disability benefit award or to the establishment of a period of disability because of an inability to work by reason of any physical or mental impairment.

**Amount reimbursed
(Medicare, HI, and
institutional billing under SMI)**

The amount recorded on an individual bill paid by an intermediary to a provider for covered services. The amount reimbursed excludes the applicable deductible and coinsurance, which are the responsibility of the Medicare enrollees served. For hospitals paid under the prospective payment system, which began to be phased in October 1, 1983 and has been fully implemented since October 1, 1987, the billing reimbursement shown on an individual bill represents the amount paid for the particular diagnosis related group (DRG) into which the patient was classified. Excluded are reimbursements for non-DRG related pass-through costs such as direct medical education, kidney acquisitions, certain bad debts, and for the indirect medical education adjustment. Hospitals and other institutions were paid under the reasonable cost method prior to October 1983. Under the reasonable cost method, billing reimbursements paid by intermediaries are based on an interim rate (either per diem, a percent of charges, or an all-inclusive rate), which is later adjusted at the end of each provider's fiscal year on the basis of audited reasonable costs of operation. The interim amount reimbursed, as shown on the bill, is an approximation of ultimate reimbursement and excludes any retroactive adjustments or lump-sum interim payments.

Amount reimbursed (Medicare, physicians, and suppliers under SMI)	The amount reimbursed on an individual claim is the amount paid by a carrier to a physician or supplier (for an assigned claim) or a beneficiary (for an unassigned claim).
Annual maximum taxable limit (HI)	Annual dollar amount (\$125,000 in 1991) above which earnings in employment covered under the HI program are not taxable. Before 1991, the maximum taxable limit was the same amount for both the OASDI and HI programs. See table 2.A1 for maximum amounts for previous years. (Also referred to as "applicable contribution base.")
Annual maximum taxable limit (OASDI)	Annual dollar amount (\$51,300 in 1990 and \$53,400 in 1991) above which earnings in employment covered under the OASDI program are neither taxable nor creditable for benefit computation purposes. See table 2.A1 for maximum taxable amounts for previous years. (Also referred to as "contribution and benefit base," "annual creditable maximum," "taxable maximum," and "maximum taxable.")
Approved bill (Medicare, HI, and institutional billing under SMI)	A bill submitted by a provider of services to an intermediary and approved for payment by the intermediary. Inpatient hospital bills reimbursed under the prospective payment system are submitted for payment after discharge. There is usually one bill for each stay or discharge. Inpatient hospital bills reimbursed under the reasonable cost method may be submitted before discharge for payment of part of an inpatient hospital stay, as well as after discharge for the full stay or for the remaining part of the stay not covered by the interim bill. Under reasonable cost reimbursement, an approved inpatient hospital bill does not necessarily equal a complete stay or discharge.
Assignment rate (Medicare, SMI)	See "Total assignment rate."
Auxiliary benefit (OASDI)	See "Dependent's benefit."
Average indexed monthly earnings—AIME (OASDI)	<p>The amount of earnings used in determining the primary insurance amount (PIA) for most workers who attain age 62, become disabled, or die after 1978. Indexing creates an earnings record that reflects the value of the individual's previous earnings relative to national average earnings in the indexing year. The indexing year is the second year before the year in which the worker attains age 62, becomes disabled, or dies. Taxable earnings after the indexing year are counted at their nominal value. For widow(er)s first eligible after December 1984, the indexing year applicable to the deceased worker's earnings may alternatively be the second year before the widow(er)s date of eligibility for survivors benefits if a higher benefit results.</p> <p>Earnings are indexed by multiplying the worker's taxable earnings for each year after 1950 through the indexing year by the average wages of all workers for the indexing year, and dividing by the average wages of all workers for the year being indexed. Once the earnings record has been indexed, the AIME is computed by—</p> <ol style="list-style-type: none"> (1) determining the number of computation years—the number of years after 1950 (or the year of attainment of age 21, if later) and up to the year in which the worker attains age 62, becomes disabled, or dies, minus dropout years, generally 5 (minimum number of computation years is 2); (2) selecting the actual computation years, based on highest earnings after indexing, from any years after 1950; and (3) dividing the sum of earnings in the computation years by the total number of months in the computation years. <p>For workers becoming entitled to disability benefits after June 1980, the number of dropout years varies by the age attained in year of disability onset. The number is 0, 1, 2, 3, 4, and 5, respectively, for workers aged 26 or younger, 27-31, 32-36, 37-41, 42-46, and 47 or older. Effective for months after June 1981, however, disabled workers under age 37 may obtain up to 3 additional dropout years (3, 2, and 1,</p>

respectively, for those aged 26 or younger, 27-31, and 32-36) for years otherwise included as computation years in which the worker had no earnings and was living with a child (of the worker or his or her spouse) under age 3.

Average monthly wage— AMW (OASDI)

The amount of earnings used as the basis for determining the primary insurance amount (PIA) for workers who attained age 62, became disabled, or died before 1979, and also under a transitional guarantee computation for workers who attained age 62 in 1979-83. The AMW is computed by—

- (1) determining the number of computation years—the number of years after 1950 (or the year of attainment of age 21, if later) and up to the year in which the worker attains age 62 (age 65 for men born before January 2, 1911, and the later of age 62 or the year 1975 for men born after January 1, 1911), becomes disabled, or dies, minus dropout years, generally 5 (minimum number of computation years is 2);
- (2) selecting the actual computation years, based on highest earnings (up to the amount of the annual maximum taxable earnings in each year), from any years after 1950; and
- (3) dividing the sum of earnings in the computation years by the total number of months in the computation years.

See the last paragraph under AIME for special dropout rules for disabled workers.

An alternative computation method takes into account the worker's earnings after 1936. The method yielding the highest PIA is used.

The transitional guarantee computation is applicable to workers who attained age 62 in 1979-83, and to survivors of such workers (if the PIA under the transitional guarantee computation is higher than under the AIME method). It excludes earnings beginning with the year of attainment of age 62.

Award (OASDI)

An action following a determination that an individual is entitled to a specified type of benefit. The action adds the individual to the Social Security benefit rolls maintained for that type of benefit and is counted as an award in a particular month. Award actions are processed not only for new entrants to the benefit rolls but also for persons already on the rolls whose benefits in one category are terminated but who become entitled to another type of benefit. These actions are called conversions. Two frequent events causing conversions are the attainment of age 65 by a disabled worker and the death of a retired or disabled worker. When a disabled worker attains age 65, the worker benefit and the benefits of spouses and children are converted to the retirement category. Upon the death of a disabled worker, benefits for children are converted to the survivor child category and benefits for spouses caring for these children are converted to widowed mothers and fathers benefits. Benefits for spouses of retired and disabled workers who are entitled because of age are converted to nondisabled widows and widowers benefits upon the death of the worker. The above conversions are counted in the award data. Children of retired workers who are converted to children of deceased workers upon the death of the worker are not counted in the award data.

Awards may result in the immediate payment of benefits (currently payable awards). If an individual does not qualify for payable benefits due to any of the reasons listed under "withholding," conditional or deferred awards are processed. Deferred awards are those in which benefits are scheduled to begin in a specified month. If benefits are withheld for an indefinite period, a conditional award is prepared. Since September 1965, most conditional and deferred awards for beneficiaries aged 65 or older have been for individuals who apply for Social Security benefits in order to become eligible for Medicare but have benefits offset due to the earnings test.

Legislation enacted in 1980 permits individuals aged 65 or older to file for Medicare without applying for Social Security benefits. These individuals are not counted in the award data until they actually apply for Social Security.

Bend points

The dollar amounts defining the average monthly earnings or AIME brackets in the benefit formulas. See table 2.A7.

Beneficiary (OASDI)	A person who has been awarded benefits on the basis of his or her own or another's earnings record. The benefits may be either in current-payment status or withheld.
Benefit-family group (OASDI)	See "Family classification."
Benefit period (Medicare, HI)	A period of time for measuring the availability and use of inpatient services in a hospital or skilled-nursing facility. Also known as a "spell of illness," it begins with the first day not included in a previous benefit period and ends when the individual has not been in any hospital or skilled-nursing facility for 60 consecutive days. For calendar year 1989, the term was not used in conjunction with inpatient hospital services as these services were unlimited under the 1988 Medicare Catastrophic Coverage Act (MCCA). The 1989 Medicare Catastrophic Coverage Repeal Act (MCCRA) returned to the benefit period measure.
Benefit reduction (OASDI)	<p>Reduction in monthly benefit amount payable (1) on entitlement at ages 62-64 if the beneficiary is a retired worker, a wife or husband of a retired or disabled worker (with entitlement not based on caring for a child beneficiary), or a divorced spouse; (2) on entitlement at ages 60-64 if the beneficiary is a widow, widower, or a surviving divorced spouse or (3) on entitlement, in case of disability, at ages 50-59 if the beneficiary is a widow, widower, or surviving divorced spouse.</p> <p>At the time of award, the following reductions in benefit amount are made for—</p> <ul style="list-style-type: none"> a retired-worker beneficiary: 5/9 of 1 percent for each month of entitlement before age 65 (maximum reduction of 20 percent); a wife or husband beneficiary: 25/36 of 1 percent for each month of entitlement before age 65 (maximum reduction of 25 percent); a nondisabled widow or widower or surviving divorced spouse: 19/40 of 1 percent for each month of entitlement before age 65 (maximum reduction of 28.5 percent); and a disabled widow or widower or surviving divorced spouse under age 60: 28.5 percent. <p>The benefit continues to be paid at a reduced rate even after age 65, except that the reduced rate is refigured at age 65 for all beneficiaries and also at age 62 for a widow, widower, or a surviving divorced spouse to omit months for which the reduced benefit was not paid and to take into account any additional earnings.</p> <p>A disabled-worker benefit may also be reduced if it is payable to a beneficiary already entitled to a reduced retired-worker, widow's, or widower's benefit, with the reduction related to the number of months before age 65 a reduced benefit was actually drawn.</p>
Benefits in force (OASDI)	The number of persons with benefits in force is the sum of persons with benefits in current-payment status and persons with benefits withheld.
Benefits paid (OASDI)	The amounts disbursed for benefits by the Department of the Treasury in specified periods, including the amount of SMI premiums deducted from the checks.
Benefits terminated (OASDI)	See "Terminations."
Benefits withheld (OASDI)	See "Withholding."
Bill (Medicare, SMI)	A request for payment from or on behalf of a patient for services provided by a physician or supplier. Each bill may include one or more covered services provided by a single physician or supplier on the same or different days. Only bills for which some payment is made under SMI are included in the data.
Blind person (SSI)	A person having 20/200 or less vision in the better eye with the use of correcting lenses, or with tunnel vision of 20 degrees or less, or who met the October 1972

State definition of blindness and received payments under the State's program of Aid to the Blind (AB) in December 1973. Persons aged 65 or older who receive SSI because they are blind are classified as blind rather than aged.

Carrier (Medicare, SMI)	Nongovernment organization authorized to determine amounts of payments due noninstitutional providers and to make payments for covered services provided SMI enrollees. (For HI/SMI institutional providers, see "Intermediary.")
Charges (Medicare, SMI)	Amounts allowed by carriers for specific services and procedures, determined on the basis of a physician's or supplier's customary charges for the service and on the prevailing charges in the locality for similar services. The amount allowed, also known as the "reasonable charge," cannot be higher than that applicable for the carrier's own policyholders for similar services under comparable circumstances.
Child (SSI)	An unmarried blind or disabled person who is not the head of a household and who is either under age 18 or aged 18-21 and regularly attending school.
Childhood disability benefit (OASDI)	See "Disabled child's benefit."
Child recipient (AFDC)	Each dependent child who meets the criteria is a child recipient.
Child's benefit (OASDI)	A monthly benefit payment to a child or eligible grandchild of a retired or disabled worker or of a deceased worker who died fully or currently insured if the child or grandchild is under age 18, or an elementary or secondary student aged 18-19 (before May 1985, benefits were payable to certain postsecondary students), or a disabled person aged 18 or older whose disability began before age 22. A grandchild is eligible for benefits on the earnings record of a grandparent (or the grandparent's spouse) if the following conditions are met: (1) The child must live with the grandparent in the United States, (2) the child must be dependent on the grandparent for at least half of his or her support, and (3) if the parents of the child are alive and not disabled, the grandparent must be deceased and the child adopted by the grandparent's surviving spouse. Child beneficiaries under age 18 and student beneficiaries must be unmarried. Benefits to disabled adult children (also referred to as childhood disability beneficiaries) can be continued if they marry certain other Social Security beneficiaries.
Clinic services (Medicaid)	Services furnished to outpatients by a facility not part of a hospital but organized and operated to provide services to outpatients.
Coinsurance amount (Medicare, HI)	Share paid by the patient for covered services above the deductible amount. In 1991, the patient pays \$157 for each day of inpatient hospital services furnished from the 61st day through the 90th day of services for each benefit period and \$314 for each day of the 60 day lifetime reserve that is used. For skilled-nursing services in 1991, the patient pays \$78.50 a day from the 21st through the 100th day of care in a benefit period. (See table 2.B1.)
Coinsurance amount (Medicare, SMI)	Share paid by the patient for covered services above the deductible for the calendar year. The program pays 80 percent of costs or charges allowed for covered services, after the deductible is met. The individual is responsible for 20 percent of allowed charges on assigned claims. On unassigned claims the individual is responsible for the remainder of all charges; however, in 1991 doctors who do not accept assignment may charge no more than 125 percent of Medicare approved fees. (See table 2.B1.)
Computation starting date (OASDI)	December 31 of either 1936 or 1950. Taxable earnings after the applicable starting date are counted in computing average monthly earnings (only December 31, 1950, applicable in computing average indexed monthly earnings).
Continuation of Medicare coverage for the disabled (DI and Medicare, HI)	For persons who engage in substantial gainful activity but continue to have a disabling condition, Medicare coverage is continued for 39 months following the completion of a trial work period.

Contributions (OASDHI)	<p>The amount based on a percent of earnings, up to an annual maximum, that must be paid by—</p> <ol style="list-style-type: none"> (1) employers and employees on wages from employment under the Federal Insurance Contributions Act, and (2) the self-employed on net earnings from self-employment under the Self-Employed Contributions Act, and (3) States on the wages of State and local government employees covered under the Social Security Act through voluntary agreements under section 218 of the Act. <p>Generally, employers withhold contributions from wages, add an equal amount of contributions, and pay both on a current basis. For annual maximum taxable earnings limit and contribution rates, see table 2.A1. The term contributions includes taxes for OASDI and HI.</p>
Conversion of benefits from one type to another (OASDI)	See "Award."
Converted (transferred) from State programs (SSI)	Persons eligible to receive cash assistance (OAA, AB, or APTD payments) under Titles I, X, or XIV (or XVI as in effect before 1974) of the Social Security Act for December 1973 who were transferred to the SSI program, effective January 1974.
Covered charges (Medicare, HI)	Amount billed by providers for covered services.
Covered days of care (Medicare, HI)	The number of days of care for which claims have been approved for payment. Because of interim claims for part of a hospital stay, the number of covered days of care per claim may not represent the number of covered days of care per discharge.
Covered employment (OASDI)	All employment and self-employment creditable for Social Security purposes. Almost every kind of employment and self-employment is covered under the program. In a few employment situations, for example, religious orders under a vow of poverty, foreign affiliates of American employers, or State and local governments, coverage must be elected by the employer. However, effective July 1991, coverage is mandatory for State and local employees who are not participating in a public employee retirement system. In a few situations, for example, ministers or self-employed members of certain religious groups, workers can opt out of coverage. Even though employment is covered, not all earnings may be taxable and creditable. See table 2.A1 for taxable and creditable wages and income from self-employment.
Covered services (Medicare)	Services and supplies specified as covered by law (including those for which no payment was made because the deductible was not met).
Current-payment status (OASDI)	Benefit being paid for a given month with or without deductions, provided the deductions add to less than a full month's benefit. The amount shown is before deduction for the supplementary medical insurance premium. A benefit in current-payment status at the end of a month is usually payable in the first week of the following month.
Deductible (Medicare, HI)	Specified amount to be paid by the patient for covered services before reimbursement begins. In 1991, the patient must pay the first \$628 of inpatient hospital expenses in a benefit period. (See table 2.B1.)
Deductible (Medicare, SMI)	The expenses for covered services in each calendar year that must be paid by the patient before reimbursement begins. In 1991, the deductible was increased to \$100. (See table 2.B1.)
Deeming (SSI)	Taking into account the income and resources of essential persons and certain relatives who live with an SSI recipient when determining the amount of the payment. Relatives are the ineligible spouses of adult recipients and the ineligible parents of child recipients under age 18.

For noncitizens applying for SSI within 3 years of their entry into the United States, the income and resources of their immigration sponsor are taken into account. This does not apply to those who become blind or disabled after entry, to refugees, or to those granted political asylum.

Delayed retirement credit (OASDI)

A credit due a worker for delaying retirement after attainment of age 65 provided the worker (1) was fully insured, (2) had attained age 65 but was not yet age 70 (age 72 before January 1984), and (3) did not receive benefits because he or she had not filed an application or was working. Each monthly credit serves as a basis for increasing the monthly benefit (unless the benefit is based on a special minimum PIA) by specified percentages that depend on the year the worker attains age 62. The monthly credit was 1/12 of 1 percent for workers who attained age 62 before 1979 and 1/4 of 1 percent for workers who attained age 62 from 1979 through 1986. The corresponding monthly credits for workers who attain age 62 after 1986 are shown under OASDI History of Provisions, Type of Monthly Benefits, Insured Worker, 1983 Act. The increase is applicable to the worker's monthly benefit amount but not to his or her PIA. Hence, auxiliary benefits are generally not affected. The exception is that a surviving (including divorced) spouse receiving widow(er)'s benefits may be entitled, for months after May 1978, to an increase based on the increase that had been applied to the benefit of the deceased worker or for which the worker was eligible at the time of death.

For benefits payable for months before 1979, beneficiaries could not receive delayed retirement credits if they had received a reduced benefit because of entitlement before age 65. Benefits for these individuals were recomputed effective January 1979 to give them the 1/12 of 1 percent credit for any increment month.

Dental services (Medicaid)

Services, including ancillary services, provided by a dentist in the practice of his or her profession.

Dependent child (AFDC)

A needy child who has been deprived of parental support or care by reason of the death, continued absence from the home, or physical or mental incapacity of a parent or, at the option of the States, who is deprived of such support or care because the parent is unemployed as defined in Federal regulations. The needy child must be living with his or her father, mother, grandfather, grandmother, brother, sister, stepfather, stepmother, stepbrother, stepsister, uncle, aunt, first cousin, nephew, or niece (including such relatives of half-blood; preceding generations as denoted by prefixes of grand, great, or great-great; and persons who have legally adopted the child or the child's parent) in a place of residence maintained by one or more of such relatives as his or her or their own home.

Dependent's benefit (OASDI)

Monthly benefit payable to a spouse or child of a retired or disabled worker.

Determination of continuing disability (DI)

A determination as to whether a person who has been under a disability within the meaning of the law is still under such disability.

Direct deposit (OASDI and SSI)

A procedure by which beneficiaries elect to have their monthly benefit checks sent directly to financial institutions they designate.

Disability (DI)

The inability to engage in substantial gainful activity by reason of any medically determinable physical or mental impairment that can be expected to result in death or to last for a continuous period of not less than 12 months. Inability to engage in substantial gainful activity means—

- (1) for a nonblind disabled worker, a blind worker under age 55, a disabled child, or a disabled widow, widower or surviving divorced spouse, the inability to engage in substantial gainful activity. Before 1991, a stricter disability definition applied to disabled widow(er)s. A widow(er) needed to have a disability severe enough to prevent him or her from engaging in "any gainful activity;" and
- (2) for a blind worker aged 55 or older, inability because of blindness (that is, central visual acuity of 20/200 or less in the better eye with the use of a correcting lens, or tunnel vision of 20 degrees or less) to engage in any

substantial gainful activity requiring skills comparable with those in any gainful activity in which he or she previously engaged with some regularity and over a substantial period of time.

Except in certain cases involving second and subsequent disabilities, the law requires that a person be disabled continuously for 5 months before he or she can qualify for a "period of disability" or a disabled-worker benefit.

Disability reentitlement period (DI)	The 36-month period after the completion of a trial work period for beneficiaries who continue to have a disabling condition and continue to work. Monthly benefits are continued for 3 months after the trial work period and are then suspended. If substantial gainful activity is discontinued during the reentitlement period, monthly benefits may be resumed without a new application and disability determination.
Disabled adult child's benefit (OASDI)	See "Disabled child's benefit."
Disabled child's benefit (OASDI)	A monthly benefit payable to a disabled person aged 18 or older—a son or daughter or eligible grandson or granddaughter of a retired, deceased, or disabled worker—whose disability began before age 22. (Also referred to as childhood disability benefit.)
Disabled enrollee (Medicare)	A person under age 65 who is enrolled in the Medicare program by virtue of having been entitled or deemed entitled to cash disability benefits for at least 24 months. For statistical purposes, when not broken out separately, this designation is also used for persons under age 65 enrolled solely on the basis of end-stage renal disease.
Disabled person (SSI)	A person unable to engage in any substantial gainful activity due to a medically determinable physical or mental impairment expected to result in death or that has lasted or can be expected to last for a continuous period of at least 12 months. Additionally, a child under age 18 who has an impairment of comparable severity with that of a disabled adult may be considered disabled, as may those persons who met the October 1972 State definition of disability and received payments under the State's program of aid to the permanently and totally disabled (APTD) for December 1973 and for at least 1 month before July 1973. Persons aged 65 or older who receive SSI because they are disabled are classified as disabled rather than aged.
Disabled surviving divorced husband's benefit (OASDI)	See "Widower's benefit."
Disabled surviving divorced wife's benefit (OASDI)	See "Widow's benefit."
Disabled widower's benefit (OASDI)	See "Widower's benefit."
Disabled widow's benefit (OASDI)	See "Widow's benefit."
Disabled-worker benefit (DI)	A monthly benefit payable to a disabled worker under age 65 insured for disability. Before November 1960, disability benefits were limited to disabled workers aged 50-64.
Divorced husband's benefit (OASDI)	See "Husband's benefit."
Divorced wife's benefit (OASDI)	See "Wife's benefit."

Domiciliary care facilities (SSI)	Residential facilities for persons who, because of old age or disability, cannot function in totally independent living situations. These homes do not provide medical or nursing care services.
Dual entitlement (OASDI)	See "Entitlement."
Early retirement (OASDI)	See "Benefit reduction."
Earnings (OASDHI)	Unless otherwise qualified, this term includes all wages from employment and net earnings from self-employment, whether or not taxable or covered.
Earnings test (OASDI)	The provision requiring the withholding of benefits if beneficiaries under age 70 have earnings in excess of certain exempt amounts. See "Earnings test," table 2.A18.
Eligible couple (SSI)	Two persons, living together as married, both of whom are eligible for SSI. One member of the couple is designated the eligible individual and the other is the eligible spouse. An eligible couple is classified as aged, blind, or disabled according to the classification of the eligible individual.
Eligible individual (SSI)	An aged, blind, or disabled person eligible for payments under the SSI program.
Eligible worker (OASDI)	For retirement insurance benefits, when an individual meets the insured status and age requirements for benefits whether or not he or she has filed an application; for disability insurance benefits, when an individual meets the insured status requirements and a period of disability has been established for the worker.
Emergency advance payments (SSI)	Payments available at initial application for individuals who need cash assistance before the first SSI check arrives. The applicant must present strong evidence that he or she meets the qualifications for eligibility. This advance is withheld from the first check.
Emergency assistance— Title IV-A (AFDC)	Aid offered for a period of 30 days in any 12-month period to needy families with children who are living with specified relatives in a place of residence maintained by one or more of such relatives as his or her or their own home.
End-stage renal disease (ESRD)	Coverage available to (1) disability beneficiaries under age 65 with ESRD, (2) persons eligible solely on the basis of ESRD, and (3) persons aged 65 or older with ESRD.
Enrollment (Medicare, HI)	Persons aged 65 or older, disabled persons under age 65, and persons with end-stage renal disease who are automatically eligible for HI. Also, persons aged 65 or older who are not automatically eligible for HI, either as beneficiaries who receive monthly cash payments or under the transitional provisions, but enroll voluntarily in the Hospital Insurance program and pay a monthly premium.
Enrollment (Medicare, SMI)	Persons eligible for supplementary medical insurance who elect to enroll in the SMI program and agree to pay the monthly premium or have it paid on their behalf by a relative, friend, or organization, and persons enrolled by a State welfare agency as part of a coverage group under a Federal-State agreement.
Entitlement (OASDI)	<p>The state or condition of meeting the applicable requirements for receipt of benefits, including the filing of an application. Entitlement can be retroactive and thus precede the date of award. A person may be eligible for retroactive benefits before the month of application for benefits but not beyond the time that all requirements, other than the filing of the application were met. The retroactive period can be 12 months for disabled workers, their spouses and children, and disabled widows and widowers. The maximum retroactive period for other types of beneficiaries is 6 months.</p> <p>Retroactive benefits for months before attainment of age 65 are not payable to a retired worker, a spouse or a widow(er) if a permanent reduction of the monthly benefit amount would result. However, persons filing for a widow's or widower's benefit in the month immediately following the month of the worker's death may</p>

elect a 1-month retroactivity, even if reduced benefits would result. Before 1991, retroactive entitlement was permitted in cases where unreduced spouse's and children's benefits were involved, and where persons had pre-retirement earnings above the amount allowed under the earnings test that could be charged against benefits for months before the application.

A person can become entitled to only one benefit, to two benefits simultaneously (dual entitlement) or, in a few cases, to three benefits simultaneously. Entitlement to a particular benefit can be initial or subsequent.

- **Dual.** Entitlement to two types of benefits for the same month. A woman may, for example, be entitled to payments both as a retired worker and as a wife. Entitlement to two secondary benefits generally does not result in a dual entitlement because usually only the larger benefit is payable. Entitlement to a retired-worker or disabled-worker benefit and a secondary benefit results in dual entitlement only if the secondary benefit is larger. When there is dual entitlement, the beneficiary receives the smaller benefit in full, but the larger benefit is paid only in the amount by which it exceeds the smaller benefit. Three distinguishable dual entitlement categories are:
 - (1) entitlement to a retired-worker or disabled-worker benefit and to a larger auxiliary benefit. If the two benefits are financed from the same trust fund, the beneficiary is represented only once in the statistics, as a retired-worker or a disabled-worker beneficiary and the benefit amount recorded is the larger amount associated with the auxiliary benefit. If the two benefits are paid from different trust funds, the beneficiary is represented twice, as a retired-worker or disabled-worker beneficiary and also as an auxiliary beneficiary; the retired-worker or disabled-worker benefit amount recorded is the actual amount for that benefit, and the amount recorded for the auxiliary benefit is the actual amount for that benefit reduced by the amount of the retired-worker or disabled-worker benefit and further adjusted, if necessary, for actuarial reduction, disability offset, and application of the family maximum;
 - (2) entitlement to a wife's benefit and to a smaller widow's benefit based on a previous marriage; and
 - (3) entitlement to an auxiliary benefit and to a larger special age-72 benefit.

The number of dually entitled beneficiaries in categories (2) and (3) is relatively small. For definition of dual entitlement applicable to statistics for earlier years, see the *Social Security Bulletin, Annual Statistical Supplement for 1967*.

- **Initial.** Entitlement to (1) a retired-worker or disabled-worker benefit—or to a spouse's and child's benefit payable from the same trust fund and with the same month of entitlement as the retired-worker or disabled-worker benefit based on the same earnings record; (2) a lump-sum death payment; or (3) a survivor monthly benefit where there has been neither a previous entitlement to such a benefit nor previous entitlement to a lump-sum death payment based on the same earnings record.
- **Subsequent.** Entitlement to (1) a spouse's and child's benefit as of a month later than the month in which the individual became entitled to a retired-worker or disabled-worker benefit payable from the same trust fund and based on the same earnings record or (2) a survivor monthly benefit as of a month later than the month in which the individual became entitled to another survivor monthly benefit or a lump-sum death payment based on the same earnings record.

Essential person (SSI)

An individual whose needs were taken into account in computing the amount payable in December 1973 to a recipient under a State program whose payment was converted to an SSI payment. When the recipient's payment was converted to SSI, his or her payment was increased for the essential person. The essential person may or may not be a relative, must live in the same household as the eligible individual or couple, and must be ineligible for SSI.

Family benefit (OASDI)	The sum of the individual monthly benefits payable to all the beneficiaries entitled on the basis of a single earnings record. See "Maximum family benefit."
Family classification (OASDI)	As used in statistical tables, the number and types of beneficiaries entitled to benefits on a single earnings record. Since the family classification is determined by the types of beneficiaries entitled, it can differ from actual family status. For example, a married couple is classified as a worker and spouse family if both persons are entitled on the earnings record of one of them. If both persons are entitled on their own earnings record they would be designated as two worker-only families.
Family planning services (Medicaid)	Any medically approved means, including diagnosis, treatment, drugs, supplies, devices, and related counseling, furnished or prescribed by or under the supervision of a physician for individuals of childbearing age for the purpose of enabling them to freely determine the number and spacing of their children.
Father's benefit (OASDI)	A monthly benefit payable to a widower or surviving divorced father if (1) the deceased worker on whose account the benefit is paid was either fully or currently insured at the time of death and (2) an entitled child of the worker in his care is under age 16 or is disabled. For fathers entitled for August 1981, based on the care of a child aged 14 or older, benefits were continued until the child attained age 18 or until September 1983, whichever came earlier.
Federal benefit rates (SSI)	The basic benefit standards used in computing the amount of Federal SSI payments. Benefit levels differ for individuals and couples living in households and for persons in Medicaid institutions. Individuals or couples living in their own households receive the full Federal benefit. If an individual or couple is living in another person's household and receiving support and maintenance there, the Federal benefit is reduced by one-third. The Federal benefit rates are increased annually to reflect increases in the cost of living. Effective January 1, 1991, the cost-of-living increase is 5.4 percent. For individuals in Medicaid institutions, a \$25 per month benefit level applied prior to July 1988. Effective July 1, 1988, this benefit increased to \$30 per month.
Federal SSI payments (SSI)	Payments made out of Federal funds after reducing the Federal benefit levels by the amount of countable income, if any.
Federally administered payments (SSI)	Federal SSI payments and State supplementary payments issued by the Social Security Administration on behalf of States.
Federally administered State supplementation (SSI)	Cash payments provided by a State but issued by the Social Security Administration, which is also responsible for the maintenance of payment records. See "State supplementation (SSI)."
General assistance (GA)	Public financial assistance to persons in need who cannot qualify for help under one of the federally assisted programs.
Grandchild's benefit (OASDI)	See "Child's benefit."
Hold-harmless provision (SSI)	Under certain conditions, this provision limits a State's fiscal liability under federally administered supplementation to its share of OAA, AB, and APTD expenditures in calendar year 1972. Cost-of-living increases in Federal SSI payments made after June 30, 1977, are disregarded in calculating the "hold-harmless" amount. This protection, also referred to as the Federal contribution to State supplementation, was phased out in fiscal year 1985.
Home energy (LIHEAP)	Fuel used for heating or cooling in a residential dwelling—electricity, oil, gas, coal, wood, kerosene, or any other fuel.
Home-health services (Medicaid and Medicare)	Services furnished a patient in his or her home by an agency engaged primarily in providing skilled-nursing and other therapeutic services under a plan established and supervised by a physician. Covered services may include part-time or intermittent

nursing care; physical, occupational, and speech therapy; part-time or intermittent services of a home health aide; medical supplies (other than drugs and biologicals) and the use of medical appliances and, in certain cases, services of an intern or resident-in-training of a teaching hospital. The services must be furnished by or under arrangement with an approved home health agency.

Hospice (Medicare)	A public or private organization, or part of either, that is primarily engaged in providing specific services to the terminally ill on an as-needed 24-hour basis. Medicare covers four categories of hospice care (general inpatient care, inpatient respite care, routine home care, and continuous home care). Medicare covers hospice care with a limit of 210 days for terminally ill beneficiaries. Under MCCA during 1988, beneficiaries certified by a physician as terminally ill were covered for an unlimited number of days. Use of hospice care is voluntary and requires the beneficiary to waive his or her rights to traditional Medicare curative treatments. Beneficiaries retain Medicare coverage for services provided outside the hospice program if the services are for the treatment of a condition completely unrelated to the individual's terminal condition. The Health Care Financing Administration reimburses hospices on the basis of prospective all-inclusive per diem rates established for each of the four categories of care.
Hospital (Medicare)	<ul style="list-style-type: none">• Long-stay hospital. General and special hospitals with average stays greater than 25 days. Includes all pediatric, rehabilitation, and psychiatric hospitals, and alcohol and drug treatment facilities.• Participating hospital. See "Provider of services."• Short-stay hospital. General and special hospitals (other than pediatric, rehabilitation, and psychiatric hospitals, and alcohol and drug treatment facilities) reporting average stays of 25 days or less.
Household (LIHEAP)	Any individual or group of individuals who are living together as one economic unit and for whom residential energy is customarily purchased in common, or who make undesignated payments for energy in the form of rent.
Husband's benefit (OASDI)	<p>Monthly benefit payable to a husband or a divorced husband of a retired or disabled worker under one of the following conditions:</p> <ol style="list-style-type: none">(1) the husband is aged 62 or older or has an entitled child of the worker in his care who is under age 16 or is disabled. For husbands entitled for August 1981, based on the care of a child aged 14 or older, benefits were continued until the child attained age 18 or until September 1983, whichever came earlier; or(2) the divorced husband is aged 62 or older and his marriage to the worker has lasted 10 years (20 years for entitlement before 1979) before the divorce became final. Effective with benefits payable after December 1984, a divorced husband of an eligible worker can be entitled to benefits if he meets the requirements for entitlement and has been divorced for at least 2 years, regardless of whether the worker has filed for benefits or has benefits withheld due to the earnings test. Effective with benefits payable beginning January 1991, the 2-year period is waived if the worker was entitled to benefits before the divorce. The earnings test will continue to apply to the divorced husband's own earnings; or(3) effective with benefits payable beginning May 1983, a transitionally insured worker's husband born before January 2, 1897, is entitled to benefits; or(4) effective with benefits payable beginning January 1991, a deemed spouse (including a divorced deemed spouse), regardless of whether the legal spouse is entitled to benefits on the same earnings record. A deemed spouse is a person who entered into an invalid ceremonial marriage in good faith.
Income (SSI)	Cash, property, or services received by an SSI applicant, which he or she is able to use to meet basic needs—food, clothing, and shelter. If the item received (except food, clothing, or shelter) would be an excluded nonliquid resource in the next

month (for example, an excludable television set), the item received does not count as income. Income may be in cash or in kind, earned or unearned. Earned income includes wages and net earnings from self-employment. Unearned income includes any income not defined as earned, such as Social Security benefits, public or private pensions, and asset income (other than in the course of a trade or business)

**Independent laboratory services
(Medicare, SMI)**

Diagnostic laboratory tests ordered by a physician and performed in a laboratory independent of a physician's office or a hospital.

Ineligible spouse (SSI)

The husband or wife of an eligible individual who does not meet the eligibility requirements for SSI benefits.

**Inpatient hospital services
(Medicaid)**

All services furnished to an inpatient and covered by the hospital's bills.

- **General hospital.** A hospital maintained primarily for acute illness or injury and for obstetrical or tuberculosis care.
- **Mental hospital.** A hospital primarily engaged in providing psychiatric services for the diagnosis and treatment of mentally ill persons.

**Inpatient hospital services
(Medicare, HI)**

Services provided by a hospital for care and treatment of its inpatients. Covered services include room and board in accommodations containing from two to four beds, nursing services (except for private-duty nursing), drugs and biologicals, and other ancillary services and supplies ordinarily furnished by a hospital to its patients. Inpatient services furnished by a hospital outside the United States are covered if the foreign hospital is closer to or more accessible to the beneficiary's residence than the nearest suitable United States hospital.

**Institutionalization under
Medicaid (SSI)**

Living arrangements for persons in public or private institutions when more than 50 percent of the cost of their care is met by the Medicaid program under Title XIX of the Social Security Act. See "Federal benefit rates (SSI)."

Insured status (OASDI)

The state or condition of having sufficient quarters of coverage to meet the eligibility requirements for retired-worker or disabled-worker benefits or to permit the worker's spouse and children or survivors to establish eligibility for spouse's and children's or survivor's benefits in the event of his or her disability, retirement, or death. See "Quarters of coverage."

- **Currently Insured.** With at least 6 quarters of coverage during the 13-quarter period ending with the calendar quarter in which the worker (1) died, (2) became entitled to retired-worker benefits, or (3) most recently became entitled to disabled-worker benefits. If any part of a quarter has been included in a period of disability, that quarter is not counted in the 13-quarter period unless it was a quarter of coverage.
- **Fully Insured.** With at least 1 quarter of coverage (whenever acquired) for each year elapsing after 1950 (or the year in which the worker attained age 21, if later) and before the year in which he or she reaches age 62, dies, or becomes disabled. For a man born before January 2, 1911, the elapsed period ends with the year he reaches age 65. For a man born after January 1, 1911, the elapsed period ends with the later of the year he reaches age 62 or 1975. If any part of a year has been included in a period of disability, that year is not counted as an elapsed year. The number of required quarters of coverage ranges from a minimum of 6 to a maximum of 40.
- **Insured for "special age-72 benefits."** Not fully or transitionally insured but meeting the following quarters-of-coverage requirement: no quarters of coverage needed if age 72 was attained before 1968; 3 quarters of coverage required for every year after 1966 and before the year of attaining age 72. Thus, a woman attaining age 72 in 1970 or later and a man attaining age 72 in 1972 or later would need at least the number of quarters of coverage required for fully insured status.
- **Insured in event of disability.** Having fully insured status and at least 20 quarters of coverage during the 40-quarter period ending with the quarter in which the worker became disabled. If any part of a calendar quarter has been

included in a period of disability, that quarter is not counted in the 40-quarter period unless it was a quarter of coverage. A worker disabled before the quarter in which he or she attains age 31 is insured for disability if half the quarters in the period beginning with the quarter after the one in which the worker reached age 21 and ending with the quarter in which the worker became disabled are quarters of coverage. A worker disabled before the quarter in which he or she attains age 24 is insured if he or she has 6 quarters of coverage in the 12-quarter period ending with the quarter of disablement. A worker disabled by blindness needs only fully insured status to be insured in event of disability.

- **Permanently Insured.** Having at least the number of quarters of coverage that is needed to become eligible for a retired-worker benefit. The maximum number of quarters of coverage required is 40.
- **Transitionally Insured.** Not fully insured but meeting the quarters-of-coverage requirement for receipt of a benefit under the transitional insured status provision by certain persons born before January 2, 1897:
 - (1) as a retired worker—has 1 quarter of coverage (whenever acquired) for each year elapsing after 1950 and up to the year of attainment of age 65 for men or age 62 for women. A minimum of 3 quarters of coverage is required;
 - (2) as a wife or husband—the spouse must be transitionally insured; or
 - (3) as a widow or widower—the deceased spouse must have had a specific number of quarters, depending on his or her date of birth or death and on the widow(er)'s date of birth. A minimum of 3 quarters of coverage is required.

Intermediate-care facility services (Medicaid)

All services provided by an institution furnishing health-related care and services to individuals who do not require the degree of care provided by hospitals or skilled-nursing facilities as defined under Title XIX.

- **For mentally retarded-** Refers to intermediate-care facility services for mentally retarded persons under active treatment in certified institutions for the mentally retarded or for persons with related conditions.
- **For all others-** Refers to services provided to individuals in an intermediate-care facility other than one for the mentally retarded or an institution for mental diseases.

Intermediary (Medicare)

A public or private organization authorized to determine the amount of payment due for covered services provided beneficiaries and to make such payments to institutional providers of services. (For noninstitutional providers under SMI, see "Carrier.")

Interim assistance (SSI)

Payments made by a State or local government to SSI applicants while their claims are being adjudicated. Repayment is made from any benefits due to the individual or couple when the first SSI payment is made.

Laboratory and radiological services (Medicaid)

Professional and technical laboratory and radiological services provided in an office or similar facility (other than a hospital outpatient department or clinic) or by a qualified laboratory.

Low-income households (LIHEAP)

Households with income under the greater of 150 percent of the poverty level for their State or 60 percent of the State median income, or households with members receiving Aid to Families with Dependent Children, Supplemental Security Income, Food Stamps, or certain need-tested veterans' benefits as set out in section 2605(b)(2) of the LIHEAP statute.

Lump-sum death benefit (OASDI)

A lump sum of \$255 payable on the death of a fully or currently insured worker. The lump sum is payable to:

- (1) a spouse who was living with the worker at the time of death or, if there is no such spouse, to

(2) a spouse eligible for monthly benefits for the month of death or, if there is no such spouse, to

(3) child(ren) eligible for monthly benefits for the month of death.

For deaths before September 1981, the lump sum was generally payable to the surviving spouse or to the person(s) paying burial expenses, or to the funeral home.

Lump-sum payment (OASDI)

A lump-sum death benefit.

Mandatory supplementation (SSI)

State supplementary payments required by law to maintain the December 1973 income levels of persons transferred to the Federal SSI program in 1974. See "Converted (transferred) from State programs (SSI)."

Maximum family benefit (OASDI)

The maximum monthly amount that can be paid on a worker's earnings record. For benefits payable on the earnings records of retired and deceased workers, and of disabled workers entitled after July 1980, the maximum usually varies between 150 percent to 188 percent of the PIA. For disabled workers entitled after June 1980, the maximum represents the smaller of (1) 85 percent of the worker's AIME (or 100 percent of the PIA, if larger), or (2) 150 percent of the PIA. See tables 2.A9, 2.A10, 2.A13.

Whenever the total of the individual monthly benefits payable to all beneficiaries entitled on one earnings record exceeds the maximum, each dependent's or survivor's benefit is proportionately reduced to bring the total within the maximum. Benefits payable to divorced spouses or surviving divorced spouses are not reduced under the family maximum provision. Effective with benefits payable beginning January 1991, in cases where both a legal spouse and deemed spouse are receiving benefits, the deemed spouse would be paid within the family maximum, but benefits for the legal spouse would not be reduced for the maximum.

Military wage credits (OASDHI)

Noncontributory wage credits of \$160 are provided for each month of active military service from September 16, 1940, through December 31, 1956. For years after 1956, the basic pay of military personnel is covered under the Social Security program on a contributory basis. Noncontributory wage credits of \$300 for each calendar quarter in which a person receives pay for military service from January 1957 through December 1977 are granted in addition to contributory credits for basic pay. Deemed wage credits of \$100 are granted for each \$300 of military wages in years after 1977. (The maximum credits allowed in any calendar year are \$1,200.) These credits take into account that military personnel receive other cash payments and wages in kind (such as food and shelter) in addition to their basic pay.

Minimum benefit (OASDI)

The lowest benefit (before actuarial reduction) payable under the regular insurance programs to a retired worker, a disabled worker, or a sole survivor of a deceased worker. Through 1978, the minimum benefit increased when there was a general benefit increase. The minimum benefit was frozen at \$122 for persons first becoming eligible after 1978. Benefit increases apply to that amount only when one or more individuals are entitled to benefits on a particular record or, if earlier, when the insured worker or widow(er) reaches age 65. The minimum benefit was eliminated for most workers who attain age 62, become disabled, or die after 1981. For these persons, benefits will be derived from applicable computation methods without a minimum floor. See tables 2A.9, 2A.10, 2A.13.

Monthly benefit (OASDI)

A cash benefit payable each month.

Monthly benefit amount (OASDI)

The amount payable after reduction, if necessary, for age, family maximum, and other reasons but before any deduction for SMI premiums. Effective June 1982, the final benefit payment is rounded to the next lowest \$1 (if not already a multiple of \$1) after reduction for age, family maximum, and other reasons and after any deduction for SMI premiums. This procedure changes the monthly benefit amount

credited to a beneficiary. This amount, which is called the Monthly Benefit Credited (MBC), is derived as follows:

- (1) subtract the SMI premium from the monthly benefit amount;
- (2) round the above result down to the nearest whole dollar; and
- (3) add back the SMI premium to the rounded result from 2 above (this is the MBC).

For example, if a monthly benefit amount is \$522.80, and an SMI premium of \$29.90 is deducted, the MBC is \$521.90 ($\$522.80 - \$29.90 = \492.90 rounded down to $\$492.00 + \$29.90 = \$521.90$). Tables showing data for beneficiaries in current-payment status beginning June 1982 reflect the MBC.

Mother's benefit (OASDI)	A monthly benefit payable to a widow or surviving divorced mother, if (1) the deceased worker on whose account the benefit is paid was either fully or currently insured at the time of death and (2) an entitled child of the worker is in her care is under age 16 or is disabled. For mothers entitled for August 1981, based on the care of a child aged 14 or older, benefits were continued until the child attained age 18 or until September 1983, whichever came earlier.
Net assignment rate (Medicare, SMI)	See "Total assignment rate." Same computation except omits claims from hospital-based physicians and group-practice prepayment plans.
Noncitizen participation requirements (SSI)	To be eligible for SSI payments, a noncitizen must have been lawfully admitted for permanent residence or must otherwise be permanently residing in the United States under color of law.
Noncovered services (Medicare)	Services not reimbursable under HI or SMI because they are either specifically excluded by law or fall outside the maximum benefit provisions (days of hospital care in excess of 90 days in a benefit period). Services specifically excluded by law are those performed by a government agency or reimbursable under workers' compensation, services performed by a relative or household member, services performed outside the United States and its possessions (with certain exceptions), self-administered drugs, private hospital accommodations, private-duty nursing, routine physical checkups, routine dental services, eye and hearing examinations, eyeglasses and hearing aids, orthopedic shoes, elective cosmetic surgery, custodial care, and services for which there is no legal obligation to pay. See "Covered services."
Nondisabled widower's benefit (OASDI)	See "Widower's benefit."
Nondisabled widow's benefit (OASDI)	See "Widow's benefit."
Nonpayment status (OASDI)	See "Withholding."
Occupation (DI and SSI)	The longest full-time work performed, as defined in the Dictionary of Occupational Titles issued by the Department of Labor.
Occupational division (DI and SSI)	A number of occupations (professional, clerical, etc.) with a common vocational background. The divisions are defined in the Dictionary of Occupational Titles.
Offset for spouses with other government pensions (OASDI)	Spouse's and surviving spouse's benefits, based on applications filed after November 1977, are subject to reduction by any government (Federal, State, or local) pensions payable to the spouse on the basis of his or her own earnings in noncovered employment. After November 1984, the amount of the reduction is equal to two-thirds of any such pension. Persons in either of the following categories are entirely exempt from the offset: (1) all women first eligible for a government pension before December 1982 except those divorced from the worker after fewer than 20 years of marriage and (2) men and women first eligible for their pensions before July 1983 who received one-half or more of their support from the worker.

Old-age benefit (OASI)	See "Retired-worker benefit."
Optional supplementation (SSI)	Additional payments provided voluntarily by the States to raise the payment levels of both former recipients of State program payments and aged, blind, and disabled persons under the SSI program.
Other practitioners' services (Medicaid)	Services of licensed practitioners other than physicians and dentists.
Outpatient hospital services (Medicaid and Medicare, SMI)	Therapeutic or diagnostic services provided by outpatient departments of hospitals. Examples of therapeutic services are X-ray and radiation therapy; treatment of fractures, cuts, and abrasions; and the supplying of surgical dressings, splints, and casts. Diagnostic services include X-rays, electrocardiograms, blood tests, urinalysis, and pulmonary function tests.
Own household (SSI)	Living arrangement for adults who own their living quarters, or are liable for the rent, or pay their pro rata shares of household expenses; persons who are living in households composed only of recipients of public income-maintenance payments; persons placed by agencies in private households for care; children living in their parent's household; and persons residing in domiciliary care facilities. See "Federal benefit rates (SSI)."
Parent's benefit (OASDI)	Monthly benefit payable to a dependent parent aged 62 or older of a deceased fully insured worker.
Payee (OASDI and SSI)	A person who receives the monthly benefit, generally the beneficiary.
Payment status (OASDI)	The state or condition of a benefit with respect to actual receipt by the beneficiary—that is, whether the benefit is in current-payment status or withheld.
Period of disability (DI)	A continuous period of at least 5 months of disability, within the meaning of the law, established for a disabled worker who also meets the prescribed work restrictions. Such a period is disregarded in computing the PIA unless its inclusion would increase the PIA. Persons who meet the definition of blindness (see "Disability") may engage in substantial gainful activity during the period.
Person served (Medicare)	An enrollee who used covered services, incurred expenses greater than the deductible amount, and for whom Medicare paid benefits. Persons are counted once for each type of covered service used, but are not double counted in aggregate totals. A person receiving services two or more times during the year is counted as one person served. An exception to this rule occurs when an individual has incurred services both as an aged and disabled beneficiary during the same year. In this case, reimbursements are aggregated in accordance with the status of the beneficiary at the time medical services were rendered.
Physician's services—including related services (Medicaid and Medicare, SMI)	Medical and surgical services by a physician, wherever furnished, and services usually connected with a physician's treatment and included in his or her bill such as diagnostic tests, medical supplies, services of physician's nurse, drugs and biologicals that cannot be self-administered, and similar services. Other covered services and supplies grouped in this category include X-ray, radium, and radioactive isotope therapy; prosthetic devices; ambulance service; and purchase or rental of durable medical equipment. Also covered are hospital services incident to physician's services, services of a physical therapist in independent practice, and limited services of a licensed chiropractor.
Prescribed drugs (Medicaid)	Drugs dispensed by a licensed pharmacist on the prescription of a practitioner licensed by law to prescribe such drugs, and drugs dispensed by a licensed practitioner to his or her own patients. This item does not include a practitioner's drug charges that are not separable from his or her other charges or drugs covered by a hospital's bill.

Presumptive disability or blindness (SSI)	When there is high probability of a favorable medical determination of disability or blindness, payments may be made for up to 6 months before the formal determination, if the applicant meets the other eligibility qualifications.
Primary insurance amount—PIA (OASDI)	The monthly amount payable to a retired worker who begins to receive benefits at age 65 or to a disabled worker who has never received a retirement benefit reduced for age. This amount, which is related to the worker's average monthly wage or average indexed monthly earnings, is also the amount used as a base for computing all types of benefits payable on the basis of one individual's earnings record. See tables 2A.7, 2A.11, 2A.12, for the derivation of the PIA from the worker's average monthly wage or average indexed monthly earnings, as applicable, and section on "Type of Monthly Benefits" for the relationship (percent) of other benefit amounts to the PIA.
Prospective payment system (Medicare)	<p>Public Law 98-21 established a prospective payment system for Medicare payment of inpatient hospital services effective for the hospital fiscal year beginning on or after October 1, 1983. Under this system, Medicare payment for operating expenses is made at a predetermined, specific rate for each discharge. The payment rate is related to the cost of treating that illness. All discharges are classified according to a list of diagnosis-related groups (DRG's). There are 475 specific DRG's under which a beneficiary may be discharged. The law, as amended in 1985, provided for a 4-year transition period during which a declining portion of the total prospective payment rate was based on hospitals' historical costs in a given base year, and a gradually increasing portion was based on a regional or national rate per discharge or both. Beginning October 1, 1987, Medicare payment for inpatient hospital services is determined fully under a national DRG payment methodology.</p> <p>Capital-related costs and the costs of direct medical education, kidney acquisition by renal transplant centers, and nonphysician anesthetists are excluded from operating expenses and reimbursed on a reasonable cost basis. (Beginning in October 1987, capital-related costs were incorporated into the prospectively-determined payment.) Additional payments are made for the indirect costs of medical education and for hospitals serving a disproportionately large share of low-income patients.</p>
Prouty benefit (OASI)	See "Special age-72 benefit."
Provider of services (Medicare)	A hospital, skilled-nursing facility, home health agency, independent laboratory, or other certified provider. A provider of services is eligible for participation and payment if it meets the requirements for certification and has entered into an agreement with the Health Care Financing Administration to (1) provide services on a nondiscriminatory basis in compliance with Title VI of the Civil Rights Act of 1964 and (2) not to charge any patient more than prescribed deductibles and coinsurance amounts for covered items and services.
Quarters of coverage (OASDHI)	<p>Effective in 1978, the crediting of coverage needed for insured status was changed from a quarterly to an annual basis. In 1978, a worker received 1 quarter of coverage (up to a total of 4) for each \$250 of annual earnings reported from employment or self-employment. This dollar amount is subject to annual automatic increases in proportion to increases in average earnings. For amounts applicable for years after 1978, see section on "Insured Status." No more than 4 quarters of coverage can be credited for any calendar year, and no quarter of coverage is credited after the quarter in which death occurred or for a quarter entirely included in a period of disability.</p> <p>Before 1978, a quarter of coverage was a calendar quarter in which a worker was paid \$50 or more in wages for covered employment (except wages for agricultural labor) or was credited with \$100 or more in self-employment income. An employee engaged in agricultural labor was credited with 1 quarter of coverage for each \$100 in covered cash wages paid during the year. All calendar quarters were deemed to be quarters of coverage if the worker had the maximum earnings for a year.</p>

Reduction for early retirement (OASDI)	See "Benefit reduction."
Reimbursement (Medicare, SMI)	Represents 80 percent of allowed charges for covered services each year after the individual has paid the deductible.
Representative payee (OASDI and SSI)	<p>A person designated by the Social Security Administration to receive monthly benefits on behalf of a beneficiary when such action appears to be in the beneficiary's best interest. A representative payee is appointed for an adult beneficiary when the beneficiary is physically or mentally incapable of managing his or her own funds. In addition, a payee is usually appointed to receive benefits on behalf of a child under age 18.</p> <p>In the SSI program, the law requires that benefits of disabled persons who have been medically determined to be drug addicts or alcoholics be paid to representative payees.</p>
Resources (SSI)	Real or personal property, liquid or nonliquid, that an individual owns and could convert to cash to be used to meet his or her basic needs.
Retired-worker (old-age) benefit (OASI)	Monthly benefit payable to a fully insured retired worker aged 62 or older or to a person entitled under the transitionally insured status provision in the law. Retired-worker benefit data do not include special age-72 benefits unless so indicated.
Retirement test (OASDI)	See "Earnings test."
Secondary benefit (OASDI)	Monthly benefit payable to a spouse or child or a retired or disabled worker, or to a survivor of a deceased worker.
Section 1619(a) (SSI)	See "Special monthly benefits."
Section 1619(b) (SSI)	See "Special recipient status."
Self-employment (OASDHI)	Operation of a trade or business by an individual or by a partnership in which an individual is a member.
Skilled-nursing facility (Medicaid and Medicare)	An institution primarily engaged in providing skilled-nursing care and related services for patients who require post-hospital medical or nursing care or rehabilitation services. Excludes institutions that are primarily for care and treatment with respect to mental diseases or tuberculosis. Covered skilled-nursing facility services include nursing care; room and board; physical, occupational, and speech therapy; drugs and biologicals; medical services of an intern or resident-in-training of a hospital having a transfer agreement with the skilled-nursing facility and other necessary health care services generally provided by such facilities. See "Provider of services."
Social Security number (OASDHI)	Number issued to a person by the Social Security Administration, used to keep a record of earnings and of benefits based on these earnings. Taxable wages and self-employment income are reported by employers and self-employed individuals and credited to the worker's record under his or her Social Security number.
Special age-72 benefit (OASI)	Monthly benefit payable to men who attained age 72 before 1972 and to women who attained age 72 before 1970 and who do not have sufficient quarters of coverage to qualify for a retired-worker benefit under either the fully or the transitionally insured status provisions. The benefit is payable only for months in which the individual is a resident of one of the 50 States or the District of Columbia and receives no public assistance money payments or SSI payments. It is reduced by the amount of any government pension (except workers' compensation and veterans' service-connected compensation) that the individual or the individual's spouse is receiving or is eligible to receive. Most of these benefits are financed from general revenues rather than Social Security contributions.

Special minimum PIA (OASDI)	An alternative PIA based not on the worker's average monthly wage or average indexed monthly earnings but on his or her length (years) of covered employment. It is designed to help those who worked in covered employment for many years but had low earnings. The amount of the special minimum PIA is computed by multiplying the number of years of coverage in excess of 10 (with a maximum of 20) by \$11.50 and increasing the resulting amount by all cost-of-living increases after 1978. The special minimum PIA cannot be increased by delayed retirement credits. To earn special minimum coverage a worker must have earnings above specified levels. See table 2.A8 for additional information on the computation of the special minimum PIA.
Special monthly benefits (SSI)	Section 1619(a). Continuing cash benefits for disabled recipients who earn above the amount that reflects substantial gainful activity. These payments may continue until income (earned or unearned) reaches the amount where the monthly payment is reduced to zero.
Special primary benefit (OASDI)	This term is used for the special age-72 benefit payable to an eligible person who is the only special age-72 beneficiary in the family.
Special recipient status (SSI)	Section 1619(b). A person who is ineligible for SSI cash benefits because of earnings but qualifies for SSI recipient status for Medicaid eligibility purposes under Section 1619(b) of the Social Security Act.
Special wife's benefit (OASDI)	The benefit payable to a woman married to another special age-72 beneficiary. Before May 1983, the special wife's benefit was one-half of the special primary benefit. Beginning with May 1983, the special wife's benefit is equal to the special primary benefit.
State-administered payments (SSI)	State supplementary payments administered by the States. See "State supplementation (SSI)."
State median income (LIHEAP)	One income standard used by States to determine a household's income eligibility for LIHEAP. Estimates of the median income for four-person families for each State are calculated by the Bureau of the Census. The Department of Health and Human Services publishes State median income estimates in the Federal Register , which are used to determine eligibility for several social services programs.
State supplementation (SSI)	Cash payments to eligible persons made under State provisions. These payments may vary by the living situation of the recipient as well as by geographic area within the State. They include federally administered and State-administered payments.
Student's benefit (OASDI)	Child's benefit payable to a full-time unmarried elementary or secondary school student aged 18-19. Student's benefits end at age 19 or at the end of the current semester or quarter, whichever is later. Before May 1985, student's benefits were payable to certain postsecondary students aged 18-22.
Substantial gainful activity (DI and SSI)	Remunerative work that is substantial, as determined from consideration of the amount of money earned, and/or the number of hours worked, and the nature of the work. See table 2A.19 for money amounts.
Surviving divorced father's benefit (OASI)	See "Father's benefit."
Surviving divorced mother's benefit (OASI)	See "Mother's benefit."
Surviving divorced spouse's benefit (OASI)	See "Widow's benefit and widower's benefit."
Survivor benefit (OASI)	Benefit payable to a survivor of a deceased worker.

Suspended benefit (OASDI)	A benefit not in current-payment status for any of the reasons listed under "Withholding."
Taxable earnings (OASDHI)	Taxable wages and/or self-employment income under the prevailing annual maximum taxable limit. See table 2.A1 for maximums in effect since beginning of program.
Taxable self-employment income (OASDHI)	Net earnings from self-employment, generally above \$400 and below the annual taxable and creditable maximum amount for a calendar or other taxable year, less any taxable wages in the same taxable year.
Taxable wages (OASDHI)	Wages paid for services rendered in covered employment up to the annual taxable maximum. In some cases, wages must also be above a specified amount to be taxed and credited (for example, \$50 or more in a calendar quarter from one employer for domestic employment, \$100 or more in a calendar year for employment in a nonprofit organization or for services not in the course of an employer's trade or business).
Termination (OASDI)	<p>Cessation of payment of a specific type of benefit because the beneficiary is no longer entitled to receive it. In some cases, the individual may become immediately entitled to another type of benefit. These actions are called conversions; see "Award." The major reasons for termination are:</p> <ol style="list-style-type: none"> (1) death of beneficiary; (2) for spouse and child beneficiaries, termination of the benefit of the retired, or disabled worker on whose earnings record, auxiliary entitlement is based; (3) for spouse beneficiaries under age 62 and widowed mother or father beneficiaries, termination of the benefit of the youngest or disabled child, or attainment of age 16 by the youngest child; (4) attainment of the statutory age limit for certain types of benefits, for example, age 65 for disabled workers and age 18 for minor children; (5) for certain types of auxiliary benefits, marriage, divorce, remarriage or adoption; (6) beneficiary no longer meets the definition of disability (termination data do not include disabled persons whose monthly benefits have been suspended because of their ability to engage in substantial gainful activity, see "Disability reentitlement period"); (7) entitlement to another equal or larger Social Security benefit; and (8) student beneficiary no longer attending school.
Total assignment rate (Medicare, SMI)	The proportion of all SMI claims received by SMI carriers in which the physician or supplier agrees to accept the carrier's determination of "allowable" charges. In unassigned claims, the beneficiary is liable to the physician or supplier for all charges and is reimbursed by the carrier only for that portion deemed allowable by the carrier, subject to deductible and coinsurance provisions.
Total charges (Medicare)	<ul style="list-style-type: none"> • HI. Sum of charges for noncovered services and covered services before application of deductible and coinsurance. • SMI. Total covered charges allowed by the carriers, including deductible and coinsurance amounts.
Totalization (OASDI)	The process by which persons having at least 6 U.S. quarters of coverage, but otherwise ineligible for full Social Security benefits, may meet eligibility requirements by combining their U.S. periods of coverage with periods of coverage earned in a foreign country with which the United States has signed a Social Security agreement. The total period of coverage must still meet normal eligibility requirements. A partial benefit is computed based on the proportion of total covered work completed in the United States. See section on "International Agreements."

**Transitionally insured persons
aged 72 or older, benefit for
(OASI)**

Monthly benefit payable to certain persons born before January 2, 1897, under the transitionally insured status provisions.

Trial work period (DI)

Persons receiving Social Security disability benefits are generally entitled to a 9-month trial work period during which monthly benefits continue. If the beneficiary's disability has ended after completion of the trial work period, monthly benefits are continued for an additional 3 months and then entitlement is terminated. Effective January 1992, a disabled beneficiary would exhaust the trial work period only if services were performed in any 9 months within a period of 60 consecutive months. For a discussion of procedures when the disabling condition continues, see "Disability reentitlement period."

Trust Fund (OASDI and Medicare)

Four separate accounts in the United States Treasury in which are deposited the equivalent of taxes received under the Federal Insurance Contributions Act, the Self-Employment Contributions Act, contributions dealing with coverage of State and local government employees; any sums received under the financial interchange with the railroad retirement account; voluntary hospital and medical insurance premiums; and transfers of Federal general revenues. Funds not withdrawn for current monthly or service benefits, the financial interchange, and administrative expenses are invested in interest-bearing Federal securities, as required by law. The interest earned is also deposited in the trust funds.

- **Old-Age and Survivors Insurance (OASI).** The trust fund used for paying monthly benefits to retired-worker (old-age) beneficiaries and their spouses and children and to survivors of insured workers.
- **Disability Insurance (DI).** The trust fund used for paying monthly benefits to disabled-worker beneficiaries and their spouses and children and for providing rehabilitation services to the disabled.
- **Hospital Insurance (HI).** The trust fund used for paying part of the costs of inpatient hospital services and related posthospital care for aged and disabled individuals who meet the eligibility requirements.
- **Supplementary Medical Insurance (SMI).** The trust fund used for paying part of the costs of physicians' services, outpatient hospital services, and other related medical and health services for voluntarily insured aged and disabled individuals.

**Widowed father's benefit
(OASI)**

See "Father's benefit."

**Widowed mother's benefit
(OASI)**

See "Mother's benefit."

Widower's benefit (OASDI)

Monthly benefit payable to: (1) a widower or surviving divorced husband of a worker fully insured at the time of death if he is (a) aged 60 or older or (b) aged 50-59 and has been disabled throughout a waiting period of 5 consecutive calendar months that began no later than 7 years after the month in which the worker died or after the end of his entitlement to benefits as a widowed father, or (2) effective with benefits payable beginning May 1983, a widower of a transitionally insured worker if he was born before January 2, 1897.

A surviving divorced husband's marriage to a worker must have lasted 10 years (20 years for entitlement before 1979) before the divorce became final. Effective for benefits payable after December 1983, benefits are continued for disabled widowers and surviving divorced husbands who remarry after the age of first eligibility for benefits. Before January 1984, benefits were not paid to a disabled widower aged 50-59 or to a surviving divorced husband who had remarried except for marriage to a person entitled to widow's, mother's, parent's, wife's, or disabled adult child's benefits.

In the case of a widower who remarries after attaining age 60, benefits for months after 1978 are not contingent on marital status; for months before 1979, his benefit amount was reduced to one-half of the deceased wife's PIA if he married a person other than one of the beneficiaries specified above.

Effective January 1991, benefits may be payable to a deemed widower, including a divorced deemed widower. A deemed widower is a person who entered into an invalid ceremonial marriage in good faith.

Widow's benefit (OASDI)

Monthly benefit payable to: (1) a widow or surviving divorced wife of a worker fully insured at time of death if she is (a) aged 60 or older or (b) aged 50-59 and has been disabled throughout a waiting period of 5 consecutive calendar months that began no later than 7 years after the month in which the worker died or after the end of her entitlement to benefits as a widowed mother, or (2) a widow of a transitionally insured worker if she was born before January 2, 1897.

A surviving divorced wife's marriage to a worker must have lasted 10 years (20 years for entitlement before 1979) before the divorce became final. Effective for benefits payable after December 1983, benefits are continued for disabled widows and surviving divorced wives who remarry after the age of first eligibility for benefits. Before January 1984, benefits were not paid to a widow aged 50-59 or to a surviving divorced wife who had remarried except for marriage to a person entitled to a widower's, parent's, father's, husband's, or childhood disability benefit.

In the case of a widow who remarries after attaining age 60, benefits for months after 1978 are not contingent on marital status; for months before 1979, her benefit amount was reduced to one-half of the deceased husband's PIA if she married a person other than one of the beneficiaries specified above.

Effective January 1991, benefits may be payable to a deemed widow, including a divorced deemed widow. A deemed widow is a person who entered into an invalid ceremonial marriage in good faith.

Wife's benefit (OASDI)

Monthly benefit payable to a wife or a divorced wife of a retired or disabled worker under one of the following conditions:

- (1) the wife is aged 62 or older or has an entitled child of the worker in her care who is under age 16 or is disabled. For wives entitled for August 1981, based on the care of a child aged 14 or older, benefits were continued until the child attained age 18 or until September 1983, whichever came earlier; or
- (2) the divorced wife is aged 62 or older and her marriage to the worker has lasted 10 years (20 years for entitlement before 1979) before the divorce became final. Effective with benefits payable after December 1984, a divorced wife of an eligible worker can be entitled to benefits if she meets the requirements for entitlement and has been divorced for at least 2 years, regardless of whether the worker has filed for benefit or has benefits withheld due to the earnings test. Effective with benefits payable beginning January 1991, the 2-year period is waived if the worker was entitled to benefits before to the divorce. The earnings test will continue to apply to the divorced wife's own earnings; or
- (3) a transitionally insured worker's wife born before January 2, 1987; or
- (4) effective with benefits payable beginning January 1991, a deemed spouse (including a divorced deemed spouse) regardless of whether the legal spouse is entitled to benefits on the same earnings record. A deemed spouse is a person who entered into an invalid ceremonial marriage in good faith.

Withholding (OASDI)

Suspension of benefit payments until the conditions causing deductions are known to have ended. Suspension of monthly benefit payments does not affect eligibility for hospital insurance benefits. The major reasons for withholding benefits are:

- (1) Earnings in excess of exempt amounts under provisions of the annual earnings test;
- (2) for spouses and surviving spouses, receipt of offsetting government pensions;

- (3) failure of a wife or husband under age 62 or mother or father beneficiary to have an entitled child in her or his care;
- (4) refusal of a disabled person to accept rehabilitation services;
- (5) pending determination of continuing disability;
- (6) for special age-72 beneficiaries, receipt of public assistance or supplemental security income payments or offsetting government pensions;
- (7) workers' compensation and public disability benefit offset for disabled workers and dependents;
- (8) payee not determined;
- (9) for beneficiaries who are incarcerated as a result of a felony conviction, unless the person is participating in a court-approved rehabilitation program that is expected to result in the achievement of substantial gainful activity within a reasonable period after release;
- (10) administrative reasons such as (a) the inability to locate the beneficiary, (b) the beneficiary's residence in certain foreign countries, and (c) under certain conditions, an alien beneficiary's residence outside the United States for more than 6 full consecutive calendar months;
- (11) for disabled beneficiaries, engaging in substantial gainful activity in the disability reentitlement period following a trial work period, benefits for spouses and children of disabled workers are also suspended.

Worker (OASDHI)

A person who has earnings creditable for Social Security purposes on the basis of services for wages in covered employment or on the basis of income from covered self-employment. Data on covered self-employment exclude self-employed persons who had no self-employment income taxable or creditable under Social Security because they had wages or salaries reaching the annual taxable maximum reported for the same year.

Workers compensation (and public disability benefits) offset (DI)

A reduction in the monthly benefits for a disabled-worker family when the monthly DI cash benefit amount plus the State or Federal workers' compensation benefit amount or other Federal, State, or local disability benefits (excluding VA or needs-based benefits or benefits based on Federal, State, or local covered employment) exceed 80 percent of the worker's "average current earnings" before the onset of disability. "Average current earnings" is defined as the highest of (1) the average monthly wage used for computing the PIA under the Social Security Act, (2) average monthly earnings from covered employment and self-employment earnings during the 5 consecutive years of highest covered earnings after 1950, counting any earnings in excess of taxable earnings, or (3) average monthly earnings from covered employment and self-employment in the year of highest earnings during the period consisting of the year of disablement and the 5 preceding years, counting any earnings in excess of taxable earnings. The reduction is applied proportionately first to the spouse's and children's benefits; any excess is then applied to the disabled-worker benefit. The workers' compensation offset applies to benefits payable for months after December 1965 with respect to a disabled worker under age 65 whose disability began after June 1, 1965. Average monthly amounts for disabled workers and their spouses and children and for disabled-worker families shown in the **Annual Statistical Supplement** reflect the applicable offsets. The offset is imposed for any month in which individuals are entitled to both DI cash benefits and other applicable benefits. The offset is not applicable if the workers' compensation or other public disability program had a provision in effect on February 18, 1981, that reduces the benefit because the worker was receiving Social Security disability benefits. Offset begins with the month of entitlement to other benefits.

List of Statistical Tables

Tables for the Program Descriptions

33	2.A1	Annual maximum taxable earnings and actual contribution rates, 1937-91 and thereafter
34	2.A3	Maximum annual amount of contribution, 1937-91
34	2.A4	Tax credits, 1984-89

Benefit Computation

35	2.A5	Factors for indexing earnings, 1951-91
36	2.A6	Indexed earnings for workers with maximum earnings, 1951-91
37	2.A7	Formulas for computing PIA from AIME based on 1977 Act, and increases in PIA based on cost-of-living adjustments
38	2.A8	Special minimum PIA: Formula applies to years of coverage
39	2.A9	Minimum PIA and maximum family benefit for workers who attain(ed) age 62, or die(d) before attaining age 62 in 1979-91
40	2.A10	Minimum PIA and maximum family benefit for workers first eligible for disabled-worker benefits in 1979 or later
41	2.A11	Formulas for computing PIA from creditable earnings after 1936
42	2.A12	Formulas for computing PIA from AMW based on earnings after 1950, and percentage increases in PIA
44	2.A13	Minimum PIA and maximum family benefit for workers who attained age 62, were first eligible for disabled-worker benefits, or died before 1979
45	2.A14	Cumulative effect of statutory and automatic increases in primary insurance benefits under OASDI program: Minimum percentages, 1954-90

Illustrative Benefit Amounts

46	2.A15	Monthly benefit amounts for selected beneficiary families with first eligibility in 1990, by average indexed monthly earnings for selected wage levels, effective December 1990
47	2.A16	Minimum and maximum monthly retired-worker benefits payable to individuals who retired at age 62, 1957-91
48	2.A17	Minimum and maximum monthly retired-worker benefits payable to individuals who retired at age 65, 1940-91

Effect of Earnings on Benefit Status

49	2.A18	Earnings test
50	2.A19	Numerical guidelines regarding SGA for nonblind disabled workers, 1961-91

Income Tax Treatment of benefits

51	2.A20	Taxation of Social Security benefits
----	-------	--------------------------------------

Medicare

62 2.B1 Medicare cost sharing and premium amounts, 1966-91

Aid to Families with Dependent Children

94 2.C1 Determination of Federal share for AFDC and Medicaid

**Social Welfare
and the Economy****Social Welfare Expenditures**

100 3.A1 Gross national product and social welfare expenditures under public programs, fiscal years 1950-88
101 3.A3 Social welfare expenditures under public programs, fiscal years 1960-88
102 3.A4 Private social welfare expenditures, by category and as a percent of gross national product, 1980-88

Employment and Earnings

103 3.B1 Labor force and estimated workers covered under social insurance programs, 1949-89
104 3.B2 Total earnings and wages and salaries in employment covered by selected social insurance programs, 1946-88
105 3.B3 Federal minimum wage rates under the Fair Labor Standards Act and average hourly earnings and average weekly hours for production workers in manufacturing, 1938-91

Interprogram Data

106 3.C1 Social insurance and veterans' programs: Cash benefits and beneficiaries, 1960-88
108 3.C3 Selected social insurance programs: Source of funds from contributions and transfers, 1965-89
109 3.C4 Social Security and selected public assistance programs: Average monthly payments in current and 1989 dollars, 1950-89
110 3.C5 OASDI and Supplemental Security Income (SSI): Population aged 65 or older receiving OASDI benefits, SSI payments, or both, December 1989
111 3.C6 Number and percent of OASDI beneficiaries also receiving federally administered SSI payments, by reason for SSI eligibility and type of OASDI benefit, March 1990
112 3.C7 Number and percentage distribution of persons aged 15 or older with Social Security benefits or with Supplemental Security Income, by age, sex, race, and median amount, 1989 and 1990
113 3.C8 Number of persons aged 15 or older with Social Security benefits or with Supplemental Security Income and percent of Spanish origin, by age, sex, and median amount, 1989 and 1990
114 3.C9 Number and percentage distribution of persons aged 18-64 receiving Social Security benefits or Supplemental Security Income payments, on the basis of their own disability, by selected characteristics, May 1986
115 3.C10 Number and percentage distribution of persons aged 18-64 receiving Social Security benefits or Supplemental Security Income payments, on the basis of their own disability, by type and amount of personal income, May 1986
116 3.C11 Number and percentage distribution of persons aged 18-64 receiving Social Security benefits or Supplemental Security Income payments, on the basis of their own disability, by marital status, sex, and selected characteristics, May 1986

Employee Benefits

118 3.D1 Number and percentage distribution of persons, by components of retirement status, age, and sex, 1986

Poverty

122	3.E1	Weighted average poverty thresholds for nonfarm families of specified size, 1959-90
123	3.E2	Number and percent of poor persons, by age, at end of, 1959-88
124	3.E3	Shares of money income from earnings and other sources for aged and nonaged families, 1988
125	3.E4	Current living arrangements of persons aged 65 or older, March 1989
126	3.E6	Aged families receiving Social Security benefits, by share of income from benefits and race, 1988
127	3.E8	Poverty income guidelines for families of specified size, 1965-91

Old-Age, Survivors, and Disability Insurance

Trust Funds

129	4.A1	Old-Age and Survivors Insurance, 1937-90
130	4.A2	Disability Insurance, 1957-90
131	4.A3	Combined OASI and DI, 1957-90
132	4.A4	Total benefits paid, by type of benefit and trust fund, and as percent of personal income, 1937-89
133	4.A5	Total annual benefits paid from OASI Trust Fund, by type of benefit, 1937-89
134	4.A6	Total annual benefits paid from DI Trust Fund, by type of benefit, 1957-89

Covered Workers

135	4.B1	Workers, earnings, and Social Security numbers issued, 1937-89
136	4.B2	Number and amount of earnings for wage and salary and self-employed workers, 1951-89
137	4.B3	Number of workers and median annual earnings, by type of worker and sex, 1937-88
138	4.B4	Percent of all workers and self-employed workers with total annual earnings below annual maximum taxable, by sex, 1937-88
139	4.B5	Number of all workers, by age and sex, 1937-88
140	4.B6	Median earnings of all workers, by age and sex, 1937-87
141	4.B7	Number of wage and salary workers, by amount and sex, 1937-88
142	4.B8	Number of self-employed workers, by age and sex, 1951-88
143	4.B9	Number of self-employed workers, by amount of earnings and sex, 1951-88
144	4.B10	Number of workers, taxable earnings, and contributions, by type of employment and State, 1987
145	4.B11	Number of workers, taxable earnings, and contributions, by type of employment, 1937-89

Insured Workers

146	4.C1	Estimated number, by insured status, 1940-91
147	4.C2	Estimated number, by insured status, age, and sex, on January 1 of each year, 1970-91
148	4.C5	Estimated number of population in the Social Security area and percent fully insured, by age and sex, 1987-91

Benefits in Current-Payment Status

Summary

149	5.A1	Number and average monthly benefit, by type of benefit, race, age, and sex, 1989
160	5.A3	Number and average monthly benefit with reduction for early retirement, by type of benefit, race, age, and sex, 1989
163	5.A4	Number and amount, by type of benefit, 1940-89
164	5.A5	Number and average age, by type of benefit, 1989
164	5.A6	Number and average monthly benefit, by type of benefit and race, 1989

165	5.A7	Number and average monthly benefit for women beneficiaries, by type of benefit and race, 1989
165	5.A8	Number and average primary insurance amount and average monthly benefit for persons with benefits based on special minimum primary insurance amount, by type of benefit, 1989
166	5.A10	Number of beneficiaries aged 60 or older, by type of benefit, age, and sex, 1989
167	5.A11	Number and percentage distribution of Social Security retired-worker beneficiaries, by source of income or noncash benefit, sex, and age, 1986
168	5.A12	Number and percentage distribution of Social Security beneficiaries, by source of income or noncash benefit, selected type of benefit, sex, and age, 1986
169	5.A13	Median family Social Security benefits, total money income, and the ratio of Social Security to total income of beneficiaries, by type of benefit and selected characteristics, 1986

Retired Workers

172	5.B1	Number, average primary insurance amount, and average monthly benefit without reduction for early retirement and with delayed retirement credit, by age and sex, 1989
173	5.B2	Number, average primary insurance amount, and average monthly benefit without reduction for early retirement and without delayed retirement credit, by age and sex, 1989
174	5.B3	Number and average monthly benefit before and after delayed retirement credit, by age and sex, 1989
175	5.B4	Number, percent, and average monthly benefit, by year of entitlement as retired worker and sex, 1989
176	5.B5	Number, average age, and percentage distribution, by age and sex, 1940-89
177	5.B6	Number and percentage distribution with and without reduction for early retirement, by monthly benefit and sex, 1989
179	5.B7	Number and percentage distribution with and without reduction for early retirement, by primary insurance amount and sex, 1989
181	5.B8	Number and average monthly benefit with and without reduction for early retirement, by sex, 1956-89
182	5.B9	Number and percentage distribution, by monthly benefit, age, and sex, 1989

Retired Workers and Dependents

184	5.C1	Number and percentage distribution, by type of benefit and primary insurance amount, 1989
185	5.C2	Average monthly benefit, by type of benefit and sex, 1940-89

Disabled Workers

186	5.D1	Number, percent, and average monthly benefit, by year of entitlement as disabled worker and sex, 1989
187	5.D2	Number and percentage distribution, by monthly benefit and sex, 1989
188	5.D3	Number and total monthly benefit, by sex, 1957-89
189	5.D4	Number, average age, and percentage distribution, by age and sex, 1957-89
190	5.D5	Number and percentage distribution, by diagnostic group and sex, 1989
191	5.D6	Number and percentage distribution, by diagnostic group, age, and sex, 1989

Disabled Workers and Dependents

192	5.E1	Number and percentage distribution, by type of benefit and primary insurance amount, 1989
193	5.E2	Average monthly benefit, by type of benefit, age, and sex, 1957-89

Dependents and Survivors

194	5.F1	Number of wives and husbands and total monthly benefit, by type of benefit, 1950-89
195	5.F3	Number and percentage distribution of wives with entitlement based on age, by monthly benefit and age, 1989
196	5.F4	Number of children and total monthly benefit, by type of benefit, 1940-89
197	5.F5	Number of children, by type of benefit and sex of worker, 1950-89
198	5.F6	Average monthly benefit for survivors, by type of benefit, 1940-89
199	5.F7	Number and percentage distribution of survivors, by type of benefit and primary insurance amount, 1989
200	5.F8	Number of widows and widowers and total monthly benefit, by type of benefit, 1950-89
201	5.F9	Number, percent, and average monthly benefit, by year of entitlement as nondisabled widow or widower, 1989
201	5.F10	Number, percent, and average monthly benefit, by year of entitlement as disabled widow or widower, 1989
202	5.F11	Number and percentage distribution of nondisabled widows, by monthly benefit and age, 1989
203	5.F12	Number of widowed mothers and fathers and total monthly benefit, by type of benefit, 1950-89

Retired Workers/Dual Entitlement

204	5.G1	Number and percentage distribution of persons receiving both a retired-worker and secondary benefit with and without reduction for early retirement, by primary insurance amount and sex, 1988
205	5.G2	Number receiving both a retired-worker and secondary benefit, by type of secondary benefit, 1952-89
206	5.G3	Number and average monthly benefit for persons receiving both a retired-worker and secondary benefit, by type of secondary benefit, 1988 and 1989
207	5.G4	Number, combined average monthly benefit, and retired-worker benefit as percent of total combined benefit, 1989
208	5.G5	Number and percentage distribution, by total combined monthly benefit and retired-worker benefit, 1989

Beneficiary Families

209	5.H1	Number and average monthly family benefit, by selected family groups, 1944-89
210	5.H2	Number and average primary insurance amount and average monthly family benefit, by selected family groups, 1989
211	5.H3	Number and percentage distribution of retired-worker and disabled-worker families, by monthly benefit for selected family groups, 1989
212	5.H4	Number and percentage distribution of survivor families, by monthly benefit for selected family groups, 1989

Geographic Data

213	5.J1	Total benefits paid, by type of benefit, 1989
214	5.J2	Number, by type of benefit, December 1989
215	5.J3	Number and monthly benefit for beneficiaries aged 65 or older, by State, December 1989
216	5.J4	Total monthly benefit, by type of benefit, December 1989
217	5.J5	Number, by age, race, and sex, December 1989
218	5.J6	Average and median monthly benefit for retired workers and number and percentage distribution, by monthly benefit, December 1989
219	5.J8	Average and median monthly benefit for disabled workers and number and percentage distribution, by monthly benefit, December 1989
220	5.J9	Average and median monthly benefit for nondisabled widows and widowers and number and percentage distribution, by monthly benefit, December 1989

221	5.J10	Number of children, by type of benefit, December 1989
222	5.J11	Number and amount of monthly benefit for beneficiaries living abroad, by country, December 1989

Direct Deposit

223	5.K1	Number and percent of beneficiaries, and average monthly benefit, by State and direct deposit status, December 1989
-----	------	---

Representative Payment

224	5.L1	Number and percent, by type of beneficiary, 1989
-----	------	--

International Agreements

225	5.M1	Number and average monthly benefit with eligibility based on international agreement, by type of benefit, December 1983-89, and country involved in agreement, December 1989
-----	------	--

Benefits Awarded, Withheld, and Terminated

Summary

226	6.A1	Number, by type of benefit, 1940-89
227	6.A2	Average primary insurance amount for retired workers and average monthly benefit for retired workers, disabled workers, and widows, 1940-89
228	6.A3	Number and average monthly benefit, by type of benefit, age, sex, and race, 1989
230	6.A4	Number and average monthly benefit for retired and disabled workers, by age and sex, 1989
231	6.A5	Number and average monthly benefit with reduction for early retirement, by type of benefit, sex, and age, 1989

Retired Workers

232	6.B1	Number and percentage distribution of initial awards and number of months of benefits withheld due to earnings, by age and sex, 1989
233	6.B2	Average primary insurance amount and average monthly benefit for initial awards, by age, sex, and months of benefits withheld, 1989
234	6.B3	Number and percentage distribution with and without reduction for early retirement, by monthly benefit and sex, 1989
235	6.B4	Number and percentage distribution with and without reduction for early retirement, by primary insurance amount and sex, 1989
236	6.B5	Number, average age, and percentage distribution, by age and sex, 1940-89

Disabled Workers

237	6.C1	Number and percentage distribution, by monthly benefit and sex, 1989
238	6.C2	Number, average age, and percentage distribution, by age and sex, 1957-89
239	6.C3	Number and percentage distribution, by diagnostic group, race, and sex, 1988
240	6.C4	Number and percentage distribution, by diagnostic group and age, 1988
241	6.C5	Number and percentage distribution, by diagnostic group and industry division, 1988
242	6.C6	Number and percentage distribution, by diagnostic group and sex, 1989
242	6.C7	Number of applications and allowances, 1970-89

Dependents and Survivors

243	6.D1	Number of wives and husbands, by type of benefit, 1950-89
244	6.D3	Number and average monthly benefit for wives and husbands, by age and sex, 1989
245	6.D4	Number of children, by type of benefit, 1940-89

247	6.D5	Number and average monthly benefit for children, by type of benefit and age, 1989
248	6.D6	Number of mothers and fathers, by type of benefit, 1950-89
249	6.D7	Number and average monthly benefit for widows and widowers, by age and sex, 1989
250	6.D8	Number of widows and widowers, by type of benefit, 1950-89
251	6.D9	Number and average amount of lump-sum awards, 1940-89

Benefits Withheld

252	6.E1	Number and percentage distribution of retired workers with and without reduction for early retirement, by monthly benefit and sex, 1989
254	6.E2	Number of retired workers aged 62-69 with benefits in current-payment status and with benefits withheld because of earnings, by age and sex, 1989
255	6.E3	Number and percentage distribution of retired workers with benefits withheld because of earnings, by monthly benefit, age, and sex, 1989
256	6.E4	Number of beneficiaries, by reason for withholding payment, type of benefit, and age, 1989
256	6.E5	Number of wives, husbands, and children, by reason for withholding payment and type of benefit, 1989
257	6.E6	Number and average monthly benefit before and after offset for disabled workers and their families with benefits reduced or withheld due to the workers' compensation offset, 1967-89
259	6.E7	Number and average monthly benefit before and after offset for disabled workers and their families with benefits reduced or withheld due to the workers' compensation offset, by family classification of beneficiaries, September 1989

Benefits Terminated

260	6.F1	Number of benefits terminated, by type, 1940-89
261	6.F2	Number, by reason for termination and type of benefit, 1989
261	6.F3	Number of wives, husbands, and children, by reason for termination and type of benefit, 1989

Health Care Programs

Medicare		Trust Funds
263	7.A1	Hospital Insurance, 1966-89
264	7.A2	Supplementary Medical Insurance, 1966-89
		Enrollment, Utilization, and Reimbursement
265	7.B1	Hospital Insurance and Supplementary Medical Insurance: Aged persons enrolled, served, and amount reimbursed, by type of coverage and service, 1967-88
266	7.B2	Hospital Insurance and Supplementary Medical Insurance: Disabled persons enrolled, served, and amount reimbursed, by type of coverage and service, 1974-88
267	7.B3	Hospital Insurance: Number of enrollees, by State, July 1, 1966-89
269	7.B4	Hospital Insurance and Supplementary Medical Insurance: Number of persons aged 65 or older enrolled, by age, sex, race, and census region, July 1, 1966-89
270	7.B5	Hospital Insurance and Supplementary Medical Insurance: Number of disabled persons and persons with end-stage renal disease under age 65 enrolled, by age, sex, race, and census region, July 1, 1975-89
271	7.B6	Hospital Insurance: Number of bills approved for payment and amount reimbursed, by type of benefit and type of beneficiary, 1966-89
272	7.B7	Hospital Insurance: Number of bills for inpatient short-stay hospital care approved for payment, covered days, total charges, and amount reimbursed, by type of beneficiary, 1966-89

273	7.B8	Hospital Insurance: Average covered charge per covered day of care in short-stay hospitals and skilled-nursing facilities, by State, 1975-89
275	7.B10	Supplementary Medical Insurance: Claims received by carriers and assignment rates, 1969-89
275	7.B11	Supplementary Medical Insurance: Reasonable charge determination for SMI claims assigned and unassigned for aged and disabled persons, 1971-89

Participating Facilities

276	7.C1	Hospital Insurance and Supplementary Medical Insurance: Number of facilities and beds for participating hospitals and skilled-nursing facilities, home health agencies, and independent laboratories, December 31, 1967-89
277	7.C2	Hospital Insurance: Number of participating hospitals and beds per 1,000 enrollees, by State, December 1989
278	7.C3	Hospital Insurance and Supplementary Medical Insurance: Number of participating skilled-nursing facilities, home health agencies, independent laboratories, and end-stage renal disease facilities, by State, December 1989

Admissions

279	7.D1	Hospital Insurance: Number of inpatient hospital and skilled-nursing facility admissions and rates per 1,000 enrollees, by State and type of beneficiary, 1988
280	7.D2	Hospital Insurance: Number of inpatient hospital and skilled-nursing facility admissions and rates per 1,000 enrollees, by type of beneficiary, 1966-89

Medicaid

Recipients

281	7.E1	Unduplicated number of recipients, total vendor payments, and average amounts, by type of medical service, fiscal years 1972-89
282	7.E2	Unduplicated number of recipients, total vendor payments, and average amounts, by type of eligibility category, fiscal years 1972-89

States

283	7.H1	Number of recipients, amount of payments, and average amount per recipient, by State, fiscal year 1989
-----	------	--

Other Social Insurance Programs

Unemployment Insurance

285	8.A1	Trust fund status, 1940-89
286	8.A2	Summary data on State programs, by State, 1988

Workers' Compensation

287	8.B1	Coverage, benefits, and costs, 1940-88
-----	------	--

Temporary Disability Insurance

288	8.C1	Selected data on State and railroad programs, 1988
-----	------	--

Black Lung Benefits

289	8.D1	Currently payable to miners, widows, and dependents, December 1970-89
290	8.D2	Currently payable to miners, widows, and dependents, by State, December 1989

Veterans' Benefits

291 8.F1 Number of payments, by type of payment and age, 1940-89

Income-Support Programs

Supplemental Security Income

Summary

293	9.A1	Number of persons receiving federally administered payments and average monthly benefit, by reason for eligibility and type of payment, December 1989
293	9.A2	Number of adult units and children receiving federally administered payments and average monthly benefit, by type of payment and reason for eligibility, December 1989
294	9.A3	Number of persons receiving payments, by type of payment and reason for eligibility, January 1974 and December 1975-89
295	9.A4	Total amount of payments, by type of payment and reason for eligibility, 1974-89
296	9.A5	Average monthly benefit, by type of payment and reason for eligibility, January 1974 and December 1975-89
297	9.A6	Number and percentage distribution of Supplemental Security Income recipients, by age, sex, and selected characteristics, May 1986
298	9.A7	Number and percentage distribution of Supplemental Security Income recipients, by family composition, age, and selected characteristics, May 1986

State Data

299	9.B1	Number of persons receiving federally administered payments and total amount of payments, by reason for eligibility, 1989
300	9.B2	Number of persons receiving State-administered supplementation and total amount of payments, by reason for eligibility and State, 1989
301	9.B3	Number of all persons receiving federally administered payments and average monthly benefit, December 1989
302	9.B7	Total amount, Federal SSI payments, and State supplementation, 1989
302	9.B8	Number of blind and disabled children receiving federally administered payments, December 1989
303	9.B9	Number and percentage distribution of persons receiving SSI payments, by type of payment, December 1989

Benefit Distributions

304	9.C1	Number and percentage distribution of adults and children receiving Federal SSI payments, by reason for eligibility and monthly benefit, January 1, 1990
304	9.C2	Number and percentage distribution of couples receiving Federal SSI payments, by reason for eligibility and monthly benefit, January 1, 1990

Other Income Sources

305	9.D1	Number and percent of persons receiving federally administered payments and also receiving other income, by reason for eligibility and source and average amount of other income, December 1989
306	9.D2	Percent of persons receiving federally administered payments and also receiving Social Security benefits, and average monthly amount of Social Security benefits, by reason for eligibility and State, December 1989

Recipient Characteristics

307	9.E1	Number and percentage distribution of all persons receiving federally administered payments, by reason for eligibility, race, and sex, December 1989
307	9.E2	Number and percentage distribution of blind and disabled children receiving federally administered payments, by age, December 1989
307	9.E3	Number and percentage distribution of all adults receiving federally administered payments, by reason for eligibility and age, December 1989
307	9.E4	Number and percent of persons with representative payee receiving federally administered payments, by reason for eligibility, December 1989
308	9.E5	Number and percentage distribution of persons receiving federally administered payments, by reason for eligibility and living arrangements, December 1989
308	9.E6	Alien recipients, by date of application and legal status, December 1989

Disability

309	9.F1	Number and percentage distribution of blind and disabled persons under age 65 receiving federally administered payments and not transferred from prior State programs, by diagnostic group, December 1989
310	9.F2	Number and percentage distribution of blind and disabled persons under age 65 receiving federally administered payments and not transferred from prior State programs, by diagnostic group, age, and sex, December 1989
311	9.F3	Number of persons receiving special Supplemental Security Income payments and extended Medicaid coverage, for selected months, 1982-89
312	9.F4	Number of persons receiving special Supplemental Security Income payments and extended Medicaid coverage, by age, race, sex, and types of earned and unearned income, December 1989
313	9.F5	Number of persons receiving special Supplemental Security Income payments and extended Medicaid coverage and average monthly earnings, by State, December 1989

AFDC and Emergency Assistance

314	9.G1	Average monthly number of recipients, total amount of cash payments, and average monthly payment, 1936-88
315	9.G2	Average monthly number of families and recipients of cash payments and total amount of payments, by State, 1988

Food Stamps

316	9.H1	Number of persons participating, value of bonus coupons, and average bonus per person, fiscal years 1962-89
-----	------	---

Low-Income Home Energy Assistance Program (LIHEAP)

317	9.J1	Number of households receiving home energy assistance, by State, fiscal year 1989, and by type of assistance, fiscal years 1982-89
319	9.J2	Federal net allocations and estimated amounts transferred and carried over, by State, fiscal year 1989
320	9.J3	Estimated home energy assistance expenditures, by type of expenditure and State, fiscal year 1989

Adult Assistance

321	9.K1	Average monthly number of recipients, total amount of cash payments, and average monthly payment, 1936-88
-----	------	---

General Assistance

322 9.L1 Recipients of cash payments and total amount, 1936-88

Technical Notes

Sampling Variability

324	10.A1	Approximations of standard errors of estimated number of persons
325	10.A2	Approximations of standard errors of estimated percentage of persons from 1-percent file
325	10.A3	Approximations of standard errors of estimated percentage of persons from 10-percent file

Index

A

Actuarial reduction (OASDI) (see Reduction for early retirement)

Administrative expenses

Disability Insurance Trust Fund, 4A2–4A3

Hospital Insurance Trust Fund, 7A1

Old-Age and Survivors Insurance Trust Fund, 4A1, 4A3

Supplementary Medical Insurance Trust Fund, 7A2

Adult assistance, 9K1 (see also Supplemental Security Income)

Age (OASDI), 3C5–3C6 (see also specific types of OASDI benefits including: Children; Disabled widows and widowers; Disabled workers; Retired workers; Widowed mothers and fathers; Widows and widowers, nondisabled; Wives and husbands)

income, 3E3, 3E6, 5A11–5A13

race, 3C7, 5A1, 5A3

sex, 3C8, 5A1, 5A3, 5A10, 5A13

Spanish origin, 3C8

State data, 5J3, 5J5

summary data, 3D1, 5A1, 5A5, 5A10–5A12

Age (SSI) (see Supplemental Security Income)

Aged (SSI) (see Supplemental Security Income)

Aid to Families with Dependent Children (AFDC), 2C1, 3C4, 7E2, 7F2, 9G1–9G2

Aliens (SSI), 9E6

Average indexed monthly earnings (see Primary insurance amount (OASDI))

Average monthly wage (see Primary insurance amount (OASDI))

Awards (OASDI)

- age, 6A3
- children, 6A1, 6A3, 6D4-6D5
- conversion, 6A4
- disabled workers, 6A1-6A5, 6C1-6C7
- initial, 6A4, 6B1-6B2
- lump-sum, 3C1, 4A5, 6D9
- race, 6A3
- retired workers, 6A1-6A5, 6B1-6B5
- sex, 6A2-6A3
- summary data, 6A1-6A5
- widowed mothers and fathers, 6A1, 6A3, 6D6-6D7
- widows and widowers, 6A1-6A3, 6A5, 6D7-6D8
- wives, 6A3
- wives and husbands, 6A1, 6A5, 6D1, 6D3

B

Beneficiaries and payments, currently payable (OASDI)

- age, 5A1, 5A3, 5A6, 5A10-5A13
- assets, 3E3, 5A11-5A13
- concurrent, OASDI and SSI, 3C5-3C6, 3C9-3C11
- earnings, 3D1, 3E3, 5A11-5A13
- foreign countries, 5J11
- income, 3E3, 3E6, 3E8, 3C10-3C11, 5A13
 - sources, 3C11, 3E3, 5A11-5A12
- international agreements, eligibility based on, 5M1
- living arrangements, 3C11, 3E3, 3E6
- marital status, 3C9, 3C11, 5A13
- race, 3C7, 5A1, 5A3, 5A6-5A7
- sex, 3C8, 3D1, 5A1, 5A3, 5A7, 5A10-5A13
- Spanish origin, 3C8-3C9, 3C11
- State data, 5J1-5J6, 5J8-5J10
- summary data, 5A1, 5A3-5A8, 5A10-5A13, 3C7-3C8
- type of benefit (see Children (OASDI); Disabled widows and widowers; Disabled workers; Parents; Retired workers; Special age-72 beneficiaries; Widowed mothers and fathers; Widows and widowers, nondisabled; Wives and husbands)

Black Lung benefits, 3C1, 8D1-8D2

Blind (SSI) (see Supplemental Security Income)

C

Children (AFDC) (see Aid to Families with Dependent Children)

Children (OASDI)

- age, 5A1, 5A5, 5A10, 6D5
- awards, 6A1, 6A3, 6D4-6D5
- beneficiary families, 5H1-5H4
- benefit distributions, 5H3-5H4
- benefits paid
 - annual, 4A5-4A6
 - monthly, 5A4, 5F4, 5J4
- benefits withheld, 6E4-6E5

Children (OASDI) (continued)

- disabled, aged 18 or older, 5A1, 5A10, 5C2, 5E2, 5F4, 5F6, 6D4
- foreign countries, 5J11
- income
 - family, 5A13
 - sources, 5A12-5A13
- of deceased workers, 5A1, 5F4, 5F6-5F7, 6D4
- of disabled workers, 5A1, 5E1-5E2, 5F4, 6D4
- of retired workers, 5A1, 5C1-5C2, 5F4, 6D4
- primary insurance amount, 5C1, 5E1, 5F7, 5H2
 - special minimum, 5A8
- race, 5A1, 5A6, 6A3
- sex of parent, 5F5
- State data, 5J2, 5J4, 5J10
- students, aged 18-19, 5A1, 5C2, 5E2, 5F4, 5F6, 6D4
- terminations, 6F1-6F3
- under age 18, 5A1, 5C2, 5E2, 5F4, 5F6, 6D4

Children, blind and disabled (SSI) (see Supplemental Security Income)

Civil Service (see Government workers)

Concurrent beneficiaries (OASDI and SSI), 3C5-3C6, 3C9-3C11, 9D1-9D2

Constant dollars (AFDC, OASDI, and SSI benefits), 3C4

Consumer price index (CPI), 3C4, 3E1

Contribution rates (OASDI), 2A1

Contributions (OASDI), 4B10-4B11

Cost-of-living adjustments (OASDI and SSI), 2A7, 2A14

Covered workers (OASDI), 3B1-3B2, 4B1-4B11

- age, 4B5-4B6, 4B8
- median earnings, 4B3, 4B6
- new entrants, 4B1
- OASDI contributions, 4B10-4B11
- self-employed, 4B2-4B4, 4B8-4B11
- sex, 4B3-4B9
- Social Security numbers issued, 4B1
- State data, 4B10
- taxable earnings, amount reported, 4B1-4B3, 4B5, 4B10-4B11
- under social insurance programs, 3B1-3B2
- wage and salary, 4B2-4B3, 4B7, 4B10-4B11
- with earnings above maximum taxable, 4B7, 4B9
- with earnings below maximum taxable, 4B4, 4B7, 4B9

D

Delayed retirement credit (OASDI), 5B1-5B3

Dental services (Medicaid), 7F1

Diagnoses (OASDI), 5D5–5D6, 6C3–6C6

Diagnoses (SSI), 9F1–9F2

Direct deposit (OASDI), 5K1

Disability Insurance Trust Fund (OASDI) (see Trust Funds)

Disabled adult children (see Children (OASDI), disabled, aged 18 or older)

Disabled beneficiaries (OASDI) (see also Children (OASDI);

Disabled widows and widowers; Disabled workers)

age, 3C9, 3C11, 5A1

education, 3C9, 3C11

family size, 3C9, 3C11, 5A13

health insurance coverage, 3C9, 5A12

income

family, 3C11, 5A12

personal, 3C10–3C11

sources, 5A12

living arrangements, 3C11

marital status, 3C9, 3C11, 5A13

sex, 3C9, 3C11, 5A1

Spanish origin, 3C9, 3C11

Disabled children (OASDI) (see Children (OASDI), disabled, aged 18 or older)

Disabled (SSI) (see Supplemental Security Income)

Disabled widows and widowers (OASDI)

age, 5A1, 5A5, 6A3, 6D7

awards, 6A3, 6D7–6D8

beneficiary families, 5H2, 5H4

benefit distributions, 5H4

benefits paid, monthly, 5F8

primary insurance amount, 5F7, 5H2

special minimum, 5A8

race, 5A1, 5A7, 6A3

sex, 5A1, 5A7, 5F6, 6A3, 6D8

surviving divorced, 5A1

year of entitlement, 5F10

Disabled workers (OASDI)

age, 3C9, 3C11, 5A1, 5A3, 5A5, 5A10, 5D4, 5D6, 6A3–6A4, 6C2, 6C4

applications, 6C7

awards, 6A1–6A5, 6C1–6C7

beneficiary families, 5H1–5H3

benefit distributions, 5D2, 5H3, 5J8, 6C1

benefits paid

annual, 4A6

monthly, 5A4, 5D3, 5J4

benefits withheld, 6E4–6E7

diagnostic group, 5D5–5D6, 6C3–6C6

education, 3C9, 3C11

Disabled workers (OASDI) (continued)

foreign countries, 5J11

health insurance coverage, 3C9, 5A12

income

family, 3C11, 5A13

personal, 3C10

sources, 5A12

industry division, 6C5

marital status, 3C9, 3C11, 5A13

primary insurance amount, 5E1, 5H2

special minimum, 5A8

race, 5A1, 5A3, 5A6–5A7, 6A3, 6C3

sex, 5A1, 5A3, 5A7, 5A10, 5A12–5A13, 5D3, 5D5, 5E2, 6A2–6A4, 6C6

Spanish origin, 3C9, 3C11

State data, 5J2, 5J4, 5J8

terminations, 6F1–6F2

with reduction for early retirement, 5A3, 6A5

with workers' compensation offset, 6E6–6E7

year of entitlement, 5D1

Divorced beneficiaries (OASDI), 5A1, 5F12, 6D3, 6D6–6D7

Dual entitlement (OASDI), 5G1–5G5

E

Early retirement (OASDI) (see Reduction for early retirement)

Earnings of covered workers (OASDI) (see also Taxable earnings)

amount of, 4B1–4B3, 4B7, 4B9–4B10

below annual maximum taxable amount, 4B4, 4B7, 4B9

median, by age and sex of worker, 4B3, 4B6

self-employed workers, 3B2, 4B2–4B4, 4B9–4B11

State data, 4B10

wage and salary workers, 4B2–4B3, 4B7, 4B10–4B11

Earnings test (OASDI)

amount permitted without reduction in benefits, 2A18

beneficiaries affected, 6B1–6B2, 6E2–6E5

Education

private, social welfare expenditures, 3A4

public, social welfare expenditures, 3A1, 3A3

End-stage renal disease (Medicare), 7B5, 7C3

Emergency assistance, 9G1–9G2

Energy Assistance (see Low-Income Home Energy Assistance)

Entitlement year (OASDI), 5B4, 5D1, 5F9–5F10

F

Families, beneficiary (OASDI), 2A15, 5H1–5H4

Family maximum benefit (OASDI), 2A9–2A10, 2A13, 2A15

Federal employees (see Government workers)

FICA taxes (see Contribution rates (OASDI))

Food Stamps, 3A3, 5A11–5A12, 9H1

Foreign countries (OASDI), 5J11, 5M1

G

General assistance, 9L1

Government workers, 3B1–3B2, 3C1, 3C3

Gross national product (GNP), 3A1, 3A3–3A4

H

Health and medical programs, expenditures for, 3A1, 3A3–3A4
(see also Medicaid; Medicare)

Health Insurance for the Aged and Disabled (see Medicare)

Home health agencies (Medicare), participating facilities, 7C1, 7C3

Home health services
 Medicaid, 7E1
 Medicare, 7B1–7B2, 7B6, 7B9

Hospital Insurance (HI) (see Medicare)

Hospital Insurance Trust Fund (Medicare) (see Trust Funds)

Hospitals, expenditures for care
 Medicaid, 7E1
 Medicare, 7B1–7B2, 7B6–7B8

Hospitals (Medicare), type of participating facility, 7C1–7C2

Housing, social welfare expenditures for, 3A1, 3A3

Husbands (OASDI) (see Wives and husbands (OASDI))

I

Income
 age, 3E3, 3E6, 5A11–5A13
 disabled beneficiaries, 3C10–3C11
 family, 3C11, 3E3, 3E6, 3E8, 5A13
 personal, 3C10, 3C11, 4A4
 poverty income guidelines, 3E8
 poverty thresholds, 3E1
 race, 3E6
 sex, 3C11, 5A11–5A13
 shares, 3E3, 3E6
 sources, 3C11, 3E3, 5A11–5A13

Income tax treatment of OASDI benefits (OASDI), 2A20, 4A1–4A3

Independent laboratories (Medicare), participating, 7C1, 7C3

Indexing factors and indexed earnings (OASDI) (see Primary insurance amount (OASDI))

Insured workers (OASDI)
 age, 4C2, 4C5
 fully insured, 4C1–4C2, 4C5
 insured for disability, 4C1–4C2
 percent of population, 4C5
 permanently insured, 4C1
 sex, 4C2, 4C5

Intermediate-care facilities (Medicaid), 7E1

International agreements (OASDI), 5M1

K

Kidney disease (Medicare) (see End-stage renal disease)

L

Life insurance and death benefits, 3A4

Living arrangements
 aged population, 3E3–3E4
 OASDI disability beneficiaries, 3C11
 SSI recipients, 3C11, 9E5

Long-term disability benefits, 3A4

Low-Income Home Energy Assistance (LIHEAP), 5A11–5A12, 9J1–9J3

Lump-sum awards (OASDI), 3C1, 4A5, 6D9

M

Maximum benefit (OASDI), 2A9–2A10, 2A13, 2A16–2A17

Medicaid, 2C1, 3A3, 7E1–7E2, 7H1
continuation of coverage (1619b), 9F3–9F5

Medicare
admissions (hospitals, skilled-nursing facilities), 7D1–7D2
aged enrollees, 7B1, 7B3–7B4, 7B6–7B7, 7D1–7D2
amounts reimbursed, 7B1–7B2, 7B6–7B7
bills approved
Hospital Insurance, 7B6–7B7
Supplementary Medical Insurance, 7B10–7B11
disabled enrollees, 7B2–7B3, 7B5–7B7, 7D1–7D2
end-stage renal disease facilities, 7B5, 7C3
expenditures, 3A3, 7A1–7A2
home health agencies, 7C1, 7C3
hospital charges, 7B7–7B8
hospital insurance, 2B1, 7A1, 7B1–7B8, 7C1–7C3, 7D1–7D2
hospitals (type of participating facility), 7B2, 7B6–7B8, 7C1–7C3, 7D1–7D2
independent laboratories, 7C1, 7C3
persons served, 7B1–7B2
premiums, 2B1
race, 7B4–7B5
reasonable charges, 7B11
sex, 7B4–7B5
skilled-nursing facilities, 7C1, 7C3
State data, 7B3, 7B8, 7C2–7C3, 7D1
Supplementary Medical Insurance, 2B1, 7A2, 7B1–7B2, 7B4–7B5, 7B10–7B11, 7C1, 7C3

Minimum benefit (OASDI), 2A8–2A10, 2A13, 2A16–2A17

Minimum wage, 2A15, 3B3

Minor children (OASDI) (see Children (OASDI), under age 18)

N

Nondisabled widows and widowers (OASDI) (see Widows and widowers, nondisabled)

O

Old-Age and Survivors Insurance Trust Fund (OASDI) (see Trust Funds)

Old-Age, Survivors, and Disability Insurance (OASDI) (see entries identified by (OASDI))

Outpatient services (Medicaid and Medicare), 7B1–7B2, 7E1

P

Parents (OASDI), 4A5, 5A1, 5A4–5A7, 5A10, 5F6–5F7, 5G3, 5H2, 6A1

Physicians' services (Medicaid), 7E1

Physicians' services (Medicare), 7B1–7B2, 7B10–7B11

Pensions, 3D1, 5A11–5A12
private, 3A4
public employee, 3A3, 3C1, 3C3

Population in Social Security area, 4C5

Poverty data
age, 3E2
aged families, 3E3, 3E6
aged 65 or older, 3E1, 3E4
CPI, annual average, 3E1
family size, 3E8
family status, 3E2
living arrangements, 3E4, 3E6
nonaged family units, 3E3
poverty income guidelines for families, 3E8
poverty thresholds for nonfarm families, 3E1
race, 3E6
sex, 3E2, 3E4
shares of money income, sources of, 3E3
Social Security share of money income, 3E6

Primary insurance amount (OASDI) (see also specific types of OASDI benefits including: Children; Disabled widows and widowers; Disabled workers; Parents; Retired workers; Widowed mothers and fathers; Widows and widowers, nondisabled; Wives and husbands)
average indexed monthly earnings, 2A7, 2A9–2A10
average monthly wage, 2A11, 2A13
benefit increases, effects of, 2A7, 2A9–2A14
formulas for computing, 2A7–2A13
illustrative amounts, 2A15
indexing factors and indexed earnings, 2A5–2A6
maximum indexed earnings, 2A6
minimum and maximum benefit, 2A9–2A10, 2A13, 2A16–2A17
relationship to earnings levels, 2A15
special minimum, 2A8, 5A8

Private social welfare expenditures, 3A4

Prouty beneficiaries (OASDI) (see Special age-72 beneficiaries)

Public assistance (see Adult assistance; Aid to Families with Dependent Children; General assistance; Public social welfare expenditures)

Public social welfare expenditures, 3A1, 3A3, 3C1, 3C3

CONTACT: for further information.

R

Race (OASDI) (see also specific types of OASDI benefits including: Children; Disabled widows and widowers; Disabled workers; Retired workers; Widowed mothers and fathers; Widows and widowers, nondisabled; Wives and husbands)

age, 5A1, 5A3, 6A3

poverty status of aged families, 3E6

sex, 5A1, 5A3, 5A7, 6A3

State data, 5J5

summary data, 3C7, 3C9, 3C11, 5A1, 5A6, 6A3, 6C3

Race (SSI), 3C7, 3C9, 9A6, 9E1, 9F4

Railroad Retirement program

benefits paid, 3C1

number of beneficiaries, 3C1

OASDI beneficiaries under, 5A11-5A12

social welfare expenditures for, 3A3

source of funds for, 3C3

trust fund transfers to and from, 4A1-4A3, 7A1, 8E1

wages and salaries (amounts) covered by, 3B2

workers covered by, 3B1

Railroad temporary disability insurance program, 3A3, 3C1, 8C1

Railroad unemployment insurance program, 3A3, 3B2, 3C1, 8A1

Reduction for early retirement (OASDI)

age, 5A3, 5B1-5B2, 6A5

benefit amounts, illustrative, 2A15

disabled workers, 5A3, 6A5

minimum and maximum benefit, 2A16

race, 5A3, 5A7

retired workers

dually entitled, 5G1

with benefits withheld, 6B1-6B2, 6E1

with delayed retirement credit, 5B1, 5B3

with reduction, 5A3, 5B6-5B8, 5G1, 5H2, 6B3-6B4, 6E1

without delayed retirement credit, 5B2-5B3

without reduction, 5B1-5B2, 5B6-5B8, 5G1, 5H2,

6B3-6B4, 6E1

sex, 5A3, 5A7, 5B1-5B2, 5B6-5B8, 5G1, 6A5, 6B3-6B4

widows, nondisabled, 5A3, 6A5

wives and husbands, 5A3, 5A7, 6A5

Representative payment (OASDI), 5L1

Representative payment (SSI), 9E4

Retired workers (OASDI)

age, 5A1, 5A3, 5A5, 5A10, 5B5, 5B9, 6A4-6A5, 6B5

awards, 6A1-6A5, 6B1-6B5

Retired workers (OASDI) (continued)

beneficiary families, 5H1-5H3

benefit distributions, 5B6-5B7, 5B9, 5J6, 6B3-6B4, 5H3

benefits in current and constant dollars, 3C4

benefits paid

annual, 4A5

monthly, 5A4, 5J4

benefits withheld, 6E1, 6E4

benefits withheld due to earnings, 6B1-6B2, 6E2-6E3

disability conversions, 6A4

family income, 5A13

foreign countries, 5J11

income sources, 5A11, 5A13

marital status, 5A13

primary insurance amount, 5B1-5B2, 5B7, 5C1, 5G1, 5H1,

6A2, 6B2, 6B4

special minimum, 5A8

race, 5A1, 5A3, 5A6-5A7, 6A3

sex, 5A1, 5A3, 5A7, 5A10, 5B6-5B9, 5C2, 5F5, 6A2,

6A4-6A5, 6B1-6B5

State data, 5J2, 5J4, 5J6

terminations, 6F1-6F2

with delayed retirement credit, 5B1-5B3

with dual entitlement, 5G1-5G5

with reduction for early retirement, 5A3, 5B6-5B8, 5G1,

5H2, 6B1-6B4, 6E1

without reduction for early retirement, 5B1-5B2, 5B6-5B8,

5G1, 5H2, 6B1-6B4, 6E1

year of entitlement, 5B4

Retirement programs (see Pensions; Railroad Retirement program; Retired workers (OASDI))

S

Self-employed workers (see also Covered workers (OASDI):

Earnings of covered workers (OASDI))

age, 4B8

contribution rates, 2A1

earnings, 3B2, 4B2-4B4, 4B9-4B11

maximum annual amount of contributions, 2A3

maximum taxable earnings, 2A1

OASDI contributions, 2A3, 4B10-4B11

sex, 4B3-4B4, 4B9

State data, 4B10

tax credits, 2A4

taxable earnings, amount reported, 4B2, 4B10-4B11

with earnings above maximum taxable, 4B9

with earnings below maximum taxable, 4B4, 4B9

Sex (OASDI) (see also specific types of OASDI benefits including: Children; Disabled widows and widowers; Disabled workers; Retired workers; Widowed mothers and fathers; Widows and widowers, nondisabled; Wives and husbands)

age, 3C8, 5A1, 5A10, 6A3

race, 3C7, 5A1, 5A7, 6A3

State data, 5J5

summary data, 3C9, 3C11, 5A1, 5A7, 5A11-5A13, 6A3

Sex (SSI) (see Supplemental Security income)

Short-term sickness and disability benefits, 3A4, 3B1, 3C1, 8C1

Skilled-nursing facilities (Medicaid), expenditures for care, 7E1

Skilled-nursing facilities (Medicare)
expenditures for care, 7B1-7B2, 7B6-7B8, 7D1-7D2
participating facilities, 7C1, 7C3

Social insurance programs, summary data, 3C1, 3C3

Social Security program (see Entries identified by (OASDI))

Social welfare expenditures (see Private and public social welfare expenditures)

Spanish origin, 3C8-3C9, 3C11, 9A6

Special age-72 beneficiaries (OASDI), 4A5, 5A1, 5A4-5A7, 5A10, 5H2, 5K1, 5L1, 6A1, 6E4, 6F1-6F2

Special minimum primary insurance amount (OASDI), 2A8, 5A8

Spouses (OASDI) (see Wives and husbands (OASDI))

State and local government pensions (see Government workers)

State data
Aid to Families with Dependent Children, 2C1, 9G2
Black Lung benefits, 8D2
Low-Income Home Energy Assistance, 9J1-9J3
Medicaid, 7H1
Medicare, 7B3, 7B8, 7C2-7C3, 7D1
OASDI
beneficiaries, 3C5, 5J1-5J6, 5J8-5J10
concurrent receipt with SSI, 3C5, 9D2
covered workers, 4B10
taxable earnings, 4B10
SSI
concurrent receipt with OASDI, 3C5
Medicaid, 2C1
recipients, 3C5, 9B1-9B3, 9B7-9B9, 9D2, 9F5
unemployment insurance, 8A2

State supplementation (see Supplemental Security Income (SSI))

Students (OASDI) (see Children (OASDI))

Substantial gainful activity, 2A19

Supplemental Security Income (SSI)
age, 3C7-3C9, 9A6-9A7, 9E2-9E3, 9F2, 9F4
aged, 9A1-9A5, 9B1-9B2, 9C1-9C2, 9D1-9D2, 9E1, 9E3-9E5
alien recipients, 9E6

Supplemental Security Income (SSI) (continued)
blind, 9A1-9A5, 9B1-9B2, 9B8, 9C1-9C2, 9D1-9D2, 9E1-9E5, 9F1
blind and disabled adults, 3C9-3C11, 9C1, 9F1-9F2
blind and disabled children, 9A2, 9B8, 9C1, 9E2, 9E4, 9F1-9F2
couples, 9A2, 9C2
diagnostic group, 9F1-9F2
disabled, 9A1-9A5, 9B1-9B2, 9C1-9C2, 9D1-9D2, 9E1-9E5, 9F1
earnings, 9D1, 9F4
education, 3C9, 9A6
family composition, 3C9, 9A7
Federal SSI payments, 9A1-9A5, 9B3, 9B7, 9B9
federally administered payments, 9A1-9A5, 9B1, 9B3, 9B7
income, 3C10, 9A6-9A7, 9D1
living arrangements, 3C11, 9A6-9A7, 9E5
marital status, 3C9, 3C11, 9A6-9A7
OASDI (received concurrent with SSI), 3C5-3C6, 3C9-3C11, 9D1-9D2
payment distributions, 9A6-9A7, 9C1-9C2
payments in current and constant dollars, 3C4
race, 3C7, 3C9, 9A6, 9E1, 9F4
representative payment, 9E4
sex, 3C7-3C9, 9A6, 9E1, 9F2
Spanish origin, 3C8-3C9, 9A6
special SSI cash payments (1619a), 9F3-9F5
State data, 3C5, 9B1-9B3, 9B7-9B9, 9D2, 9F5
State supplementation, 9A1-9A5, 9B2-9B3, 9B7, 9B9
unearned income, 9D1, 9F4

Supplementary Medical Insurance (SMI) (see Medicare)

Supplementary Medical Insurance Trust Fund (SMI) (see Trust Funds)

Survivor benefits (OASDI) (see Children (OASDI); Disabled widows and widowers; Parents; Widowed mothers and fathers; Widows and widowers; Widows and widowers, nondisabled)

T

Taxable earnings (OASDI), 2A1, 2A3, 2A5-2A6, 2A15, 4B1-4B2, 4B10-4B11 (see also Earnings of covered workers (OASDI))

Taxable maximum (OASDI), 2A1, 2A3, 2A5-2A6, 4B4, 4B7, 4B9 (see also Covered workers (OASDI))

Taxation of OASDI benefits, 2A20, 3C3, 4A1-4A3

Tax credits, 2A4, 3C3

Taxes (OASDI) (HI)
amounts, 4A1-4A3, 4B10-4B11
rates, 2A1, 2A3
State amounts, 4B10

Temporary disability insurance, 3A3, 3B1, 8C1

Termination of benefits (OASDI), 6F1-6F3

Totalization (OASDI), 5M1

Trust Funds

Disability Insurance, 3C3, 4A2-4A4, 4A6, 5A4

Hospital Insurance, 3C3, 4A4, 7A1

Old-Age and Survivors Insurance, 3C3, 4A1, 4A3-4A5, 5A4

Supplementary Medical Insurance, 3C3, 4A4, 7A2

U

Unemployment insurance, 3A3, 3B1-3B2, 3C1, 8A1-8A2

V

Veterans' programs, 3A1, 3A3, 3C1, 8F1

W

Wage and salary workers (OASDI) (see Covered workers;
Earnings of covered workers)

Widowed mothers and fathers (OASDI)

age, 5A1, 5A5, 6A3, 6D7

awards, 6A1, 6A3, 6D6-6D7

beneficiary families, 5H1-5H2, 5H4

benefit distributions, 5H3

benefits paid

annual, 4A5

monthly, 5A4, 5F6

benefits withheld, 6E4

primary insurance amount, 5F7, 5H2

special minimum, 5A8

race, 5A1, 5A6-5A7

sex, 5A1, 5A7

surviving divorced, 5A1, 5F12, 6D6-6D7

terminations, 6F1-6F2

with entitlement based on disabled child, 5F12, 6D6

Widows and widowers (OASDI)

benefits paid

annual, 4A5-4A6

monthly, 5A4, 5F1

benefits withheld, 6E4

foreign countries, 5J11

State data, 5J2, 5J4

terminations, 6F1-6F2

Widows and widowers, nondisabled (OASDI)

age, 5A1, 5A3, 5A5, 5A10, 5F11, 6A3, 6D7

awards, 6A2-6A3, 6D7-6D8

beneficiary families, 5H1-5H2, 5H4

benefit distributions, 5F11, 5H4, 5J9

Widows and widowers, nondisabled (OASDI) (continued)

benefits paid, monthly, 5F8

dually entitled, 5G2-5G5

income

family, 5A13

sources, 5A12-5A13

primary insurance amount, 5F7, 5H2

special minimum, 5A8

race, 5A1, 5A3, 5A6-5A7, 6A3

sex, 5A1, 5A3, 5A7, 5A10, 5F6, 5F8, 5F11, 6A3, 6D7-6D8

State data, 5J9

surviving divorced, 5A1

with reduction for early retirement, 5A3, 6A5

year of entitlement, 5F9

Withheld benefits (OASDI)

by reason and type of benefit, 6E4-6E5

due to workers' compensation offset, 6E6-6E7

of retired workers, 6E1-6E3

Wives and husbands (OASDI)

age, 5A1, 5A3, 5A5, 5A10, 6A3, 6A5, 6D3

awards, 6A1, 6A3, 6A5, 6D1, 6D3

beneficiary families, 5H1-5H3

benefit distributions, 5F3, 5H3

benefits paid

annual, 4A5-4A6

monthly, 5A4, 5F1

benefits withheld, 6E4-6E5

divorced, 5A1, 6D3

dually entitled, 5G2-5G5

entitlement based on age, 5A7, 5A12, 5C2, 5F1, 5F3, 6A3,

6D1, 6D3

entitlement based on care of children, 5A7, 5C2, 5F1, 6A3,

6D1, 6D3

foreign countries, 5J11

income sources, 5A12

of disabled workers, 5A1, 5A5-5A7, 5F1, 6A1, 6A3, 6A5,

6D1, 6D3

of retired workers, 5A1, 5A5-5A7, 5C1, 5F1, 6A1, 6A3, 6A5,

6D1, 6D3

primary insurance amount, 5C1, 5H1

special minimum, 5A8

race, 5A1, 5A3, 5A6-5A7, 6A3

sex, 5A1, 5A3, 5A7, 5A10, 5C2, 6A3, 6D1

State data, 5J2, 5J4

terminations, 6F1-6F3

with entitlement based on disabled child, 5A7, 5F1

with reduction for early retirement, 5A3, 5A7, 6A5

Workers' compensation, 3A3, 3B1-3B2, 8B1

Workers' compensation offset (OASDI), 6E6-6E7

Social Welfare and the Economy

OASDI: Trust Funds, Covered Workers, and Insured Workers

OASDI: Benefits in Current-Payment Status

OASDI: Benefits Awarded, Withheld, and Terminated

Health Care Programs—Medicare and Medicaid

Other Social Insurance Programs

Income-Support Programs

Technical Notes

List of Abbreviations/Glossary

List of Statistical Tables

Index

HA29
 Un3 Social security bulletin:
 D441 annual statistical
 1990 supplement, 1990.

DATE DUE	
HA29	
Un3	Social security
D441	bulletin: annual
1990	statistical supplement,
	1990.
TITLE	
DATE DUE	BORROWER'S NAME

AMERICAN FOUNDATION FOR THE BLIND, INC.
 15 WEST 16th STREET
 NEW YORK, N. Y. 10011

AMERICAN FOUNDATION FOR THE BLIND, INC.
 15 WEST 16th STREET
 NEW YORK, N. Y. 10011

**U.S. Department of
Health and Human Services**
Social Security Administration
Office of Research and Statistics
4301 Connecticut Avenue, NW., Suite 209
Washington, DC 20008

FOURTH CLASS
POSTAGE AND FEES PAID
U.S. DEPARTMENT OF H.H.S.
PERMIT NO. G-11

OFFICIAL BUSINESS
PENALTY FOR PRIVATE USE, \$300

SPECIAL FOURTH-CLASS RATE

SSA Publication No. 13-11700

If you don't wish to receive Bulletin
a change of address is needed (indicate change)
and return this page to above address